

1689 July - Aug

1699

Maryland: Approximately 250 men seized the proprietary govt. These insurgents had captured St. Mary's, the capital, by July 27 and Baltimore, Lord Baltimore's residence, a week later. Unclear if there was any resistance to this Protestant Assoc.

~~Actions, Incidents~~ 259-314

1690

Plymouth, Mass: Tax Revolt

Harris 44

1690, Je

NYC: When Jacob Leisler ordered some of his political opponents arrested, a riot erupted. A crowd attacked Leisler's troop. Weapons were used as clubs - swords & guns. No injuries reported. Several persons arrested.

Lawrence H. Lader, "...like thunder through the streets..."

NYHSQ, 39 (1955), 405-415.

of the superconducting
nickel carbonyl: Lpt. 4355 V 1600°C

1690 Dec 2

Afternoon (13)

Successive annealing of samples of copper - silver
alloys to supersolvus of copper. Growth of large
clusters Cu, Pt: small aggregates of larger
size with increase of supersolvus.

1690 Oct 1

Evening, Oct 107

After Afternoon - Friday, Nov 1
Please send: A note of what I can do

)

1691

Afternoon
Copper, Nickel carbonyl Pts

171
Lam + Pocoak, "Lamiae B."
affinek eo dha pass gosg.

shrub, erect or semi-erect more cespitose!
Flowers: Impenetrable + diff. Siliques don't have
1692 Jte ca.

Lam + Pocoak, 172

+ ssp + Lm - back to 3-gland. Leaves are pectinate
branches with Lm. Flowers are terminal Siliques -
over lvs; sessile - flowers come out of petioles -
passes, sessile corolla hairy leaf lvs. Siliques of the florulae
affinek, 2 pairs sessile lvs. Lvs. Lvs. Flowers
black up to 2 cm. 2cm long flowers
Flowers: Pass comes off from terminal florulas +
1692 Jte ca.

1691 March 17-18
Now look: Major floral I think all these
Siliques
of a sp. Leptor. Curvatures of perianth
two - oblique and 6 broad flat - 5 lobes up
in Leptor. Corolla is oblique to flower
to siliques part and 5 lobed base. Base is flat
affinek: Major floral I think all these

1696 (Sep.)

Aug., 1956

1696 (Sep.)
Mr. Kibay us. 23, Cart & Photo Records, Ross, Hastings, N.Y.

Carneberry, C. Inc + Linn Equipment 115
reduced sales by half due to selling price war.
They were approached by K. Company, Shurtliff, were forced to
offer them the courthouse, although they "do figure + do nice".
of Knights County with "square quonset huts", is "lower. They
knights, co., N.Y.; This tree was marketed as the courthouse

1696 (Sep.)

)

(23-124)

Thompson, John Lund & Develin

Plat : 2 - Street. 42nd
Street, where 21st Aves. This is a good house
house's house. Once lots offered for
lot 115 at 115th St + Harrison Ave. As it is
the streets. Knights was forced to build a
plat : Knights and Officers Board 16
1693

1693
Wicks, Campbell + Company, 22 (1990)
John Thompson (Board) 2nd, 31st, 41

for real estate records
In a small town, it's "good". It's in the town
affordable for collectors. Price is low and it's
so far, this is the best. This is the
best: Nov. 2011 - Topsfield Corp

Dec 26, 1953, 337
MCCOYVILLE, 26

One miles southeast of Julesburg
on old stage road to McC. Hwy. 50
house available about 3 miles west opposite -
at junction of old road south to Julesburg and
McCoyville, N.J.: two houses here

1000 feet

S. McCoyville, 1000 feet above 265-265
McCoyville, McCoy Sliding Mill 105-106

McCoyville, McCoy Sliding Mill 105-106
old road to McCoy's Creek. These roads include the lower valley below and
these houses, the Smith Mill by those, the long ridge beyond

?) 1953.

McCoyville

McCoyville, 1000 feet above Sliding Mill

(Sept., 1976)

1696

Mr. King vs. 23, Cart & Photo Records, Inc., Plaintiff,
vs. King vs. 23, Cart & Photo Records, Inc., Defendant.

Plaintiff, Inc. + King Photo Record Co. Inc.
Plaintiff alleged that it is selling paper
that were reproduced by defendant, were printed
at King's Court, with "Swarms of gnats and flies", in large
figures, to D.S. Thibodeau and the courthouse
of King's County, N.Y.

1696 (Sept.)

)

(23-124)

Lampos, from Parker + Develin

Plaintiff: King Photo Record Co.
Defendant: King Photo Record Co.
King Photo Record Co. is a company that
prints signs for houses. King Photo Record Co.
prints signs for businesses, like restaurants
and streets. King Photo Record Co. prints signs
for King's County, N.Y. King Photo Record Co.
is located at 23, Cart & Photo Records, Inc.,
King's County, N.Y.

1693

King Photo Record Co. 23-124

1693

McCormick 25
Foothills, 3.25, 325

here like roses,
square. The trees covered the slopes +
a hill. The first tree this side, took back to its
own. Sandford was also a hill, parallel, like this.
In this case coastal, offshore, parallel lines. On C.
Beach, p.g.: Bassett Co. about 285, as follows

1300, 2600. 10

McCormick 26
Foothills, 3.25, 338 - 348

beds clearly defined + smooth surfaces.
The next bed parallel + fine sand particles. Some
of surfaces coarse + granular but very thin
bedding planes, p.g.: 100 mm. to 1 m. thickness.

1300, 2415

McCormick 27
Foothills, 3.25, 338

appears grey + yellow + contains much silt, by definition.
Beds are massive, p.g.: Bassett Co. C. + H. + S. H.

1100, 12

Cal. Sh. Log, 1301, 159

Gizelle Sawyer, Littles & Littles, 23

protecting & caring

and not like success! than. This success!

leaving a cushioned nest, well up on her shoulders

Chances though: often just like that, after

161

962:

U.S. Sh. Loggers, Oct 1901, 655, 91, 00;

Adams, Cal. Log., 172.

Finally, it seems to give them.

Another R.S. Rich's protectionists at Ch. of sessions.

1700, Sept. 30

MCCormille, 25

Burke, E.P.S., 316

slugs & beetles in the logs.

not so perfect, but hardly less complete than some of the

Californians, + somewhat less than 100% by July 1st

percent, P.S.: 60 percent complete damage done by

1700, Sept. 12.

Kemmerer, Patch to Freedom, 3-4
PSTA, 22325, 362

Kotagiri, Coonoor & Ooty, 56

a chh.
transliterations: (read -> write every day)

176?

Ward no. 63, Government, Ooty, II 123-126

Kotagiri, Coonoor & Ooty 15/

lessons written for this unit.

house + hillside hill could parallel like lower floor walls
visitors, visitors a crowd strayed like cows
lessons were clear to the children. Thus one night, while
afternoon. Some decorated with the slates, but
according to the boys' writing. Only Chinnai - go and all the
days: Rich & poor. And the lessons

175

Woodchairs Sept. 22, 1945

Woodchairs, Chinnai - Kulli/deserves

223-225

before the school's house. Approach like
part: Panchayat hall before a teacher's office

175

12/28/2003
Bosque, La + Reserva K-20246 166
to, Samuel Escobar, Díaz (Bosque)
In 280,268,384

~~Report to SAI~~
~~Afternoon fieldwork at the mouth of Río Largo in the area.~~
~~Bosque: the precise aspect of the land area.~~
~~1308-1310~~

Address, C.R. 11, 282-264

~~Local school~~
~~Local school in the area of Río Largo. Part~~
~~Local, La Molina: C.R. 11, 282-1308-1310~~
~~1308-1310~~

Blanco. C-11-22, 224

~~Report to SAI - Summary of observations and~~
~~local school. So far, there are no comments and~~
~~affairs also indicate the presence of C. molinus, some~~
~~Bosque: who hopes to return at 5 days later to collect~~
~~toti~~

282,283
G. J. Wild; 196, 353-54
Gibbons

653 1976, July 23

653

July, "Riobics of Viciae" (P.L. Doss)

July, "Vesicular Arbuscular Mycorrhizal -
Symbiosis"

July, arthrobial symbioses to Viciae L. Gao. Symbiosis
to take over the colony. Roots has been a good access.

NOTE: Cecidomyia - Thamnus Cystiphora

1711

July 18. of Climate 83°

July, Ribes cereum Salicis canina prae-
fructuosa Prunus, Malus, Malus domestica
Arthropoda: Ribes cereum conifer. Ribes cereum soft

1710 Dec.

383, 382, 381

July, Arthropoda 1968

Notes, Ribes cereum

July, Arthropoda Salicis canina prae-
fructuosa Prunus, Malus, Malus domestica
Arthropoda: Ribes cereum conifer. Ribes cereum soft

1710 July 20

Matheson 1/82

1711 Ans? : Impact + R. +

11-11-11, Impact, Ans?

Impact \Rightarrow small \Rightarrow large surface area + more loss. Small areas surface areas to step losses and more loss. Small areas in groups, impact \downarrow + cost \downarrow + surface \downarrow .
The smaller the surface area smaller cost \downarrow but \downarrow cost \downarrow price \downarrow .
about their cost being allowed by small area.
Conclusion: Economic effects increase as

1711 hour

Matheson 1/82

1711 Ans? : DHL cultural row

1715

Henderson, George Hobson, 65

1714 ca.

Henderson: Deafness from consumption, 1808

Henderson, George Hobson, 55

Maries, Roger Brooke, 4

1713
Gossford: Four feet - made by black people
people !? colouring. over 200 miles away
from here & there & there
names of all sorts poor by definition - 3 grats

July 20, 1961, 25-5
R.E.G. Reiss #250-60

Murals, Prehistoric

by cultures appear
Dwight: Rio Grande scheme of Late stage

1219

Murals 1219

accents
Rock Art: Rio Grande scheme of cultures

1218, Dec. 26

Murals 1220

July 20, 1961: Bandera River

1218

Cal. Sch. Page, 1901, 159

Gizelle Léonard, Léonard & Léonard, 28

Quercus ilex L. = Carya
and L. L. in section 1745. This association
includes a cushion shrub, well adapted to its location
Circles Town: Quercus ilex Toot, after

1761

962:
Cal. Sch. Lepers, Vol. 1901, 675, 676;
Aldo, Cal. Lep. 1772

Quercus ilex, 20 m. tall to girth.
Bouqueret R. J. Ribière's publications at Ch. de Cassini.

1900 Sept. 30

McCormille, 25
Purcell, E. M. J., 316

Quercus ilex + Quercus ilex
Bouqueret R. J. Ribière's publications at Ch. de Cassini
Purcell, P. S.: 60 specimens collected over 60 m.
1900 Sept. 12.

لیکارن، ترکیہ دیپےین ۱۶-۲۷
کوئی فوکس، "کارولز" ۱۶

فونڈس کرنے اور فرماہیں
کوئی سے سعید اگویرد کی مسکن میں جائیں۔ کیونکہ
خوبی کی شکر! لیکے کی پیشی، میری کالا کو
لے کر کوئی کھا کر! یہ کوئت + کافی دیگر پر
لیکے کی کوئی کھا کر!

۱۷۲۳ Dec.

۱۱۹ (۱۹۳۵) ۲۲۳-۲۳۲
ဂلکسی، "لیکسٹ" ... جوکز. اف. ای. فلی. سو.

وہ شترے اگر جو کھانے۔
کو اپریزو نہ کیا کر دو۔ ای. ای. ای. سو۔ سو۔
کھانوں: رکھنے کی وجہ سے لے کر دیا گی۔

۱۷۲۴ Dec.

۱۱۹ (۱۹۳۵) ۲۲۳-۲۳۲
گلکسی، "لیکسٹ" ... جوکز. اف. ای. فلی. سو.

فونڈس کو لیکہ اپنے فونڈس۔
فونڈس کو اپنے فونڈس۔ ای. ای. ای. سو۔ کوئی کھانے۔
کوئی کھانے جو کلہیں اور کلہیں کوئی کھانے۔
کوئی کھانے کوئی کھانے۔ کوئی کھانے کوئی کھانے۔

۱۷۲۵ Dec.

Guernsey, Jersey & Guernsey

Dear Sirs
We have the pleasure to advise you that we have
arranged with the shipping line to have 2 ships
at the port of Guernsey to carry 1,000 passengers.
The ship will leave on the 20th of October.
Guernsey: The ship from Guernsey sailing for
Guernsey 10th Oct.

Malta 1887

Kuwait 10. 10.: Second trip to Malta for
coastal trade

Hercules, Cunard Line, 632

1324 R.I.: Al-Hi-Cashars R.I.+

P.129

Wumpus, the first & second

After the ch. 5 softs were played
Pile after as echo, a new set
1226 Oct. 1st

Loculus, Cross bridge, 58

Rescue: Rescue Rio
1225, Sep

Bridgeless, 583

Bastion: A game bank by you Duncans
Local house + bank by pieces to play
gloss of his chart. - like us usual

1225

1726, Oct. 1

Philadelphia: Keithian supporters, after casting Keith's ballot for Keith and his soft money policies, burst down the polluting stocks; an attack that could be interpreted as an affront to govt authority & defiance

Bridelawg, C. i.e., 383

Kerr, "Pol. of Violence" 119

1729

~~Attempts to enforce White Pine Act resisted.~~

Meier, Resistance, 6

~~Radical Origins - 126, 129 262-3~~

~~Project G. Alton, Forest & Sea Power, 245~~

1737

Boston: A mob refused to wait the landing of passengers from Belfast & London.

Cowan, Newfoundland - p15

John Cowen & Sons Line Irving 845

Henn, S. & T. & The Scotch Fishermen:

Finn, G. L. H. - The Scotch Fishermen 226-225

1729 ca.

Border between P.C. & S.C.: "conflicting claims to land along the border often led to disorders, riots, and 'bloodshed'" (45)

Letter & Powell, Col. P.C., 85

1729 ca.

Bath, P.C.: when a Deputy provost marshal & 10 men attempted to arrest a ship carpenter ^{PC} the a nos of 20 to 30 attacked them. This was part of the breakdown of authority that accompanied the interval ^{during} between shift between Proprietary & Royal colony

Eckrich, "Poor Carolina", 58

1729 March

Philadelphia: mob broke into Major Clement Planck's garden, tearing up plants & cutting down fruit trees

Bridewell C. in W., 383

1727, April

South Carolina: Black-faced men riot to oppose Taxes.
They obstruct Provost Marshall from issuing warrants.

Kerr, "Politics of Violence..." PLD diss. Wm. Hist., 1776

Calendar State Papers, 36, #757: 94-105

1727, Apr. 28 - May

South Carolina: Tax revolt brings charge of violent
agitated behavior from Gov. 250 men rode on
horseback to Charles town & forced the council to
accept a petition

Kerr, Politics of violence, 95-98

FDS... 111

1727 Je 13

South Carolina: Provost Marshall threatens & beats for
his attempt to arrest someone as part of tax
revolt

Kerr, "Pol. of violence" 99

1729, 57
Boston: No acts to keep foodstuffs in colony,
& some actions suggested agst Irish from
landings.

Mass Resistance 4 Bridg. C. 16, 383
Bridg...
Hoeder, Coal Action 56-56

1729, 57

Boston: It was tried to prevent the landing of
some Irish N.E. tended to frown on Early Irish immigrants

Murphy Marquis, The Soc. of Freely Sons
of St. P. T. - NYC P. 7

In Bridewell, Gies in the wilderness, p. 410

pe

1730
Electors? P. C.: An armed group,
including John Lovick & Edmund Clarke,
the chief justice's brother expressed their
dissatisfaction with ~~the~~ Edmund Porter as
vice-殖民地 court to "revel, drink, sing
and dance stamp shout and alternately &
set up in the seat of Justice two mock
Judges.

Lee, 25
E Kirch, Poor Carolina, 56-57

1730? - 31

Boston, P.C.: Edmund Porter, a vice-moral justice, led a company of men in an attack on John Lovick's house.

E.Kirch, Poor Caroline, 57

1731

Boston: Difficulties over laying out of a street. One evening a crowd tore down a bar belonging to Selectman Tavener Loring that blocked the new street.

Harrisburg, Court Action, 52

1732

Lancaster Co., Penn.: Penn. sheriff arrests two sons of John Lowe. This raised & unsuccessfully attempts to rescue them. Blows exchanged & one person injured.

Slaughter, "Crowds"

15-16

1732, March
Norfolk, Virginia: violent destruction
of tobacco warehouses

Kerr "Pol. of Viol." 1382
Executive Journals of the Council of Virginia
Richmond, 1730, Vol. IV, 259, 363

1732, spring
Attleboro, Mass.: two Bristol Co. constables
seized by a Providence Co. posse, taken
to R.I. & jailed.

Kerr, "Pol. of Violence", 159

1732 May
Prince George Co. of Maryland: Tobacco Rioting
Rioters chop down green tobacco plants in an
effort to get legislation to limit production

Kerr, "Pol. of Violence", 118-112

Mayer, Resistance, 4
over - p. Charles A. Barker, The Background of Resistance, 91

975.2
824b

Barker cites

Address of Gov. Samuel Ogle, July 11, 1732

Archives, XXVII, 370

1734

Boston: Bloody House riot. House was demolished by a mob "under the countenance of some well-meaning Magistrates"

Maries, Resistance, 4

Brdrd.. 386-389

1734

6000 rebels [massed]: A mob destroyed a church
(a single-mast ship built by the scottish Fish)

Camb., Resistance, p. 15

parties from Lexington 1st S.

Heavy conflict. The Scotch [sic] -
~~conflict~~ (Dartmouth)

June 16, 1775, Brentford, N.Y. 1107

235+

1734

Easter, P.H.:

white Rice Riot: About 30 colored
attacked & drove away 10 deputies of
Surveyor Dunbar, while they R were
attempting to put the Great mark - a broad
arrow - on some lumber which supposedly
had been illegally felled. The rioters were dressed
like Indians.

Keweenaw (30-3)
fin (over)

Depositions of April 24, 134

Gov. Jonathan Belcher's proclamation May 6

minutes of NH Assembly Oct 19

New Hampshire Papers XVIII, S2-55-56

Minutes of New Hampshire Council

April 26, 2 Hist. Mag. ID (1868)

The Historical Magazine

170-191
New Hampshire ~~Patriot and~~ ~~Advertiser~~

W. Flannard & Co. Boston and Isaac
Papers of New Hampshire Provincial and State
2 vols (1867-1823)

Dr. Alder Smith - A-C. 168-169

1734, Jan. 29

Maryland-Pa. Border: Lancaster Sheriff crossed Susquehanna with 20 to 50 men to attack Thomas Cresap's home. Cresap shot one of the intruders - he later died. Part of ongoing border controversy 1732-1736

Kesw. Pol. of Violence, 146-147,
overall story 143-158

1735

Hartford, Conn.: Anti-Customs Riot

Kesw. (crowd action), 63>
Bos newsletter, Jan 1, 1736

1735

Boston: Prisoners protested their mistreatment in jail

Law & Practice

Annals of Hist of Reps, Mass. (Boston, 1919)
XIV, 176, 226, 238, 242

1735, Sept 24

Maryland-Penn. border: Lancaster Co. Sheriff +
posse arrest Jacob Cochran for dist. to Penn.
Cochran resisted + attacked by Maryland. Other
Pro-Maryland Dutchmen rescued him, beat the
sheriff with clubs, + delivered the sheriff to
Penn.

Slaughter "Crowds" 16
Penn. Rel. of Violence 148-~~42~~
Dutrizac, "Penn-Md" 43-44

1735

Hopewell, N.J.: Small crowd
dispossess 2 of Daniel Cox's tenants

McCordville 122

1736

Charlestown, Mass.: Inhabitants who petitioned to
be relieved from supporting the minister attacked
the minister's house at least 2x.

Koester, Crowd Actions, 65

1736, Sept - 8

Maryland-Penn border: Efforts by Thomas Cressap to evict Pennsylvaniaans from contested lands resisted

Kerr "Pol. of Violence", 145
Griffis, The People with No Name,
137

1736, Sept 5

Maryland-Penn border: Under leadership of Thomas Cressap some 200 men marched in to Lancaster County and attempted to dispossess all those who owed allegiance to Penn.

Slaughter, (coupls, 16-17)
Kerr Pol. of Violence, 145

en 9

1736, Nov. 23

Maryland-Penn border: Sheriff Samuel Smith of Lancaster with 24 men attack Cressap in his house. They burn it. Just as it collapsed Cressap & 6 others leave. One died; one escaped. Cressap & 4 others were captured.

Dutrizet, Penn-Har, - 46 Kerr Pol. of Violence 150
Griffis, The People with No Name, 137

1737

North Carolina: ~~the~~ Quit-Rent Riot

Matteson 634

1737 (March)

Boston: "Ans marched on the town's three market houses, leveling one & sawing through the foundation of another — thus essentially completing the task of destroying Boston's public market system.

Taylor, Municipal Rev. p 43

See G.B. Warner, Boston 1689-1776 (1970) pp 115-121

Boston Records 12: 164, 170-71

1732, March 9

Boston: Bloody Rouse riot - Bostonians broke windows & doors, etc., driving the women except out of the house. House run by Mother Gr — N. Some report that magistrates were here. In Wing's Alley

Kerr, "Pd of Violence" 207 - 62-000

MacL, Resistance, 4

Brid. 368-385

Boston weekly newsLetter, March 10, 1737
William Douglass, A Summary Historical
& Political ... (Boston 1749)

²⁴⁻
RIOT - MARCH 25, 1737 - BOSTON
Market Riot?

BOSTON GAZETTE

APRIL 11 - APRIL 18, 1737
(MICROFORM 29)

About midnight of the 25th approximately 500 men destroyed two of the city's 3 regulated markets. Part of or going currency & b. conflict.
Some rioters in disguise & painted.

Kerr, Vol. Vol. 179-230, esp 219

¹⁷³⁷, Sept

Elderton: About 500 men from Edgecombe & Bertie counties marched to free a planter they believed had been imprisoned for not paying his quitrent. About 5 mi outside Elderton ~~they~~ it was explained to them that he was had been arrested for something else & had been released. They then threatened attack anyone who attempted to collect quit-rents.

⁷³⁻
Elkton, Poor Coaline, ⁷⁴⁻

1738

()
Philadelphia: Fishing rights disturbance. Local poor fishing in the Schuylkill & its tributaries used weirs & racks which tended to impede traffic. Laws outlawing fishing on the Schuylkill were passed in 1730 & 1734 but were ignored. In ~~1730~~ Apr 1738 another law against fishing was passed & when officials attempted to enforce it a ring of picketing constables were attacked. Other similar disturbances followed.

Rossiter, "Greenbury," 18-19

F. Oberholzer, Phila. A History, I, 143
Pittsburgh, Wilderness, 383

Hoselot, Good After, 63

1739-40

Doctor: Dilapidated fort or Fort Hill pulled down
to make room for bowling Alley

Roxbury, crowd action 69>

Following quote found in
1710's

When Mobs triumphant seize the thorns
And guide the Car of State
Monarchs will feel the galling chains,
And meet the work of fate:
For instance, view the Gullie shore,
A nation, once polite
see what confusion hovers o'er
A Star, that shone so bright.
Now from the scene rec'd with dread,
Fox Louis is no more,
The barbarous Mob cut off his head
And drawt the spouting gore.

From The Tragedy of Louis Capet, & Printed next the venerable Stamp of
Liberty, for J. Plumer, Juno, Trader of Newburyport. In Vol 21
of Broadsides, Lib. of Congress

Sturtevant, Ban Illus p. 80 f. 3

Shall we, the Sons of FREEDOM live
Against so vile a Race
Unless we mean ourselves to bribe (sic.)
The palm of their disgrace.
No! God forbid, the man who feels
The force of pity's call,
To join those Brites, whose sentence
Says
whose hearts are made of gall.

174

WTC: When Hutchinson introduced Captain
services in English "it appears it was
the devil, for there was a crowd of loose
fellows, ringers, apprentices, and the like —
hanging around the church and making a
great uproar."

Journals of Hutchinson I, 301

1740, April
Ranapo Track, Bergen Co., N.J.: 7 men &
3 women attack & harass a proprietor
there.

"Conflict & Change"

Accordville, 128-129

1741

(
NYC: Quack & Coffey, accused in the 1741 Conspiracy scare,
broke down at the scaffold & identified John Hughson as
a member of the plot. This terrified confession was too
late. When the Sheriff attempted to return them to jail the
crowd became unruly &, in order to prevent a riot, the
sheriff had them hung.

McNamee Negro Slavery in N.Y.
F.D. Valentine, Manual (1866) 816-17 pp. 129-130
Hersmanley, N.Y. Conspiracy 96-102.

1741 Jan

(
Philadelphia: Sailors indicted for riot for carrying
off the public pumps & inciting a riot

Rossiter, p. 20

Bridenbaugh C. in Wild. 383

1741 Jan or Feb?

Philadelphia: Bakers strike provided a series of riots agst the Rev. Controversy over use of Eg. halfpenny in trade.

Rossiter p17

Bridensong C. Wildman 383

1741, after May

South Hadley: Controversy over Grindell Rawson as minister. Abused by the people of the precinct to dismiss Rawson & was into opposition by minister assoc. When Rawson attempted to step back into his pulpit, some of the people dragged him out of it, roughed him up & ejected him from the church. He never preached there again.

→ public disorders throughout the whole, 55

1741, Je 8

Boston: That night a crowd, estimated by Capt. Scott at 300, marched to his lodgings on King St. & threatened to kill him. They were armed with axes, cutlasses & clubs and were objected to recent impressment for Scott's ship the Astrea. Merchant Thomas Paine's account says some armed with clubs had first beaten back the Astrea's long boat 3x, then about 40 peacefully demonstrated at King St.

Trees, Pol. S. 1 " ~~pp~~ - 261-266
and others' Boston weekly newsletter, Je 1, 1741

1741, Oct (1741) 13

Boston: Riotous crowd in King Street beat Suffolk Co. Sheriff Edward Winslow & stored J.P. Anthony Stoddard after the two attempted to disperse them. Cause for riot unclear, but the sheriff & J.P. were proslavery party men & had some involvement in impressment.

Keep "Pd. of Viol." 268
Bridleback C. 1383 En over

1742, March

Morris Co.: Abram Headrick leased to evict Joseph Darlington who held his land from proprietors because his wife was pregnant, they gave him 2 wks to leave.

Kearney, 202
PJA VI, 426-32

1742, Oct. 1

Phila: "Bloody Election Riot." During voice voting for elections inspectees about 500-700 sailors charged the crowd outside the courthouse. Although armed with cudgels, initially they were unsuccessful. During a second salvo they drove many Quakers inside, but a counterattack by clubs wielding Germans and Quakers drove the sailors away. The ensuing election was a Quaker victory. The proprietary candidate - William Allen - has been charged with organizing the riot. However, it was probably spontaneous.

Cohen, "Phila. Election Riot..." Res. Mag. (1968) 306-

Bost. Weekly newsletter p. 5, 1741
Journals of the R.S.E., Mass., 1741-1743
XIX, 32, 80

Rossiter, p. 20
Parsons, "Bloody..." Proc. Hist. 36 (1763) ²³⁰⁻₃₆₆

1743 or
1742? 1730s?

Boston: mob destroys an old fort
not really a riot - or is it, unknown persons
dismantling it log by log straight;
last section burst to build bowling
alley

Cast Pewcat, Knowles 166
Wards Boston 114
+

1743

Boston: Market Riots

Hobbes 44

1743

Annapolis: election riot in which Dr. Alexander Hamilton
ran against a man who was backed by the Maryland Gov.
for a seat in the city council. Elections day was tense &
shuttled with disorder. In the morning "the majority of the
elders left the Beach in passion" while in the afternoon
the tumult was so high that the partisans went to Cudgeling
and breaking of heads. The poll was closed early & the
electoral process disrupted.

Teaford, Municipal Revolution 32-33

In real: Dr. Alexander Hamilton to M.C.H. --- at Edinburgh,
20 October, 1743. Dr. Alexander Letter Book, 1739-1743, U.
Delivery Papers, Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Md.

1783 May 8

NYC: Mob harrasses Jewish burial service.
A gentile leading the mob holds crucifix
over grave and mutters Latin.

✓ Weekly Journal, May 16, 1783

1783 Oct. 28

NYC: "Some unthankful persons" broke several
windows, including John Rygel's Barker on stone
street - Offers \$5 reward for information as
to who did

Weekly Journal Oct. 31, p. 7, 1783

1784

Mass.: Tax Riots

1744 Sept. 25

~~Christoph~~, Mass.: Dispute over boundary between R. I.
+ Mass. used by Swansea residents to avoid
Mass. taxes. Mass sent jails town constable. Residents
broke into county jail & rescue the constable.
Ultimately Mass sent out troops & forced compliance
with taxes. Riders is denied news of event +
standing

Roeder, Good Nation 60

Kerr, "Pol. of Viol.", 158-172

1745

NYC + Phil: Celebrants of the taking of
Louisburg broke windows of houses they
thought were not properly illuminated.

Bridenbaugh, Cities in the Wilderness, 117

(cont)

1745

Philadelphia: celebrating the victory at Louisburg
the people broke the windows of those who did not
put candles in their windows.

Rosser p. 21

Bridenbaugh Cir Revolt 317
Schaeffer & Cook, H. of PPL: 1 T. 212

Cook, ad. Harvard Law School Library 69-70

Check: NY Post Boy Sept 24, 1744
July 15, 1745

✓ NY Wkly Journal May 16, 1743

NY Gazette Sept 16, 1751
Jan. 26, 1754

✓ NY Col. Docs., VI, 471

J.W. Dobsensteas, Journals of Henry Melchior Muhlenberg (Philadelphia, 1942), I, 301

C. Bee Knew Better Book Jc 23, 1747
probably NYPLS ✓ Sept 23, 1748

checked
is
micro
at OHS

1745-1755
N.S. Land Riots
more now detailed here

Koerder, 48

1745, ~~1746~~ Sept. 19
Newark: mob broke open jail and freed
Samuel Baldwin who had been arrested for cutting
timber on land in the Van Giesen purchase. Baldwin
had been a committee man of the Associates, an anti-
proprietor group in Elizabeth town.
150 people

Kearney, Park to freedom 197-199

PJA VI, 318
McConville, 145, 157

1745 N.D.S.
Boston: North & South End parades on
Pope Day meet and fight over another at Cornhill.
Parades had also smashed windows etc.

Kearny, Pol. of Violence 286-287

Brideworth C. and D. 114

Kearny, Pol. of Violence 284-285

Rochester, Police News Nov 8 11 1745

1745, No. 20

Boston: opposition to a press of 15 men led to a scuffle in which one target of impressment died (at least one). Subsequent trial of two navy sailors ended with a judgment. The two sailors had been seized that night.

Bx: Newburg C. of Rev 115

Bost. weekly newsletter P.D. 21, 28, 1745

Evening Post P.D.V. 25, 1725 & Mass'c'pos.

1746

Somerset Co.: mob breaks open jail

Kennett, Path to freedom, 201

N.Y.A., VI, 417
see also for other incidents, VI, 411, VII, 213

1746, Jan? 1

Newark: After the capture of Melancthon Baldwin & 2 others for participating in Sept. jail break, a crowd armed with cudgels rescued Baldwin en route to court house from jail. Later that day a mob of 300 attacked the jail. It was defended by 30 militia. Some had handbroughtings. Mob had threatened to kill all the militia if they fired. Prisoners freed.

Kennett, Path to freedom, 159

1746, Mid Feb

Boston: Crowd of men from Boston, Roxbury & a P.Y. privateer attacked Capt John Rouse, of HMS Shirley, in Milk Street, brutally beating him. Rouse had just received a warrant to impress 30 sailors.

Kerr, Pol of Upence, 287-288
Mass. Com. Recs

1746, May 9

Philadelphia: Celebrating the defeat of the Pretender, crowds broke Quaker windows.

Cooksey, Hannah Logan's, Countship op
see note

1747, Mar. 13

Morris Consti: Land rioters dispossess Joseph Delaney, give him 30 days, after which 30 armed clergymen watch as Delaney abandons his horse

McGowville, 160

1746, Aug 5
Ranapo Tract, Bergen Co., N.J.
Croud of 40 people led by Magdalena
Uellean & with clubs compelled
Edward Jeffers to change his lease
to Uellean.

"Co. First & Change ins.

McConville 147

1746, Dec.

Somerset County: Jail rescue by anti-proprietary
sisters from several counties

McCoville, 160

1747, ~~3rd~~ Sy 17

Perth Amboy: Edward Bainbridge, Simler, staff
& Amos Roberts lead 150 sisters. Enter town on
horseback armed with clubs. Leaving their horses, they
rallied up to court officials on foot, with 2 fiddlers
playing. Refusing to disperse, they beat the baylor, constable,
and others & broke open the jail & freed a prisoner
taken in a Somerset riot.

Kennedy, Path to Freedom, 203-204

NJA, IV, 456-70; VII, 218, 423
McCoville, 137, 161

1747, July 17 + plus several days
Somerset Co., N.J.: Coal rioters
freed a Peapack proprietor dissident

McClosville, 162-63

1747, Aug.
Morris Co., N.J.: Crowd rescue James
Flenptor, proprietor from sheriff.
Later: same month they叩 off jail
door, n rescue, Flenptor again

McClosville 163

1747, Dec 17 + 18

Boston: Townshend Riot. Rioters threw bricks
etc. at State House windows & occupied 1st floor.
~~An~~ officer temporarily held prisoner. Crowd outside
Gov. Shirley's house surrenders some officers to him.
But beat and placed in stocks as undersheriff sent to
disperse them. Militia refused to muster. Rioters seize
a桑吉 they believed belonged to govt., dragged it to
Shirley's house & fled to the Common where they burnt it.

Next, Resistance!

(over)

Kew Post of U.S. 297-330

Order of events

- 1st Capture officers
- 2^d Surrender some to Gov
- 3^d Beat & place in stocks
under Sheriff
- 4th Go to Gov't house, break windows
+ Parley with Gov. Shirley
- 5th Capture barge + bring it to Shirley;
+ command to burn.
- 6th 1812 mob searched no. 3 Hospital
& capture 4 or 5 other officers

1747, Dec

Trenton, New Jersey Co., P. J. Crowd
frees David Bricky from jail

McGowen, 163

1748

Boston: Anti-justice of the Peace Riot

Koerder 572

1748, Sept. 23 ca.

p/c; Gerardus Beckman recorded that
for "every load that's Cartaged down to the
Vessel, the Skipper [got] at Least Twenty Curses
from the Common People, with many hard wishes
for sending it." This during a period when
flour was scarce & some merchants were
exporting it.

Scidellbank, Cities & ~~the~~ Records, 117-118
White, Beckman papers I, G1-G2

1748 S. 26 ca.

Boston: Previous Tuesday night "some Frolicksome
Blades" went around the principal streets
smearing all the shop signs with tar. watch did
nothing to stop it.

NY Gaz + Wkly PostBoy O. 3, 1748

1748, Fall p.m.?

Newark: A mob rescued Amos Roberts, one of
the leading Loyal rioters, shutting the deputy sheriff
"out into the street & his wife into the back door of
the jail.

Kennemer, Path to Freedom, 216-17

N.Y.M., D. 3, 1748
PSA, v. 1748-182

1748, Nov 5

NYC: Pope's Day celebrations - parading
& burning in effigy of Pope, Peter and the
Devil

Weekly Journal Nov. 7, 1748

NY Gaz + Colly PostBoy Nov. 7, 1748

1748, ca. Nov 21

Berth Island: Jamaicans went over to Berth Island for shelter - Some locals went out & challenged the Jamaicans right to do this, where they received a scurly answer; the Islanders fired, killing 2, wounding one.

Co. Post p. 21, 1748

1749

Rocky Mount, S.C.: Law rioters protested efforts to dispossess settlers who took too long to obtain land warrants.

4/eir, Unification, 37

1749

Boston: Rescue Riot

Hosler, Crowd Action, 58>

1749

~~Aug~~, F. 2

NYC: Oliver DeLancey & a crowd of "young
gentleman Rebels," with balaclavas & disguised
broke all the windows of a gentle Jewish couple
recently arrived from Holland. They entered the
house & threatened to have intercourse with her.

Bridewall, Cities → the Wilderness, 117

? { f. Albert C. Myers, ed. Hannah
Logan's Courtship: Diary of John Smith,
1736-1752 69, 70-(over) ref to PL 2,

1750's

NYC: Mass attempt to rescue prisoners &
other activities

Edward's NY as an imp. Municipality, 117

Post Boy Aug 11, 1755, Tav. 3, 1c, Ap. 22,

✓ Golden Letter Book vol. i, 1754
P. 165-166
expresses fear of this
possibility - no evidence that
the attempt actually took place

1750's

Phila: Maybe an anti-military riot

Rossiter p. 21

J.C. Long, Lord Jeffrey Amherst: A Soldier of
the King (1933) 128

D.Y. Col Doss., 61, 471

1750s, early

Bladen Co.: A Land Surveyor was shot when he happened upon 50 families who refused to pay quit-rents.

Etkind, Poor Caroline, 105

1750, Sept

York Co., Penn: Election Riot

Matteson MS

Penn Archives II 50-62

Penn Col Doc II 468
Watson, Annals I, 93

1750s - 1763

Winchester, Va:

Dutch & Irish settlers fought each other over opposing holiday 2x a year

WMQ - 61 (p. 761)

1751-1761

South Hadley, Mass: Several riots to prevent erection of new meeting house; beams carried off, opponents occupy ground, etc.

Kroeder, Crowd Action, 65

1752

(
Topps,
Bathimore Election riot - Wm Gocene supplied so much liquor to his constituents and they became so drunk & disorderly that the polls had to be closed two hours early. The election was contested by John Price, Walter Tally, Wm. Smith & John Matthews. A new election was held which lasted for three days, was well attended and witnessed considerable fighting, including the hitting of two men. Wm Gocene, Thomas Franklin, Mrs. Charles Ridgely & Lloyd Buchanan were reelected.

Schuf - Hist of Balto. ... p 778

Jan. 26, 1752

NYC: "some daring young Rakes" took down private lamp-posts in the city, collecting them & leaving them in the meat-market as a protest. In Dec. the Prov. Assembly had passed a law against this type of activity.

Gaz. & Weekly Post-Boy Dec. 29, 1751
Feb. 3, 1752

E 1752 F. 18 ca.

Philadelphia: Previous Tuesday night the water
was attacked by sailors armed with cutlasses
and bludgeons, cutting & bruising several of
the watchmen next morning 5 sailors arrested

pt Gaz & Wkly Post-Bo, Mr. 2, 1752

1752 Apr. 20 ca.

Perth Amboy: Organized jail rescue of one
of the leading Jersey rioters. He had been taken
at court while testifying in another case.

pt Gaz & Wkly Post-Bo, Apr. 20 r

My 4, 1752

McLowville 193

~~1750, 1753~~ 1752 Dec.

A group of men in Elizabethtown N.J. in the 1750's
called themselves Regulars & went about at night with
painted faces & women's cloths, flogging men reported
to have beaten their wives.

N. Z. Davis Society & Culture p. 315 - fn. 5

cited from J. E. Cutler

✓ Lynch Law (1905)

also Cutler cited

New York Gazette

Dec. 18, 1752

✓ Dec. 31, 1752

pp. 46-47

Cites New Jersey Archives (1857), 19

225-226, 326-327

1753:

Maine: Land Riot

Kroeder, Crowd Actions, 69

1753, Feb. 12 ca.

Philadelphic: Report from private correspondence
of "Regulators" beating a man, "flagellated his
Posterior with Birchwood Rods, till the Blood
trickled down to his heels," who & horse whipped
his wife. Copies Elizabethan practitioner

NY Gazette & Weekly Post-Boy F. 12, 1753

1753, July

Mass - NY border - Joseph Pair, Josiah Loonis's
son-in-law, took about 20 men and cut
down 1,200 trees near Azran iron furnace.
When Livingston; was tried to stop him, Pair
said "Robert Livingston kiss his a-s."

1753, July 16

Mass.-NY border: Livingston had his retainers burn George Robinson's home & carry off the wheat from Joseph Lomis's field. These men had accepted Mass. patents, instead of paying Livingston's quit-rent.

Mark, Agrarian Dist, 122

1753, July 19

Mass.-NY border: Mass forces with special warrant go to arrest Livingston, but capture one of his tenants instead & placed him in Springfield jail

— Kim 311

1753, July 20

Mass.-NY border: Livingston supporters seek revenge because of previous day's incident. Storm several houses & beat & kill one with clubs.

Kim, 311

1753, May 23 a.

N.Y.C.: Magistrates arrest large number of prostitutes. They send many to the work-house. But they also release quite a few after "an examination." Some of these "were afterward severely handled by the mob."

NY Gaz + Wkly Post-Boy

May 23, 1753

1754 [1734?]

Erreter, P.H.: A prominent member of the Gillman family - a mill owner & militia officer - led ~~and~~ ^{an} uprising against the King's surveyor of the woods.

Harris, Resistance, 12

Malone, Pipe Trees & Politics, 112

1754

Great Train, P.J.: Scrappers attacked workers cutting timber for a blast furnace.

McCorville, 197

1754 - Jan. 11

PYC: Riot against the charge in the valuation of
pence to shilling in the colony. Basically it was decided
A number of people gathered in the morning, armed with
clubs & stones & with a drum before them to ~~fire~~
prevent fire charge.

see Dec. 3, 17, 24, 31, 1753 for background

N.Y. Gaz. & Post-Bus. Jan. 18, & 21, 1754

Push, Urgent Extractible, 229 has over

1754, Apr. 21

N.H.: Mob rescues a number of Indians

Matthews, trs.

Mass Archives, V, 184

N.H. Prov. Papers VI, 263, 25, 262, 265

1755

Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard Corporation passed
by disorder. Servants knocked down, women
resulted by 200 or so.

Korbo, Court Actions, 71-72

McAree, "Politics in New York"
535-536

↓ P.Y. Wkly Mercury Dec. 24, Jan 7,
14, 21, 1754

↙ P.Y. Wkly Post Apr. 22, 1754

P.Y. Gazette Jan. 14, April 22, 1754

1755, Feb. early

Mass.-NY border: Armed force organized by
Mass. speculators Robert Noble & Michael Halesbeck
captured a NY constable & another
man & put them in Springfield gaol. Some
armed force captured a 8th-inf.

Mark Agrarian Pts., 125
Kin., 323-324

1755, Feb 2?

Mass.-NY border - Some Livingston men
went to Ticonderoga to prevent Mass militia
from mustering under Michael Halesbeck. But
confronted by 17 men threatening to shoot,
they retreated. The Livingston men later
captured 3 armed men & sent them to Albany
jail

Kin., 325

1755, Feb 18

Mass.-NY border - 125 of New Petersburgh's
men stormed several insurgent houses & seized
them for riot

Kin. 325

1755, Je

Rowan, Co., N.C.: Henry McCullough and another surveyor were attacked by 15 armed men who ordered them to stop surveying. The local threatener told them "Break Their Bars" + sent them to retreat.

NC

E Kirk, Poor Carolina, 138

1755, Oct (late)

Mess. Py Banks: About 12 Mass men broke into Johnstone's and Deasner's house at Taconic & proceeded to eat out + seated ^{rounding} ~~rounding~~ in his place

Kir, 335

1755, Nov early

Mess. Py Banks: About 60 Mass men harassed several attacks on landlord property, driving a carpenter from a dam he was repairing & stealing bee hives

—
Kir, 336

1755, Nov. 26
Mass-NY border: A posse goes to evict
rebellious tenants. Led by Job Van Gelder
(in Stockbridge Indian) and others. Van Gelder
shoots & kills one of the posse. He is later
captured.

Kim 338

1756

Maryland: "Violences have been committed
over constraint of indentured servants" O

Rogers, Empire + Liberty, 42

1756, Feb.

Philadelphia: Men seized as army
recruiting party, beat one sergeant
to death & put the rest in jail.
All the men who had been enlisted
were released

Rogers, Empire + Liberty, 42
note Morris to Shadley, Feb. 16, 1756, in Letters from Philadelphia,
I, 291-342, and this entry is dated

1756, March - April

0

Philadelphia: Hostile crowds forced British recruiters to surrender their recruits several times. City officials cooperated & arrested recruiters.

Progress, Empire & Liberty, 42-43

1756 - now Africa.

NYC: Anti-informer rioter. When he tried to publish an exposé or tract with every "the city's printers turned him away, a mob 'hauled him through the streets in a cart,' bystanders showered him with filth and offal. The authorities threw him in jail, and the supreme court of judicature ... left him there to rot."

Nash Urban Crisis 2 32-238

~~Wrote to General Beckman to bowel and Wiley, Nov. 19, 1756 to
Philip L. White The Beckman Papers, 1746-1799, 3 vols (P.T. 1756),
I, 285~~

1757

Portsmouth, P.H.: Anti-Customs Riot

Hoescher, Crowd Act. 63
Mayer, p.10

see Philadelphia Custom House
Papers, III, 345 + 15P
Historical Society of
Pennsylvania

1757(2)

Jamaica, L.I.: Justice leads mob
against recruiting party.

Pargellis, Lord Loudon, 118
cites Memor of Lieut. Archibald
Fraser, LO 4357
& affidavits of En. Wm. Skinner
& Sgt. John Hutchinson of the
35th, LO 3310, 3311 (cont)

1757

Boston: Crowd rescued a deserter,
beat "his sergeant and corporal in a
severe manner".

Pargellis, Lord Loudon, 128-129
cites

#3816 Charteris to Loudon, Jr., 11, 1757,
Boston, Loudon papers, Huntington Library

1757

N.Y.C.: Three clashes between sailors
& soldiers over recruitment into the
army. Blood was shed in one of
them.

Pargellis, Lord Loudon, 129
cites Loudon Notebooks, part of
Huntington manuscripts 1717
Vol. 2, Oct. 2, 1757

Lingers.

+ LO is Leader of people, (the people)

1757 - May 2

Mass - NY Border - Livingston & others went to escort Jonathan Derby, at Ticonic. About 30 armed men confront them. Gunfight ensues, "two men on both sides wounded mortally" & others lightly. Two blocks wi-

Kin 340

1757, May 7

Mass - NY Border - Stockbridge Indians, who had been selling land to Mass settlers, raided NY & killed two. (one on each side)

— Stark, Agrarian, Dist. 128-129

1757, Nov. 5

NYC: Long Fantees celebrated. No mention of parades but there were "the usual demonstrations of Joy and Loyalty to his present Majesty". About 9 o'clock some sailors fired a canon as a signal a vessel at a wharf.

Mercury Nov. 7, 1757

Post-Boy Nov. 7, 1757

1757 [Dec.]

Bristowood, P.H.: Crowd rescues a deserter, cries for blood & pursues recruiting party four miles armed with axes.

Parcell B, Lord Loudon, 127

ciks

P.H. Provincial Papers, VI, 680, 681

Mattoon, 635, 636, 638, 641
Ibid VI, 963, 964, 962,

1757, Dec. ca.

O

Portsmouth Me (Mass.): Mob attacks recruiting officers

Rogers, Empire & Liberty 42

1757 Dec. ca.

O

Portsmouth, Mass., (Mass.): About 300 people, many respectable townspeople dressed like sailors, dragged a boat from the H.M.S. Mermaid, 2 miles & left her here & the people who were in it.

Rogers, Empire & Liberty, 47

1758

NYC: Minor impressment riot

Pash, Urban Crucible, 266

↳ Stanley McCloud, Pargellis, Lord Luddes
in North America (PCCW reader, Coed. 1938)

198-200 973.26

P211

1758

Boston: Rescue Riot

Koehler, 58?

1758

Dellan: Riot agst adulterer

Koehler, Crowd Actions 51

1758, Jan. ca.

Lancaster Co., Pa.: mob of 300 rebels or
attack 5 British soldiers who had
recruited 2 "volunteers" for service &
rescued the recruits.

Slaughter, "Crowds" 22-23

1758, Dec. ca.

New Los Dos, Conn.: crowd attacked
Redcoats, probably a recruiting
party.

D

Rogers, Empire & Liberty, 48
150, n^o 47

1758, March

Albany, N.Y.: A crowd attacked Eleazar
Holdridge for being a signer

Hunting
This crowd is our land
n^o 1114

1759

N.Y.C.: Merchant inspired plot to break embargo
on the port initiated by British commander to
restrict foodstuffs being sent to the French
enemy.

Wash., Urban Crisis/ 268

f

Starling McCormick, Parcells, Lord Loudoun
in North America (New Haven, Conn 1938)

198-200

1759

Philadelphia: Anti-military riot

Mars, Resistance, 18

Sky Toward Lexington, 37-40, 44, 47, 74

*J.C. Long, Lord Jeffrey Amherst, 124

1759, Ja. 24 ca.

N.C.: Riot agst Granville's Collector

— Matteson Ms

NC

1759, Jan 25

Elders: Enfield Riot - 20-25 men from
Elgincombe, Halifax & Granville cos. surprised
Francis Corbin, Granville's land agent, at his home
& took him to Enfield 25 miles away & kept
him & co-agent Bodley four days till they agreed
to open all land books for inspection. Seven
"rioters" were relative big shots.

E Kirby Poor Coalition 140+41

1759, Apr.

Lancaster Co., Penn: 31 men, armed with
clubs, swords, and pistols, broke into
Jacob Shriver's house & beat him.

Slaughter, "Crowds", 25

1755, Feb 19
Mass.-NY border - Mass. men under Noble attempted to seize a U. Rev. loyalist, but failed

Kim, 325

1755, Apr 13-14 (April 13-May 2)
Mass.-NY border: NY forces capture several settlers, destroy houses & fought a battle at the Lyke Mat ~~that led to one death~~. One man shot & killed while escaping from roof of his house. (Apr. 15)

Mark, Agrasian Dist., 125
Kim, 328

1755, May 6
Mass.-NY border: Over 100 Mass men attacked Livingston's Accra iron works & captured 8 workmen. They were held as hostages until Mass men were released. The Mass. men also destroyed a Van Rensselaer fort at Claverack, and, dressed as Indians, harassed 3 wealthy farms, destroying Mark, Agrasian Dist., 126
an mill & killing some animals Kim 329-330

1764 Jy 11

1764: Anti-imperialist riot protesting the pressing of some
fishermen aboard a tender from Halifax. When the Captain came
to the city, on the morning of the 11th a mob suddenly assembled
& seized the boat. They offered no injury to the Capt. who
publicly declared the release of the fishermen and to the
coffee house wrote & delivered a note for that purpose. In the
meantime the mob took the boat, dragged it to the middle of
the Green in the Fields & destroyed & burnt her. The fishermen
were released soon after. The mob dispersed after the fire &
before the magistrates could act. That afternoon the Court met
but no one could be identified.

J. B. Morris, Gov't Librarian

state, 5 July, Dawson, Sons of Lib... p 59 276-277
(2, 742, 749) quotes "New York Gazette & Weekly Post Nov 1764"

1764 59

Newport: Tension between Newporters & Br.
navy erupted into some violence. When the
navy attempted to retrieve some of its deserters
near the docks, a crowd formed to protect
the deserters.

Newport Gazette Jy 9 & 16

Capt. Smith to Lord Colville, Jy 12,
1764, R ICR 6: 429, 430

1767, ~~July~~^{Aug} ~~1767~~ ca. July ca.

Newport, R.I. - Civilian-military disorder
as sailors fight with locals. Several injured
In the over-imperialist

W.T. Hascary July 23, 1767

Father Resistance, 6

1764, July?
July, Oct?

Boston: After a Boston warden arrested several men for trespassing, 150 persons surrounded him & demanded his release. 8 individuals arrested.

Hazard, Crowd Act, 57

1764, Nov. 5

Boston: Pope Day riot with North End and South End groups battling for about 1/2 hour. South End under leadership of Ebenezer Mackerel wins. Boy accidentally killed earlier in parade.

Hunt, "Crowd & the Amer. Rev", 136-138

1764 Nov-Dec?

Lancaster Co., Penn: Scotch-Irish settlers attack pack train with supplies & trade goods for Indians & then besiege Fort Ligonier. Caused by hatred of Indians. Trials overseen by British govt & George Croghan.

Acheson, Cracible 622

1764 Feb 5th? Dec. 15

Phila: Paxton Boys march to Phila. get to Germantown. Eventually convinced to turn back by B. Franklin & others. - First 57 Paxton boys attacked Conestoga frontier killing about 70 Indians

Deber, Paxton Papers, 39-47
Slaughter, "Crowds" 18-H

1764 Dec. 27

Harrisburg, Pa: Paxton boys attack workhouse, killing, 16 Indians

Slaughter, "Crowds" 19

1765

Dutchess Co., N.Y.: upwards of 200 men ousted four families from their farms. Kaape found it impossible to arrest any of the offenders.

Greeneberg. Crime + Law Enforcement... 18c

fn. Unmarked file (Nov. 23, 1765), Kaape Papers, Box 3 SW 1,
"Unsorted Legal MSS" NYHS

N.Y. land riots - mob enacted extra-legal statute
to allow payment of debts with personal property,
ie cattle.

Boston, Mass. Farmers" pp. 128-129
from Davis, Colonial Currency Reprints II 17

T 435.40

Mark & Kendall, "Land Cases" pp. 171, 174, 179
full title
v "Land Cases in Col. N.Y. 1765-1767: The King
v Mr. Preble, gen't ed. N.Y. Magnolia Press
Review IX Jan, 1942

1765

Uxbridge, Mass: Resac Riots

Moore, Court Actions, 58?

1765?

Northampton, Mass: Crowd of lumberjacks
seize British paid surveyor of the King's
Wood who tried to seize their logs,
& forced him to resign

Hoerder, C.A., 132-133

Boston 1765-66/21

Tarotors : To prevent a royal collector for condoning
a seized vessel the local residents had him arrested.

Release. Amer. of the Comon Law 34-35

1765, Jan. 1

~~PYC~~: An apprentice broke his arm
while out on "one of those disorderly,
riotous Frolics, that are most unreasonably,
practised annually" at New Year.

~~Br. Deed and Col. Grafton 133~~
~~O. New York Post Boy, Jan. 3, 1765.~~
~~New York Mercury, Jan 7, 1765~~

1765(?) March + co. (London & Co.)
Ft. Loudoun, Pa.: Lieutenant Govt, command
of the garrisons captured near Ft. Loudoun
by "blacks" and forced to meet demands
about restricting trade with Indians

Fessell, 11-12

1760

Philadelphia: Anti-Military Riot

Mais. Resistance, 18

see 1759

[1760's]

(

"The mob begins to think & to reason. . I see, and I see with fear and trembling, that if the disputes with Britain continue, we shall be under the dominion of a rabid mob. It is to the interest of all men, therefore, to seek for reunion with the parent state.

^{Gouverneur Morris}
Cited by Philip Foner, Hist. of Labor Movement... as
example of aristocratic attitudes. p 34

(n. Jacob Spratt's, Life of Gouverneur Morris (Boston, 1832), p. 25
H. C. von Schack's, Life of Peter von Kett (N. Y. 1842), p. 47)

1760

Orange Co., N.C.: Pre-regulation riots

Mattoon List

1760 Aug. 5

NYC: Anti-impressment riot. The crew of a brig refused to be boarded from by an impressment crew from the HMS Wimblsh. They fired at the muskets at the Br. impressors, killing four. In dock the Br. tried to have the crew of the brig, the Syrian, arrested. But their being armed again refused. They made their escape & it was impossible to capture them.

Dawson, Sons of '63... p. 51-53

✓ from quotes extensively Lieut. Gov. Cadwallader Colden to
Lord Commissioners of Trade & Plantations of 1760
Colden letter to Col. of NYKS (4-12)

✓ N.Y. Mercury, Aug 11, 1760

not sure if this really a NY riot

1760, ca. Sept

Western Pennsylvania: Crowd, chiefly of Germans, attack British recruiting party.

Rogers, Empire & Liberty, 48
150, n. 77

1761

Northampton: Riot agst colonel

Kroeser, 51

NV

1761

South Hadley: Controversy between Eastsiders & Westsiders in town over location of meeting house raged for years. When westsiders began to build a meeting house on their own, east sides first drew away some of the cut lumber & left it in a swamp & then when westsiders completed one end of the building's frame, they pulled the construction down.

Noles, Divisions Broke Out the whole
139-884

1761?

Wethersfield: Settlers entered the camp of moccathing nests for the navy and removed all the fenders, thus preventing them from taking the remaining nest sticks out of the wood.

Alsop, Forest and Sea Power, 263
Lawrence H. Gipson, Israel Iroquois, 86

1761, SE 25

Seepscot Valley, Me

Capt. James Gorrell led a crowd of 30 or 40 armed men "with stones, clubs, axes, and torches" to Joseph Hatchard's cabin. They broke down the door & violently hauled out his partner in law and ran him outside. They pulled down his house and up the logs, and burned him. They also destroyed fences etc.

Taylor, "A Kind of War," 1776, 261
(1989) 19

1761 Nov.

Seapscot Valley, Me

Proprietor Silvester Gardner was harassed
in his lodgings by "a band of Indian-garbed
settlers" who "raided such a hideous howling
that the frightened proprietor fled through
a back window and out of the valley."

Taylor, "A Kind of War," 610, 2601

(1985), 18-19

1761, Nov. 3

Powderborough, Me. Crowd led by
sugarloaf Jeremiah Bras evict Walter Case
from land. Action includes Bras's pregnant
wife who threatened Case & who Case
struck

Taylor "A Kind of War," 19-20

1762

Newcastle, Lincoln Co. Me; Land Riot

Kawaler, Crowd action, 69

1762, Feb.

Pelham, Mass.: Riot agst sheriff who was attempting to attend to official business - probably concerning debt. Rioters included men & women armed with axes, clubs, sticks, hot water & soap" & drove him off

Brooke, "To the Queen of the People" ... WMO, (1787)

456. cites 23rd Divisions throughout
The whole, 122, 169

1762, July

Boston: Anti-clerks of the market riot

Kroader, Coward Actions, 572

1762, Sept 22, 1762

Boston: Red Council House Riot

Matthews Ms.

Mass Archives V.46, p. 405

1762, Nov. 26 ca. - N. 21

Portsmouth, Virginia: Riot in which British sailors attack Spanish prisoners of war. Because the Sp. Poles reportedly had money with them. One Spaniard killed. Others wounded. House where sailors stayed burnt. They also attacked Sp. Consul's house, burning it, too. ~~over 1000~~ Total 7 deaths

NY Mercury D. 6, 1762

note Mater says 5 killed by burning of building -
Also says action taken to defend community. Mater "Pop Up" 17-18

1763

(

NYC: A black accused of rape was mobbed - afterward his body was taken up & stoned for dissection

Jules C. Laderton, "The Doctor's Mob of 1788"
Part I of Hist. of Medicine & Allied Sciences

Fm. Claude Heater, "Body snatching in NYC," N.Y. St. J. Med
Oct. 1943 43 1864-1865

1763, Dec. 14

Conestoga Manor, PA.: About 50 frontiersmen mainly from Lancaster Co. - the Paxton Boys - found 6 of 20 Indian settlers home and killed them.

Dawber, Paxton Papers, 23

1763, Dec 27

Lancaster, PA: Paxton Boys raided work
house where remaining 14 Quakers lodged.
Killed two - They were in and out in
10-12 minutes.

Dawber, Paxton Papers, 28-33

1764,

Affleborough Riot agst adulterers

Kroeker, Coward Actions, 51

1764

Boston: Anti-selectman Riot

Kroeker, Coward Actions 57-58,

1764?

Bishop: On a training day a man talked back to the captain & was sentenced to ride the wild horse; the men & crowd opposed this, broke the horse, freed the man, & aided his escape.

Hawdor, (read Hoards), 58

1764-71

N.C.: Regulators

Hawdor 49

1764-91

P.B.T.: Law & Riots

Hawdor 50

1764 Jan. 15

N.Y.C.: A party of rebels attempted to rescue one of the officers confined in the city jail for debt. The soldiers, fully armed advanced upon the prison discharged their guns & forced their way through the gates. Flash bells sounded and soon brought out the militia. In the ensuing battle several persons were seriously injured & a sergeant was killed. But notwithstanding the combat only 4 prisoners escaped.

Edwards, N.Y. as an 18th c. Municipality, p. 109

✓ Post Boy. Jan 19, 1764
Note. Officer Robert Roach - I NY Gazette (Wm. S. 16-23, 1764)
Bridgeman Soc Boston Post Boy Fe 23, 30, 1764
C. A.P. 311

1764 (March)

Albany: "The night before last a Couple of Officers with a large Number of Soldiers turned kicked up a most Terrible riot here and for what no one can tell. But as the officers were intoxicated somewhat in Liquor it is to be presumed that they did not know all the harm they were doing — Several Doors were broken open — many windows broke — goods to considerable value for people burnt and destroyed — several people and some of the magistrates wounded in the affray,

Greenberg, Crime & Law Enforcement.. 122.

fr. Peter Silvester [Mayor of Albany] to John Tabor Tape (March 13, 1764)

Tape Papers, Box BSW 1 NYHS

see also William Goodwin to Tape (March 15, 1763) Tape Papers,
Box 1, John Tabor Tape Letters

1764, Co. A.P.

R.I.: 40 men with blackened faces stole a cargo from a newly seized vessel, the Polly and rescued the Rhoda.

Morgan, Stamp Act.. 59, 64-7

Prov. Gaz Ap. 27, 1765

1760's + 70's

Parrington speaking of John Trumbull

"The ways of the radical were not lovely in his eyes; the Sons of Liberty with their tea pots and feather beds were too often rough fellows, and although they provided him with comic material to set off the blunderings of the Squire, they probably seemed to him little better than tools of demagogue. Very often this ~~of~~ ^{of} ~~bold-headed~~ ^{bold-headed} democracy behaved like a mob, and Trumbull in his tie-wig did not approve of mobs."

Note: you might read Trumbull's "Fitful"

Parrington - I 255

1760's + 1770's

C

Virginia: Baptist ministers harassed by mobs a number of times. They would be beaten, whipped, dunked in mud pools, etc.

Grewar, The Great Awakening in Virginia 119-122

for fns. see Grewar card notes

D

1760s (early)

Philadelphia: More anti-military crowd violence.

E

Rogers, Empire & Liberty, 48
150, ~. 47

1765^(?), March

(Concluded)

Sideling Hill, Penn.: Led by James Smith a group of "blacks"—white settlers opposed to trade with Indians—ambushed a pack train, drove off wagoneers & guards, etc.. They were dressed like Indians. They destroyed 63 loads of supplies, while retaining 18 gallons of whiskey for themselves. This irritated marks of this sort of conflict.

Ferrall, 10-12

1765, March 1 ca.

Sideling Hill, Penn.: 20 men from Fort Lusk, Pittsburgh and Corocochaeague settlement blackened their faces and stopped a pack train bound for Ft. Pitt, searched for ammunition that they feared would be traded to the Indians. Destroyed a lot of goods, killed 4 of 5 horses, but let the drivers go.

Webster, "Insurrections"
130

1765, March 2

Sideling Hill, Penn.: 12 soldiers and a sergeant arrive to return left over traders' goods from earlier destruction.

50 settlers surrounded them & threatened them, but dispersed. Two were captured. Two others had been captured earlier.

Webster, "Insurrections"

130

1765 March 9

Fort Lander, Pa.: Group of armed settlers arrive and demand release of captives. They capture soldiers and recharge rifle for prisoners.

Webster, "Insurrection"
130-131

1765 March 9

Cumberland Co., Pa.: Several miles south of Ft. Lander crowd of men captured and destroyed several kegs of powder believed to be used in Indian trade. This occurred at Maxwell's farm.

Webster, "Insurrection"
131

1765, (after March)

Cumberland Co., Pa.: Several prison rescues of "blacks" arrested by local authorities

1765, May 7

Sugar Creek! War of Sugar Creek. About 100 angry farmers, some armed with guns, & led by Thomas Polk beat back John Frohock & 6 other surveyors on lands of Harry Eustack McCulloch & George Selwyn. Periodically threatened to kill McCulloch.

———
Lefler & Powell, Col. N.C., 239

Lee 30 - 33

1765, May 7

Ft. Lando, Rev.: About 30 frontiersmen attack the horses belonging to an Indian trader outside the fort. Lieut. Grant sends soldiers in pursuit. A few miles away there was a gun battle. One frontiersman wounded.

Webster, "Insurrection"

132

1765, May 10

Ft. Lando, Rev.: 150-200 men gather outside the fort & demand to inspect goods to the fort. Lieutenant refuses, but throughout May they demand inspection of goods as they come & go.

Webster, Insurrection
132

1765, Je 6.

~~1765~~ Newport: After a British vessel seized the crew from a recent arrival from Africa, about 500 men seized a ship's officer & burned one of her boats on the common

Moore, Resistance 7

Newport Accus. Je 10, 1765

Moore, CA 146

1765 June

Newport: Anti-impressment riot - 500 people hauled one of the brickstone's boats up to the Common, and burnt it

May 7
Newport Mercury June 10, 1765
Gov. Ward to Capt. Arbuthnot, 12 July
1765, RICR 6: 446-447

1765 Je 6

NYC: A series of summer concerts is given at pleasure gardens at Ravelagh. It is interrupted by the invasion of a number of disorderly persons (in a riotous manner).

Courtney names People v Rev 32

A NY Mercury Je 13, 1765 cited in States

not found Icon 4: 748

1765, Aug ca.

Newport: Mob disciplines unfaithful
blacksails

Mayer, "Pop Up." 6

N.Y. Herald July 11, 1765

1765 July 22

NYC: Anti-impressment disturbances. Local,
coastal & transatlantic shipping being searched
& hands impressed for the HMS Hawke. "One
of the officers who pursued a vessel to the
Town, was pretty roughly handled by the populace."

Countryside, People: p. 32

Vf N.Y. Mercury July 22, 1765 cited

Stokes I cons, 4: 749.

Willm L. Grant & James Munro, eds., Acts of
the Privy Council of England, Colonial Series [1613-1770]

1765, Aug:

Boston: A rescue riot sets free most those
arrested for Stamp Act rioting.

Hoerder 113

6 vols (1908-1912) vol 6, 384-385

1765 Aug?

Lesawos, Corp.: Effect of stamp distribution
Jared Iggersoll managed

Morgan, SAC 295-296

1765 Aug?

Widham, Corp.: Effect of stamp
dist. Jared Iggersoll managed

Morgan, SAC 295-296

1765 Aug?

New Londo, Corp.: Effect of stamp
dist. Jared Iggersoll managed

Morgan, SAC 295-296

1765, Aug 1.
Norwich, Conn: Effigy of stamp act.
Jared Ingersoll hanged

Morgan, SAC 295-296

1765, Aug 14
Boston: Mob hangs Andrew Oliver & Earl of Bute
is effigy

Horder, Grand Act 97-101

Bridgewater - Cities R. 307

Morgan SA 163-165

1765, Aug 26
Boston: Mob loots house of Wm. Story, Admiralty
Court & Benj. Hallowell Gunners, before getting
Lt. Gov. Thomas Hutchinson's house.

Horder Grand Act, 101-110

Br. Cities R. 307

Morgan SAC 166-170

1765 Aug. 28

Newport: Mob sacks Martin Howard's house over Stamp Act. They also sacked Dr. Thomas Haffet's but were dissuaded from doing the same to the house of Augustus Tolstoy when he promised to resign a stamp collector. agent. Also parades with effigies

Bridgewater, Cities, Rev. 310
Morgan, SAC 188-191

1765 Fall

Portland: Stamp Act Riot.

Hoeder 119

1765 Fall

Salem: Stamp Act disturbance

Hoeder 119

1765, Fall

Marblehead: Stamp Act disturbance

Hoerder, 119

1765, Fall

Hightown: People created minister for preaching
Submission to Stamp Act.

Hoerder, C.A. 119

1765 Fall

N.J.: When speaker Robert Ogden refused to sign a petition against the Stamp Act he was burned in effigy all over the state & felt obliged to resign from public life

Willib. S. Randall "Willim Franklin" in East & Judah, eds

The Loyalist Americans p. 63

~~not for~~ Donald L. Pomeroy Path to Freedom (1940) p. 283-84

New Jersey Archives First Series X pp 497-520

1765, Sept. 2

[Astrologists]: Mob pull down house of Zachariah Hood, forcing him to flee for his life. Hood, stamp distributor could thus not perform his duties

Morgan, SAC, 199

1765 ~~Sept. 5~~ (

Mobs were active in stopping Maryland's stamp distribution in 1765. Amos visited the sheriff in search of stamps. They demanded a bottle of wine & insisted he accompany them. He went with them to another house and there took a glass of wine, then broke away from them, went home and was absent during the whole affair at Hood's place "pulling down his house on Sept. 5.

cited Walsh, Maryland p. 64

Fr. Arch. Md. XIV 222, 228-29, 233

"Resistance to the Stamp Act" Md. Hist Mag IV 134-35

1765, Sept. 15

Connecticut - Wethersfield to Hartford: Israel Tresselt met a party of 500 men who demanded he resign as stamp distributor. He did so. They escorted him to Hartford where he had to do so again in front of the assembly!

SAC
Morgan, 200; 296-298

1765 S. 16

Phila: It was determined that John Hughes, the Stamp Collector, should resign & it was rumored that 4 houses were to be pulled down (Hughes, Franklin, Galloway Samuel Whetstone's houses were threatened). About 800 "white OAKS" parade streets to defend from Rossorum 36-42 / 30

Fr. Papers of Rev. Franklin Labaree ed.

XII, 264, 266²²⁰, 315-316, 271

Morgan SAC, 200 314-315

1765, Sept. 25 + 26

Stamp Act Riot

Newburyport, Sept 1765, "a tumultuous riot shattered the town's normal decorum. John Boardman had accepted the post of stamp distributor for Newburyport and was promptly hanged in effigy from what subsequently became known as "Liberty Tree." A few days later a town meeting convened, condemned the Stamp Act, but also denounced violence as a means of protest 15th day, 500 people; Labaree, Patriots + Partisans p. 17 2nd 2000.

Fr. - Schlesinger, Colonial merchants pp 50-54.

Notes; Oliver M. Dickerson, Navigations Acts 82-87
Joshua Coffin, A History of Newburyport (1805) p. 231
Currier Old Newbury (1896) p. 499 - reprints only
primary source which Labaree details is few.

1765, Oct. 5

Phila.: A mass meeting against the stamp Act demanded John Hughes resign as Stamp Collector, houses were threatened & there were 3 attempts to hang up effigies. About 800 "white OAKS" - streets + Constitution. More "white OAKS" -

Rossorum 36, 42-48 / 30 Watson TS
sources confusedly cited Accts 536-37

Morgan, SAC 200 Paro. - Gaz. 0. 5/12, 1765
315-316 Hazard's Register same dates

Labaree, Rev. Franklin XII 294
Butterfield Rich Poor XI 294, 301
I:28

1765, Oct. 19

Wilmington, P. C. & Edenton, New Bern & Cross Creek

Crowd of 500 hanged an effigy of a "gentleman" who supported the Stamp Act. On Halloween night a crowd buried a symbol of Liberty in a grave.

Dumas Spindel, "Law & Disorder,

N.C.H.R., 60, 1 (Jan. 1980), 7

North Carolina Gazette Nov. 20, 1765 reported
Sanderson's Col. Records, Vol 1, 123-124 over

1765 Oct. 15

Walsh, Charleston's Sons of Liberty

38-38

Charleston: A lot of turbulence. On the 17th a gallows, 20 ft high was built in the most conspicuous spot (between Broad & Church Sts & King). There was an effigy of the Stamp collector with a devil at his right side & a boat with a head stuck on it on its left. Boldly written on the display were "Liberty & No Stamp Act" & other slogans (secret). In the evening the figures were taken down, loaded on a cart & carried about the town in a funeral procession at least 2000 strong. The procession stopped at George Scoby house, the absent Stamp collector. A search demanded. The inhabitant had to be coerced by a few broken windows to allow this. No papers were discovered. The mob wanted to pull the building but were restrained. They moved on, burned the dummies at the gates & then, with the knolling bells of St. Michaels in the back ground, solemnly buried a coffin inscribed with "American Liberty". Afterwards, other suspected houses were inspected, including many of the King's officers. One man prepared for the mob by taking ready a quantity of rum punch. When the mob arrived over, he was enlisted, shouting "Dannation to the Stamp Act".

Gov. Public Records of South Carolina XXX 281-283
^{South Carolina Gazette Oct. 31, 1765}
David Duane Wallace, The Life of Henry Laurens (1965) 116-119

1765, Oct. 20-29

Charleston, S. C.: Nine days of rioting over Stamp Act

Bridewell, C. & R. 312

Morgan's SAC 201-202, 232

For other p.c. stamp violence
see Col. Records ~~III~~ 123, 143-149
Gosp. Concert

Lee, Dars - sf Deliance -
~~186202~~

Lee, 36

1765, Oct. 30

Williamsburgh, Va.: Mob meets arrival of
Stamp distributor George Mercer in street
and demands resignation. Gov. Fauquier
intercedes and comes out, but by next day
he resigned.

Morgan, BAC 200-201, 233-234

1765, Oct 31

Wilmington, P.C.: Burning & effigies + coffin of
"Liberty" as followed right

Spirodel, "Law + Disorder"

See "Days of Defiance," 193

See 36

~~Oct. 31~~ ~~Oct. 31~~
1765 Oct 31 P.D. 1

P.C.: The nights rioting activities ended with some
"mischief"; the sacking of some banks houses.

Dangerfield, Chancellor... Livingston p. 36

from R.R. Livingston Sr. to R.R. Livingston Nov. 2, 1765

✓ Livingston Transcripts, NYPL in "Transcripts + Originals," p. 25

✓ R.R. Livingston Sr. to former Gov. Moore, Nov. 9, 1765

Livingston Family Papers, NYPL.

over for Collier Fns

Sexualunterricht : Beisp., Erfahrungen, Perspektiven / hrsg. von
Norbert Kluge. — Bad Heilbrunn. Ob. : Klinkhardt, 1976.

263 p. ; 21 cm. — (Texte zur Erwachsenenbildung)

GFR76-A

Bibliography: p. 252-263

ISBN 3-7815-0257-0. DM18.80

1976

1. Sex instruction—Germany, West. I. Kluge, Norbert.

HQ57.6.G3S48

1976

Library of Congress

76-461017

MARC

1765 ~~Dec 1~~ 31
Oct 31 Nov 1

NYC: In opposition to the Stamp Act there was a large demonstration and riot in the evening. A gallows was constructed & Gen. Goldfinch's effigy, Goldfinch's coach, an effigy was placed on top of this, seated in a chair & after the leaders cautioned agst violence the procession moved down town to the commons to Ft. George. The crowd demanded that the gate be opened, despite the threatening cannon, threw stones etc. at the fort. An assault was preceeded by several prominent men and the mob crossed the street to the battery & burnt the effigies. A part of the mob broke away and went to Vauxhall, the estate, owned by the British commandant and there gutted building, destroying much prop-
erty. Some street busses the night before.

Westchester, Fallkillwick... p 1-3

✓ MS. Mss. B. 7, 1765

✓ Montresor's Journal p 338 + 377

✓ Mass Hist Soc. Cols., 4th series, & pp. 559-567

over

1765 Nov ca?

Westfield, Mass: When one man was arrested for debt, others assaulted the Sheriff & rescued him.

Hawdler, CA 132

1765 Nov ca?

Lawrenceburg, Mass: Inhabitants combine to protect themselves from seizures for debt; drove off Sheriff & posse that came to arrest one of them.

Hawdler, CA 132

MARC

HQ1743.154 1975

301.412.0954

75-908041

Women—Legal status, laws, etc.—India. I. India, Parliament II. Title.

1. Women—India—Social conditions. 2. Women's rights—India. 3.

R23.00 (S8.82 U.S.) 467 Col. Docs. 500 S 1/2

"PSW-20/5000."

Includes bibliographical references.

Chairman: Purnima Guha. Co-chairman: G. Thomas George.

xxviii, 480 p.; ill., map; 28 cm. 57-28366 I

Bduation & Social Welfare, Dept. of Social Welfare, 1974 i.e. 1975.

Women in India. — New Delhi : Govt. of India, Ministry of

Towards equality : report of the Committee on the Status of

India (Republic). Committee on the Status of Women in India.

Dowry ~~Sons don't~~ 8-6-75. 57-28366 I

for more + deleted 8-6-75. 57-28366 I

✓ cites folts N. 2, 1985

*Add
mark**57-28366*

1765 Nov or Dec.

Newbern, P.C.: A judge was dragged
from his home & made to promise to rescind
the business of the Court without Stamps by
a crowd

Spratling, "Law & Disorder" 2

cits Court. Court Jan. 6, 1766

See - 38

1765 Nov 1?

Georgia: Effigies (nameless because no
one knew who the stamp man was to be)
destroyed

Morgan, SAC 202-203

1765 Nov. 1

Newport: Funeral processions demonstration
with coffins marked "Old Freedom"

Morgan SAC 247-248

1765, Nov. 1

Boston: Effigy parade. Effigies of George Grenville & John Huske. Hunged from liberty tree. Then forced to walk brought to gallows. Hunged to walk down & cut to pieces.

Hawarden, Ch 122

Morgan's SAC, 173

1765, Nov. 2

Newport: 20 or 30 people attempt to break into jail & free John Webster who had been held because of his involvement in the August riot. They failed & two men were arrested.

Bridgewater, Cities in Revolt 310-311

Morgan's, SAC 278

1765 Nov. 2

NYC: All day people "collected in Bales throughout the Town which seemed to be in flagrant confusion & tumult" (108) By night the mob became more riotous & Collier decided to declare he would not distribute the Stamps until Gov. Rose arrived.

Collier to L.B. II March 28, 1766 103-1071 (461)

RR Livingston to Hancock Nov 8, 1765 103-1073
NYDC

1765 Nov. 8

Phila.: Another attempt was made to force Stamp Collector John Hughes to resign & there were again attempts to hang up effigies - successfully

131

Rosewell 36, 49-51

Lee, Fowle's Paper 373

Battlefield, Rush Papers I, 16

P.M.H. 3(68) 124, p. 236

1765, Nov 16

Wilmington N.C.: Guard forces newly appointed stamp distributor Dr. William Houston to resign his post. Houston claimed scaves were in the crowd. But the mayor & an alderman were there too

Spiridell, "Law & Disorder," 8 Lee, 37

Eckert, Poor Lodging 162

Lee "Days of Defiance"

1765 Nov. 16+

Ft. Loudon, Tenn.: 100 frontiersmen surrounded fort & demanded guns captured during tax arrests. At first Lt. Col. Gat refuses. But after the frontiersmen fire on fort he relents. He did not have ammunition to resist. On the 17th the Br. Garrison leaves the fort for Ft. Bedford.

Webster, Discreetion 35

1765, Nov. 21 and other dates

Dutchess County, NY: Crowds numbering 200 strong evict tenants of landlords. Scare Robinsons into fleeing to N.Y.C. Little property destroyed. Under Wm. Readingsast.

Plim 382-383

1765 Nov. 28

N.Y.C (Flushing); 300 fellows embarked on Ferry boats &c for the opposite shore of Long Island to intimidate and persecute Mr. Zedarias and Stampmaster for Maryland. ↗

Mortressor Towncl., n. 28, 1765) (380)

N.Y. Mercury, Dec. 2nd, 1765

1765

1765, Dec?

Saint Caroline: A group of sailors formed a mob to collect money from people in the streets.

Morgan SAC 352
Rev. Jan 5, 1766

1765 Annapolis
Dec.

Dec. 1765 saw a mob form & threatened the State capital but it melted down before action could be taken

Walsh, Maryland p. 70

fn.

Arch Md XXXII, 110-13, 172-73, 174-95
XIV 252-253
LIX, xlix - lv,

1765-1766 Dec - March

NYC: Cattle Boys held marches all winter. In late March they resolved that no property be destroyed

Courtyards People in Rev 40

✓ NY Post-Bay (blot) M. 27, 1766

Montresor Journals Jan 14, Feb 5,
Ap 4, 346-57

1765 Dec 16-17

"

NYC: Streets powdered. Effigies of Lord Colville, George Greenville, & Gen Murray are paraded. The effigies are hanged on a gallows that has been through the streets. blots paper pots "was observed upon this occasion there appeared two parties, who opposed each other though each of them were professed enemies to the stamps." thousands donate candles under threat of crowd action.

Courtyards People in Rev 38

J cites Montresor Journals Dec. 16+17, 342-43. & NY.

Post Box (H61T) Dec. 19, 1965

1765, Dec. 17

Above

Boston: Crowd of 2,000 force Peter Oliver to surrender ~~his~~ resignation from stamp commission at Liberty Tree

Koester, crowd but, 125

1765, Dec. 14 & 21

"

N.Y.C.: Street crowd rallied at night to demonstrate against lawyers to compel them not to obey the Stamp Act.

so Lantz-Schuyler, Loyal Whig, 38
✓ Goldsbrow Lawyer to George Clark,
Dec. 21, 1765 - Goldsbrow Lawyer
Papers, Box I, 1765 - ~~1766~~,
Sears to Holt, N.Y. Journal May 5, 1770

1765, Dec 20

Wilmington: Ceremony celebrating Gov. Tryon's commission went sour. Display of an Irish patriotic flag as a merchant ship led to its confiscation. To get it back, a crowd seized a boat belonging to the Eng. Capt. who had seized the flag + threatened to burn it. To appease the crowd the governor gave 6 or 7 barrels of gunpowder + an ox. The crowd lowered the powder into the street, put the ox in the pillory + gave its carcass to blacks.

Spirkel, Law and Disorder II. Lee, 38

264
Hx846.C4

1765 Dec. 23-31 (3)

ccc

21

N.Y.C.: Crowd boards a ship believed to be carrying
Loyalist consignment of stamps. The Major disperses a
crowd to destroy Captain Kennedy's house. Another
crowd considers burning an effigy of Gen. Thomas
Gage, but threat of military intervention stops it.

Country now people in Rev. 38-39

✓ Mortcressor Journals Dec. 23-31, 1765 343-44

✓ Post Boy (H.L.) Dec. 26, 1765

1766

New Haven. Merchant Benedict Arnold led
an anti-customs mob against an informer.

Marine, Resistance, 8 & 12

- Malcolm Deeks Bes. Arnold 2729

1766, Jan

Wilmington N.C.: After seizure of 2 vessels
for sailing without stamp paper, a crowd
seized British seamen in a small boat sent to
return for supplies.

Sword, "Law & Order" 12-13

1766, Jan. 6

NYC: Mob burns stamps or unidentified right
and forcibly broke up the Polly, Capt. Haskins, and
took the stamps and other things. They removed the
stamps to a Justice.

Martressor Journals, Jan. 18, 1766 (346)

P.Y. Mercury

1766 Jan. 13

1766 Jan. 22

1766 Jan. 13 Philadelphia: An altercation on the docks,
between some of the lower classes & a captain
who was carrying stamps on board.

Rossiter, 36, 51 / 31
Morgan's, 34, 32/
Parr. 6a2, Jan. 2, 1766

1766 Jan. 14 ca. - E.S.

NYC: "children nightly trampouze the Streets
with Lanthorns upon Poles and hollowng
but allowed of."

Countygman People in Rev., 39

Martressor Journals Jan. 14 1766 p. 346
Feb. 5, 1766 p. 349

1766 Jan 20-23

~~Albany~~: A suspected stamp distributor is uncovered. His house was defaced, some furniture destroyed and the mob drove his winter carriage through the streets, so flung

Contagious, People in Rev 39

✓ NY Gazette (Weyan) Jan. 20, 1766

✓ NY Post-Boy (Holt) Jan. 23, 1766

Pole Contagious is away or location
keep filed in NYC

1766

1766, Jan 27 ca.

Savannah Georgia: Upon hearing that 600 men were marching on Savannah, Gov. Wright took the stamped papers to Fort George & then to the frms ship Speedwell. This effectively prevented the stamps from being used.

Morgan, SAC 213

1766, Jan 30

New Haven: ~~Both~~ Young males and females gathered to protest recent actions of a grand jury prosecute fornication - pre-marital - The males burned 2 effigies at the gates of grand jury room. 2 men were later prosecuted for the crime.

Denton, Womans Before the

BAC, 213

1766 Feb.

Stamp Act Riot

Newburyport, Feb, 1766, John Boardman had not learned his lesson and held clearance papers stamped papers for a schwarz. After the S. of C. required he deliver up the papers "Boardman was brought before a local justice where he swore never agreed to make use of such a document until allowed by the province. Although dismissed with three cheers by the crowd, the next day Boardman was once again hanged in effigy, and the detestable clearance was fixed on a pole with a chain, carried thro' the Town with Drums beating, & Flag flying, and other music."

Lafayette, Patriots + Partisans .. p. 19

fr Boston Gazette 10 March 1766

1766, Feb. 3 ca.

Salem: Crowd actions against stamps

Horder, Ct, 130

BEP F. 3 '66

1766 Feb. 6

nyc: "This night several children were dispersed by the watchmen for parading the streets with 3 effigies and candles, being about 300 boys, girls and news-mongers and carriers patrolling the street and crying aloud 'the downfall of the Stamp Act.' " 1st fine action by watchmen

Montessori Journals Feb 6, 1766 (349)

1766, F. 10 ca.

Marseille: Crowd debris agst stamps

Koerder, C.A. 130

B P B F. 18 '66

Feb. 14-15, 1766

PYC: Riot against men secretly using stamps. Riot led by Isaac Sears, Joseph Allcocke, and John Lams. The suspected men brought to the Common with the intention of putting them in the pillory - but clergymen intercede. No houses pulled down. Partly because gentlemen intercede and partly because Delancey owned one. The march is led by two ship carpenters who seem able to raise or suppress a mob instantly.

Conroy, Rev. People's Rev. p. 39

1766 Feb. 19 + 20

New Bed^{Brasswick}, P.C.? : Stamp Act riots. Crowd of 100 broke into William Dug's house and took the papers of 2 vessels seized. A crowd also occupied Gov. Tryon's house & held him while they searched for others who seized his vessels. Tryon released the ships. Next day a crowd of several hundred forced the controllers of customs & other officials to take an oath not to enforce the Stamp Act.

Second, louder and ~~over~~

✓ Montessor Journals Feb. 14-15, 1766
349-50

Morgan, Stamp Act Crisis 250-251

fo Franklin Papers XLVIII, 92

Pennsylvania Gazette, F. 27, 1766

mine

Mercury, F. 17, 1766 - Identifies merchant as Lewis Pittard - gives more good details.

Eckel says

3 ships seized
on Feb. 21

crossed outy surveillance of
Troy & controller of the port
William Peppin Jr.

Poor Carolina, 162

Morgan, SAC 202-213, 233
LRR, Days of Defiance 177-202

1766

Feb. 20,

Boston: Mock ritual trial of "a chained stump". A gallows & effigies of Bute & Grenville present. 2500-3000 people watch.

Keeeler, ^{CA}
1766

1766, March

Boston: Rescue riot frees female criminal from jail during Stump Act hoopla

Keeeler, C.A. 128

1766, Sept 24 ca.

Boston: Customs official Benj. Halowell was prevented from searching for smuggled goods by a crowd

Keeeler, CA, 184

1766, Fall Sept

Cambridge: Harvard College. Students object to being served hard butter. Defy faculty and march out of Commons

Cohen, "Tracts Typewritten" 565-566

Morrison, 3 Cambridge, 118

Law -

1766 Aug 11

NYC: First of Liberty pole sits. The Liberty pole had been knocked down the night before, when the New Yorkers were raising it again, a R. drummer passed by. He and a P. corporal who came to his rescue were attacked by the crowd. A body of soldiers came out of the barracks armed with bayonets, brick bats + axes. The officers ordered the soldiers back to the barracks. The building was promptly surrounded by the mob who then verbally abused them.

Weberbauer, Father Knobell... p20

Mercury, Aug 18, 1766
25

J. H. Montessori's Journal p. 342.

Contemporary Copy in Raw 411

fr VNY Post-Boy (Holt), Aug 27 1766

1766 ca. Aug.

Falmouth (Portland) Me: Go Disguised crowd stole collector's home + stole sugar + rum that had been seized

Prince, Resistance. 2

Social Agency, Report of Cases..
(Boston, 1865) 446-47

1766, March 6

NYC: A procession carries through the streets a figure of Lieutenant General Gorder mounted on a cow - drilling the vest

Courtney, People vs Rev 39

v Montresor Tavers March 5, 1766

ms

1766

Mercury, March 10, 1766
good details

(351-352)

1766 March 19

NYC: When an officer aboard the newly arrived HMS Garland remarks publicly on the licentiousness of John Holt's crew
there is a popular demonstration on shore & two ^{Popo} leaders visit him. ~~ES~~

Courtney, People vs Rev 39

v Montresor Tavers March 19-21, 353-54

1766 Mar. 19

Scarborough, Me.: Riot agst Richard King;
rioters broke into the rich merchant's house & warehouse, destroyed property, took deeds & notes of land & later buried em

Kroeser, CA., 134-139

1766, Mr. 20 ca.

Plymouth: Crowd took up agst
stamps

Haverhill, CA, 130

BAL F. 20 '66

1766, March 20 ca.

Falmouth (Portland) Me.: When Stamps arrived they
were seized and burnt.

on Andrew Smith "Aug 6-61" ~~202~~ 202
Harrold Smith, Riot of Maine 205-06

1766 ca. Mr. 27

NYC: A lawyer spoke out agst a P. politician opposing
the repeal of the Stamp Act. Popular resentment to lawyers
surfaced. A large mob of boys threatened to parade his office,
but were stopped by some neighbors one day. The next day
they dragged a goat around the streets instead - A goat resembled
a sheep & Lawyers were wolves in sheep's clothing.

NY Gaz + Wkly Post Boy, Mr. 27, 1766

1766 Apr 4 (F-1)

NYC: when word arrived that a sloop was coming from Egg Harbor with a package of stamps from the ship Ellis a crowd assembled, gained possession of the royal contraband, triumphantly carted it off to the Coffee House, and "purified it by fire.

Westerbaker, Father Knott... p. 10

/ Fr. Mercury Apr. 7, 1766

1766, ca. Apr. 5

New London: "insurgents" act to stop the
Agesenotes - a radical religious sect - from
disturbing Sunday services

Mair, Resistance, 5

Conn. Gaz., Apr. 15, 1766

1766, April 10

Cortlandt County NY: About 20 men evict
Joseph Goldwater & replace him with previous occupant
of farm. Goldwater physically abused

1766, April 12

Courtlandt favor, NY: About a mos. of 20
evict tenant Simon Brady & repossessed former
lessee. Predecast there

Kir, 386

1766, Ap 23

NYC: S. of Leader Sears boarded a
merchantman belonging to Mr. Beale of N.Y. & seized
a quantity of strong beer & ale as well as some
English cheese.

Massesor Tenant's Apr 23, 1766 (361)

1766, April 29 - 30

NYS: Tenant farmers march on NYC, about
500 gather at Kingsbridge. Governor refused
to hear them and ordered militia & soldiers to
attack. Without any confrontation, the farmers
dispersed. William Predergast had been their
leader. They called themselves S. of C.

Kir 387-390

1766 - May

Newburyport

Repeal of the Stamp Act triggered a public celebration but, w/ instructions to the constables to be on the watch, no riot erupted as in Boston on the same occasion.

Newburyport went on record against more tumultuous doings when the town meeting recommended that "the Losses Sustained by the Sufferers in the late Turmoil in Boston" should be compensated from the Province's treasury.

Lafcadio, Patriots + Partisans p. 19

Town Records, I 81, 85

A.M. Schles "Pol. Mobs + the Amer. Rev." 245

Morgan, Stamp Act Crisis 123-128

Ronald S. Lonsdale, Mob Activities in Rev. Mass NEQ VI (Mar. 1937) 108-109.

1766, May

Scarborough Me: Another attack on Richard King's residence.

Fletcher, CA 134-139

1766 May 5 (cont)

NYC: A mob disrupted a theater, bursting in as the theater goes, because such frivolity should not be displayed in hard times. The audience scrambled to get out jumping out windows etc. Several were badly hurt, one boy fractured his skull. The mob then wrecked the theater, inside & out and carried the pieces to the Common several blocks away, making a fire of them. 2

Wertheimer, Father Faist... p. 7

J. W. Post Boy May 8, 1766

N.Y. Gazette (Weyman, May 12, 1766)

Watson ^{Recd} 201

✓ Dell, Worcester
on Stage

I, 93-95

✓ Holt's Gazette Apr. 99

quotes weymar Gazette

✓ - postmaster Boston Apr.

✓ Post Boy May 8th

1766, May 19

Philadelphia: Riotous celebration of the
repeal of the stamp Act. - But not true riot.

Rossorum 36, 52-53

1766, spring

Portsmouth: A crowd tasseled & feathered a
customs informant, pelted him with stones &
rotten eggs, & threw him into the sea.

Fraser, Resistance, 9, 12

see also Webster, Portsmouth Historic-Surveys Port

(Dolan, etc., 1931) p. 66

1766, July 19-20

Livingston Manor, N.Y.: About 200 insurgents
armed with sticks showed up at Robert
Livingston, Jr.'s manor seat with some
proposals. Livingston, son with 40 armed
men drove them off. They also visited Henry
Van Rensselaer. The next day they began to arrest
some friends, some of whom were physically abused

F234.08
w211962

1766, Je. 26

Nobletown, NY: Proprietors at head of 130 or 140 armed men go to arrest Robert Noble. Scuffle over fence leads to firefight with Noble and 30 followers. 1 Dead + 7 wounded on proprietors side; 3 dead + several wounded on squatter side, but only one squatter arrested as proprietors men retreated. A month later British troops used to drive out squatters

KCm, 399 - 402

1766, Ju. 14

NYS: Mass border riot

Koehler, Cross Action 692

BG Ju 14, Ag 18

BNL Ju 10, Ag 14

1766 Oct. 23-Nov. 3

NYC: Troops from the garrison who believe that Key have been mistreated by "ladies of pleasure" sack several whore-houses in the city. Later, soldiers assault Casper Hart, a cartman, wounding him and hamstringing his horse.

Conteymar, People vs Rev "1"

✓ NY Journal (Holt) Oct 23 - Nov 6, 1766

✓ NY Gazette (Alayne) Oct 27, 1766

✓ NY Mercury, Oct. 27, 1766

1766 Nov.

Philadelphia: Pilots strike - refused to take any ships out, some force may have been used. Strike broken by scabs from Cape May. Struck because Port Wardens changed their.

Rosswood 53-

Fr Martin, "The Port of Phila." 21-22, 25-26

1766 Nov.

Highland Patent, NY: Indians pursuing their own land claims court proprietor twists

Kir, 404

1766 Nov. 15

N.Y.: Soldiers from 46th Reg exchange words & then blows with sailors and others in a Public House in the Commons. One man - a taylor received several dangerous blows. The "Transgressors" were arrested & fined.

P.Y. Journal P.20, 1766

1766 (late) Nov ca.

Albany: Storehouse for troop provisions destroyed
in a riot.

Hector, Oct 178

1767

Norfolk: Armed blacks & whites engaged
in an impressment riot -

Egertown, Gabriel's rebellion, 40

1767

Norfolk: Anti-Imperialist riot. Magistrates
called by watchmen, joined by townsmen stop
impressment & arrest 10 Br. sailors.

France, Resistance, July 20

Krakow, Oct 22, 180?

1767, May

Scaborough Me.: One of the Mr.
Sisters was arrested, a Barn & shed
belonging to Rd King ^(burned) were destroyed
two cattle killed

Rorder CA 134-138

1767, Je 25 ca.

Bingwood P.S.: Fighting at the ironworks
among the workmen. One man killed, other
severely wounded. Previous week

P.Y. Journal Je 25, 1767

1767, July 27

Elizabeth P.J.: British officers riot as
they are about to depart. Angered by the forced
collection of debts by the local officers march
through town with drum & fife, broke windows, rescued
prisoners from jail, and fought with locals

P.Y. Journal, Aug 6, 1767

1768

Mass: Mass Border Riot

Kroeder, Coward Action, 65
BEP, Dec. 26, 1764

per

1768

Greenfield rd: Controversy over field called Cheapside between Greenfield & Deerfield simmered since the two towns divided in 1753. When Deerfield was forced to Cheapside start mowing their hay, Greenfield ran west to stop them. A brief battle with clubs & pitchforks ensued & Greenfield ran carried the day.

Dobbs, Divisions Throughout the Whole
150

1768, Feb. ca.

Charles

Boston: Crowd seizes ~~Pastor~~ Pastor,
Br. official in Boston, in flags, & with
drums & horns a crowd of 100 surrounded
his horse & paraded throughout town.

Kroeder, CA 157

1768, Feb. 25 co.

Morris Co., N.J.: Angered crowd attacks William Thorpe at his house for his efforts to apprehend persons for unspecified breaches of the law. Thorpe fires a gun into the crowd, killing one person, but holds off the crowd.

P.Y Journal March 3, 1768

1768, March 18

Boston: Celebration of anniversary of repeal of stamp act included 2 effigies of British officials. Local Riot stopped by to break it up. Parade of 900 that night

Koerder, CA, 158-159

1768, March 31

S

NYC: After tailors' wages lowered they go to strike. On April 21 they offer their services directly to the public.

Contingency, People v Rev 41

NY Journal (etc.) Apr 7, 21, 1768

1768 Ap.

Ap 8, Co.: Regulators attack Ct. officials
& drove justices from bench

Powell & Leffler, 234
Basset 172

1768, Ap. 2

Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard students gather outside Straightor Hall. Some throw bricks and tutor Joseph Willard's window is undergoing conflict over class rules.

Whe, "Turkish Tyranny": 564-583

1768, Ap. 8

Hillsborough, N.C.: After a regulator had his horse, saddle & bridle distrained for nonpayment of taxes about 70 regulators rode into Hillsborough & fired a few guns into the roof of Col. Edmund Fanning's house to demonstrate they blamed him for their action. They released the horse. They also claimed they fired upon the house when a man stood at the door & threatened them.

Leffler, Powell, Col. N.C., 232.
Basset Regulators, 166

1768 April 21

Aeros, Co., N.C.: Regulators about 500
armed with clubs and some fire arms,
disrupted county courts

Lee, crowds, 53

1768 Apr 28

Aeros Co., P.C.: Large group of Regulators
Disrupt county court with noise etc.

Lee, crowds, 53

1768 May 3

Hillsborough: Nearly 300 Regulators rescued
Kermode, teashaw and another leader from jail. They
had been arrested for encouraging the attack
on Fanning's house.

Ekinch, "N.C. Regulators"
Bassett 165 Perspectives, 201

1768 summer?

Ridgecombe Co., P.C.: Regulator Disorder. About 30
men attempted to break the jail to release a
Regulator leader.

Coffler & Powell, Col. P.C. 234

Beset 163
~~skirted!~~

1768 summer

Boston Co., P.C.: Approximately 100 Regulators
disrupt court proceedings

E Kirch, Perspectives, 205
"P.C. Reg."

1768, Jr 5

Boston: Press gangs pursue sailors
in boats escaping from their ships.
crowd protects sailors at wharf, store
press boats, etc.

Koehler, C.A. 165

Mass Hist Soc Doc 61, 250

1768 Je 10.

Boston: Liberty sloop riot. Corrected
to impressment. Collector mobbed, his pleasure
yacht burned on the Common, windows staved, etc.

N.Y. Journal Je 23, 1768

Harter, Res. 7
Hester, 167-180

1768 Je 23

Norfolk: A group of men destroyed the doors &
windows at the Campbell Plantation a few miles outside
of town. The Campbell Plantation was to be used as
the location of small pox inoculation for several
families who wanted themselves inoculated.

Kershaw "Norfolk Riots", UAB, 73
(1965),
415

1768, Je 27

Norfolk: Mob attacked Campbell House again - after
Campbell gone here to be inoculated. They
disarmed him & drove him ~~step~~ on foot, despite
a T-storm to Norfolk pest house. Back in Norfolk
they shattered windows of inoculated families.
No spectators were present, but did nothing.

Kershaw "Norfolk Riots," UAB, 73
(1965) 416

1768, July

Pee Dee, S.C.: Regulators led by ~~Gen.~~
Gideon Gisson — a mulatto — captured
Joseph Hollard, an anti-Regulator Captain
& beat him & attempt to rescue him,
seriously wounding several persons led by
~~George Thompson who had been ordered to~~
enforce a warrant for Hollard's release. Other
in Thompson's party received 50 lashes.

Klein, Classification, 69

1768, July

Little River, S.C.: Regulators assaulted
John Wood, a deputy Provost Marshall for
attempting to issue warrants.

Klein, Classification, 70

1768, July 6

Roxbury: 50 or 60 men attack Commissioner
John Robinson's property, destroying
fences, garden & orchard.

Henderson, CA, 188

1768... 1786

Strikes in late 18th c.

Source R. B. Morris

Gov't Labor -
check Carroll, plow

XD 1783⁴ 1768 N.Y Tailors strike - N.Y April 17
1768 p. 196

1779 Mariner strike in Phila - p. 199

Pa. Col Rec XI 604, 665; Pa Packet

1785 N.Y Shoemaker strike - Mar 16, 1779
✓ N.Y. Packet March 21, 1785

1778 N.Y. printers strike

1786 N.Y. journeymen printers + i

others pp. 200-201

1768

Portland, Me: An attempt made to rescue a debtor because people thought he destroyed

Helder, 253

1768

Falmouth, 1768 Mass: rescue Riot

Kasher, Crowd Action, 58

1768, July 25

Mars Bluff, S.C.: Regulators oppose raising of
writs. Confrontation between Constable and his men,
led to scuffle & wounding of several men. Regulators
whipped the posse.

— Brown, 55

1768, Aug.

Johinston, G.: Regulators attack ct. officials.
About 80 or all, they tried to break up the ct, but
failed.

Powell & LeFler, Vol. P.C. 234
Basset 182
E.Kirch 200

1768, Sept

Kingsborough, P.C.: Upwards of 3,700 settlers
confront 1,419 militia during court proceedings.
Bloodshed avoided.

EKirch P.C. Rego "Pcs.)
201-201

1768, Sept

Salon: Crowd seized petty officer Robert Wood for informing on a vessel loaded with molasses, tarred + feathered him, carted him through town with a halter on his neck + banished him from town for 6 wks.

Helder, CA. 185

1768, Sept

Boston: A crowd beat Rev. Haweels after the Liberty seizure

Helder, CA 144

1768, Sept

Newburghport: 1st day, crowd seized carpenter Joshua Vickery + informally declared him guilty of being a customs informant. They put him in a pillory, sitting on a sharp stool. After 2 hrs he fainted, they then paraded him through town on a cart + people pelted him with eggs + stones. Put in claeses in a storehouse, the next day he was forced to lead another mob which, Francis Mingo, around town. Hays had been tarred + feathered. Mifflin

Helder, CA, 185
Wm. Anderson "Aug 6. Col." 210-212

1768, Sept

Gloucester: Gowl searches for Samuel Fellows, a petty customs official. Search house of Jesse Sawille another customs official.

Horder, 189

1768, Oct.

Gloucester: Gowl rescues seized molasses.

Horder. Ch., 189

1768; Oct ca.

Boston: Gowl cut down frame for a large guardhouse on the Neck

Horder, Ch 183

1768, Nov.

Edgecomb Co.: About 30 men (Regulators)
attempted a jail break/rescue of a man.
Foiled by townspeople. ~~Regulators~~ ³⁰⁰ killed
Co. Samuel Spenser

Loc., crowds 65

1768, Dec. 14

NYC: Riot for non-importation. Effigies
of Gov. Bernard of Mass. & Sheriff Greenleaf
of Boston are paraded + publicly burnt.

Ed. Committee Schires, Eng (vols 5, 59) (Holt's New Sun
Nov. 17, 1768
Wm. Smith, Historical Minutes, I 44 ²⁴ 46-4
Contagious People - Red, 41
Gazette (Bairnsdale) ^{2, 21, 24, 368} Proclam N. 28, 178 <sup>cited in
several of provincial Assemblies 1768-69</sup> 28-31

1768, Dec.

Woolwich, Lincoln Co. Me: Lead Riot

Marine, Good Action, 65?

1768, Dec. 6 ca.

Woolfolk, De Mr. Penagundi

About 20 or 30 men disguised in an "Indian Dress" and armed with muskets forcibly evicted a family, pulled down their house, and "threatened to serve others in the same manner."

Taylor "A Kind of War" WMQ,
xcvi (1989) p.3

1769

S.C.: Regulators drag John Harvey to a tree & whipped him with 500 lashes, while some members played a fiddle & beat drums. Harvey was accused of stealing a horse.

Klein, Unification, 47

1769, Feb 4 ca.

NYC: A marine from a man-of-war was arrested for assaulting the watch who were rescuing a woman he was beating. A few nights later "a number of men," probably marines, rescued him from jail. Some marines later arrested, but all were acquitted for lack of evidence.

P.Y. Journal Feb 16, 1765

1769

Rose incident

Morris, Gov't Laser. 276, 272

1769

New Haven: Anti-Customs mob action

Bauer, Resistance, 8

C. H. Griswold, Jacob Ingersoll,
272-8

1769?

Brown Co: Regulators Disorder

Lefler & Powell Col. P.C., 234

1769-72

Dear: Justice-Peppermint war

Hoerder, 50

1769, Jan. 27

PYC: Demonstration in support of whig
merchants elected to the assembly. Parade
to Coffee House

NY Journal F. 2, 1769

1769

Boston: Man caught for enticing a young
girl into the Serack's was carried to the
dock & ducked several times. He escaped,
but was caught in Charlestown & flogged
& feathered.

Hoerder. 6A 194

1769 Apr. 1+2

Philadelphia: Customs riot. Contraband Maderia was seized & locked up. Fear that it would be debarked led the custom's officer, William Sheppard to try to reseal it. On the 1st he was threatened. Then constables were ordered off the wharf by a mob of sailors & Shepard pelted with stones & glass bottles. At 10:00 P.M. Shepard returned with a captain & 50 men but the wine had already been removed. A mob surrounded the customs house that night & broke windows. Constables outside arrested 3 rioters. The next day he was threatened & attacked by two men.

Rossiter 58-60

Main source Mass. Hist. Soc. 61. 4th series
X, 611-612

1769, Spring (Apr.)

Orange Co. P.C.: Wm. John Lee, sheriff attempted to serve a writ he was captured & whipped

Lee
Basset 186 crowd s 66

1769, May

Norfolk: After Corbin's Calvert had 3 black, recorded & an aquastore, local anger against it increased over smallpox opposition. A mob attacked a rope-maker who had given evidence in previous riot case. A mob attacked Calvert's house & destroyed 50 cases of glass. A mob also threatened Campbell's house. The mob不但 damaged the house but threatened Parker's house. Much of this animosity still went beyond opposition & included issues about ct. cases & loyalty.

Hawkins, "Norfolk Riots" 73 (1965)
418-420

1769, May

Newport: Mo3 Tar + Gaffered Jesse Sawtelle
as a customs informant + Sent him.

— Mr Andrew Smith Angle Col 212-313

1769, May
~~Sept~~ co.

New London: Anti Customs mob

Price, Resistance &

P.L. Journal July 6, 1769

1769, Summer

Poole: More anti-association mobs. not much
info — only effigies, burning & threats.

Henderson, "Poole Riots" UMHIS, 23 (1951)
420

1769, July 24

Wyoming Valley, PA: Constituent Pennsylvanians
riots.

NY Journal, Aug 3, 1769

1769, July

Freehold Moravians & PC: Several
hundred farmers blockade courthouse
to close court & stop the colony's debt
crisis.

McCorville, 280

1769, Aug. 5, 17

Newport: Crowd, including merchants,
destroy the Liberty, used as a customs
vessel.

trials, Resistance, 12

1769, July 21 + 22

NYC: General meeting ^{to} of inhabitants held to make Simeon Cooley aware of the public odium he enjoys for breaking non-importation agreement. Two gentlemen sent to Cooley's house to ask him to come to the meeting to confess wrong doing. Cooley refuses, saying he will address the crowd from his window, generally soldiers. Soldiers are ordered away, angered by Cooley's response, the crowd marches on his house. Cooley runs for the protection of the fort. But decided to go to the fields the next day and publicly confess

1769, Aug 24.

Hanover Co.¹²⁵: Some riot in Hanover Co. No real details, but supposedly a pamphlet was to be printed as the subject

24 Journal, Aug 24, 1769

(1769? Sept?)

Philip Foner, in speaking of the revolutionary militancy, even among women, repeats the story of how "When a festival of the Daughters of Liberty was interrupted by a man who denounced the Revolution, the women seized the offender, stripped him to the waist, and in the absence of tar + feathers covered him with molasses + the downy tops of flowers."

Foner, Hist. of Labor Mov. I : 36

See: Boston J. Loring, Pictorial Field Book of the Rev. (n.d., 1860) I : 482

A.J. Barker, "The Am. Daughter of Liberty," Am. Hist. Rev. I (1894) 2936

Boston Chronicle Sept 28, 1769.

his cocongs doing. He does so at 4:00 p.m.

N.Y. Journal ²⁹ Juⁿ 27, 1969

For treatment of other importers, their ostracism
& emphasis on legal treatment see July 13 &
June 22, 29, 1969 Journal - confessions
here too.

1769, Sept. 5

Boston: When James Murray attempted to offer bail for Customs Commissioner John Rosseau in Faneuil Hall, a crowd chased Murray, took his wig, paraded it as a staff & would have burned him further if some whig leaders had not prevented it.

Blodder, CA 206-202

1769, Sept. 21¹⁷ ca.

NYC: Thomas Richardson singled out as a violator of non-importation. Inhabitants "after having been legally convened" erect a scaffold at the Commissary near the liberty pole. A Conn. of gentlemen visited Richardson & convinced him to go to the fields, where he stood on the scaffold and confessed his wrong doing. Richardson was then escorted back "from whence he came."

Emphasis on decorative account.

Journal S 28, 1769

1769, Sept. 24-25

Hillsborough, N.C.: Regulators attempt to close courts but a Mr. Williams & Edmund Fanning. The next day they paraded with an effigy of Fanning broke windows on merchant houses, etc.

Lee, Crosses 676P

1769, Oct. 28

Boston: Several gathered attack John Reid
who escaped with the aid of the
British military

Harris, CA. 210-211

1769, Oct 28

Boston: Boston mob Tar & feather George
Greene as a customs informant. Also attacked
John Reid's house. Greene was a scum

— Mr. Andrew Smith Anglo-Celt, 212
Harris, CA. 209

1769, Dec [probably wrong
date]

New York City: Governor Berow and General -
• Reggy

Mayer, Resistance, 155

• cites Sh. Town & Country 382

• Sh. cites Virginia Gazette Dec. 1, 1768

1761 Dec.

Boston: man convicted of raping 10 yr old girl
sentenced to 1 hr in pillory + 30 lashes. People said
absurd in him while he was in the pillory, that
the whipping was stripped.

Molt's Journal Jan. 25, 1770

1770

Boston: Land Riot

Horder, Good Action, 692

1770

Cambridge, MA: Land Riot

Horder 692

1770

Philadelphia: A "sailor's mob" Dr. William Shippen, Jr.'s house was attacked because he was reportedly stealing bodies for dissection at the medical college. His "valuable" collections were almost destroyed & he had to run out the back door to escape the mob.

Rossoum

25-26

Scharf & Westcott, Hist. of Phil I, 257
James E. Gibbs, Dr. Bodo Otto & the Medical Background
to the American Rev. (1937), 47

1770

Newport: Anti-colonial riot

Koehler, Crowd Action, 52

1770

Crèvecoeur in Sketches of
18th Century America narrates the
misfortunes the befell innocent men & women
from the bitterness of civil strife, and draws
a picture of the lawlessness and greed of
patriot committees & the intolerance of
the mob spirit..

- Sketches
"The American Bellisarius"
"Landscape"
"The Town of Sorrows"
"Wounding Men"
"Wife of Poor Woman"
"Furnace"

Parrington p 149

1770's (Rev)

Conflict during the Revolution between rich & poor
soldiers in Maryland forced the state to reorganize
the battalions taking cognizance of class lines.

Walsh p. 107-08

1770's

P. Foner quotes one Boston aristocrat in 1770 where
the Revolution movement radicalized with an added
popular impetus: "The merchants... are now entirely out
of the question in all debates at their Town Meeting which
is carried or by a mob of the lowest sort of people" Added
the Amer. Bd. of Customs Commissioners, "At these meetings
the lowest Mechanics discuss upon the most important
points of government with the utmost freedom".

Foner, Hist. of Labor Move. I : 39
(fr. E. Forbes, Paul Revere & the World He Lived In (Boston, 1942), 182
n. Jussia, Articles of Confederation p. 45
L.H. Gipson, Jacobinism in Q. 270

1770's

N.J.: mob violence became more frequent centering
in Essex Co. & alienating Gov. Wm. Franklin

Willard S. Randell "Wm. Franklin", in East & Tufts, eds., The Local America
p. 66

fr. Gene C Connolly "Out-revolts in Col. N.J. as a Contributing
Cause for the Amer. Rev. Proc. N.J. Hist Soc. VII (Jan. 1922)
12-21

Daniel L. Kennerly, Path to Freedom (1970) 287, 319-20,
323-24, 326
Not much here after
Mar. 1776 - next'd

1780s + 1790s

Monongahela Country, Penn. - Penn-Virginia
dispute over area led to local tax
resistance, with locals rescuing prisoners,
disrupting courts, harassing Penn.
magistrates & staying houses.

Farrell, 24-3*

(1) ~~(1770)~~ (1770)

Thomas Hutchinson often raved about the "mob"
in Boston - He called the Town meeting a mob in
1770 letter to Hillsboro

"It is in other words being under the govt of
the mob. This has given the lower part of the people
such a sense of their importance that a gentleman
does not meet with ~~common~~ what used to be
common civility, and we are sinking into perfect
barbarism . . ."

Quoted Parrington Vol. I pp. 204-205

Cited Life of Thomas Hutchinson p. 109

(2)

see comment #1

Hutchinson of Boston

"where you consider what is called its constitution,
... whilst the majority which conducts all affairs, if
met together upon another occasion, would be properly
called a mob, and are persons of such rank and
circumstance as in all communities constitute a mob,
~~there being no regulation . . . + more~~"

Quoted Parrington p. 205

Cited Life of Thomas Hutchinson
pp. 206-7

③

Parrington felt that the mob was Hutchinson's particular "bête noire". Hutchinson used "mob" to designate "any gathering that had not received his gracious permission to assemble."

Parrington I p. 208

1770 Ja.

"

14th,

P.L.C.: The Battle of Golden Hill on the 19th & a riot in Nassau street on the 20th were the peaks in a series of disorderly clashes between British troops & local laborers which were largely triggered by economic competition. On the 19th the Br. soldiers after several unsuccessful attempts & scuffles finally toppled the N.Y. Liberty pole. On the 19th sailors attacked laboring Br. troops along the water front. On the 20th ~~long~~ assault on Br. troops putting up a broadside attack eventually led to the Golden Hill incident which was quelled by the mayor, constables & officers. On the 20th the outbreak was repeated, started by some sailors & soldiers.

Beyer "Lobster Backs..." & PTHSQ (Oct. 1973) 280-308

for Br's see article.

for id's see Journal p. 1, 1770 6

(1770, Jan. 11)

Newark: 150 men armed with clubs attempted to force the magistrates to order some other men "to ride the wooden horse" & pull one of flat houses down. The men in question had tried to pull down a new jail, but had been resisted. Later there was an attempt to close the local court house.

Gaine's Gazette Jan. 22, Mr. 5, 1770

Holt's Journal Mr. 15, 1770

McCoppville, 240

Hörnlund, Anders, 1938-

Systemteori. Dess tillämpning på företagsproblem.
Av, A. Hörnlund, G. Ehrlemark, S. Bråten. So'na,
Konsultkollegiet; Stockholm, Beckman (distr.), 1970.

75 p. 30 cm. (Konsult kollegiets kompendier, 2) kr30.00
S 71-46

Bibliography: p. 75.

I. System analysis.
ten, Stein. III. Title.

I. Ehrlemark, Gunnar, 1922-

II. Brå-

T57.6.H64

Library of Congress

72-320341

C 15.6.70
72 [2] 628/1
Lämnad av
Göteborgs universitets
bibliotek
C 15.6.70

1770 Jan Feb - Mar.

Fredhold Normant Co., P.S.: A large number of people met to prevent court opening - anti-lawyer feeling

Holt's Journal, No. 8, 1770

McConville, 240

1770, Feb. 22

Boston: When Ebenezer Richardson attempted to take down the "decorations" at an importers shop, a crowd of boys attacked him. He retreated to his house. When the gathering crowd began to attack his windows he fired with a gun. He killed Christopher Spidle & wounded two others. The crowd stormed his house & arrested him. His leaders flew to it that he was turned over to authorities.
Hoerder, CA, 220-21

1770, March

Gloucester: Customs agent Jesse Sawille seized by a mob, carted through the streets & forced to confess to being an informer. A S.P. who attempted to interfere was attacked.

Hoerder, CA 189-
190

1770, March?

Windsor, N.Y. [U+]: After the arrest of
Matthew Simon's Store & Joseph & Benjamin Wait
for an attack on John Green, a group of
Windsor neighbors rescued them.

Trees, Vermont in the holding, 258

1770 Mr. 5

Boston: Massacre + related disturbances

Holt's Tavern ^{29, A.D. 5, 12} Mr. 15, 1770

Hours 223-234

1770, Mr. 29

^{forget}
NYC: 15 soldiers attempt to tear down Lib. Pole before
they evacuate. 15-20 citizens discovered them, beat them
back to barracks. Soldiers reinforced to about 80 attacked again,
driving citizens back to Bunker's - was HQ of So. L + defended
themselves. St. George's Bell sounded, more citizens appeared,
so did some officers who ordered the soldiers back to the barracks.
So. L. lost control till May 3, date forces leave

Leake, Memoir of Camb 62-63

1770, May

Windsor, P.C. [vt.]: Posse of 15 men & P.Y.
Shrubs captured by mob of 40 led by Stoate
and Waites & crew, a few hours later released

Doses, Vermont is the King, 255

1770, May ¹⁰ ~~18~~

N.Y.C. - The week before the 16th there was a late
night "Procession of the mob to expose a Boston
Importer who happened to come to this Place,"
\$1000 - \$2000. Effigy hanged from gallows & paraded through
town & then burnt. Went to lodgings of the merchant.

Collier to _____ May 16, 1770, Collier Letter Book,
in "Lots of N.Y.C. 1877" 220.

Leake, Memoir of Leake, '63-'65

N.Y. Gazette and Weekly Mercury, May 7, 1770

1770, May 18

Boston: Crowd seized over Richards a
customs tidewaiter, after he gave information
of smuggled goods. Crowd took him to
the customs house, removed his clothes &
wig & faced & feathered him. They placed
a sign with the word "importer" on his breast
& a halter around his neck & carted him
around town for 2 hours. At the same time
a crowd rescued the seized goods —
Hoosier 241 over

During subsequent trial 3 women
were among the 67 who gave
evidence.

1770, Jr

Boston: Marlborough J.P. Henry Barnes was forced conveying goods out of Boston. More than 1000 people gathered & through some of his goods in the street. A few days later a crowd attacked his house, took him ⁱⁿ & beat him, scattered his horse, destroyed his coach & made an effigy of him that they destroyed

Koerder, CA 237

1770, Jr

Boston: A crowd seized Scottish merchant Patrick McMaster as an importer, carted him to the gallows, & forced him never to return to town again. They brought him to the town limits, spit in his face & sent him on his way.

Koerder, 236

1770, Jr

Boston: A number of men pursued shopkeeper Eleazar Cutler & his two wagons of imported goods. They forced him to return to Boston and sold for all they met of his property. Cutler was advised by several crowds

Koerder, CA 237

1770, Je.

Brookline: Custom's officer Miltos's
residence attacked

Horder ^{CA} 270

1770 - Je + Fr

Philadelphia: Non-importation violators threatened
with tar + feathering

Roseboom 64-67

1770, June 5-6

Chester, Cumberland Co., Pa. [ut.] : Mob of
30 men led by Col. Shore + the Waits
break up the court, kidnap only lawyer
available and intimidate justices.

Docs, Vermont in the back, 5259-266

1770, Je 19

PYC: Hills, a stranger, violates non-importation. He delivers the goods to Mr. Platt for safe-keeping. That night, between 1:00 + 2:00 A.M. (the 20th) "a Number of Persons" in Disguise went to Platt's, demanded the goods, which they carried to an adjoining vacant lot, burnt them. In all it was worth about £200.

P.Y. Journal June 23, 1770

1770, July

R.I.: Two tidesmen assaulted in anti-customs riot

Basic Resistance, 8, 13

1770 (cont'd.)

July 7

PYC: McDougall + Sears led a demonstration for non-importation. When they were in the narrow end of Franklin St. they were met by Alderman Desbrosses + a number of residents collected to assist him. Desbrosses ordered McD et al to disperse + surrendered their banners. This they refused and a short battle erupted with opposing forces dueling with canes + fence slats. Major Whitchurch appeared + broke up the combatants.

Champagne, Alex. McDougall ... pp 38-39

Fr. Bus. Gaz. Jy 16 1770

NY Mercury Jy 23 1770

1 p^o Gaz (trades) Jy 23, 1770

1770, Sept.

Brewingtons, N.Y. [U.T.B.]: Second attempt to
surveil and divide Walloons accepted opposed
by = not that threatened violence

Jones, Ut. is the taking, 287

~~1770~~, Sept. 22-23

Hillsborough: Regulators assemble for court; occupy
court room armed with sticks + switches + led by
Kearny, Harbin & others. Regulators drove judge from bench,
assaulted + whipped John Williams a local attorney, etc.
Kearny was dragged through the streets + insulted. Farriar
was treated likewise + whipped. They broke into his house,
burnt papers, destroyed furniture, + demolished the house. Several
others whipped. Windows broken. Next day mock court
held.

Leftler & Powell, Col. P.C. 235-~~238~~

1770 Oct. Nov.

Philadelphia: John Flattor, collector of the N.J.
port, were brutally treated by mob for attempting to
seize a pilot boat full of contraband goods. At the
sluice they were beaten along with a slave + left on
the shore. Flattor Jr. went to Florida to report the incident,
despite his wounds. There he found the offending pilot
boat. But he was caught by a mob, tarred + feathered +
chased through the streets with a halter. He was placed
in the pilot's cabin in the Delaware. Later he lost the
use of one hand as a result of the treatment v

Rosecrans 62-70 / 32-33

Murphy, April 11, 1959

notes from
Initial S.H.P.

Sketch "N.C. Regs";
Perspective, 202

Bassett 189-193

1770s Dec. 25

Virginia: About 20 rowdies attack
Baptists celebrating the day. Fisticuffs
ensue.

Hegeman, Southern Cross, 19

1771

Boston: Anti-whorehouse riot

Koester, Crowd Actions, 52
Meier, Pop. Uprisings, 6

1771

Worcester, Mass.: Crowd harassed apothecary
Elijah Dyer who he prepared a skeleton of
a recently executed criminal for preservation
for scientific purposes

Koester, Crowd Actions, 52

1771

Salen: Riot agst adulterer

Hoover crowd Action, 5,

1771 [17693]

Providence: A mob seized tidesmer Jesse
Saville, stripped & bound him hand & foot
tarred & feathered him, threw dirt in his face
& beat him

Mass, Resistance, 8

N.Y. Jan. 146, 1769

1771, Apr.

R.I. Riot; - Customs riot. Mixed crowd of
merchants & others assaulted Collector Charles
Dudley

Mass, Resistance 8, 13

1770, May 16

Alliance: Battle - approximately 2,000
Regulators asked for audience with Gov. Tryon.
He offered them an ultimatum. When they did not
comply, he attacked. Two hours later the Regulators
were driven from the field. Tryon lost 9 dead &
61 wounded; Regulators 9 dead, undetermined
wounded.

Coffelt Powell, 237-38

1771, June 11

NYC: Another riot takes place between
soldiers and civilians in NYC.

Contryman. People in Rev 43

VPY Journal (Holt) June 20, 1771

cited in Stokes, Iconography 4:820

Leake, Memoir of Lamb, 73

1771, summer

SocialBorough, N.Y. [Ut.] - near Rutland: Two or three
men threatens bodily injury to Surveyor Willm Cockburn
Elkan Alloo + More men were nearby, ~~were~~ "dressed
and dressed like Indians" ~~were~~

Jones, Ut. in the history 289

1769 Oct. 9

Philadelphia: John Keats an informer was flogged & feathered. He was placed on a pillory, beaten & carted through the streets with a sign around his neck proclaiming his sins. Taken to the Custom's House & New Port on other side of Delaware. The actors failed largely say sailors.

Rosewood 61-64 / 32
P.Y. Source D.A., 1769

1769, Oct. 19

Bennington, P.Y. [Vt.]: Large crowd staves P.Y. Surveyors from continuing their work. Mainly the size of the crowd and threats used.

Joes, Vt. is the making, 282-284

1769 Oct. 24

Boston: Crowd harasses British guard leaving the Peckguard. Stones thrown, and so on. blows exchanged.

Koerder, C.A. 208

1772, Jan - 8

Rupert, N.Y., (vt): Conflict between P.F.L. grantees and military grantee. P.H. people seized flags. Muriel the military grantee and tried him in an ad hoc court, sentencing him to a lashing.

Troy, Ut. is the date, 293-294

1772, March 16?

Warwick, R.I.: Mob led by John Brown burn customs vessel, Gaspée

Hooded. (252)

1772, July 14.

Redstone, Penn: Quaker settlers waylaid a Quaker sheriff & threatened to kill him if he attempted to serve any processes.,

Foxell, 30-31

1772, Summer

Bolton, Vt. [Vt.]: Party led by Remer-
Baker captures surveyor William Cockburn in
Miss River Country. He was to be tried at a self-
appointed court, but was set free because of
trace with P.Y.

Trees, Ut. is the taking, 303

1772, Summer

Orford, Vt. [Vt.]: Party of Green Mountain
Boys drove off servants of P.Y. claimant.

Baker, Vt. is the taking, 304-307

1772, Sept.

P.F. Addison & Pastor, Vt. [Vt.]: David Wooster
obtained a military grant land trouble with
settlers there who refused to recognize his
claim. He went to discuss this with them & they
threatened him & refused not to give him
rest.

Trees, Ut. is the taking, 320-321

1773?

R.I.: Destruction of Worcester

Bartlett, ed.
Rec's of the Col. of R.I.

1773? Col. period (New Year)

NYC: New Years + Christmas were often ushered in by some riotous conduct and a double watch was frequently called for. "great Damage are frequently done on the Eve of the Last Day of December, and on the first and second Days of January by Persons going from House to House with Guns and other Fire Arms, and being intoxicated with Liquor."

Edwards Pt. as an 18th C Municipality p 72

Fr. Cd Laws vol. 1, pp 532-33

March 8 1773 (might be a newspaper,
i.e. Journal or Mercury)

1773, May

Boston: A crowd pelted Rev. Kellogg.

Kroeder. CA 144

1773 Fe 15, 17 & others.

Philadelphia. A market riot. Opposition to the construction of a market on Market St. between 3rd & 4th led to direct action. At 4:00 A.M. on the 15th a crowd of residents gathered & took the foundation stones from the Market site & put them on a vacant lot. Mayor William Fisher & some aldermen tried to stop them, but were ignored. At the same time workmen were removing the paving stones from the street. Two days later all the (meat) for the butchering was taken & the lime-house destroyed. The petition continued as residents tore down the market as soon as it went up. Finally a compromise was reached.

Rossburn 77-80 134

1773 Aug. 11 & 12

Other Creek, P.T. [U]T: Elias Allen & Reuben Baker led about one hundred in evicting John Reid's tenants from Scotland. The Green Mountain Boys burnt 6 houses & a gristmill, broke up the mill stones & let their horses loose in the crops to destroy those.

Boes, Ut is the battle. 321-327

1773 Nov.

Boston: William Pollock and Joseph Warren led a mob attack on Richard Clarke's warehouse. They demanded that the 20 hess. tea commissioners, then meeting, give up their commissions. They broke into the building, but were held off by the 20 with drawn swords, defending a staircase. The stand-off lasted 1½ hrs.

Wm Andre Sank "Anglo-C" 220
Cost .130

1773 P. 5 (Aug Tuesday)

NYC: Mob gathered outside Merchant's
Coffee House & burned William Kelly in effig.

Lamont Schuyler, Loyal Citizens, 101
To the Friends of Liberty & Concord P. 5, 1773
Broadside Collection NYHS

NY Gazette D 6, 1776
Leake, memoir of Lam 73
Becker, hist of Pol. Rev. 107

1773, Pov. 20-22

Durham (Clarendon), N.Y. [UT]: About 200-300 Green Mountain Boys under Ethan Allen & Reverend Baker capture JP Benjoni Spencer & hold him for 2 days. Spencer was a leader of NY patriots. On the 22nd, with about 130 fully armed Green Mountain Boys, Allen, Baker & others hold an ad hoc court & convict Spencer of having N.Y. traitor. They decide to burn his house down. They only burnt his roof, because of Spencer's entreaties. Then they nos visited the home of coroner Tabor, & beat it to

1773, Dec. 16

Boston: Tea Party

Hollerer, 252-264

1774

Maryland: Burning of the tea ship Peggy Stewart

Force, Amer. Archives, 4th ser., vol I, 885

II, 309, 311

M.P. Andrews, Hist. of Maryland (1725), 296-303

F181/A56 over

1774

R.I.: East Greenwich mob charged Judge Stephen Arnold is effigy, accusing him of Torg. bari.). Warwick citizens outraged by his charge threatened to destroy E. Greenwich. Militia stepped in & Arnold declared himself a Whig

Wm A. Smith "Anglo-Col" 225 (over)
Arnold vol 2, 340

1774?

Newport, R.I.: Four "notable misses" arrested & flogged

Kroeder, Crown Actions, 52

Walsh, Tracy Land 78

John Meeker, "The Connecticut Colonists..."
1st Part, George Washington, 1788
125-46

Bartlett, ed.

Records of the Colony of RI.

303-304

1774

dated

Newburyport, ~~Patriot~~ tea, seized by the local Comm.
of Safety & Inspection, was placed in the town powder
house while it was decided what to do with it. Although
conclusive verification is missing, it is reported that
Shipbuilder Eleazer Johnson led a band of his workers to
the townhouse, gained entrance by axe carried tea
to Market Square, dumped in the street & buried
it. Later, March 1775, the town meeting voted its support
of the Comm. & protested the unlawful behavior of
Johnson's band.

Labaree, Patriots & Partizans, p. 37

fr. Emery, Reminiscences pp. 213-214

D. Hamilton Hurd, ed. The Hist. of Essex County, (Phil. 1888) II 1742

Currier, Hist. of Newburyport I 538-539

Town Records I - 226.

1774, early

Bridgeton, Cumberland Co., N.J.: Imitates Tea
Party to demonstrate about possible tea at Greenwich.
Indian costumes used.

Kemmerer, Path to Freedom, 323

N.J.A. Vol X, 530-2 notes

1774 Jan - Feb.

Marblehead. Several bad actions against
an ~~abolitionist~~ hospital in the harbor. Rebels
are blackened faced mass that threatened the
homes of the proprietors, fire and feathering and
carrying of tea caught stealing clothes from the
hospital (and has exchanged the word). burning
the hospital, rescuing men arrested for treason.

Billias - 'Brand Politics' in Marblehead.

Essex Inst. Hist Coll. (1956)

& cites

43-58

Koester 250-251

1774, Jan. 6

Boston: MAS searches houses in Dorchester
for tea - find $\frac{1}{2}$ chest which is buried in tea
Cannon

N.Y. Journal Jan. 13, 1774

1774, Jan 18-20 ca

Boston: Combination of committee or no's
drives Eliza Hutchinson, tea consignee from
London.

Molt's Journal, F. 10, 1774

1774, Jan. 20

Boston: Several hundred pounds of tea
buried in King Street in front of
large crowd.

Horder, ^{ca} 260

1771 Nov. ca.

Salem: Crowd chase customs informant
off a wharf

Helder, CA 251-252

1771 Nov. 25 ca.

(
Philadelphia. A customs pilot boat was boarded by about 30 men. The crew were cut & bruised, placed on shore, while the vessel was stopped & towed to a mud bank.

Rossaura 20 - 92

1772

Martin's Viseyard: Gang dressed as Indians stole the Swarze Packet under the nose of gulls from a man-of-war packet

Brideworth Cities > Rev., 308

1772, Sept. late

Oxid River Lands p.c. [vt]: Remember Baker
, Ira Allen and 5 others capture surveyor
Benjamin Stevens & two assistants

Jones, vt. is the making, 313-314

1772, Nov. 7

Falmouth, Mass: Rescue Riot

Koester, (and Act 100, 52)

1773,

Pownalborough : 30 sailors tar +
scatter John Malcolm for giving information
to the Brig Brothers.

Koester, 268-269

1774

Philadelphia: Tea Party

Bosworth - 34

1774

(
Charleston: Eventually, the mob was used to prevent the carrying out of the tea act. They chased the captain of one ship & pressured some merchants to dump tea in the river

Walsh, Charleston's Sons of Liberty, 60-61

Fr. Public Records of South Carolina XXXIV (8),
South Carolina Gazette, Ju. 24, F 14, No. 7, 14, N. 21, 1774

Note - P.R. of S.C. are at S.C. Archives Dept &
are transcripts of originals in British Public
Records Office

1774

Danversport, P.T. (vt): mob rescues
Leonard Scamiling who had been jailed
for seeking against the ~~Stamp~~ Act.
~~and see~~

Gorham, Vt in the 1700s, 267

1774 Jan. 25th.

Salem: Attacks on the small pox
hospital

Journal F-17, 1774

1774 March

Elizabethtown, Pa.: Smuggled goods from
the Penns seized.

Kenneb., Path to Freedom, 324
NSA, X, 561-561

1774, Mr. 10th

Boston: Second tea party. Tea owners
willing to send ship back, but officials
persuaded them to unload the tea. "Indians"
therefore dumped the tea

Journal Mr. 17, 1774

Hoorder 266

1776, March 31

Cambridge, Mass.: Rescue Riot - When a man recognized he could keep a debtor in jail for life about 75 men from neighboring towns visited him, broke his枷锁s & ordered him to go to the jail 7 miles away in Cambridge. There he had to release the man & pay his way home.

Hooded Coat of Action, 58?

1778, Sept 8

Arlington, P.C. [ut.]: A mob seized Dr. Samuel Adams, brought him to Fay's tavern at Lexington where he was tried by an impromptu Court. He was sentenced to be tied in an arm-chair & hoisted to the top of the signpost where he remained for several hours subject to the derision of the crowd. This action taken by Green Mountain Boys.

Jones, W. in the hakings, 331-332

1778 Apr 22

N.Y.C. No Tea Party. The ship loaded was boarded at night and the tea dumped over board. The demonstration was very organized and "several persons of reputation" were stationed about the Commonway & the hotel to prevent injury to property. Several of the participants disclaimed any disguise.

Westerbush, Father Tricke ... p. 33- force, ^{Am. Rev.} 4/20/1
248-258

✓ to Gazetteer (Livingston) Apr 28, 1774
Countryman, People's Post 24
✓ Smith, Historical Manuscripts Apr 22 1774

— (184-185)
Holt's ^{1825, 1829} New-York Journal, memoirs 1828
(Holt's ^{1825, 1829} New-York Journal, memoirs 1828)

1774, May 1

Philadelphia: Alexander Wedderburn's verbal attack on Franklin; exposure of Hutchinson's letters in front of the Privy Council leads to an effigy parade - Hutchinson & wedding fav - at 4 o'clock, the formal drawn break for Artisan's. Afterwards the effigies were hung on the gallows. The effigies had inscriptions.

Rossiter 29-30 | 34

Holoder, 274

1774, Sept 15

NYC: on the day the Boston port Bill went into effect the crowd carried through the streets a gallows from which hung the effigies of Lord North, Govt. Hutchinson, & Solicitor Gen. Wedderburn (who had insulted Franklin before a Committee of the Privy Council). A fourth of Labor with the words: "Devil do thy office with tartarew sulphur destruction these pests of mankind." At the Merchant's Coffee House the effigies were burnt.

Westerbicker, Father Knobell... 37-38.

/N.Y. Journal Sept 16, 23, 1774
works, Memoir of Lamb, 86-87
A Freeman, To the Public (Broadside)
A Citizen, To the People of New York (Broadside)

1774 (Summer) - winter 1775

Western Penn.: Virginia - Penn. boundary problems. Bands ranging from 12 to 200 broke open gates, pulled down stables, sleep houses, & dwelling houses. They also stole horses, seized goods belonging to Penn. traders, rescued prisoners, disrupted courts, and intimidated officials

Fenwell 32-33

1774, July

Haverhill, Mass: Crowd visits Col. Saltash demanding his resignation. He parlayed, gained time & escaped to Boston.

Koester, CA 302

1774, July

Connecticut: Nots at Wethersfield & New Haven flooded Boston merchant Francis Green with a letter when he attempted to collect debts. They accused him of being a British sympathizer.

Wm A. Smith "Anglo-Am." 224

1774, July 23

Winchester, Frederick Co., Virginia: On election day there was an effigy burning of the Gov. of Mass. Good description of effigies.

N.Y. Journal Sept 15, 1774

1774, Aug.

Pittsfield, Mass.: 1500 men occupied
Court house & adjoining streets prevent
justices from sitting at court

Koeder, 282

1774, Aug.

Litchfield, Conn. elsewhere: 300 men
arrest David Ingersoll. He escaped to
Salem, Mass., but on his way harassed
several times by crowds. Enclosures
attacked subsequently.

Koeder. 282

1774. Fall Army

Great Barrington: Mass close courts without
too much violence (P.B.X. 25)

Force, Amer. Arch. 84² ser. Vol 1, 727-25

Journal, Aug 25, 1774

1774, Aug 15 & Sept. 6
Hudson, Conn: Harassment of Rev. Saml Peters
or writing letters identical to Amherst cause

Force, Amer. Archives, 4th ser. vol. 718-718

Moder, Ch. 295

1774, Aug 26

Portland, Mass: Over 1000 mob or more,
many from Worcester to coerce Councillor
John Murray into resigning. They searched
his house & left a note warning him to
resign.

Moder 287

1774, Aug 30

Springfield MA: People from all over Hampshire
County converge to close County Courts. 1,000-3,000
people total. The mob surrounded the ct. house &
one by one examined the justices, asking each
one to renounce all authority derived from royal
commissions.

Moder 282, Divisions Brought to a Close,
166-169

1774 Fall?

Boston: John Hancock's House attacked at least 2x by Br. soldiers

- Hoerder, C. A. 298

1774, Fall

Taunton, Mass: Disturbance - Court stopped

Force, Amer. Archives, 6th ser., vol 1, 732-44)

1774, Sept.?

Marlborough, Mass: Resident burn Gen. Gage in effigy

1774, Sept.?

Banbridge: Mass meeting closer
courts. Follows town meeting procedures

Koerder, 283-284

1774, Sept 2

Cambridge: Thousands gather from surrounding
towns in part to coerce authorities into
resigning & in part because of British
military threat

Koerder. CA, 287-291

1774, Sept. 6.

Hatfield Rd: 1200 from Williamsburg marched
to Hatfield to seek out Israel Williams &
Oliver Partridge + others. Began march at Liberty
Rd.

Polybus, Divisions, 169-176

1774, Sept 6

Worcester: Nearly 5000 men assembled
to prevent opening of courts

Koerder, CA 283

1774, Sept. 17

Concord: Crowd forces judges to sign
declaration that they would not open
court

Koerder, CA 283

1774, Sept 22

(
Philadelphia: At night an attempt to seize
contraband sugar was beaten back by a mob. A crowd
later emptied the storehouse before the customs agents
could return with reinforcements.

Rosswurm 72-73

1774, Sept 27 ca.

Boston. A Mr. Scott sold military stores to the British. Handled before the local Committee, he was told he ought to be killed. Some people expressed their animosity toward Scott by attack or damaging his house. The Selectmen convinced them to desist.

N.Y. Journal Oct. 13, 1774

1774- Oct 1 ca.

Boston: Tea seized by the people & dumped into the bay.

N.Y. Journal Oct. 13, 1774

No. 5, 1774 ca.

N.Y.C.: Report that a merchant was about to ship 18 sheep to W.I. led by "a number of citizens" to call on the captain to tell him that was against resolutions of N.Y.C. He promised to unload the sheep. When he had not done so by that evening 200 people gathered at the wharf. They sent a com. of 4 to the Comm. of Com. who then got the merchant to comply.

Force, Amer. Archives 4th ser. vol 1, (963) and

Ph. G. General p. 00. 09 1729

1774, Nov. 17 ca.

New London: People gather to prevent the export of sheep contrary to resolutions of Congress.

Rolt's P.Y. Journal Nov. 17, 1774

27

1774, Dec. 25 ca.

NYC: Collector Elliot seized some imported powder. While en route to storage, a crowd rescued the powder. Elliot went to the coffeehouse, got support from the merchants there & managed to regain possession of the disputed powder. This led to threats against Elliot, and Elliot again going to the coffee house to get merchant support.

Force Amer. Archives 2nd Ser. Vol 1, p70-1072
Collier Letterbook II (ols NYHS 1877 14)

1774, Dec. 27

1775 ca. Jan. 4}

NYC: Collector Elliot seized some smuggled arms which were aboard a ship about ready to sail for R.I. "That sort of people, always waiting for every opportunity to raise a mob, tried to frighten Mr. Elliot into surrendering the arms. The principal gentlemen supported Elliot & the pressure was resisted. Elliot threatened by "merchants & River Indians" (95)

Collier to Dartmouth, Jan. 4, 1775, "Collier Letter Books II,"
ols of NYHS 1877 378 ~~229~~

Lans, Memoir of Lans, 95.

1775

Georgia: Anti-Customs riot leads to
a death

Major, Perryforce

W.W. Ass't, Royal Gov. of Georgia

174-75

1775

Portsmouth: Captain of a vessel that
had a contract to supply Br. troops
dragged through town.

Blooder, 305

1775 (ca)

Charleston: When the Gunners of Ft. Johnson ~~sold~~ damned the Committee
of Charleston he was given a scolding and Rev "a new suit of clothes
... without the assistance of a single tailor"; while the ~~carried~~ the
"Wretch" through the streets, a mob of 300 or 400 people, many of whom
were the provincial soldiers, stopped at every non-associator's and tailor's
house. At Fec Bull & they stopped, called for Grog, had it, made Walker
drive D-r to Bull, threw a bag of feathers into his Balcony, & desired he
would take care of it till his turn came; & that he would change the Grog
to the Act of Ld. North. Walker was left at the door of Dr. Miller.
Johnson, his Majesty's surgeon to the Carolina forces who had been threatened
with not action before.

when Ross was not busy fire over plenty of demonstration. Joe placed
an effigy of the Pope in a prominent place in town.

Walsh, Charleston's Sons of Liberty, p. 72

From John Day's Memories of the Rev... S.C. (1821) I 285-86; 226-28
Joseph Bennett, Diary of Timothy Ford in SCH & G.M. 126-127; 129
Chapman Mill 60-9, (S.C. Santa Carolina 1775)

1775

NYC: A ship returned from the W.I.
having violated the non-importation
Association. The merchant was hauled
before the local committee. But his
vessel had also been ~~stolen~~ attacked
by a mos which made off with the
sails.

Var Bushwick, 110

1775

Springfield: trial of 3,000 forced JPs to swear
that they would not uphold slaves. Gov't act

Wm. Andrea Smith "Anglo-Cal", 225-227
Taylor, West Mass

1776

Plymouth: Good ~~captures~~ takes Tasse Barber
to town line, another crowd took him
from there to next town.

Koehler, 342

1775? early?

Freetown: Riding horses or coach teams
mistreated to insult Tory owners

Koerder, 341

1775? early?

Dartmouth: Riding horses or coach
teams mistreated to insult Tory owners

Koerder 341

1775? early?

Barnstable: Riding horses or coach
teams mistreated to insult Tory owners

Koerder 341

1775? early?

Hartwick: Ridgby horses or coach teams
mistreated to result tory owners

Holoder 27

1775, Jan. 26-30

Socialborough - Sudbury p. 4 Ivt. 3: Crowd
of about 30 capture Dr. J.P. Benjamin Hough &
take him to Sudbury. On the 30th they bring him
up on charges of conspiring to help about previous
disturbances, dissuading people from joining out,
& accepting office of T.P. Com P.Y. Convicting
him they sentenced him to 200 lashes & banishment
from P.H. Govt.

Jones, Ut. i. The Unitings

1775 Feb

Brookfield, Worcester, Ma: Rev Eli Forbes
stoned to while riding in his "chair" because
of Tory sympathies.

Brooke, Heart of the
Commonwealth

1775, Feb

flatfield: mob from Pelham came after Israel Williams. Captured him & his son & locked them in a smoke house overnight. Both were encouraged to sign and their declaration of loyalty. Some group then receded to Poughkeepsie after John Stoddard, but did not harass him because of ill health.

Notes, Divisions, 169-170

1775 Feb 2-11th (3) (

Per: The crowd helped with moon-importation when the ship Jones attempted to land a cargo. The captain of the ship, who was in the city, was taken from his barge, conducted through the streets to the wharf & put on board a boat & rowed out to his ship. Three nob actions here

Westonbacker, Father Knicker... p. 42.

✓ C+Alm. Archives Ser. 4 I 1243-44
Copy papers (Clement Lib), Alm. Ser. Vol. 126 F. 20, 1775

Leake, Memoir of Leake, 97 N.Y. Journal F. 16,
Friday Aug 1775

1775, F. 7.

Pittsburgh, Penn.: Late at night 12 men attacked James Smith's house. Smith was a Penn. official. The attackers threw stakes, attempted to break into windows & doors, while making "a tumultuous noise" and boasting that they would "see what Virginian boy could do."

Fewell, 34

1775, March 13-15

Westminster, N.Y. [Ut. 3]: About 100 men occupied court house to prevent its opening. At first they faced down, and showed out, the sheriff and a smaller force. But that night the sheriff, with a larger posse attacked a diminished force at the courthouse. Shots were exchanged and two of the patriots were fatally wounded. Several others also were wounded. They were rounded up and confined. The Ct. opened briefly, but by now 200+ hundreds of more men showed up, arrested the sheriff & his supporters & kept them in custody. They also held a meeting over the deaths. (over)

1775, Apr.

Freetown, Mass: 2,500 men disarm local Tory group, & ransacked leader Thomas Gilbert's house.

Holoder, 303

1775, Apr. 3

Boston: Captain Edward Stow General's house defiled with excrement & feathers for having seized some weapons for the govt.

Holoder, 342

Geese, ut is the making, 265-277

NY Gazette No. 27, 1776
Holt's Journal No. 23, 1775)

1775, April 6

NYC: Public meeting at Liberty Pole condemning
Gillian & Henry Cistic for trading with Br.
Henry. Some mob harassment probably occurred.
Some meeting condemned Turners & Hading; bad visit
their house.

Force, Amer. Arch., 4th ser., vol 2 347-348
Holt's N.Y. Journal, April 13, 1775

1775, Apr. 12

NYC: S. of C. & mob intimidate Ralph Thurman &
Robert Hading for their role in exporting provisions
like straw, tinsel & boards. Sears arrested &
rescued by mob

Smith, Historical Memoir Apr 15, '75 (2A)
Leake, Memoir of Lond., (101)

1775, Apr. 15

NYC: Mayor arrests Sears & Willet for their role in
earlier disturbances. Willet posts bond. Sears refused
to. At the jail house door a mob rescued him, paraded
him through town free to the Liberty Pole, where Sears
asked the crowd if he should pay his bail. They were for
it. The tag-teaters in the meantime were hard pressed
& threatened.

Force, Amer. Archives, 4th ser. vol 2 348-349

Wm Smith, Memoir Apr 15, 1775 I 219-220

AP. 20, 1775 II 220

1775 Ap. 23

NYC: Livingston fled to Br. warship & Alex. Hamilton saved
Prov. Myles Cooper of Columbia from the mob

Champagne, Alex McDougal. - p 83

✓ Smith Historical Memoirs 222
✓ R.R. Livingston to R. Livingston Apr 22 & 27, 1775 RR Livingston to NYPC
✓ Stokes Geography, 10th 809
✓ Folders to Dartmouth, Apr 7, 1775 Colden Letter Bks II 421-22
✓ Fitzc. Amer. Archives 4 ser. II 54-48

1775, Ap. 24 236r

NYC: News of Lex + Cos. - People took possession
of City Hall - armed ~~banditti~~ banditti with munitions there -
Comb + Sears orders that no ship leave for Br. possession -
Last com contrary to collector's orders; faste possession
of Custom House. Prevent ships sailing to Boston
with ~~munitions~~ provisions

Cooper, Memoir of Coms 102

Smith Hist. Memoir I Apr 27, 1775, p. 222-223
R.R. Livingston to his wife, Apr 3, 1775, Livingston
Family Papers, Box 3, NYC over.

1775 Apr 28 (Fr.)

NYC: Customs collector Andrew Eliot were forced to close the
port & relinquish the keys of the custom house by Isaac Scam
at the head of 350 men armed with muskets. That afternoon,
when word arrived that Oliver DeLancey advocated the use of Br.
troops it was only the influence of prominent whigs which
prevented a locking.

Champagne, Alex. McDougal p 83

✓ Smith Historical Memoirs 222

(1) Folders to Lord Dartmouth, May 3, 1775 NY Col Docs VIII, 57-72

✓ Fitzc. Amer. Archives 4 ser. II 25, 445-48, ~~48~~

✓ R.R. Livingston to his wife May 3, 1775, Livingston Family Papers NYC

Werkesbanker, Father Knobell, 53

✓ Stokes, Icon., IV #8 881

✓ Wm. Smith Diaries, Apr. 27, 1775

Chapagoe, A. M.D. 82-83

✓ Smith, historical memoir, 222

Jones, P.C. Dart-y-Rew, I, 39-40

Force, Aras. tech. Y¹² Ser. II, 364

✓ R.R. Liver-Sister to R. Livingston, Apr. 22+24,

1775 R.R. Livingston's Br. 2 NYMS

✓ Mariahs Williat, A Narrative, 30-31

✓ Leake, memoirs of Lams, 102

1775, May-June

Providence, R. I.: The "People" seize flour.

Smith, Food Ristes, 35

1775 ~~ca.~~ or May 10

PYC: Dr. Cooper, President of King's College threatened by mob for his loyalist pamphlets. Mob broke the College gate. Kaniff was one of those who ~~never~~ helped Cooper to escape. Princeton also forced him to ~~King's~~ Kingfisher

Gilder, Collier Letterbooks II 422-423

Werthauser, Father work, 5th

Percy, ~~Adm. Log. Box~~ II 385

P.Y. Col. Rose & 297-298-581

Brace Papers (Chests 63) Collier Log

1775, May 10

PYC: Princeton attacked by a mob. Two friends aid him to escape to HMS Kingfisher. The attack resulted from an article he published saying that the Com. of 60 proposed to nominate delegates to Cont. Cong. This was denied + R. Livingston listed a defender of the King.

Berke, P.Y. During 177-178

Gilder to Dartmouth Jc 7, 1775 Coffey letter
Force Amer. Indians, Sec. 4 II, 385

Caldes to Dartmouth, Caldes letterbook, May 6, 1775
SLT, 1775
Col's N.Y.R.S. (1872)

1775, Mr. 6

NYC: Meeting at the Exchange to pick members of the
Cont. Congress. Procession starts at Liberty pole to go downtown.
Slight altercation with tories at meeting.

Holt's NY Journal Mr. 9, 1775

1775 (~~etc.~~) Mr. 6

NYC: Wm. Cunningham, a Tory, was taken to the Liberty pole
by a mob of 200 men, forced to his knees and commanded to
down King George. When he claimed "God Bless King George"
instead, the crowd tore his clothes from his back and dragged
him through the streets. A John Hill received like treatment.

workshopper. Father. Knobell - 47

✓ fm. Gazetteer (Rivington) Ms. 7, 1775

for why view
✓ (Holt's) NY Journal Mr. 9 & 23, 1775

1775, March 12

Boston: A man by the name of Ditsos tarred
& feathered by British soldiers under orders
of officers. Placed in truck & taken around
town to tune of Yankee Doodle. Hoeder says
soldiers tricked country bunks him into buying a gun
& that then he was seized. Unclear; if there was a trial

Force, Amer. Archives, 4th sec.
Vol. 2, 120

Hoeder, LA 302-303

1776 Je.

NYC: The royal magazine or Turtle Bay (and garrison)
was raided. The Provincial Congress sent members to see
that there was no plundering, but they were too late to
prevent the removal of several boxes of Saltpetre. This
occurred the night after Hamilton withdrew his troops. On the
21st, Conn. Regt. sailed down from Stamford and successfully
raided the warehouse.

Wertheim, Father Knobell ... pp 58-59

Gage Papers, Stephens to Gage Je 24, 1775

Force, Amer. Arch 4th ser. vol 2, 1285, 1331
1758-59

1775, Je 6

PAC: Troops leaving city. Baggage is taken,
including arms by not probably led by Le Doux
& Sears. Few encouraged to desert, some do. Seizure
occurred at foot of Broad St.

Colden, Colden Papers - II 426-429
Colby, Colby Papers - Colby papers, vol 18 340-371

Wertheim, Father Knobell

Gage Papers, (Clement L) Hamilton to Gage
528, 1775

Force, Amer. Archies, 4th ser. vol 2, 1220

1775, June 6

Stamford, Conn.: Ritualistic procession,
hanging & burning of tea. Included confession
of guilt by importer, erection of gallows, hanging
& burning of tea after procession. Knewlton towns,
to fife & drums

Force, Amer. Archies 4th ser., vol 2 (926)

1775, Je. 8th

Charleston, S.C.: Tearing & feathering of
Laughlin Martin & John Deaky for pro-Catholic
statements and speaking out when someone
told them that the Comm. had prohibited Catholics
from carrying arms. Both were to be sent back
to England, but Martin was allowed to stay.

Force, Amer. Arch., 4th ser. Vol 2 922-923

1775 summer

NYC: When the Provincial Congress heard that the H.S. had
burnt a provisioning boat of the Asia, they promised to re-
place it. Before it could be completed it was sawed to
pieces by some disorderly persons.

Wentzlebeker, Father Knobell... p. 62

Tour. Prov. Cong. I pp. 77, 78, 81, 104, 105

1775 Aug. 25.
before July 13

NYC: A barge of the 64 gun Asia was burnt on the
Commons. Its replacement was also burnt soon after. Conservatives
in the Provincial Congress condemned their trial of activity.

Chapman, Alex. McDougal II p. 93

Force, Amer. Archives 4 ser. III 15 p. 1785-86, 1792-20
1811-1812, 1816-1820

N.Y. Prov. Congress I 100-01 p. 325-326, 533-535

Sear to the N.Y. Congress, Aug. 8, 1775, Ensl. Collection N.Y.C.

Gaines' Gaz. S. 5, 1775

Rivington's Gaz. S. 7, 1775 5530, 5531

over

Kloppenburg, Boaventura, 1919-

O Círculo Esotérico da Comunhão do Pensamento (pelo,
Frei Boaventura, Petrópolis, Seminário Nacional de
Defesa da Fé, Editora Vozes, 1963)

88 p. 18 cm. (Vozes em defesa da fé, caderno 9)

*recomendado para leitura
docs ref. 63-837*

1. Círculo Esotérico da Comunhão do Pensamento. I. Title.

BP605.C57K55

72-212253

Library of Congress

72 (2)

1775, July 26

Troy Co.: Forces involving Loyalists & the "well affected and the Staff" (not much more info)

Force, June 16th 4th ser. vol 2, 87-#1729

1775, Aug.

Pittsburgh, Penn: A flavor stirs associat
marched on Pittsburgh, raised a liberty
pole + burned tea belonging to a
merchant member of the Fort Pitt
Rev. Com.

Fenwick, 32

1775, Aug 22 [Troy]

N.Y.C.: Tarring and feathering of a shoemaker named
Tweedy. The victim had spoken at a congressional committee
& the opposition to G.B.. He said that he hoped Gage
would win. On the night of the 22nd on the dock near
Beekman slip he was caught, stripped & flogged. He
ritualistically recounted.

N.Y.Gazette (Gaines') Aug 28, 1775

P1995 Ag 23

NYC: When Col Captain Lamb's men got braces enough to remove some cannons from the battery an incident was precipitated when a signal shot from a British barge to the Asia triggered the American response - a volley which killed one man. This happened at night. The Asia replied with a partial bombardment.

Wertheimer, Father Knobell, 62-63

✓ Amer. Archives Ser. 4 III 259-260 / ^{MS. S.5} Aug 28, '75

✓ Gazetteer (Ringgold) Ag. 31, 1775

NY Col. Docs VIII 631-2

London Chronicle D. 19-20 1775-1776

Leake, memoir of Lins, 166-168

1775, Ag. 23

NYC: Hob searches ~~Gates~~ Gates's house, he was in Long Island, looking for Capt. Fox.

Docs Rel Col. Hist. VIII, 631-632

1775, Sept ca.

Norfolk, Virginia (?): Ship arrived & was prevented from landing cargo. Captain seized & almost flogged & fowled.

Holt's P.L. Journal Sept. 21, 1775

1775, ca Sept

NYC: After a sloop came down from the North River "to carry two women on board" a British transport, she was captured, hauled ashore and dragged to the cannon and burnt. Supplies too?

Wentworth, Father Knott... pg 2

Force March
9-10 Oct 1775
640

Mercury S. 4, 1775.

Rivington NY Gaz S. 7, 1775 pg Col Docs
(Grants) Gaz S. 5 1775 1775-63-232

1775 ca. Sept.

Boston: Guards buried several loads of straw destined for Br. troops in Boston

Hawkes, 306

1775, Sept ca.

Boston: Brazier sold \$500 worth of canister & ammunition to Br. found himself visited by a crowd several hundred strong. "Gentlemen" is known, but the crowd defaced his shop (at least one of his windows is a chamber window.)

Koester, 306

1775 Sept. 6.

(
Philadelphia: The Whig leadership found it necessary to publicly punish Isaac Hilt & Dr. John Kearsey, Jr. with a coat of Tar + Feathers. But fear of allowing the crowd to go to far limited the action to just parading through the streets. Hilt, the original victim was willing to put up with this, but Kearsey, who was only taken during the procession, was more obstinate & came closer to rough treatment. In the end the whig leadership let both go.

Rossburn 91-98 / 46-48

1775
Sept. 16

Dutchess County: Judge tar + feathered for speaking agst Co. Gov. ... The judge attempted to sue, only to find Rose arrested & rescued & himself further persecuted

Force, Amer. Arch 4th ser. Vol 3, 823

1775 Oct. 13

Reading, PA: A man who had continued to sell tea was tarred + feathered mounted in that condition on his own horse, with face toward the tail + carried through the whole town.

Hilt's W.Y. Journal Oct. 26, 1775

1776 or 1775

Philadelphia: Mordecai Floyd, a Quaker merchant reported to visiting friend Henry Keen Waldo of Virginia in 1776 that "Hunger during the want of last year has made the common people unruly as they negro field servants.... But last week they stoned a witch to death in front of my house."

Rossman, p.24 / 36

See. Rebecca H. Davis, "A Glimpse of Philadelphia in July, 1776", Lippincott's Magazine, 18, July 1876, p. 32

1776

Lewes, Del.: Tory "Bullies with clubs" chased Whig voters away from the polls at the courthouse.

Kenn, "Elections Hostile"

245

1776

553

N.Y.C.: Printers won a strike for higher wages

Commons Hist. of Labor (supers) 109-110

- Supers says that there is no contemporary evidence of this. p. 25 Feb. 2

1776 Walsh, Maryland p. 96

The election for state convention in Maryland 1776 caused much controversy over the property suffrage qualifications. Disturbances broke out at the polling places in Queen Anne's, Prince George's, Worcester, & lower Frederick counties where the ~~property~~ property qualification set by the convention were broke. In Kent County the voting proceeded peacefully until a mob interrupted & the judges closed the polls.

cited. Proceedings of the Conventions of the Province of Maryland
1774, 25, & 26 (1836) pp. 210-15, 218

1776 Feb. 18 & 19

NYC: Committee of Mechanics objected to Samuel Loudoun printing a response to Paine's Common Sense. They beat custard to see him on the 18th & the 19th they broke into his house & destroyed the pamphlet before it was printed

Force, Amer. Arch. 4th ser., vol. 5, 438-440,
1387, 1441-42; vol. 6, 1348, 1363, 1393

1776 Feb. 28

Dareless Co., N.C.: Some Coosa settlers attempted to possess farm of Archibald Campbell. They were stopped by Michael Morrison. About 12 involved.

Force, Amer. Archives, 4th ser., vol. 5
365-366

1776, March

Barnstable, Mass: Crowd tarred & feathered
widow Abigail Freeman for Tory sentiments

Garrison "Independence &
Citizenship", Signs, 13
(1987), 68

1776, March

Wester Mass: Crowd stopped a
court from sitting

Horder, ^{CA}, 319

1776, March

Bristol County: Crowd of 50 or more
armed men prevented the Court & of
Sessions from meeting.

Horder, ^{CA}, 319

1776, May 1

Philadelphia: Election disturbances. Attempts to exclude Germans from voting led to some disruption. A group of Germans chased an Anglican merchant for bad-mouthing them; fought with his protectors; and when the sheriff attempted to close the polls, they forced him to keep them open.

^{Accts...}
Rousseau, 92-93

1776, May 12

NYC: Mob brings Oliver Bruss to old City-Hall & turns him over to custody of the Cont. Army, on the suspicion that Bruss is a traitor.

Force, Encr. Arch., 4 ser., vol 6, (430)

1776, Je ca.

Hawcock, Mass: Crowd of men stopped messenger with a counter-petition agst incorporation as a town. The counter-ps claimed too many poor people in area would be hurt by incorporation.

Koedder, 385

1776 Je 10 others

11

11

NYC: Tories were harassed and ridden on rails. They were led through the streets with candles in their hands which they were forced to hold aloft on pain of having them pushed into their faces. Two days later "several, and among them gentlemen, were carried on rails, some stripped naked and dreadfully abused."

Werfbaeke, Father Knick - 80-81

"Shew kick Diary" Je 13, 1776 167

Low, p 4c
1777-78 Thomas Jones, Hist. of P.C. During the Rev. I p.103, 108, 109.
Clinton Papers (Clinton Library) New York, Brevortto

-v "Diary of Ensign Caleb Clark", New York, III, 9th year (March 1877), 175

1776 ~~June 25~~
June 10

Philadelphia: Members of the 4th Battalion went to Tony Arthur Thomas' house, breaking it up, destroying his furniture etc.

Possibly C 112 Fn. 42

1776, Je

Boston: Eligible men surrounded & guarded by well-to-do company as part of recruitment. The men rioted?

Koester 317

1776, July

Lorgmeadow Mass.: Crowd & coaches
merchants of West Indian goods

Smith, "Food Rioters", 35

1776, July

Lorgmeadow, Mass.: Two crowds seize
goods from Samuel Collier

Smith, "Food Rioters", 35

1776 July 8/10

N.Y.C.: After the reading of the Dec. of Ind. to the troops
during the day, a large crowd of soldiers & civilians destroyed
the statue of Geo III in Bowling Green. Other acts of
regal desecration were committed.

Wertenbaker, Father Knick... 84-86.

New Eng Post 5/13, 1776
Fithian Journal (Albion & Dods eds) p. 188, 190

Montressor's Paper 123-124

J.P.Y. Gazette (Gaines') July 15, 1776

J.N.Y. Journal (Holt's) July 11, 1776

1776 July 18

PYC: On Thurs, July 18 the Decl was published at the court house "where a number of people, true Friends to the Rights and Liberties of this Country, attended and signified their Approbation to it by loud Acclamations. After which the Coat of Arms of His majesty, George III was tore to pieces and burnt in the presence of the Spectators."

NY Gazette July 22, 1776
Source, Am. Archives, 5th ser. vol 1

1776, July 23

Huntington, L.I., P.T.: Dec. of Ind read on the parade ground for the militia. Later, a flag with Geo. III's name was defaced and then an effigy of Geo III paraded & exploded. (bad symbol in effigy).

Holt's P.T. Journal Aug 8, 1776

1776, July 28 or 21

Baltimore: Dec. of Ind. proclaimed at noon at the Ct. house at the head of the town's militia. In the evening, an effigy of K. Geo. III was carried through the town, in front of great crowds, and then burnt.

P.Y. Journal Aug 8, 1776

1776 Aug.

Berkshire, Mass.: Tory mob rescues
arrested Tories, assault & wound guard.

1776, Aug.

Kingston, N.Y.: Women's crowd surrounds
Committee chamber, demanding tea.

Smith, "Food Rioters," 35

1776, Aug. 13

Fishkill, N.Y.: Women's crowd
seizes tea from Alderman Lefferts.

Smith, "Food Rioters," 35

1776 Sept

NYC: British soldiers ransacked city hall, plundering it of equipment belonging to King's College, mutilating paintings & stealing several books.

Bancr. NYC during war for Ind. 57

in. Journals Hist. of N.Y. I 136-137

N.Y. Mercury Sept. 30, 1776.

"British Guards' Quarter Book" (1776), Sept. 25, 1776
Wentworth, F. K., 104 NYHS, From the
"Clinton Papers" (Clement L3) to John Leland
F. 12, 1782

1776 Sept 21

NYC: During the great fire a mob of soldiers, sailors, & citizens looked for any body who might be blamed for the conflagration. William Wright, a carpenter & loyalist chose the wrong night for a drunken spree which led him to interfere in the fire fighting. He was seized by the crowd which placed a rope around his neck and hunged him to a taylors signpost. One unfortunate man who was found with a bundle of matches "dipped in melted resin and brimstone" was tossed into the flames. Another was bayoneted & hung by his feet. General Robert Lee issued orders against this lynching and rescued two persons himself from the "outraged populace" just as they were preparing to hang them to the flames.

Wentworth, Father French -- p. 100 / P.M. Amer. Hist. (810)

Stockes, Iconography, II p. 1020 / Allow, Memoirs,

St. James's Chronicle p. 7-9, 1776 / 16-17

~~Wentworth~~ ✓ NY H. 31 soc. Col. 1 (1020) 2.225. / ^{opposite}

1776 Oct. - Nov.

Dorchester, Maryland: "A number of People" seize 14 1/2 bushels of salt

Smith, "Food Rioters"; 35

1776, Nov.

Kingsport, N.Y.: "Mass" and "outrages":
to seize tea.

Smith, "Food rioters" 35

1776, Nov.

Dutchess Co., N.Y.: Crowd seizes &
search wagons for food.

Smith, "Food Rioters" 35

1776, Dec. (?)

Talbot Co., Md.: 17 men with muskets
seize salt.

Smith, "Food Rioters" 35

1776 Dec

Salem: merchant John White harassed
because his salt considered expensive

Kroeder, 361 Smith, "Food Rioters,"
 35

1776-77 Dec-Jan.

Philadelphia: "When Gen. Howe was expected in
Phila. a persecution of Tories... began. houses were
broken open, people imprisoned without any colour of
authority by private persons and as was said a list of
200 disaffected persons made who were to be seized,
imprisoned & sent off to North Carolina...."

Rossiter p. 112
Quote from "Diary of James Allen" (Jr. 25/3/33)
123

1777 May [rich]

Poughkeepsie, N.Y.: Several days of
rioting over tea. Oppose tax about
22 women & 3 Cont. soldiers seized
from Peter Messer's wife. Next day
15 women & 10 soldiers do the same
from Peter Messer. Two days later
16 men & 20 women repeat the action.

Smith, "Food Rioters", 35

1777

NY S:- when speculators were buying grain at 23/-
in order to sell it at 40 shillings, and when farmers
were refusing to sell grain in small lots or at low prices,
refugees from NYC were stopping loaded wagons &
seizing them. In several places there were several
instances of popular price setting and actions Countrymen
riots as precisely the same as Rides; Thompson's & Sons, 13

Cantypon "Consolidating power in N.Y." J. of I H 1776
fr. Albany Comm. Min. Oct. 31, 1775, I, 282-283 pp. 662-3
Ulster Co. Comm. to N.Y. Gov., P. 18, 1776, Jour. of the Prov. Congress 22-30
Memorial of John Nathan D. 27, 1776 Isid 335
Albany Comm. to Council of Safety D. 29, 1777 Isid 351
A. Billings & P. Tappan to "sr. " D. 9, 1777 Isid 354-5

1777

Maryland, Spring 1777, Maryland House of
Delegates selected a Committee to ascertain
what force would be sufficient to suppress
the insurrection in Somerset + Worcester (counties)
John Henry, later Gov., was chosen a member
of that committee

Frank White Jr., The Governors of Maryland

p. 39

1777

Leesburg, Del.: Tories fight to control the
courthouse on election day, but were
driven off by Whig soldiers

1777, Election Riots

288

F

Deers secondary entries which do not appear as header in depository catalogs.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS REFERENCE
 T. H. G. to J. S. Caldwell, 4/14, 1972, ibid 603
 deposition of Peter Messer, storekeeper, 4/23, 177 Minutes of
 the Comm. & First Commission for
 Conspiracies
 301-303

Kulturgesellschaftliches Museum Osnabrück.

See also

Osnabrück. Stadtisches Museum.

1777 saw Whig Clubs in Maryland very active in attacking whom they considered pro-British. William Goddard was abused & banished for printing a piece requested by Samuel Chase (who used it as a foil)

Walsh, Maryland, p. 113

for read

Arch. Md. XII, 517-18, 526-27. Md. Gazette April 17, 1777
CC of C. to Charles Carroll of Annapolis March 6, 1776
14, 376

Wood L. Miller Wm Goddard Newspaperman pp. 150-62

Wm. Goddard, The Progress of the Whig Club . . . p. 716, 26
"Sectry," in MG March 3, 1780; March 10, 1780; March 17, 1781
24. Censor identified as Chase Aug 23, 1781

1777

Baltimore: The Whig Clubs mob or attack on Wm Goddard. Goddard presented a memorial to the legislature which includes a description of the action and a list of names of those who were in the riot. Schaeft prints part of this (including the names) and adds after other names. All were leading citizens of Baltimore at the time. Tar + feathers threatened cart brought up, but not ~~followed~~ ~~cart~~ perpetrated. Goddard had published a sarcastic piece concerning Hanes' peace terms which were taken ^{literally}

Schaeft, Hist of Balto. ~ p. 278-29

1777-78

Excellent portrayal of life caught between two armies during the Revolution. Summarized from Job Whitehill's diary 1777-8, a Quaker farmer. It illustrates how both armies pressed & stole goods from neutrals & bystanders.

Watson, Annals of Philadelphia

Vol. 2 pp. appendix p. 570-71

1777, Spring

Peperville, Mass.: Town selectmen led a mob against Baptists gathered at a river for a baptism. They drove the Baptists off & harassed them.

Brooke, Heart of the Commonwealth

173

P. Buckley, "Truth & Liberty Declared"
is McLaughlin ed. Pamphlets
352-53, 361-365

1777, May [Ap. 28]

Boston: Crowd took 5 merchants from their homes and carted them to the neck where the cart was tipped over & the 5 told not to return - Wm. Jackson, Nathaniel Clegg, James Peckins, & Richard Green had been denounced in a town meeting. Epes Sargent was the fifth. They were accused of being Tories. Action led by Joyce Jr. The men had refused paper money & discounted prices for silver.
Hoederer, 305 [Smith Food History, 38]

1777

Extralegal measures, such as expulsion & tarring & feathering, were occasionally used to regulate prices during the Rev.

1) Ap. 1777 - Joyce Junior led the carting of
{ Tory villains over the Boston town line
- cited Familiar Letters during the Rev. (1876) 262-263
Matthews Col. Soc. of Mass. Publications VIII 194

2) Peter Messier in N.Y. charged in May 1777 that 2 Cont. soldiers & 22 women came to his house, refused his set price for tea & paid him their just price. He was harassed & beaten by others

Mrs. N.Y. Comm. for detecting Conspiracies I 30-33
cited R.B. Morris
Gov't & Labor in Early Amer. 124-125

1777, July

New Windsor, N.Y.: Women's crowd - or
men & women seize tea.

Smith, "Food Rioters", 36

1777⁷, July 24 ca.

Boston: Female Riot - Scarcity of sugar
& coffee blamed on shoaling. Merchant Thomas
Boylston visited by about 100 women who
demanded coffee at a set price which they
would then sell to the poor. Refusing to do so,
the women seized Boylston, put him in a cart
& took him to a wharf, probably for a dunking. (No
men interfered.) Boylston handed his kogs over
to the women, ~~also~~ left f^r him to get his coffee
Hoeder 360, Smith, "Food Rioters" 36

1777, July 24 ca

Salem: Ladies mob at Copp Hill -
probably over prices. Demands stores open
for sugar

Hoeder, 321

Smith, "Food Rioters", 36

1777, Apr. 28

Salem: Quarrels for bread at bakers & scramble over coffee at the wharf.

Kosciusko, CA, 361

Smith, Food Risters, 35

1777, July

Salem Mass! Crowd beats Contrauco
for refusing paper money for meat

Food Risters:

Smith, 36

{1776} ←

1777, ↑

Longmeadow: Merchant Samuel Colford received a note fixing & prices. When he didn't comply, a crowd is heading several prominent citizens visited him taking some of his goods. (rum, molasses & sugar were the items in question)

Kosciusko 360-361
{Smith, Food Risters", 35}

1777, July 4

Philadelphia: At night crowds gathered in the streets and harassed Quakers as Loyalists, breaking windows etc.

Rossiter, 113-117

1777, August.

East Hartford, Conn.: About 20 women & 3 men take sugar from Mr. P. Kilby's store.

Smith, "Food Rioters", 36

1777

Sept 16

Boston: Six more men carted out of town for crimes of monopolizing extorting

Keloder, CA 355-360
Smith, "Food Rioters", 36

1777 Nov.

Beverly: Controversy over price of sugar.
About 60 women seized some sugar. Rest
of merchants agreed to allow a woman
shopkeepers to buy sugar for paper money
& then sell at fixed prices

Holcher, 361
Sm. 42, "Food Rioters": -36

1777 Nov.-Dec.

Nine Partners; Precinct, P.Y.: Crowd led
by local committee seize salt.

Smith, "Food Rioters", 36

1777 Nov.-Dec

Ulster Co., P.Y.: Crowd seizes salt
from John Hutton.

Smith, "Food Rioters", 36
Continued, 182

1777 D.31

NYC: British officers, masked and in costume burst into the Methodist John Street meeting house and harassed the Methodists there. This sort of activity occurred a number of times and Methodists often had to hire guards to protect them.

Seaman, Annals of N.Y. Methodism, 74-76 + fn

1777, Lathered

Boston, Mass.: 500 from North End
seize Jonathan Acory's sugar.

Smith, "Food Riots" 36

1778?

Marblehead: Crowd prevented the
return of the Probie family

Krooder 351

1778?

Boston: Crowd of 2,000 threatened to prevent the landing of a transport loaded with Tories

Kroeder, 351

1778 Mr.

Pepperell, Mass.: Militia officers & whig leaders prevented a baptism at a river etc.. They held a mock baptism for dawkes men & dogs. Called an baptist a tory. Other meetings interrupted. Several baptists whipped.

Kroeder, Coward Actions, 50

Mr. L. says this
occurred in
JL 26

Isaac Backus "Gov't & Liberty Deserve It."
↳ Isaac Backus vs Church & State... McLaughlin

1778, Mr. 1 cc.

Cambridge, D.V.: Under the auspices of local committee, tories forced to run the gauntlet and were whipped. Albury Committee condoned this activity. Cambridge Conn. had complained of the mob's actions

Clinton, Pub Papers II, 858-859
878-879

ca. (Cambridge, Mass., 1765) 345-345, 361-364.

1778 May

Mass

Ashfield: Draft riot; men refused to
serve until eco. situation became more
stable.

Hoerder, CA, 317

1778 Je or Jy

(
Philadelphia: Tom Miller, Peter Deshays's
house was attacked, but he himself was not
injured.

Rossiter 118
Rossiter ^{Act} 155

1778 Je 5

(
Charleston, Gadsden + Rawlins Landes attempts to be too
lenient, as he medicines saw it, to the Tories led to a riot at a
meeting. The medicines opposed a proclamation they believed
gave the Tories an out for not taking an loyalty oath. The riot
marked the end of Gadsden's career as a popular leader. The
details of the riot are unclear.

Charleston's Sons of Liberty 02-02
Walch 22-02

Fox, Christopher Gadsden,
South Carolina Miscellany, MS, Presbyterian College

Clinch South Carolina

[Transcripts of Originals in South Carolina Library
(Univ. of S.C.)

1778, Sept 26

Pepperell, Mass.: About 60 or 70 people broke up a Baptist meeting at a river. They shouted, cursed, shoved, kicked, etc.

McLaughlin, "Nat Udeau"

1778, Sept.

Cambridge, Watertown & Newton, Mass.: Crowd helps local Committee prevent export of goods.

Smith, "Food Rioters"

36

1778, Sept 8

Boston: Food riot agst French sailors, sailors & soldiers.

Koehler, 316, 363

Smith, "Food Rioters"
36

1778, Sept 8

Boston: American sailors tried to get bread from the French bakery — established to bake bread for the French fleet — and fought with French sailors as a result. Two French officers attempted to intercede. One subsequently died from his wounds.

6th June, 1778, No Papers, 93

1779

1779 - 150 mariners ~~start~~ or strike for higher wages in the port of Philadelphia — the Confederation charged them with riot instead of conspiracy & used federal troops to back up state authorities, who had the leaders of the strike arraigned before the magistrate.

Cited Leonard Bernstein, "The Working People of Philadelphia" Publ. Mag. (1950) p. 324; for read Colonial Records Harrisburg, 1838-1858 XI, pp 664-665

1779

Riots in Pennsylvania

Paca Correspondence M S 1986 +

from card file in MHS

Nine letters

1779

Resolution -
Caught by inflation shoemakers in Phil.
publically declared their opposition to
price regulation in July 1779

Morris, Labor + Gov. in EA pp. 130-131

1779 ca. Jan

Philadelphia: Sailor's strike for higher wages.
150 sailors marched through the southeastern part of
the city, boarded some ships, unrigged them, & dragged
away some soldiers who would not join them. The strike
was put down by Justices of the Peace supported by
Continental troops. 15 leaders were arrested.

Rosecrans 121-122

Col. Records XI 664-665

Fam. Packet Jan. 16, 1776
Greig " Hist. of Phila. " 96-97

1779 March

Boston, Mass.: Crowd breaks into
merchants store.

Smit. Food Rioters - 36

1779 - May

Wage Regulation during the American Rev was
controversial.

In Philadelphia mass meetings, parades & haul bills
during M 1779 expressed the inhabitant desire to regulate
prices. Daniel of St. Thomas Jenifer referred to
one such meeting as "Mass assembled to regulate
prices" - Also arrested General as monopolizer -
Amer. J. and Gen. Advertiser IV 232 T 1779
and Arch XXI, 417

Pennsylvania Packet June 22, 26, 1779

cited R. B. Morris

Gov't + Labor is EA p. 110

fossar
1779-180

1779 May 25

Philadelphia: In May a mob seized a merchant
who was accused of exporting flour from the city
that was meant for the prison. The merchant was
put in jail for his own safety.

Rossiter, 122

Warren, Private City, 35

Smith, Food Rioters, 36

1779 J,

Balt.: Indefatigable Goddard published a piece critical
of Gen. Wash anonymously written by Geo Charles Lee. A party
of armed men forced their way into Goddard's house again
names are mentioned, but is agreeing to a meeting the next
morning gave him a respite. The following day he appealed to
the city magistrates for protection. Some were willing to do so if
Goddard put aside his sword. This done Goddard was afterwards
captured by a crowd in the front step of a less receptive
Justice (Calhoun). Threatening to cart him through town with a halter
around his neck Goddard surrendered & informed the crowd
that Lee had written the piece & apologized for it. Two of Goddard's
less recalcitrant friends were carted through the streets. Sam.
Smith was the leader of this attack on Goddard.

Stear-Schuf, Hist of Balt... 729-780

Some sources are quoted but not cited

Library of Congress

77

BL624.C48 1977

242

MARC
77-72309

Russell, George

I. Meditations. I. Title.

ISBN 0-916940-01-8 \$2.95
77 p. : ill. ; 22 cm.

1977.

Our new age : (words for the people) / Christopher — Ist
paperback ed. — Louisville, Ky: World Light Publications.

Christopher, 1950.

1779 J, 25

Philadelphia: 150 men went to Whitehead Humphrey's house because he had written some anti-Constitutionalist & pro-Separation articles. They had this 2x's. 1st he was'n't there. The mob injured his sister in a scuffle. 2nd time not much happened besides threats.

Rosswood 135-139

1779 Jy 27

Philadelphia: A town meeting in the State house yard discussing Morris's selling flour to the French fleet & other issues was interrupted by about 200 or 300 of the "lower orders of people" armed with stakes & with fife & drum. They refused to allow General Gage to speak - he was going to object to the treatment of Humphrey. The conservatives left & held a camp meeting of their own.

Rosswood 139-140
Passover Apr 5 19,

1779 Oct. 5 or 6

Philadelphia (Germantown): A crowd surrounded the home of David Lewis, conservative member of city light horse who had been involved in the fighting at Ft. Wilson & demanded his surrender. He stalled & the light horse rescued him.

Rosswood ^{Ans}, 218

1779, Oct. 6.

Philadelphia - A band of lawless ruffians attacked Benedict Arnold, who, although in the Ft. Wilson riot, was seen as an enemy of the people because of his support for the British.

Rossiter, 218

1779, Oct. 9

Philadelphia: Fort Wilson riot. Several killed. Probably 1 gentleman killed; 3 wounded; 5-7 militiamen killed; 14 wounded.

Rossiter 143-173

Rossiter, Arms, 209-227

Watson - 1, 425-427

Smith, "Good Richts," 36

1780's

My name is Shays.
In former days
In Pelham I did dwell, sir;
But now I'm forced to leave that place
Because I did rebel, sir.

Within the ~~the~~ state I lived of late,
By Satan's foul inspiration,
In Pluto's cause, against the laws
I raised an insurrection.

Popular Ballad in N.E. Taverns
late 18th C.

Headpiece, Walter A. Dyer "Enslaved Farmers"
New Eng Q (1931) p. 760

1780's

D. B. Davis

The Problem of Slavery in the Age of Revolution

unmentioned - antiabolition 1780's

p 206

upper class aims directed toward
controlling mob — p. 242

1780's

Patrick Henry is opposing the Constitution
in the Virginia Convention objected to the
Federal gov'ts provision for calling out the
troops to put down insurrection.

He declared

"Who are to determine whether it be a riot or not?

Those who are to execute the laws of the Union?

If they have the power to execute their laws in

this manner, in what situation are we placed?"

Fed Aid to Dom. Dist p. 27 Eliot's Debates in the Va. Convt 3285d

1780's

Mass: There was much unrest & rioting, releasing of
prisoners from ~~justice~~ assaults on tax collectors, etc. to
prevent courts from sitting, etc. all leading up to
Shays Rebellion

Nelson - Amer. of the Common Law

Fr. Commonwealth v. Russell MSJC 12-82 119-120

" v. White MGS 9-85

+ R. J. Taylor

" v. ORR MGS 9-85

Mass Mass v. freed

" v. Frost MGS 9-81

111-113; 116-117;

" v. Richardson MSJC 10-84

120-121; 128-167

" v. Shattuck MSJC 4-82

+ generally

" v. Parker MSJC 4-81

Comment " v. Parker MSJC 11-80

1780's

Connecticut with major works

The Avalanche (published New Haven Gazette)
Oct. 26, (1786 to Sept. 13, 1787)

The Echo

The Political Greenhouse

Pennsylvania main currents .. p. 365

1780's or 90's

Vermont

- At Rutland in the Otter Creek Valley
a movement similar in nature to Shays' Rebellion
was "quelled only by the sagacity of rustic Gov
Chittenden." Many of Shays supporters fled to
Vermont & the West. Bennington produced Ethan
Allen & co., opposing to the Yorkers, very Jacobin
members of Democratic Societies and near revolutionaries,
Ludlow, Social ferment in Vermont .. pp. 13 & 14

Fr. Records of the Governor + Council, III 357-80

Robinson, Jeff. Dean in P.E. p. 10

(1820) John Gargo, Anthony, Baswell, Painter, Petrie, Ballader (1925)
James F. McLoughlin, Matthew Lyon, the Friends of Congress (1900)

1780's & 90's

N.Y.C.:

"Fist fight & gouging matches were promoted; & the
younger generation, beating the "Smith's Vly" and the
"Broadway" bands, came together in organized clashes
marked by the use of stones & sling shots."

Pomerantz, 429

✓ Wm. A. Duer New York as it was, I -

*See II (1874) 5,187-22 of Rec. & Inv.
Spencer, Donald D*

The story of computers / written and illustrated by Donald D. Spencer. — Rev. ed. — Ormond Beach, Fla. : Camelot Pub. Co., c1977.

64 p. : ill. ; 22 cm.

SUMMARY: A simple discussion of the history of computers, the component parts of a computer system, and how computers are used.
ISBN 0-89218-000-5. ISBN 0-89218-001-3 pbk.

1. Computers—Juvenile literature. 1. Computers. I. Title.

QA76.23.S63 1977

621.3819'5

77-7466

MARC

Library of Congress

77

AC

1780 [?]

A Wilmington (Del.) mob broke into the home of Jonathan Runford, a wealthy merchant suspected of loyalism. They scattered firebrands through the rooms and their leader, a blacksmith, crushed Runford's skull with a hammer.

Monroe, Federalist Delaware p. 35

Ms. A. ^{plot} Montgomery, Elizabeth, Reminiscences of Wilmington
(Phil., 1851) 168-170

T. Rodney, memo of what passed between J. R. + T. R.
1780, Brown Collection

1780's

New England: Mass drove ~~the~~ Shakers out of a number of towns - the Baptists would often participate & be the least tolerant.

McLaughlin, Isaac Backus p. 183

1780's

New England: Despite a climate of broad toleration there were a few instances of mob action against Baptist itinerants.

McLaughlin, I. Backus p. 166

1780's

Delaware: Fairs had long been held semi-annually to afford Delawareans the opportunity to purchase items which, because of the lack of cities + smallness of the state, were otherwise difficult to obtain. However after the war, goods were abundant + the crowds seen a bit too involved with drunkenness, profane language, gambling, street fights, and fiddling & dancing all day + night in taverns. One petition in 1783 said that the Dover fair "principally w. the view of collecting cattle from the lower counties and vending the same", had instead proved to be a "Nursery of Riot, Debanchetry, and Vice". In 1785 the legislature, after a number of such petitions, suppressed these fairs. Later, their were some petitions asking for re-establishment but the economy had matured to supply enough goods in stores.

Monroe, Federalist Delaware 140-141
for Petitions in Archives 230, 277-279
+ Bar, Ferris, Original Settlements... (full title p. 139) + Read, Read

1780's

Bristol Co., Me.: Joseph Doggett + friends attacked a Deputy Sheriff out serving executions.

Hall Pol. without Party p. 182

for Comtch vs. Doggett, Docket Bks...

1780's early

- After Arnold's treason his effigy was frequently paraded + burnt in several towns

Foxster. A Rev. Rec'd at War 292
for not noted

1874, Feb

Susquehanna Depot, Penn RR shop and repair workers struck, seized the shops & were only dislodged after 1800 Phila. soldiers arrived on the scene.

Brechers, Strike, 4-5

1874, Feb.

Eufaula, Alabama: During an election, in which the Republicans had put up a black for a marshal & another for alderman a fight broke out & 25 to 30 shots fired

Owens "Eufaula Riot."

Kla. Rec

1874, Feb. 29

Newport, ~~W. Va.~~: Iron workers strike turns violent when armed strikebreakers fire and kill bystander when strikers harassed the strikebreakers on the way from work. Strikers ~~at~~ then attacked scabs & drove them from town

Gafford "An Iron Workers' Strike," 362-363

1874, March 23 ca.

Davis, Texas: Vigilantes fight with
horse thieves, kill probably hang some.

Rister, "Outlaws and Vigilantes"
NVHR, 19 (1932) 553

1874, April 20

Little Rock, Arkansas: Armed ~~Democrats~~ +
Republicans fight over contested elections
and control over the state. On the 20th gun
battle left 1 dead, 1 wounded. With one
side supported by Dens.

Rash. 112-113
Singleton, 148-149

1874, April 30

Pine Bluff, Arkansas: Contesting forces
for control of state fight again. 9
killed.

Rash. , 113
Singleton, 149

1874, May

Bastrop Co., Texas: Mr. Scoby from Massachusetts had gone to Texas to teach blacks. A drifter mos came to his home, called him out & killed him.

Grant, Anti-Lynching, § 3

1874, June 4 ca.

El Monte, California: Three wounded men that he was captured & hanged.

Blew, "Vigilantism"
S. Cal. Q 54 (1972)

1874, July ca.

Choctaw Co., Alabama: Followers of black leader Jack Turner whip blacks who reported secret meetings to whites.

Rash, 165

1874, Aug.
Jefferson, Franklin Co., Indiana: white
copper white Nancy thought for being
as "obnoxious & vicious character."

Peterson, whitecaps,
MSA 177

1874, July 4 or 5

Edgefield Co., S.C.: Angered by parade
& drumming of black militia, whites shot
up ~~the~~ Ned Turner's house - Turner
was a militia captain. Turner sent a
signal and ~~no~~ 100 blacks came to his
rescue to face down 200 whites

Barton, "Race & Reconstruction"

41

1874, Aug. ca.

Choctaw Co., Alabama: whites a band
Jack Turner, black Republican leader, &
some of his men, driving them into hiding

MSA, 115

1874 Aug

St. Martin's Parish: Armed mob led by
Alcibades De Blanc forced Registration
officials to flee.

Rasle, 133

1874, Aug - 8

Tuscaloosa, Choctaw Co., Ala.: About 40
blacks met' led by Jack Turner, & voted
to punish fellow black knif Chayney
for informing white Democrats about a black
political meeting. They took Chayney into
a swamp & whipped him.

Proges & Ward August Reckones

25-26

1874, Aug 13 ce.

Austin, Mississippi: Freed whites
held in jail accused of killing a black girl.
Blacks marched on the town, whites briefly
resisted, wounding two blacks, but then abandoned
the town. Blacks ransacked several stores. Armed
whites from Memphis Tenn., approached, killed
a black picket. Blacks scattered & whites
took possession of the town.

Whurtz, 190

Rasle 147

1874, Aug 22

Elkhart County, Indiana: Whitecaps
white Jackson freed at night. Subsequent
trial led to no convictions & showed power
of alibies

PB36 whitecaps
Aug 28, 98

1874, Aug 25 ca.

Trenton, Tenn.: Officials arrested several
blacks based on fears of black insurrection.
A mob of 75 to 150 whites broke into the
jail, took 16 blacks, marched them to a
bridge about 400 yards away and started
shooting. Four blacks were killed, two
were wounded, the rest somehow escaped.

Rable, 117

1874, Aug 31

Couachette, Louisiana: Large mob of white
Democrats seized 6 leading Republicans, some
others & a handful of blacks on the basis
that there was a planned black insurrection.
The Republicans, ~~who were~~ which included
some officeholders, agreed to leave the
state. As they were being escorted away,
they were executed, some of the bodies
being mutilated. The escort claimed some

Rable, 135 over

fireworks Ltd. Lt.

Turrell, 193-202

1874, [fall]

Gainesville, Ala.: Election riot

Grande "Violence, 1902

1874, Fall

Mobile, Alabama: A lot of scuffling around polling during election. Whites arrest a black leader. Fearing for his safety, blacks rescued him. Some sporadic firing.

Rash, 112

Grande "Violence, 1902
sites over

1874 [Fall]

Belmont, Ala.: Election riot

Grande, "Violence"; 1902

Walter C. Flemming, Reconstruction & Civil
War in Alabama, 794

~~Historical A.~~

Hilary A. Herbert, "How we赎回Alabama"
Century Magazine 85 (Aug. 19, 3)

862

1874 Fall

Forkland, Greene Co., Alabama: Fearing blacks & incendiaries, whites chased blacks into the countryside & killed and wounded several. Federal troops sent in to pacify area during election

Resle, 115

1874 Fall

Eutaw, Greene Co., Alabama: 200 Democrats prevent Republicans from meeting

Resle, 115

1874, Sept

New Orleans, La.: White League & black radical police battle over arms. Whites win

During Reconstruction 249

An Annual Cyclop. 1874 art Louisiana

1874 Sept. 14

New Orleans: White Leaguers & white
Democrats made a bid to seize the state govt.
In a series of street battles they drove
black militia & metropolitan police back. In
the fighting the metropolitans lost 11 killed,
60 wounded; white leaguers 21 killed, 19
wounded. Many bystanders may have been hit
as well. Federal troops restored the govt
to Republicans a few days later.

RASle 137-180

1874 Oct. 1 ca.

Kemper Co., Miss.: Whites seized a
black man & on false circumstantial
evidence charged him with murder &
lynched him.

Wells, Christiansburg, 102 -
108

1874, Oct. 31

Mahanoy City, Pa.: Two fire companies
clash on way to fire; one was
comprised of Welsh & Protestant Germans,
the other Irish. During the affray
one official was killed. These riots
occurred with some frequency.

Deweese, MM Curwood, Fran M.,
126-127 102

1874, Nov.

Greensboro, Georgia: 300 enraged blacks distraught over efforts to prevent their voting, took over their neighborhood & rioted, wounding one white but failing to subdue them. A house owned by Democratic candidate set on fire.

Ayers, U+T, 158

1874, Nov. 3

Eufaula, Alabama: Election riot. About 300 blacks march in together to vote. Under advise of leaders most disarm. During voting, a scuffle between a white and black man led to whites firing into blacks, 7 or 8 blacks - at least killed, 70 or 80 persons wounded including about 12 whites. Whites claimed blacks started the riot. Troops probably did not interfere.

Hennessy, "Reconstruction..."
Graville, "Violence soon over"

1875 Nov. 3

Opelika, Alabama: When disturbance broke out at polls local army officer ordered his troops to interfere, contrary to his own orders. He easily quelled the disturbance & was later reprimanded.

Hennessy, "Reconstruction..."

Pastor 112 122

Ragle, 117
Owens, "Infra Red." A.C. Ray
Foster 552-553
Kenneley, 249-262

1874, Nov. 3

Spring Hill, Alabama: Whites attack
Republican judge & poll watcher during
election, killing Judge Trelissan &
burning the ballot box. Soldier nearby
did nothing. This was in some ways
as Embden.

Kennessey Reconstruction.

Hennessee
256-262

Rath [?]
Owens, Ex-Fairfield, Ala. Rec

1874, Dec. 3

Mobile, Ala.: Armed and mounted whites,
in grey Confederate uniforms, patrolled
the streets to prevent & limit black voting.
They shot several blacks. In one incident
they fired into a procession of 150 blacks
marching to the poll. At least 3 blacks
killed. Democrats won the election.

Kennessey, 262-269

1874, Dec. :

PCW Orleans: Mob of whites entered
Little High School, expelled girls who were
visibly black, and questioned those who
were suspected of having black blood.

Williams, Crucible 85

1874, Dec. 2.

Vicksburg, Miss.: Taxpayers League insists Republic Sheriff Crosby resign. Crowd of 500 to 600 whites convinces him to do so.

Rolle, 147-
148

1874, Dec. 7

Vicksburg, Miss.: Three columns of blacks approach the city to reinstate Sheriff Crosby. Whites intercept. One column was convinced, in part by Crosby, to withdraw. As they did whites opened fire driving them into a run. Armed whites attacked the 2nd column, driving them off. The 3rd column fired at a policeman & some whites but ran when confronted with concerted opposition.

That night whites ransacked black homes. 12 blacks & one white killed; many more wounded.

1875, Feb. 18.

Mason, Texas: Mob attempts to hang several members of the Backus gang, held for murder. They took the members out of jail, started to hang them, shot them & were interrupted by police officers who managed to rescue some of the hanged men. The Mob was referred to as the Hoodoos.

Sorrells, 10 Transcripts
88-90

Rasle 147-150
Hawesey, 269-279
what's, 90

1875, March 25

Louest Gap Pa: A large number of persons gathered and stored passing coal trains during strike.

Deeves, At. 360

1875, March 31

Gardner Pa: Large parade of miners. Reverses the way to the parade comandado train. Shots also exchanged with trainees near Louest Gap. Damage done by rioters to engine.

Deeves, 361

1875, Apr.

Pittsburgh: During a lockout of puddlers at the Pittsburgh Bolt Company, unions men attacked black replacement workers on the South Side.

Kearse, Homestead, 113

1875 Apr. 25 ca.

Milledgeville, Georgia: Mob freed 2 whites held in jail for telegraph activities. This action was condemned in local paper.

Smith, "Violence in Georgia"
73-~~74~~

1875, May 10

Hickory Ridge, Pa.: Strikers - about 250 - attacked men at colliery, forcing the men to quit.

Deere, LN 364

1875 ca. May 9

Nashville, Tenn: White mob lynched So Reed, a black who had killed a policeman while resisting arrest. After taking Reed from jail he was led through the streets with a rope around his neck, shot, & then hanged from a bridge. After a while the rope broke & his body fell into the Cumberland River.

Robisowitz, Race Relations 52-53

1875, May 20

Newkirk, Pa: About 20 strikers
attacked men working at colliery &
injure 2.

Dewees, Am. 365

1875 June 2.

~~Pennsylvania~~: Attempt to open colliery of
the Philadelphia & Reading Co. led to a
riot. The militia were called out to
quell the ~~striker~~ disturbance. Troops,
Maguire involved

Commons, II, 185
Harad, Fairbank, 31-32

1875, June

Clearfield Co., Penn: Riot during
coal miners' strike

Commons II 180-181
n^o 2

1875, Se. 3

Mahogany City, Pa : About 1000 striking miners exchange shots with sheriff. Several were wounded & coal operator property destroyed so mining suspended. (same as Hazleton card)

Binder, Molly 62-63

1875, June 3

Hazleton, Pa : Riots during coal strike & governor ordered 500 militia into the region. 500-1000 strikers involved & rescuers now arrested & held in Mahogany City

Arrowd, Fr M 92
Devels, Mm 365-366
121-122

1875, June 8

Locust Run, Pa : Miners drive back men on their way to work at colliery.

Devels, b13 366

1875, July 5

Vicksburg, Miss.: 4th of July celebration erupts into violence after blacks see of state gave speech at court house. A group of whites began to scuffle with blacks outside. A shot was fired & blacks inside the courthouse panic & began escaping as best they could. After a pause in the action, more whites - at least 60 - began shooting at blacks, killing 4 before the crowd dispersed.

Hennessee 279-283
Wharton, 190

1875, Aug

Louisville, Miss.: Riot between whites & blacks, 2 blacks wounded

Wharton, 191

1875, Aug.

~~Montgomery Co.~~ Indiana: Henry Houghlin resisted whitecappers, knocking several down before he subdued them. Houghlin was an ex-whitecap

No. 4
Palow, Whitecapping

1875, Aug 31 ca.

Macomb, Miss.: White horsemen, including over
100 Alabamians attacked a black church,
killing 12-13 blacks

Wautog 191

1875, Fall.

Mississippi: Election Day disturbances,
jostling, poll supervisors, intimidating
blacks, etc.

1875, Fall

Mississippi: Countless episodes of white
intimidation of black Republicans, including
disruption of public meetings by mounted men
riding into audiences, firing canons, wrecking
drums, goring speakers, drawing pistols,
shooting, firing into black homes by night
riders. Leading up to elections.

Rable, 159-160

1875, Sept. 1

Yazoo City, Miss.: Political meeting (including
Democrats & Republicans) erupted into fighting.
Few shots exchanged. A black deputy was
killed. Forer says several blacks killed.
Carpetbagger Sheriff Albert T. Morgan driven from
state. He had harassed a black & helped blacks
obtain property.

Rash, 155

Forer 555-560

Hanessey 284-285

Wharton, 19,

1875, Sept. 2

Vicksburg, Miss.: About 50 men boarded
a steamer, seizing five boxes of state
arms.

Rash, 157

1875, Sept. 4

Clinton, Miss.: Political barbecue erupted
into violence. The audience was largely black &
Republican. Dem. white hecklers were attacked.
Shots exchanged. Three whites killed, 4 blacks.
Whites from Vicksburg & elsewhere quickly arrived
in town. These men whipped blacks & shot
many. At least 30 blacks killed before
federal troops arrived. Later whites killed 3
black leaders.

Hanessey 283-291

Rash 155-156
Wharton, 19,

1875, Sept. 2
Setaria, Yaloboo County, Miss.: Blacks
ambush white posse.

Rasle 155
Wherton, 157

1875, Sept. 13^{co.}.
Yaloboo City, white Saudis hanged
several radical (leaders), driving Republicans
from elections after earlier confrontations.

Rasle, # 155

1875, Oct.
East Feliciana Parish, Louisiana. A Sheriff's
posse arrested a man & woman on charges of
robbery, a doctor, but vigilantes captured
the two, shooting them & hanging the women.

Rasle, 179

1875 Oct +

East Feliciana Parish, Louisiana: When a district judge arraigned several members of the a lynchings mob, armed whites entered the court & forced the judge to leave the parish.

1875 Oct ca.

Posey Hill, Miss.: Estimated 500 whites broke up a Republican meeting, killing two blacks.

Rolle, 160

1875, Oct ca.

Jackson, Miss.: Mob fired potshots at executive mansion for 3 consecutive nights, to harass governor.

1875 Oct. 9
Farrisspt.

Coahoma Co., Miss.: Black & white forces clash. In Sattle 2 blacks & 1 white killed. Black sheriff forced to flee. Faver says riot began when whites attacked a meeting addressed by black sheriff John Brown. He says 6 blacks & 2 or 3 whites killed & Brown was forced to flee. Hennessee says 5 blacks, 2 whites.

Rash, 160
killed.

Walter, 193

Faver, 560

Hennessee, 295-296 - 304

1875, Nov. 1

Columbus, Miss.: whites attack election eve procession of blacks. Soon thereafter 2 fires broke out in town. Whites, fearing black incendiarism, cordoned off the town seized blacks & their weapons shooting 7 blacks killing 4. For a month afterwards blacks hid in the woods.

Hennessee, 295, 306-307

1875, Nov. 25 ca.

Ogallala, Illinois: After the proprietor of a steamboat - prostitute/gambling barge - viciously assaulted one of his prostitutes, a crowd attacked & burned the steamboat. The crowd was probably associated with local vigilance com.

Nolan, Digicenter, 118-119

1875, Nov. 27

Rolling Fork, Miss.: Brawl between a handful of whites & blacks led to a white stabbing a black. A black crowd then pursued the white & beat him. About 12 blacks later arrested, but they escaped. White gangs subsequently harassed blacks & their were threats of a black conspiracy.

Kerrysey 310-311

1875, Dec. 1

Wiggins, Patch, Pa.: Vigilantes organized by coal operators attack miners' home. The attackers were disguised, wounded James McAllister, killed Charles O'Donnell - captured & then shot him & killed Mrs. Charles McAllister.

Birba, Molly's 70
Dewees Molly: 237-
238

1875, ~~Dec.~~ Dec. 5

Rolling Fork, Miss.: On the 5th boards of whites seized 6 blacks, whom they later executed 3 at a time.

Kerrysey, 295,
310-315

1875, Dec. 25 ce.

Clinton, Miss.: whites ambush black militia leader Charles Caldwell at a store. The punch him full of 30 to 40 bullets, killed his brother who went for help & abused his body.

Tennessee, 255-256

1876

East Baton Rouge Parish, Louisiana: "Regulators" or "bull dozers" claimed to be acting against freed blacks & unscrupulous white stockkeepers. By 1876 they had destroyed several stores & whipped or hanged black farmers. They also attacked Republican office holders, forcing them to resign, broke up Republican meetings, practiced electoral fraud, & killed several blacks.

Rasle, 178

1876

Petersburg, Virginia: minor riot involving race.

Tennessee, 17

1876, Jan.

Eufaula, S.C.: After fire house of a white man burned down, a white posse attempted to seize some black militiamen. A gun battle ensued in which two blacks died.

Rash, 165

1876, March

Clinton, Louisiana: Bulldozers hanged two ~~girls~~ black girls, one of whom was pregnant.

Rash, 129.

1876, March

Baldwin Co., Georgia, 2 miles below Milledgeville
Gaog of disorganized men abducted a
black convict named Joe Morris from
convict lease camp at Steven's Pottery &
probably killed him.

Smith, Violence in Georgia

~~1876~~, March 1, ca.

San Francisco: Chinese laborers found the owner of a shoe factory had reengaged or as agreement. When neither the manufacturer nor the labor contractor would return the money the laborers armed themselves and attempted to coerce a labor settlement.

Santos, Indisputable Evidence

9-10

1876 Apr. 23 ca.

Dallas, Texas: Vigilantes execute horse-thief named the Bride.

Riker, "Outlaws & Vigilantes,"
HVHR, 19 (1937) 553

1876 May

Along the Combahee River, S.C.: Day laborers strike, 100s parade through plantations, beating those who refused to join them.

Foster, §77

1876, May

Edgefield, S.C.: After an old man & his wife were killed, the sheriff arrested 6 blacks. A group of whites took the prisoners out of jail & shot them. All were killed.

Rash, 166

1876, May

Spencer, Harrison Co., Tex.: whitecaps while Zachary Taylor Babcock. He suggested, brought him to court to no avail.

Nash

~~Ashley~~, Whitecaps, 985

1876, May 17-18

West Feliciana Parish, Louisiana and Wilkinson Co., Miss.: regulators had been bulldozing black office holders, & resigning master of storekeeper named Brown provided excuse for more terror. White Dems claimed blacks killed him because he pistol whipped a black. Reps. claim whites killed him for buying stolen goods from blacks. Bands of whites began cruising the countryside. They seized at least 5 blacks and hanged them. Several clashes occurred

L MSS 315-320

as many as 600 armed whites active in the
two countries. About 20 Slackers to had
killed. Aronson was the only white
survivor.

1876, June

Truckee, Calif.: miners attack 1,000 Chinese, driving them from town.

Starti, Incident, 28

1876, July 4, ca.

Davis's, Texas: 2 horses thieves hanged by vigilantes.

Rister, "Outlaws & Vigilantes"
MHR, 19 (A32)
553

1876, July 8

Hanburg, Aiken Co., S.C.: Armed collision between blacks & whites. Black militia captain was to be brought to trial for disorderly conduct - he had insulted some whites. During negotiations between armed whites & blacks, a black man shot & killed a white man. Whites, numbering in the hundreds opened fire on the blacks, who withdrew
During Reconstruction 306

Site, Plantsville Hayes-Tilden Election

to brick buildings. The whites brought up a gun on
blasted cavalry. The outnumbered blacks attempted
to flee. Twenty-five were captured, of which 5
were executed & their bodies reportedly mutilated.
Besides these the Captain, two marshals & at least
one other black had been killed during the
flight.

Foner, 571
Williams, After Slavery, 262-270
Kornesey, 323-346

1876, July 17ca.

Colonsiz SC.: Blacks crowd street outside state assensy protesting recent riots. Black traffics etc.. When a Policerow arrested one black, the crowd rescued him.

Williamson, After Slavery 27

1876, August - Sept.

Coastal S.C. along the Combahee River: Black rice workers go on strike. They refused to accept checks for company stores & attacked those blacks still working in the fields. A Sheriff's posse attempted to arrest the ring leaders but over 300 blacks outnumbered them & forced them to release any prisoners. Sporadic violence continued into Sept.

Raske 170-171
Williamson, After Slavery 27

1876 Fall

Morehouse Parish, Louisiana: Regulators visited blacks at night, sent coffins to Republicans candidates, whipped blacks who did not join Democratic clubs. When one politician attempted to give a speech at Bestrop, Deans jeered him & hanged him in effigies.

Raske, 179

1876, Fall

Ouachita Parish, Louisiana: Regulators strong,
up blacks to convince them to join Democratic
class & drove blacks away from polls.

Rash 179-180

1876, Fall

Natchez, Miss.: Whites chased a Rep.
canvasser through the streets threatening
to kill him or nail ride him.

Rash, 181

1876, Fall

West Feliciana Parish, Louisiana: [Regulators
assaulted a German storekeeper who was
an active Republican] hunged two planters
for living with black women & whipped several
blacks for stealing cotton. They also
persuaded four police jurors to resign.

See previous
+ next (1-17)

Rash, 179

1876, Fall

East Feliciana Parish, Louisiana: Democrats armed themselves, visiting blacks at night, whipped some & disrupted Republican meetings

Rasle, 175

1876, Fall

Edgetfield + elsewhere, S.C.: Republicans attempted to hold rallies in the countryside. Dems. disrupted these, including a rally led by Gov. Clarendon in Edgetfield. In some instances white Dems beat & even killed blacks

Rasle, 172-173

1876, Sept. 1

Augusta, Georgia: Lynching party for a rape case. Race unclear.

Smith, Violence in Georgia

1876, Sept 6-8

Charleston, S.C.: Black Republicans disrupt Democratic meeting featuring some blacks. When the Dems tried to escort their blacks home, they were attacked, killing one white man & wounding several others. For the next two days occasional attacks occurred by blacks against whites.

Hershey, "Raid
violence"

Reeble, P.O. Williams, Afr.
104-105 Foer 573-74 Slavery
= 31-292

1876 Sept. 16-20

Ellenton, S.C.: Blacks clash with white rifle club. Gov. ask feds to step in. The trouble began in Silverton when two blacks attacked a white woman & her son. A posse tracked Dow & killed one man & then the arrested a 2nd man whom some claimed was not guilty. On Sep 16th the Dems broke up a Rep. meeting, records broken 302.

Rabie 172-174

Hershey, 352-363

1876, Sept. 23

Chapel Hill, N.C.: Whites objected to the use of drums by black political organizations & ordered local black leader to stop their use. He agreed, but many blacks remained persistent & met to discuss the issue. Whites ambushed the blacks at their meeting at a church, killing 2 and wounding about 20 others. No white casualties. Whites claimed blacks fired 1st.

Hershey, 320-322

Hesseler, 345-352

meeting. This started the shooting as blacks +
whites clashed over voter registration. By the 20th
the fighting spread to El Centro. A handful
of whites and as many as 100 blacks may
have died in the fighting — including a
black state legislator. The intervention of fed.
troops prevented more bloodshed.

1876, Oct. 14

Louisville, Ky., Miss.: Black men brought a wagon load of arms to a debate between congressional candidates. Dem's attempted to seize the weapons. Both sides had guns. Six blacks wounded.

1876, Oct. 16

Columbia, S.C.: Democratic meeting. About 200 passengers from Charleston arrived in a steamer & attempted to hold a political rally. Black Republicans attacked. Both sides had guns. The blacks drove the whites back to their steamer. One black man & at least 6 whites died in the fighting.

Kennesaw, "Raid
108-110" "Usurper" Rassle, 178 Wilkes, AS, 228
Former, 574

1876, Oct. 20 con.

Port Gibson, Miss.: Black congressman John R. Lynch cancelled rally after armed men began to show up. Still a white posse later exchanged shots with some of his supporters.

Rassle, 182

Hawesley 363-368

1876, Oct. 30 cu.

Henderson, Miss.: Scuffle broke out between Reps. (blacks) & Dems (whites) at political rally that featured U.S. Atty. Thomas Walker. Both sides had guns. Five blacks & two whites wounded.

Rabke, 181

1876, Nov.

Kemper Co., Miss.: Democrats intimidate opposition. They force Republicans congressional candidate G. W. Chisolm & his family to hear a "serenade" of guns etc.

Wells, Chisolm Bass

137-138

1876, Nov. 4 cu.

Richmond, Virginia: During a political campaign, a police started a fire in a house when a policeman attempted to put out the fire. Some black threw a brick at him. More officers arrived to make arrests. The police were stalled for several hours. Stopped for several hours.

Rosenzweig, "Conflict," 7

1876, Nov. 2 or 8

Charleston, S.C.: The day after the election some pistol shooting + shouting by whites triggered a black reaction. A crowd of blacks, including some policemen fired up to the Dens. One white was killed + several on both sides wounded.

Harrison, "Racial
Violence"
¹⁰⁻¹⁴
Recessional, 369-371

Rasle, 176
Williamsburg, 272

1872

San Francisco: Saw lots Anti-Chinese Riot against coolies for working Central Pacific Railway at 65¢ a day.

Rape, Riots 70

1877, Jan. 9

New Orleans: Dems. make a bid to seize state govt. Militia supporting Francis T. Nicholls captured police stations, the supreme court building, cut telegraph lines + surrounded state capital. But no opposition crushed.

Rasle 183

1877, Feb 10 ca.

Charleston, S.C.: Longshoremen working under a stevedore who did not recognize Union rules attacked by black union members. Police with bayonets moved in to break up the riot.

Tisdall, S.C. Negroes 138

1877, April 25

DeKalb, Kenner Co., Miss.: After the arrest of Judge W.W. Chisolm & several of his supporters as allegedly instigating a murder of one of the Guilty family a mob formed. During the day two of Chisolm's supporters were gunned down in the street. Later the mob attacked the jail. Chisolm killed one striker, but was mortally wounded his young son was killed in his arms & his daughter was mortally wounded by wells, Chisolm passed.

1877, May 20 ca.

Beaufort Co., S.C.: Blacks employed by the Pacific Guano Co. dredging & handling phosphate rock struck over proposed changes in their wages. When new hands were brought in, the strikers, armed with guns & other weapons, attacked the new workers camp. Seven or eight men were wounded in the general melee. The Sheriff arrived and arrested ring leaders.

Tisdall, S.C. Negroes, 136

1877, SWC 10 cu.

Nashville, Tenn.: Troops of 30 to 40 whites seized a black arrested for burglary & suspected in a rash of robberies. They killed him & threw his body into the river.

—

Rabidowitz, face 53
Retribution

1877, J.A.C.

Harrisburg, Pa.: Riots accompany RR.
strike

Cornwall, TII, 190

1877, J.A.C.

Reading, Pa.: Riots accompany RR. strike.
Local militia fire twice withlessness. 300
federal troops needed to quell disorder

Cornwall, III, 190

1877, July

Altosac, Pa : Riots accompanying RR
Strike.

Commons, III, 190

1877, July

NYC: military ordered to patrol the streets for a
week. Police disperse rioters & maintain order.

Wilson, Tex Hist. P 289-290

1877, July 17-18

Martinsburg, W.V. : Strike turns violent
when military moves in - Some shots exchanged
As many as 1000 men forcefully prevented
the departure of RR engines

McLaur 15-34

Commons, II 187-188

1877, July 18-22

Cumberland, Md.: Strikers prevented
R.R. engines from moving along the line.
At Wheeling, so violence was used that
also threatened militia.

McCabe 35-

Commod., III 188

1877, July 19-23

Pittsburgh: Great R.R. strike begins here with
opposition to double headers - two engines & 2x
the cars to save labor. Strikers seized control
over switches. Because of sympathy with strikers,
militia called in from Philadelphia - 600 men.
This force battled with strikers & supporters on
the 21st. At a battle on 26th st. 26 strikers killed.
Failing to get the trains running, the militia went to the
roundhouse. There they were besieged by strikers
burned cars & shops. They fought the mob till the
next morning when they withdrew, allowing the

1877, July 20-22

Baltimore, Md.: R.R. strike, because
of reduction of wages, led to violence
when residents attacked soldiers. At
least 9 rioters killed. Many more, and
several soldiers were wounded in
street battles.

McCabe 50-75

(ridges to foot & back). The destruction lasted another day. Total of \$5,000,000 worth of property destroyed.

Commons, III, 189-190

1877, July 20

Buffalo, N.Y.: During great RR strike, crowd stoned the militia but were dispersed by the militia. On the 2nd day, the crowd bashed aside the militia & occupied Erie roundhouse.

Brecker, Strike!, 14-5

1877, July 23

Cincinnati: During RR. strike a crowd cut the hoses of firemen attempting to put out a blaze from a fire set at the Ohio & Miss. woolen factory.

Ross, Workers, 248

1877, July 23 - 25

San Francisco: Anti-Chinese riot. Three evenings of attacks on Chinese wash houses, battles with police aided by "Gizantes" led to several deaths. Started as a spin off of labor agitation.

Bancroft, Works, 37 pages 706-707

Wise, Reactions to the Chinese, 32-34

Saxton, Indispensable Every 114-116

Commons, III, 253-254

1872, July 24

Louisville, Kentucky: Riot is connected with R.R. strike. R.R. workers joined by black street builders & others riot, breaking windows & attacking the R.R. depot. Police subdue. No fatalities.

weaver, "Louisville..."

1873, July 25

Shamokin, Pa: mob loots Philadelphia heading RR stations. Group of armed townspeople fire shoot at looters, killing one & wounding several. (could see some incident as in 26).

Aurand, François,
110

1877, July 26

Philadelphia: R.R. strike disturbance. Fight between police & strikers on 4th & Berks Sts. One man killed. Police had broken up strikers camp in west Philly Oct. 23, and workingmen's meetings the 24th & 25th.

Scharf & Westcott, 888

1877 July 22

Braidwood, Illinois: striking white miners drove off 400 black miners who had been brought in a few months previously to break the strike. Two days later the black miners were brought back by under the protection of the militia.

Kaiser, "Black strikebreaks
3/6-3/7

1877 Aug. 1

Scranton, Pa.: riots accompany RR strike, but coal miners active in disturbances. Strikers dispersed by posse of citizens led by mayor until troops arrived. But posse had to fire into the crowd, killing 6, wounding 54. 5,000 Nat. Guardsmen sent to city

Census, 1870
Armed, from 1870
Garrison, Slave 1872

1877 Nov. ca.

San Elizario, Texas: 700 Mexican Americans compel Charles Howard to surrender his rights for local source of salt.

Sorrells, 10 Texas Feuds

1877, Dec. 12 ca.

San Elizario, Texas: Large mob of Mexicans & Mexican Americans attack Texas Rangers & other Americans. The mob wanted to get Charles W. Howard who prevented Mexicans & Mexican Americans from getting local salt. Howard had shot a Mexican American in the controversy. After a two or three day siege, Americans surrendered & Howard & 3 others killed.

108-
Sanchez, 10 Texas Feuds, 156

1878 June 26 ca.

Richmond, Va: Blacks & police fight
=> riot

Richmond Dispatch, Je 26, 1878
1878

1878, Jun.

Truckee, California: anti-Chinese riot.

Wyatt, "Peaches & Chinese"

1875, June 25 a. Inv. 5 ca.

Spartanburg, S.C.: A white man lynched
or suspected of rape.

—

Tindall, S.C. Negroes 245

1875, June, 22 ca.

Chicago: Bohemian Sharpshooters held a picnic at the Silver Leaf Grove on the city's sea side. Irish "hooligans" invaded the picnic & threw stones, fighting the Sharpshooters. When one child was hit in the face with a stone, the Sharpshooters fired into the Irish. 23 Bohemians were arrested.

Nelson Soc. Hist of Chi. Amer 138

1875, June 25 a.

Prosperity, S.C.: Two blacks lynched for rape by a mob of both whites & blacks. One black helped tie the hanging rope to a tree.

—

Tindall, S.C. Negroes,
245

1879, Sept. 10. July 25

Whitfield Co., Georgia: Mob killed an elder of the Mormon Church - he was a missionary who advocated polygamy. Members of the mob were tried & found not guilty.

Ayers, ¹⁴¹ 255-56.
Sessions, "M.L." 217

1879, Aug. 11

Bodie, California: Rival Chinese Tongs fight it out in mining town. Guns used. At least one Chinese man killed; several others wounded.

McGroath, "Gunfighters..." 130-31

1879, Oct.

Augusta, Hancock Co., Ill.: Mob of 200 disguised men threatened 3 men & forced them out of the area. The men had recently been acquitted in a murder case.

Powell, Vigilantes, 16c

1879 Nov. 4 ca.

Keeokuk? Clark Co., Iowa: Crowd of 100 to 500 attack William J. Young's house, capture him & hanged him from his gate post. Young had seen a suspect in a nearby case.

Pols, Vigilante, 162-167

1880s

Corydon, Indiana - 3 miles south: Whitecaps visited John Gless & whipped him for not taking better care of his wife & walking around naked in front of neighbor women.

n^o 34
Pols, "Whitecap":
73-24

1880s, mid

Elsia Works near Pittsburgh Pa: Race riot precipitated by use of blacks at steel mill during strike

Sprott Harris, Black Worker, 250

1880, March - April

Las Vegas, N.M.: Vigilantes active,
hanging several criminals.

Schlesinger, "Los Górcos
Blancos," 128-129

1880, April 1st

Blue River, Indiana: A white copper was killed by Henry Long as the white coppers railed Long at the home of a J.P. while Long stood trial or dumped up charges. Long had been involved in several legal cases, among them neighbors & was accused of murder of a missing person. He was wounded in the affray & subsequently died.

Potaw "Whitcaps"

75,99-102

1880, May 12

Osceola, Mo.: At night 200 people stormed jail, took 3 accused murderers sent to it from St. Louis & hanged them.

Their Paths of Resistance

1880, June

Philadelphia:

Black celebration of 15th Amendment
parade harassed with pistol shots and
clubs, horses.

Mass. Roots of Violence, 62

1880 ca. July 22

Rockville, Maryland; Black man John
Diggs accused of sexually assaulting
his employer's wife lynched by mob of
40 whites. They took him out of jail &
brought him a mile away, where
he was hung.

N.Y. Times, 7/28/80

1880 Aug 10 ca.

Richmond, Virginia: After a political meeting
a police officer was struck with a
rock while attempting to arrest a boy
for stealing. This precipitated a small
scale disturbance.

Granovetter, "Conflict," 71

1880 Sept 16

Spr.-field, Tex.: 2 blocks lynched.
They were accused of murder. See
similar case F. 18, 1881.

NY Times, F. 20, 1881

1880 Sept. 18

Philadelphia

Democratic parade of 15,000 harassed
by blacks

Love, Roots of Violence 62

1880 Oct 31

Denver: Anti-Chinese riot

~~Erie~~ Lancie "Civ.
Disorder", 57
Frank Leslie, Ill. News
n 20, 1880

1880, Oct. 31

Denver, Colorado: Anti-Chinese riot.
Democrats push anti-Chinese campaign in
press & in a parade on the 30th. A bar fight
in which a white beat a Chinese brought a
crowd of thousands. When a fire hose was
turned on the crowd, they went on a rampage,
beating Chinese, destroying their property, etc.
Police & officials restore order. One Chinese
killed.

Worshaw "Denver riot"

1880 Nov. 2.

Philadelphia:
Blacks celebrated election victory
shot down in 5th ward.

Lowe, Roots of violence 62

1881, Jan. 18 ca.

Bodie, California: Vigilantes took accused
murderer Joseph De Roché ^{out of state} and hang him.

McGrath, Gangsters... 240-272

1881, Feb 18

Springfield, Tenn: Mob hanged seven
blacks charged with murder from courthouse
balcony. (Two others had been lynched
in Sept.)

NY Times F. 20, 1881

1881, May 29

Darke County, Indiana: "A 'kickless
gang' shot two men in their doorways
& warned a farmer named Timmons
at Palestine, Ohio to leave. They broke
Timmons' door etc. They also warned
out a man & woman to Emerick's

1881, June 22 ca.

Dubuque, Ia.: A band of 150 mounted
& masked men rode into town forced
open the jail & took two black -
Estes Hairston and Jenkins Lindsey,
brought them to a large oak tree &
hung them. The men were charged
with "outraging" white women in
separate cases

NY Times Ju. 23, 1881

1881, July ca.

Atlanta, Georgia: A large group of blacks started a policeman making an arrest.

Rasiorite, "Conflict" 72

1881, Sept. 20 ca.

Atlanta: A black supposedly pushed a white woman in an effort to get into the memorial exercises for Pres. Garfield. Police stepped in and clubbed him as he resisted arrest. A crowd of friends attempted to rescue him. A fight ensued. Later, 200 blacks followed police to station and another fight occurred.

Rasiorite, Race Relations, 332
Rasiorite, "Conflict" 77

1882, Jan.-Mar.

Homestead, Pa.: Several battles between scabs, replacement workers and police. Some shootouts and a few scabs almost beaten to death.

trans, Homestead

175-180

1882, Mar 1-2

Homestead, Fla.: Strikers attack tenements near the steel mill that housed scabs. Fighting spread throughout the town. The day the 2nd strikers held RR line to prevent scabs from entering the mill. Several scabs & deputies were wounded. 300 strikers attack scabs & police. > Krocino.

Trans, Homestead
186-185

1882, March 6

Tampa, Fla.: Mob of over 100 people lynched English immigrant Charles D. Owens from tree in front of court house. He had been charged with attempted rape & was taken from jail.

Iggells, Un-San Vigilantes, 1-4
Iggells, "Lynching..." J. of So. H.

1882 612

1882, March 8

Omaha, Neb.: During a strike among Burlington & Missouri RR workers the strikers, after a mass meeting attended by 2500, marched to a construction site & drove the new working-class. As many as 5000 in the crowd. They also beat a few policemen on the scene. After this the nat. guard & federal troops were sent to Omaha. Strike was then broken.

Goplart, "Politica..."

1882, March 13-14

Kenestad Rev.: Crowd beat two
scabs. Next morning two deputies were
shot. Strikers beat & stoned others who
were working.

Krause, Kenestad
190

1882 June 5-6

Cleveland, Ohio: Non-union strikers supported
by local leveragers boys & women sympathizers
shouted "ba, ba, black sheep" at Bohemian
strike breakers; the next day the strike
breakers were pelted with stones. At
Hollings Mill Co.

Levand "Ethnic Cleavage"
531

1882 June 13

Cleveland, Ohio: After work at 6:00 a.m. about 150
Cleveland Hollings Mill Company protected by 50 or
so police were attacked by a mob. Women started
to stone throwing, ignoring union marshals. Several
police attacked as well. Seven union men were
arrested by charging police, including 5 English
speaking men, 1 German, 12 Bohemians.

Levand "Ethnic
Cleavage", 531

1882, Aug 1 ca.

Lonacorings, Ind.: Families of strikers - women & children - used "ball banding" to screen out non-strikers & others like a grocer & baker - to other merchants who supplied the strikebreakers. Ball banding was made with drums & iron bands.

Katherine A. Harvey, "The Knights of Labor in the England Coal Fields" ~~saw~~ Labor Histories, 10 (1965), 572 (articles 555-583)

1882, Aug. 19

Butler, Chocowoo Co., Ala: Klans whites, claiming to be a Committee of Safety, hung Jack Turner. Previously they had forced two of his fellow black prisoners to elicit a confession. They were all charged with conspiracy to massacre whites. Turner was a long time Republican black leader &, according to whites, troublemaker.

Rogers & Lewis, August Bechtowing,
Passin, esp 83-102

1882, Oct. 24

Crowl Forks, S.D.: two lynches a black accused of sexually assaulting two women.

Uzalck, "Murder"
220-222

1883 April 19

Windsor, P.C.: An interracial mob ~~too~~ lynched
a black for allegedly attempting to rape a
white woman

Anderson Race & Politics, 322

1883 August 17

Atlanta, Georgia: Mob of blacks
rescued a young boy arrested by the
police

Rabinowitz, Race Relations

332

1883 August 25

Atlanta, Georgia: Mob of ~~white~~ blacks
~~attempted~~ rescue a black who a white
man had seized on the charge that the
black had raped an elderly black woman.

Rabinowitz, Race Relations

Rabinowitz, Conflict 72 332-338

1883, Sept ca [??]
Yazoo City? white mob lynched William
H. Foote, the city's black tax collector.

Fauer, 591

1883
Oct. 25 - Nov. 6, 1883
Coalgate Co., Miss: massive elections riots
as Democrats intimidate independent
multi-racial political party leaders b.
Print battles. Moonlit raids → would be
black voters. One black killed Oct 26 where.
registered trafeaus was killed post-electionally.

fair carnival of fury, 27-3

1883, Nov. 3
Dawville, Virgin.: 3 blacks killed in
disorder 3 days before elections as whites
act to intimidate black voters.

Shapiro white violence
24

1884, March 28-30

Cincinnati: When William Berner, a confessed murderer was given 20 yrs in prison instead of death penalty some 10,000 indignant citizens protested. They broke into jail, but ~~Berner~~ Berner had been transferred. On the 29th the courthouse was burned down. In 3 days of rioting at least 50 persons killed. Militia used to quell.

Thru Ross
Plot & Wal. Amer. Vol 467-469 Cincinnati Ri.
Tree of Lib 243-284 Ross, Work 264-265

1884, Apr. 127 ce.

Escanaba, Michigan: Battle between established ore trimmers at the docks and newcomers. Firearms used. Marshal had to intervene.

Becht "They fought for work"
Ht, 27

1884, May

Traverse City, Michigan: Trimmers battle newcomers at docks.

Becht "They fought for
work MH, 22

1884 July
Harrison Co., Indiana: Whitecaps kidnapped Sally Tipton after she gave birth to a child out of wedlock. She claimed to recognize the man she identified as the father in the group of whitecap assessors
spouse

~~not~~ "Whitecaps"
Nash 76

1884, July 3
Fort Maginnis, Montana: Vigilantes hang reputed horse thief San Jackewore, who may have been a half breed

Mueller, "Central Montana Vig."
Mon. Mag. of H., 1 (1951)
26

1884, July 4
Lewiston, Montana: Gunbattle between two "desperadoes" and citizens left the 2 gunners dead & one citizen.

Mueller, "Cen. Mont. Vig."
Mon. Mag. of H.
1 (1951), 26

1884, July 15

Crooked Creek, Montana: Vigilantes attacked horse thieves (5 total) They apparently shot 4 men and hanged the fifth - who had been captured.

Mueller, "Cest. Bros. Vig"
Bros. Brog. of Hist 1(1951)
28

1884, July 15 cc.

Musselshell, Montana: Vigilantes force William Dowse's owner of a trading post, to come with them. They claimed he had stolen horses. They probably killed him.

Mueller, "Cest. Bros. Vig"
Bros. Brog. of Hist, (1951),
29

1884, July 20

Bates' Point, Montana: Vigilantes attack reported horse thieves hideout. Of the 12 men there, the vigilante killed at least two.

Mueller, "Cest. Bros. Vig"
Bros. Brog. of Hist,
(1951) 30-31

1887, Aug. 10

Cane Creek, Tennessee; "Cane Creek Massacre" Mob kills 4 Mormons missionaries. There was a lot of anti-Mormon mob activity in the South at this time. One of the attackers killed

Ayers et al, 256
Wingfield, "Ten. Mormon Mass."
Sessions, "mtc", 212-213

1884, Sep. 25

Dalton, Columbia Co., Washington: Whites hold anti-Chinese meeting, then set fire to Rep Lee's building. The fire accidentally spread to other buildings.

Wyatt, "Reaction to the Chinese", 97

1885

Mario, Id.: mob threatened to lynch a black for allegedly frightening two white girls. When the sheriff shot and killed the mob leader, the mob dispersed

Raper, Tragedy, 105

1885-1886

Tazewell Co., Missouri: Bald knobbers active in night
raids, threatening Kase Key believed were miscreants.
On horse back they would surround houses, whooping &
hollering, charactertic, warning people out. Tossing
hickory switches at door - the # of switches was the
number of days the individual had to leave. If they did
not flee, were visited again & whipped. Victims included:
wife beaters, couples living together without being married,
lazy men who didn't support families, thieves, etc.; some
were beaten to death.

H & I, Bk. 70-98

1885, Feb 20

Oregon City, Oregon: White laborers broke
into Oregon City Woolen Mill, beat 30 Chinese
& put them aboard a boat bound for
Portland.

W, 1885, Reaction to the Chinese "

103

1885, Sept 15-16. Feb 7 ce.

Eureka, California: Whites rounded up
hundreds of Chinese, robbed them, ran
them out of town & burned their homes.
Similar incidents occurred in 25 communities
across the state. Begun when rival Chinese
gangs fought.

Start, Incident 160
Saxton, Thompson
200-208

Deaths occurred (may be 15-20) (98)
Other victims included people who didn't pay
debts, drunkenness, gambling, or even less
criticizing Sunday School, bad mouthin', Bald
knobbers, women adulters, philanthropists, etc. etc.

1885, April 6

Forsyth, Mo.: 100 Bald Knobbers break into jail & breakers to lynch accused murderer
Newton Herrell

Kearney & Fuglekin, Bk 287;
44-46

1885, April 15 (88)

Taylor Co., Missouri (Forsyth): Bald Knobbers take Frank and Tubal Taylor from jail & hang them for shooting store owner John T. Dickerson & his wife.

Mo. 73, Bald-Knobbers, 62-66
Kearney & Fuglekin, 52-59
Tucker, P.L.C. 88-89

1885 May

Lemont or Joliet, Illinois: Dickeones went on strike. Blacks brought in as strikebreakers. Gov. Oglesby sent troops to the area after several strikers & women were killed in riot.

Connors, II, 367

at a speech the ~~previous~~^{two} days previous.

1885, Fall

Huntington, Oregon [?]: Anti-Chinese movement
lead to white attacks & the tearing down
of Chinese wash house.

Wyoming, Reaction to the
"Riot", 1882

1885 Sept. 5 [2?]

Rock Springs, Wyoming: Laborers attack
a village where 700 to 900 Chinese lived.
They destroyed it & massacred 28
Chinese. Starti puts the official death toll at
51. They burned down the area, shot Chinese.
Women involved; some of the rioters. Active rioters
100-150. Subsequent trials Wyoming, "Reactions to the
led to no convictions." Chinese 38-39

Pistols, Free Way of Violence, 73

Heaps, Riots, 70

1885, Sept. 7

Sagebrush Valley, King County, Washington:
was set upon 35 Chinese hop pickers
at night. Three Chinese killed, the
rest were driven away. Their tents broken
and burned.

Starti, Incident, 161

Schwartz, Ratfeet, 24

Start, Insident at Bitter Creek.
Dates it Sept. 2

1885, July 18th

Grenada, Miss.: Four Black lynched in
one week.

Mehillaw, 228

1885, July 18th

Oxford, Miss.: Black lynched.

Mehillaw, 228

1885, Aug 15

Dalton, Georgia: About 50 masked
men came — some called themselves "regulators" others
"Kluxers" rode into town, ransacked
5 homes they believed housed prostitutes,
shot men & women they found there, and
shot and killed Tom Turner, a black who
attempted to defend the white woman with
whom he lived.

67 (500), 553

Holmes, "Macmillan's JAH
Aug 5, 1885, 257-258

1885 Sept. 15 con.

Douglas Island, Alaska: whites rounded up 100 Chinese & herded them onto a boat they then set adrift in the Pacific.

Stock(?)

1885 Sept. 16

Cleveland, Ohio: Rolling Hills strike continues.
A mob of unskilled workers stoned Wallace
Kensinger a wire mill boss in the belief that
he was preparing to open the mill and that
skilled workers were ready for a compromise

Learned, "Ethnic Clause"

542

1885 Sept 17

Olga, N.D.: Lynch mob hangs Louis
Gruelle as accused of killing 40 year
woman James Lader.

Vyzantoff, Tudor, 24.

1885, Sept. 19

Black Diamond, Washington: White miners drove
Chinese from mine, ^{Coal} injuring 9

Wyatt, Reaction to the Chinese,
99-100

1885, Oct.

Greenupport, Indiana: Whitecaps whipped him
so severely that he was an invalid the rest
of his life - till 1905

^{No. 34}
~~Wyatt~~, "Whitecaps," 79

1885 Oct. 28

Gulf Royal S.C.: Gang of black workers
brought in to work on R.R., they were
attacked [by blacks?] and driven away.

Tindell, S.C. Negroes, 136

1885, Nov. 1-4

Tacoma, Washington: Culmination of local anti-Chinese movements. Whites forced almost all of the city's Chinese to leave. The whites took over the streets, packed the Chinese & their belongings in carts & shipped the Chinese out.

Schwantes, Franklin

24

refers to the

~~anti-Chinese~~

Chinese 102-053

173-206

1885, Dec. 15

Tazey Co., Mo.: Gang of mountain men opposed to taxes burned the court house & its tax records.

Theba Park, 85

1886

Prince Edward Co., Virginia: Mob lynched Dick Walker, a black

Count, Anti-lynching, 77

Start, Incident, 163

VII Democracy
Entangled:

Black Rivalry

1886, Jan.

Tazewell Co. Mo.: Bald Knobbers beat Andrew Coggins because of his vocal opposition to

H & I, BK 93-160

1886, Jan. 19

Cornellsburg, Pa: ²⁰⁰ Pennsylvania coke shovellers on strike attacked Alice Coke works, drove off workers, pulled open over fract's & damaged property. At the Morewood Mine 300 strikers - men and women - fought with special officers. Trains used. At least one killed. - Coal miners' note.

River Bend Red, 10
Quotes Knight's Weekly

1886, Feb.

Albion, Oregon: An attack on Chinese & woodcutters who were beaten & driven away. Militia was called out. One company failed to show.

Worse, Reaction to the Chinese

1886, Feb ca.

Taylor Co.: Bald Knobbers harass & fire at
homesteaders.

H&I, Bk, 105

1886, Feb

Taylor Co.: Yo Bald Knobbers had a gun
battle with Andrew Loggans & his brother.
No one hurt.

H&I Bk, 100

1886, Feb.

Pittsburgh: Bloodshed & arson in rioting
- no real details

Wyse Reactions to the
Chase; 253

1886 Feb 7

Seattle, Washington: Purge of the city of Chinese - Chinese asked to leave; many complied. Military called out + in confrontation firing broke out; several wounded. One soldier fatally so.

Schwarts
Bdkr. 24

Wynd, "Reaction to the Chinese."
243-283

1886, Spring

Tazey Co., Mo.: About 15 Bald Knobbers flogged Jim Cobble compelling him to leave. Cobble was an opponent; Bks said he was a thief & leader.

H&I, Bkr., 126-127

1886, March 24

Missouri - frequent clashes between scabs and strikers during great S.W. R.R. strike.

Allen Gt s.w. Strike, ?

1886, Mar. 4

NYC: Street car R.R. workers on strike. 800 Police escorted a R.R. across Grand St. met opposition from strikers and populace, including women + children. Rocks, eggs + other objects at police + car. Windows smashed. Objects placed in path. Other cars turned over + pierced in way. Police beat crowd back with clubs. Rush made on wagon.

PP Times Mar. 5, 1886

1886 March 18

Carrollton, Miss: Mob of whites murder several blacks. About 50 armed whites enter court room packed with blacks watching a case in which 2 blacks were charging a white w/ assault and intent to murder. At least 10 blacks killed probably more died after the massacre. This triggered an anti-violence campaign among whites.

~~Fri~~ (over)

Logan, Negro in N.C., 36

Walter 223-229

Shapiro, White Violence, 35

1886 April (early)

Parsons, Kansas: Battle between strikers & RR officials + scabs

Egypt RR Lc 60-, 61

Shapiro says 11 killed instantly & 9 wounded mortally

1886, April (early)

Fort Worth, Texas: Battles between
strikers and RR officials & scabs

Eggert RPLC L-0-
61

1886, Apr. 7?

Laredo, Texas: Local political factions
fight in street battle. Carries usually
one side. At least 11 killed.

Sorrellson, 10 Texas
Fights

155-166

1886, April 9

East St. Louis, Ill: Confrontation between
RR strikers & deputies turned violent. Deputies
fired into crowd, killing 9 & wounding
many more. Mob then went on to set fires
to the RR yards & shops & some private homes.
By the 10th Gov. had established martial law.

Alex, Gt SW Strike,
81

1886, Apr. 20

NYC: Striking RR or streetcar workers attack cars along 3rd Ave line. Brickbats thrown, windows smashed, horses grabbed. Police charged, clubbed & broke up rioters.

NY Times Apr. 22

1886, Apr. 22

Brooklyn: Three separate incidents of rioting by sugar refinery workers - Poles, Austrians, etc - in Greenpoint & Williamsburg. Strikers attacked delivery wagons and fought with police. Police, claiming rioters shot first, fired point-blanks into the crowd with revolvers. Several were wounded. Quite a few police were wounded, too, from rocks, etc. Fighting vicious. Strikers wore red ribbons.

NY Times Apr. 23, 1886

1886, May

New York City: 900 workers went on strike at the Hoe Printing Press Company. One worker, who always worked harder & was a real company man, stayed on the job. When he left at noon for his regular can of beer he was viciously beaten by his workmates on strike.

Montgomery, Fall of the House of Labor
Charles Stelzer, Son of the Batters 14-45

1885, June

Escanaba, Michigan: Ore trimmers
beat back newcomers at docks.

Back, "Re fought for
work MP, 27

1885, July 2-3

Cleveland, Ohio: Unorganized, unskilled, mainly
Polish & Bohemians reacted against another pay
cut at Cleveland Rolling Mills Company - in addition
to other cuts this amounted to almost halving the
wage. They knocked down a fence & shut
down the rod mills. The next day, a crowd ~~of 5000~~
armed with guns & clubs closed the plate mill and
a crowd of 800 marching behind an Amer. flag closed
the blast furnace.

Lev. ^{and}
Ethnic Class 536-537

1885, July 15

Cleveland, Ohio: After Cleveland Rolling Mills
Company attempted to open the plate mill factory,
about 5000 strikers stormed the Astor St. gate.
Women at the back of the crowd threw stones at
the police. The fifth armed policemen charged with
clubs swinging after the strikers forced their way into
the mill yard. Thirty-five strikers injured, seven
arrested. Crowd consisted of Poles, Bohemians &
some English speaking workers. Note Wm. J.
Gorsuch, st. his market lane had advocated violence
Lev. and Ethnic Class 538-539

at a speech the ~~previous~~^{two} days previous.

1886, May 3

Chicago: Striking workers at McCormick factory attack scabs leaving the plant. With stakes, etc forced them back into the building. Police arrived. The strikers hurled stones at them. Police fired & attacked strikers, driving them off, wounding many, killing at least two. Haymarket meeting called partially in response (but not directly)

April, Haymarket Tragedy, 1886-1968

Connors III 392-393

1886, May 3-5

Milwaukee, Wisconsin: Strike by carpenters & brewers spreads & threatens to become general. Strikers march on several plants, battle police & close some of them. All this as part of 8 hour movement. Nat Guard sent to the city & confront club-wielding crowd at the Bay View hills on the 5th. Soldiers fire into crowd, dispersing them & killing 6.

Brecher, Strike! 41
42

1886, May 4

Chicago: Haymarket riot. Large anarchist meeting had taken place & was winding down. Its speech taking place. Police approach in force and compel meeting to end. Bombs thrown into police, who retaliate by firing wildly into crowd. Police claim crowd fired into police. 2 police officers killed; 60 injured. Four civilians known to be killed, probably many others, too.

April, Haymarket Tragedy 1886-1968

Rosec Hart II, 105

Force, Hart^{II}, 105-114,

1886, May 17

Detroit: Striking workers at the Michigan and Peninsular Car Company picket the factory, stoned a supervisor when he pulled a revolver on them & attacked with stones, a group of scabs escorted by police.

Oesterideo, S+F, 160

1886, May 29 ca.

Salisbury, N.C.: Mrs. Moore correspondent of N.Y. Freeman out of town for denouncing Moors as "civilians scoffers and judicial sneak."

Grant, Anti-Lydia, 77

1886, Summer (?)

Chadwick & Maristee Co., Mo.: About 300 masked Bald Knobbers destroyed furniture & liquor at John Rhodes saloon.

H & I, BK, 148-149

1886, Summer

Christian Co., Missouri: Bald Knobbers go on rampage whipping scoffers & prostitutes, demolishing blind tigers (saloons). These were the B.K.s who were macks. Had similar victims as Taney Co. B.K.s.

H+I, BKs, 285
139-153

Ruelow, Ruler 90-91

1886 July 12

Grape Creek, Vermillion Co., Ill.: White coal miners drive off black strike-breakers but they were returned a few days later & the strike eventually collapsed.

Kaiser "Blackstrikebreakers"
318

1886, July 15 ca.

NYC: Dog catchers quarrel with Lester St. crowd

NY. Times July 15 (1886) (8.4)

1886, Aug 16 - 24 ca.

Peabody Mass.: Shoemakers Riot

PW Times Aug 10-24

1886, Aug 21

Lindes, Christian Co., Mo.: Bald Knobbers
whipped polygonist George Walker.

H & I, BK, ~~149~~, 172

1886, Fall

Chadwick, Christian Co., Mo.: About 28
Bald Knobber's wreck Lightfoot's Saloon.
Some shots exchanged. Later arrests
made, but all had alibis.

H & I, BK, 149

1886, Sept. ca.

Linton, Christian Co., Missouri; Bald Knob, visited polygamist George Walker a 2nd time, whipping him. He has given up his wives.

H&I, Bk, 1889

1886, Sept. 14

Crawford Co., Indiana; Whiskeywhipped George Seals. His neighbors followed some of white caps home leading to charges of A & B, but no convictions.

Noble
~~Pike~~, Whitecaps
77

1886, Oct & Nov. ca.

Chicago: Pork Packers strike leads to riots. P. K. Kerfoot's kill rioters. Militia ordered out

PY. Times Oct. 20 Nov. 2, 5 (contd)

1886, 12th Dec.

Oldfield, Christian G. Grissom: Bald
Knobbers whip William Edwards & abey for
making fun of them.

H & I, BK, 289, 150

1886, Dec. 8

Ettawau, Kansas: Lynching party seize gambler
& whiskey peddler, Frank Noyce, and hang him.
They accused him of setting fire to the local
editor's house. The lynch party called themselves
a Vigilance Committee

Dykstra, Cattle Towns, 289-290

1887

Louisiana: Black workers strike; governor
seeds in militia to court strikers. Four
blacks killed & four whites wounded in
fighting. After the militia withdraws, a
local judge declared martial law and white
mob wreak havoc on local blacks, killing
30 and wounding hundreds.

Growth, hostile abd., &

1887, Feb 1 ca.

Chicago: Mob attacks home of Pissavas
Zandt after she arrives (sympathetic) evicted
Haymarket anarchist. Crowd flings mud &
stones at house August Spies.

Aurish, Haymarket Tragedy, 325

1887, March

Tampa, Fla.: Prominent resident held
public meeting, drew up list of 11
Cubans suspected of organizing a cigar
workers strike & drove them out of town.

Fogell's, "Lynching..". J. of S.
H. 1987 621-622

1887, March 11

Christian Co., Missouri Bald Knobbers under
leadership of Dave Walker raid Jones' Elbow
house, killing him & Charles Green his son-in-law
for comparing Bald Knobbers to dogs. This led
to round up of Bald Knobbers many indictments,
& eventually 3 executions for murder.

Pelov, Part 2, 90-92

Morris, Bald Knobbers, 114-243

Kaufman, "", 155-163

1887, May

Baker's Bay, Washington: Dispute over fishing rights in the Columbia River between Oregon & Washington fishermen. Oregonians destroyed traps, burned boats & harassed population. Washington fishermen organized vigilante patrols and even accidentally killed one of their own men.

Richards "Police Power" 16

1887, May 12 ca

Tarboro, N.C.: 200 whites went to Winterton & seized a black held there who was accused of attempted assault on a white girl, returned him to Tarboro & lynched him as spot of supposed crime. See Quotation over.

Lynn, Negro in N.C. 186

Anderson, Race and Politics, 321-323

1887
~~Redemption~~
~~near Alton~~

? Indiana: whitecaps whipped Mrs. Lucinda Lynch & her daughter Mary B. immoral conduct & being "lewd characters"

N&L
_____, "Whitecaps"

The mob left a placard on the victim that read:
"We hang this man, not in passion, but calmly,
deliberately, with a due sense of the
responsibility we assume. We take
executive power in this case and hang
this man in accordance with the
unwritten law of the land, because the
written law provides no penalty adequate
to the crime. And let it Anders Dool we
who have done this act will repeat it under
similar circumstances."

Coyne, 186

1887, summer

Montgomery Co., Texas: After a white murdered a black constable, 75 blacks armed themselves & searched for the killer. In retaliation, 85 whites armed themselves — some from neighboring counties — & trapped some blacks in a house, killing two. A third black was killed by whites from Wharton Co., because he carried a gun.

Shapiro, White Violence

28

1887, July

Crawford Co., Indiana: Whitecaps whip John Powers. He later left the country & was reluctant to return to testify at trial of his assailants.

Pisley.
~~1887~~, whitecaps: 80

1887, Aug 3

Richmond, Va.: Police & blacks fight in riot

Richmond Dispatch Aug 3, 1887

1887, July 13, ca.

Dalton, Georgia: Riot erupted when local John B. Gordon commuted the death sentence of a white man convicted of murdering a white woman in the County.

Ayers, U + S, 258

1887, Aug 8, pa.

Wilkes Barre - Polish miners strike against the Alder Coal Co. and attack workers as they left the mine with clubs, stones, & pistol. Men & women joined in the fray, wounding at least 12.

Green, Slave Com
98

1887, Fall

S.W. Missouri: Bald Knobbers busy harrassing homesteaders driving them off the land by either leaving switches at door step, or whipping them. In one instance Bald Knobbers claimed man not supporting his wife, but ~~and~~ one Bald Knobber had tried to buy the man's land. Whippings used. Clothes of Bald Knobbers worn inside out; socks over shoes.

over Morris, Bald Knobbers, 165-¹⁷³

Hartman & Ingalls, B-K
187-199

1887, Fall

Hazleton, Pa.: Hungarian strikers
battle with Hungarian "scabs" during
coal strike. Both sides suffer casualties.

Anward, From MN, 122-13

1887, Oct

Harrison Co., Indiana: P.C. Times reported
that flat here had seen 20 new whitecaps
by whitecaps in a week.

^{note}
~~1200~~, whitecaps 120
note 39

1887, winter-spring

Douglas Co., Mo.: Bald robbers harass
homesteaders to drive them off land,
killing several.

K & I, BK, 187-774

1887, Nov.

Montgomery Co., Indiana: White caps ordered toward Clore to either send his housekeeper away or marry her.

²³⁴
~~notes~~, "whitecaps," 188

1887, Nov.

Fishing Creek, Pa. C.: Management of the local Cotton Mill organized its ~~seeds~~ into a vigilante group called the "Jayhawkers" who marched on the homes of active members of the Knights of Labor & threatened to hang them.

McLaurin, Patriot 13. 91

1887, Nov.

Fishing Creek, Pa. C.: Management of a struck mill organized a group of "Jayhawkers" who marched on two homes of local Knights of Labor leaders. The men fled to the woods to avoid lynching

"Montgomery" Widener ... : 44

1887, Nov. 22

Thibodaux, Louisiana: Black agricultural workers, inspired but not condoned by the Knights of Labor, struck for higher wages. A barroom brawl between black strikers and whites led to a riot. At least 30 blacks killed; the resulting carnage. Knights organizers were run out of town & several black strike leaders were murdered by local authorities. This ended the strike.

Karr, "Knights of Labor" 67-68

1888

Birmingham, Alabama: Sheriff killed 10 & wounded 11 while preventing a mob from lynching charged with murder.

Grant, Astroph-Cr., 72

1888

Escanaba (?), Michigan: Battle between two crews of ore trimmers — one worked for less money — left 3 wounded & established & higher-paid trimmers finished the job.

Beck, They fought for
work b/t, 28

1888

Bell's Station, Tennessee: Five hiss ^{birds} ~~birds~~ viciously beaten by a mob.

Session; trust; 27

1888, Jan. 1

Tug River Valley, Kew: About 20 flat fields attack more of house today killing 2 of his grown children and scattering his wife.

Waller, Feab, 179-185-

1888, Jan. 19

Grapevine Creek W.V.: Battle between
Hatfields & McCoys. About 40 on each
side. One Hatfield killed. One McCoy
wounded. McCoys, armed w/ Kentucky
warren, were on a raid to capture
Hatfields. Both sides included men not
in the families.

Waller, Fend, 182-205

1888, Jan. 29

Plymouth, N.C.: white mob took three
blocks out of the jail, lashed them to a
tree & riddled their bodies with bullets.
At least one N.C. paper attacked "the
fact that mobsters over-looked the
supremacy of the law."

Logan, Negro in N.C.
186-187

1888 Feb. 2-4 or.

Shaweshka : Leigh Coal Miners Strike
leads to riots. Strikers throw stones at
scabs and confront coal & iron Police for
several days. Or are occasion key force
the police to release a prisoner. Or the 4th
the police fired a volley at strikers, wounding
G. Slave workers attack slave scabs

N.Y. Times Feb. 4-5 (see Card)

Anecd., from Lms, 129-130

Greece, Slave Con- 100-108

1888, Mr.

Chicago: R.R. Strikers derail trains
riot

N.Y. Times Mr. 3, 31, Ap. 3 (second.)

1888 April

English, Indiana: Three people suspected
of running a house of ill-repute whipped
& driven from community.

~~Potaw~~ white caps; 112
noble

1888 April

English, Indiana: Whitecaps whip the
three sons of Mrs Jones, a washer woman,
for hanging around saloons.

~~Potaw~~, "white caps"; 112
noble

1888 April

Crawford County, Indiana: Whitecaps
held Mrs Wilson, Bob Brumfield & James
Selless together, stripped them & whipped
them for alleged immoral conduct.

Po34
~~Potaw~~, white caps. 26

1888, April 10th.

Terrell Co., Georgia: Locals flogged
Mormon missionaries.

Smith, Violence in Georgia:
65-73

1888, May

Spencer County, Indiana: Whitecaps very
active in whipping wife beaters, loafers
& bar room gamblers, & men not supporting
their family & boys under 16 out at night

Noble
~~Perry~~, whitecaps, 112
113

1888, July

~~Laurel~~ Co., Indiana: Whitecaps whip a
Mormon missionary, accidentally tearing out an
eye with the edge of the lash. Actually Key
whipped 2 Mormon missionaries & two women
converts who had refused to go home. The
missionaries had been evicted out of the
area & had not left.

~~Perry~~, whitecaps .. . 79
Noble 115-116

1888, July 10 ce.

Pickens, S.C.: Black mos lynched
a half-cittd white suspected of
raping a black girl. When lynchers
brought to trial, jury & couldn't make
up its mind. All went free.

Tidwell, S.C. Negroes 245

1888, July 28

Wahpeton N.D.: two Indian Deputy
Sheriff who had murdered a girl who
had worked in the sheriff's office

Urgalek, "murder," 27

1888, July 30

Grant Co. Indiana: white caps whipped
two women - Nancy Moore & Clementine Goldman.
Goldman & her neighbor Morris Brundard.
Brundard, learned the white caps were going
shot at them. Women had poor reputations

notes, whitecaps
noble 112-119

1888, July 31 ca.

Atlanta, Georgia: After police attempted to arrest an escaped black, a large mob attacked & forced the police to seek refuge in the office of a coal yard. This occurred in a notorious section of the city.

Rabinowitz, Race Rioters

Rabinowitz, "W-F 33575-75"

1888, August.

Freetown, Louisiana: Race Riot in this black community near New Iberia.

Somers, "Black & White"

42

~~1888~~ 1888, Aug 1.

Southern Indiana: Whiskers shipped to S. D. Taylor for not keeping a clean house.

No. 6
Polar "Whiskers"

76

1885, Aug 27 on.

Sonker Indians: Whitecaps kidnapped a
farmer named Banks who made his wife fetch
firewood all winter

Possible
~~Ratner~~, Whitecaps
87

67

1888 Aug 25 on.

Watford Co., Miss.: White Lynch black men
raided Pony Pen Pass after his arrest on
charges of assaulting a white woman,
but honored his request to delay the
hanging until black spectators had finished
praying for him

McMillan, 243

1888, Sept.

Ada, Ohio: Whitecaps visit a woman
who was a house of ill-repute, forced &
threatened her & told her to leave town.

Possible
~~Ratner~~, Whitecaps, 151

1888: Oct - Dec.

Ohio - Whitecapping incidents spread across state, triggering forceful action by governor to suppress it.

P. 36
Riot, white caps
15r

1888, Oct. 3-22 ca.

Chicago: Street Car Conductors strike leads to riots

NY Times Oct 4-22 (see card)

1888, Oct. 22 ca.

Atlanta, Georgia: bus rescues a black the police had arrested for drunkenness at Summer Hill.

Rabinowitz, Race Relations

Rabinowitz, Conflict, 79 338

1888, Oct. 31

NYC: Riot between Republican blacks and Democratic whites on 6th Ave between 25th & 29th streets. Two processions were marching about town - the Republican Van Cort Legion was joined by other organizations and the Voorhis Legion of Democrats. When they met the whites allowed the blacks (who outnumbered them) to pass, but a small group got cut off. That group ended up fighting with the tail end of the white Democrats (not clear who started it). Blacks from the procession &

NY Times Nov. 1, 1888

1888, p. 29 ca.

Savannah, Georgia: Riot began in Yamacraw District when a white policeman shot and killed an escaping black suspect. A mob of several hundred blacks beat 2 policemen. The blacks were armed with clubs & rocks & were yelling "Kill him."

Ayers, V & T, 229

1888 [Dec?]

Wahalak, Keeler Co., Miss.: After a white & black youth fought a mob pursued the blacks into the black community of Wahalak. A gun battle ensued between whites & blacks. Two whites & several blacks killed.

Hettler, 226

Peggy Seward (which had a lot of blacks) saw
Cane to their rescue and from the N. W. lines
gave the whites a good dressing. Re 200 blades
were used. Some shots fired. One man shot.
Police came in force to break it up, but managed
to arrest only one black man.

Blacks called the processionist "white-faced
Democrats". 11 whitemen injured; 5 hospitalized

Rockwood is city election and fear of "colorist"
voters - blacks brought in just for to elect.

1889

Caldwell Co., N.C.: Whitecappers visited S.H. Gray intending to punish him for mistreating his wife. Gray heard about the raid before hand and ambushed the whitecappers, mortally wounding the leader.

Weldrop, Night Riders, 80

1889, Jan. 4

Newcastle, Washington: 50 miners belonging to the Knights of Labor from Gilman marched on a mine using non-union labor. The two groups clashed and exchanged gunfire, a Gilman miner was killed and 9 total were wounded. Militia were sent to the scene the next day.

Richards, "Insurrection." 17-18

1889, Jan. 16 ca.

Richmond, Va.: Police & blacks fight in riot.

Richard Dispatch Jan. 16, 1889

1889, Feb +

Duquesne, Penn: Workers fought scabs,
police & picketers several times;
labor dispute at Allegheny Bessmer-
Steel Works

Krause honest, 203

1889, Spring

Cuthbert, Georgia: Night riders
raided town and broke up some houses of
prostitution.

Kelvin, "teaching," DTG
67 (1888) 558-559

1889, May

Coxhotos, Indiana: white caps whip
men & women for "keeping bad company";
Named Lydia Briles & Barney Swartz.

ⁿ⁸³²
Potow, "white caps, 120

1889 Stage 12, 150
Corydon, Indiana: Whitecaps lynch two
men held in jail on charges of murder &
assault. Minimum resistance by sheriff.
The two men were hanged from a nearby
bridge

Poole
Poteau, Whitecaps
120 - 122

1889, July 5

Tazewell Co., Mo.: Bald Knobber posse threatens
Simpson Barker with a posse to try to
coerce location of Miles brothers after
Key shot Sheriff Brasor & Ed Fusk on
4th of July.

H & I Bk, 25c

1889, July 10 - 12

Homestead, Penn.: Crowd of 2,000
prevent scabs from going from train
station to Steel factory. Several were
beaten. Two days later crowd intimidates
deputies into surrender & ~~refuses~~ ^{refuses} to evict
1000.

Krause, Homestead
247-78

1889, Aug 20

N.Y.C.: At the celebration to honor Henry T. Tizard
a fight broke out between members of the
Guardes Fédérés Lafayette & the L'Orléans
Francasse two military societies. Mutual
insults led to blows at a restaurant on W.
23rd St. Police arrived, after a while, &
quelled the row. Some swords drawn &
one man cut.

N.Y. Aug 21, 1889

1889, ~~Aug~~ Sept 1-5

Leflore Co., Miss.: Oliver Cromwell, a black,
began organizing local chapters of the
Colored Farmers' Alliance and persuaded
many blacks to do business at the farmers'
Alliance Cooperative, rather than local merchants.
This, plus his audacity to give speeches to his
following Colored whites toward him to leave
the county. When blacks rallied to defend Cromwell
the governor sent troops to maintain order. They
were relieved in short order, after which

1889, ~~Aug~~ Oct. 2 ca.

Murray County, Georgia: Night riders
shot & killed John Dawson, a black
tenant farmer living with a white woman.

Holmes, "Moorhouse," J.A.H.,

Acre^s 67 (1980) 1000
252

a white posse of 200 or so combed the
countryside for 2 days, shooting and
hanging over 20 blacks. McMillan says
25 blacks killed.

Holmes, "The Colored Farmers"
194-196

Holmes, "Le Flore Co. Massacre"

McMillan, 267-274
134-135

1889, Nov. 24

Preston, Wisconsin: 50 farmers, mostly
Pro-Southern Americans lynch black Jacob
Olsoe for being abusive to his wife & family
as well as threatening his neighbors. Initially,
the crowd went to intimidate Osloe by threatening
to hang him. When he refused to be intimidated,
and at the approach going at his wife, they
knocked him from a tree. Subsequently his wife
was shot & 2 others were convicted of murder.

Reed, "Border Justice"; A.S. Hist., 62

1889, Dec. ca.

Pickens Co., Georgia: After night riders had
burned the homes of 3 individuals who had
agreed to testify against moonshiners, the
sheriff arrested 2 men. Soon thereafter,
a crowd of night riders broke into jail
& freed the men. The sheriff arrested them
2 again within 2 weeks, and arrested
10 others. Eventually 7 convicted of arson
& sentenced to life in prison.

Holmes, "Moonshining"; Jaff. 67 (190)
525

1889 Dec. 28

Barnwell, S.C.: mob of 100 masked men
broke into the jail to get 4 blacks
held on suspicion of murder of a white
man. They took 8 blacks out of the jail,
brought them $\frac{3}{4}$ of a mile away, tied them
to a tree and shot them.

Taylor, S.C. Negroes 239-
240

(1993) , 65-22

nd - 1890s?

Vincennes Indiana: White mob hang Alter Butler.
The victim's son had been intimate with a white girl
- a servant of Butler's. Butler may have procured
an abortion for the girl. In any case, both father
& son were arrested. After the father made bail,
the mob waited to hang the son, but since he
was inaccessible, they hanged the father.

Wells, Red Record, 34-35

1890, Feb. 8 ca.

Savannah, Georgia (four): Nelson Jones, a
black, forgot off a mob intent on
lynching him. He suffered several gunshot
wounds, but survived.

Groat, Anti-Lynchings, 105

1890, March 6

San Miguel Co., N.M.: 300 armed men
cut 12 half \$1000 ties belonging to the
Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe R.R.

Schlesinger, "Las Gorras
Blancas," 101

1890, Spring

Brown Co., Georgia: white caps raided
the home of Betty Davis, a black woman
whose daughter had trouble with a
white girl.

Hines, "Moondoggie," JAH
67 (1980), 600

1890, April 1

Sawtooth Co., P.M.: About 200 horsemen
destroyed fences across W.S. Andrus
property. This was one of many such
incidents by N.C. white caps.

Schlesinger, "Las Gorras
Blancas," III

1890, May 5

Lexington, S.C.: Mos Scott went to jail
and shot up Willre Leaphart a black,
whose sentence of death had been commuted
by the Governor because there was evidence
to suggest he had not attempted to rape a
white girl. Some of the loggers were
tried & found not guilty.

Tisdell, S.C. Negroes 280-
285

1890, Aug. ca.

Santa Fe Co., P.M. Some 300 white caps
attack Phoenix Ranch, destroying fences,
& shooting 300 horses & ~~300~~ 100 cattle

Schlesinger "Las Gorras
Blancas, 12,

1890, Dec. 23

Hertford Co., N.C.: Black accused of
murder in neighboring county by black

Anderson, Race + Politics, 322

1890, Dec. 25

Jackson Miss: mob of Clarke whites - few
from best status leading families & killed an
offensive black

Wharton, 3224

1891, March 14

New Orleans: After the Italian murderer Police Chief David C. Hennessy a number of Italians were arrested & tried but the jury - probably biased - acquitted them. A mob led by prominent citizens organized to kill the Italians - Eleven were killed, seven shot in the prison. Others hanged.

Assay, The French Quarter 395-422 1067.
Coxe, New Orleans: Ch 9, 20 (Jan. 01) 1937, 116

1891, April 23-26 ca.

Detroit: Strike against the privately owned City Street Car Company led to rioting. Crowds of 1,500 or more blocked the running of streetcars & several scab drivers were beaten. Crowds also prevented the departure of streetcars from the car barns, despite police escorts. When Major Pregee refused to order in the militia, the company gave in. Many of the strikers were workers from other occupations.

1891, April 27

Detroit: Polish & German carshop ~~workers~~ laborers battled police during a strike for shorter hours. English speaking workers refused to join them.

Oestreicher, St F, 225

Karlton, "New Orleans Myschiss..."
Louisiana Hist. Quart., 24

(5av (941), 187-203)

Kerouac, "Who Killa De Chief?"

Louisiana Hist. Quart., 22 (Ap. 1939)
492-530

Oestreicher, St F 223-225

1891, May 26.

Troy, NY: Police broke up a peaceful protest meeting of Italian Americans, shooting at least one.

Gambino, Vendetta, 111,

1891, May 11

Wheeling, West Virginia: A mob attacked a group of Italian-American workers, killing 3 & injuring many others

Gambino, Vendetta, 111

(1891, Summer)

Cumberland Co., Indiana: A number of white cap actions.

^{rose}
~~Park~~, White caps, 125

1891, July 14-15

Brownsville, Anderson Co., Tenn.: Between 300 and 500 coal miners seize stockade of Tenn. Coal Mine Co holding convicts, capture the convicts & guards, bring them to Coal Creek & ship them via train to Knobville only threat of violence. The miners objected to use of convicts as strikebreakers.

Kertson, "Coal Miners," 102-
108

1891, July 20

Brownsville, Anderson Co., Tenn.: over 2,000 miners march on Tennessee Coal Mine and compel the surrender of the out-of-control militia guarded returning convicts used as strikebreakers. Militia & convicts treated well - relations were good between militia & miners - coal sent by train back to Knobville. (This)

Kertson, "Coal Miners" 112-
115

1891, Sept

Escanaba, Michigan: Repeated clashes between old time timbermen & newcomers. Oldtimers chose up sides - new. The old timers threw tools and an injunction into the lake.

Buel, "Timber Rafting
and Logging," 29

1891, Sept 11^{co.} ^{Geo.}

Whitfield Co.: A white man whipped
a black man for allegedly stealing a
gun.

Ayers U.S., 255

1891, Sept. 25

Lee County, Arkansas: Rev. Patterson, a
black organizer for the Cotton Pickers' League
managed to convince some black workers
to join a strike. When these workers con-
fronted other black cotton pickers on one
plantation a fight erupted which included
men, women, & children. Hoes, sticks, knives &
revolvers were used. Two pickers were
killed. Under the sheriff's leadership whites
organized a posse to bust down the strike.

1891, Sept. 30^{co.}

Asheville, N.C.: Whites lynched a black man —
one paper declared against the action

Anderson, Race & Politics, 323-24

Fifteen of the strikers were killed ~~and~~
including Patterson. 6 others imprisoned.
During this episode whites seized 9 of
the strikers from the sheriff's deputy &
lynched them.

Grant says whites lynched 10 workers; Moskoway
says 9. Black strikers lynched 8 others; shot dead

Holmes "Colored Farmers":

Grant Anti-Congress, 198-199,
Moskoway, 6, Violence, 643

1891, Oct. 31

Briceville, Anderson Co., Tenn.: Failure of the state to come to the aid of the miners led to more radical action. At 9:00 p.m. night a large group of coal miners took over the Tennessee Coal Mine, released the 163 convicts working, & burned the stockade. At Knoxville Iron Mine miners released 120 convicts & burned some buildings. Revolt returned home. The new overseer was Katson, "Overthrow" 82

1891 Nov. 2

Olive Springs, Anderson Co., Tenn.: Night riding miners raided Cumberland Mine, broke down the gate, released 200 convicts & burned buildings. The new overseer was Katson.

Katson, "Overthrow" 87-88

1891, Nov. 5 ca.

Lake, Miss.: A "impudent" sleeping-car porter was dragged from a train & flogged for having "assessed" a white telegraph operator.

Holloway, 29

1892

Sheriff Co., Tex.: white caps whip
5 prostitutes, driving them out of county,
this followed by extensive whitecap
activity 1892-1897

possible
~~attack~~, white caps
154-156
n. 25

1892

Hinds Co., Miss.: mob broke into formal
inquest, & seized & summarily hanged a
c 'black' man charged with well poisonings.
On the same day, after the coroner's jury
exonerated her, his wife, mother-in-law, &
2 other male blacks were lynched.

McMillan, 208

1892

Benton Co., Arkansas: Deputy Sheriff Turcotte
rescued a black from a mob of 50.

Court Anti-Lynching 72

1892-1893

Dabois Co., Indiana: white caps active,
leads to some convictions under
whitecapping law.

^{Possible}
~~Postle~~, white caps
125

1892-1893

Perry County, Indiana: white caps active
leads to some convictions under whitecap:
law.

^{Possible}
~~Postle~~, white caps
125

1892-1893

Amit, Franklin & Lincoln Counties, Mississippi:
Wave of whitecapping incidents that included
efforts to intimidate blacks off of lands
that they owned or leased.

Holmes, "Whitecappers..."
Jour. of South. Hist., 35(1969)
166-167

1892 ~~Feb.~~ Feb. 9

Monroe, Virginia: whites lynch a black
accused of molesting a young white
girl.

Alexander, Like an Evil Wind

180-182

1892 Feb. 9

England, Arkansas: A Sanf B merchant and
kill Hump Briscoe, his pregnant wife their
(3 year old son). An infant survived. Briscoe
had earlier that day shot a sheriff & was
in custody, guarded by black deputies. The
whites arrived, chased the deputies away,
did the shooting & stole Briscoe's money.

Barnett, Red Record 21-24

1892 ~~Mar~~ ^{March} 9

Memphis, Tenn: Mob seized three black men who
had the audacity to shoot some whites breaking
into a grocery store trying to attack them.
The men were killed. Their grocery was then sacked
by whites who shot into any group of blankets
they found. Dr. B. Wells was a good friend of
one of the grocers & this incident began her
anti-lynching crusade career.

Wells, Autobiography 42 52

1892, March 12

Forsyth, Taney Co., Missouri: Ex-Bab
Krobbers hang John Wesley Bright. Bright
had killed his wife. Was broke into jail,
killed Deputy George Williams.

H & I, Bk, 285292
274-285

1892, April 26 ca.

Detroit: 45 bakers struck against
forced night work & mobs of workers
attacked the delivery wagons of the
struck firms.

Oestreicher, S + F, 227

1892, May 7

Escanaba, Michigan: Unions & working
men formless fight in streets near Docks.

Book "Rey Song (+
for Work" HH 25

1892, May 16

Escanaba : 100 Union miners
swarm over ship being loaded by
non-Union miners? 3 men would
be the riot.

Beck, "They fought for us."
TNL, 29

1892, May 27

Memphis, Tenn.: has destroyed press & office
of Free Speech, Ida Wells paper, because of
her anti-lynching editorial & threatened her.
She was out of town at the time. Wells had
written editorials critical of the idea that lynching
was about rape & suggested white men were
attracted to blacks.

Wells, Autobiography, 61-?
Grant, Antilynching 77

1892 June

Pelham Co., Indiana: whitecaps visit
Rev. Benjamin T. Vaile leave & strip him.
The reverend was accused of being too
familiar with some woman parishioners, but
the problem was more of a feud with one
of the local families.

^{Police}
125, whitecaps: 8
D 3-125

1892, June 28

Homestead, Penn: Angry steelworkers walk out of the factory in support of unionization, and hang effigies of Frick, John A. Pott, and William McBride as ex-steel worker & now chief of company police.

Frisco, Homestead, 310

1892, July 6 + 7

Homestead, Pa.: Carnage attempted in lockout of union workers. Pinkertons & strikers occupying the Homestead plant fight it out. Pinkertons surrender to strikers. Gen. Pitt secured 3000 soldiers to occupy Homestead & break the strike. Spasmodic violence follows. 3 Pinkertons and 7 workers killed.

Montgomery, The Fall of the House of Labor

congress, III 996-997 36-42

1892, July 11

Paducah, Kentucky: A group of blacks defend jail where another black was held in charge of raping a white woman. When a group of whites approached at night the blacks opened fire, killing one. This set off a "race war" panic. State troops sent in.

wright, Racial Violence
169-170

III Democracy/
Established

~~Black Revolt~~
Ritualized Rebellions

Burgoyne, farmstead
Forer. Hist II, 200-218
Wolfs, Lockout...
Stowell, "Fort Frick..."

1892, July 11

Cocur & Aleo: Miners attacked guards
two-and-a-half workers at the Frisco Mine in
Cerro, killing 3 and blowing up the mine.
Fed. troops called in & remain as sentinels
mid-Nov. 300 men arrested, most punished.

—

Sequoia Riots 100

Foster 11230-234

Commons, III 497-498

1892, July 15

Homestead, Fla.: The company had smuggled
50 ~~scabs~~ scabs into the mill. Hundreds of
foreigners advanced on the mill, only to
be stopped by militiamen. A crowd of East
Europeans tried to tear down the fence but
were also beaten back by the militiamen.
Six in the crowd were stabbed by bayonet.

^{Homestead}
Krause, 338-335

1892, Aug ca.

Tampa, Fla.: During a strike of cigar
workers several hundred Cubans and Spaniard
strikers surrounded a saloon where 5
working Spaniards had fled after beating
a Cuban. They threw rocks & exchanged
shots with the concealed Spaniard, but
dispersed when police appeared. Some
eleven persons were.

Tigall, Unlawful Vigilantes, 93-⁵⁰ 88

1892 Aug 10 or 11

Tracy City, Etowah Co., Tenn.: Miners
agitated by cutbacks in their work
while convicts worked full time,
closed local mines, sent convicts
back to Nashville (some escaped)
and burned buildings. They did the
same at Brownsville, but did not burn
buildings.

Kutso, "Overthrows" '92
Comm., II 498-499

1892 Aug. 13

Duquesne, Penn.: Militia quell riot
during Homestead Strike when strikers
strenuously induced workers to join
them

Wolff, Loc. Cite, 195

1892 Aug 15+

Anderson County, Tennessee. Massive
revolt against lease convicts used as
miners. About 100 miners went to Olive
Springs to release the convicts. Militia
there refused to surrender and a gun battle
ensued & several wounded. Miners withdrew
but promised to return with reinforcements.
Both sides increased in size. A militia
unit was ambushed by a small group & lost
2 men killed. But army took over, arrested

FBI E, 217-230

over 300 persons - anyone they could get
Rec Card or is Cal Greek. Most trials
led to dismissal. Revolt was over as militarily
revised orderly in area.

Katsos, "Greek Row," 53-
Greeks, 11, 498-499, 95

~~18~~ 1892 Fall

Marion Co. Tenn.: Board of chifcepers
burst i. to blackmen Jesse Pittman's
home and shot & killed him in his
bed.

Holmes, Whitecapping:
Anti-Sem. 13
256

1892, Oct - April 1893

Southwest Tennessee: white caps very
active, especially in Lincoln, Pike & Lawrence
counties intimidating blacks and driving
them off land owned by both Jewish &
gentile merchants as well as land they
owned themselves

Holmes' whitecapping -
134-148

1892, Oct. 22 ca.

Waverly, Tennessee: whites drove out 20
black families who owned land. They
compelled them to sell at far below market
value.

Grant Anti-lynching, 7

1892, Oct. 23

Dalton, Georgia: 150 Whitecaps rode
into town & killed a black man & beat
two others. This attack may have been
politically motivated since the victim had
good relationships with informers
there & he possibly thought that the blacks were
Populists & the Whitecaps Democrats.

Holmes "Mooshing": SAH, 67 (1980)

Agess 607-609
U.S., 259

1892, Nov. 1

Summit, Mississippi: Whitecaps harass
black tenants of Jewish merchant H.
Killer, driving them off, causing Killer
\$50,000 in losses.

Holmes, Whitecap-ing:

"Anti-Semites,"

248

1892, Nov. 1

New Orleans: Teamsters, Scalesmen, & Packers
strike along waterfront. Strikers included
both blacks & whites & most of strikers
attacked & beat scales.

Foner, Frist II, 200-201

1892, Nov. 13

Homestead Pa.: Two thousand whites
many East Europeans assaulted the shanty-
town houses the fifty black families of
workers brought in to replace union
steel workers. Gunfire was exchanged &
several were badly wounded. No fatalities.

Krease, Homestead

346

1892, Nov. 13 ca.

Homestead Pa.: Strikers attack
2 black scabs. Guns were fired,
3 men wounded, besides the 2
blacks being beaten before officers
arrived.

Wolff Lockout 218
Stowall, Fort Pitt, 285

1893

Oklahoma: white cap activity to protect
newly claimed property from soakers &
claim jumpers

¹³⁵⁶
~~Peter~~, white caps, 158

1893

Spring Place, Georgia: mob frees
convicted rapist Tom Hill - he was white
& his victim black - from jail

Shapiro, White Violence, 51

1893

Roadsides: A lynch mob of thousands
attacked a jail holding a black man charged
with attacking & robbing a white woman. Many
shots were fired and 8 men killed. Officials
took the accused out of town, but later
returned with the accused & turned him over to
the mob which hanged the man & buried the
body.

Ann Field Alexandria, "Like an Evil Wind: The
Roadside Riot of 1893... Va. Hist. & Bio., 100 (1992) 206

1893-94

NYC: East side riots during the depression

Flick, p. 170

1893 Jan. 15 ca.

North Patina, Washington: Anti-Chinese attack
Chinese laborers. Sheriff intervened & stopped
the violence

Wyoming: Reaction to the Chinese

318-319

1893, Feb.

Pike Co., Miss.: Band of white caps
captured a lawbreaker, Slack & his son &
whipped them both.

Holmes, "White caps."
Anti-Semites.

251

1893, Feb. 1 ca.

Paris, Texas: Whites accused Henry Smith of
a brutal rape & murder of 3 yr. 8 mo. girl. After
a huge mob hunt, Smith was captured by law officers
& brought to Paris by train. There he was lynched
before a crowd of 10,000. He was tortured by
the girl's father & others with hot irons & burnt
at the stake. Shapiro says girl was 5 & crowd about
15,000

Wellbed Record
25-32

Williams, Circus 185-
Wells, Autobiog, 84-85 (part)

Shapiro 000, 102

1893, March

Anite Co., Miss.: Whitecaps capture
and beat BowBell, a black farmer.
When he brought charges against some
& the whitecaps, he was killed
while working in his field.

Holmes "whitecapping":
"Arhsen. 13, 252"

1893, March (early)

Copiah Co., Miss.: Band of 16 men
attacked & severely beat a black

Holmes, Whitecapping
Arhsen. 13, 253

1893, March 1, ca.

Murray Co., Georgia: Band of about 80
masked red rescue a white man convicted
of raping a white woman.

Ayers U + S, 255

1893, March (late)

Copial Co., Miss.: Whitecappers beat home
of black farmer "Doc Thompson" & riddle
his body full of saltets, killing him.

Holmes, Whitecapping:
Anti-sent 13-

252

1893, April 1

Marion Co., Miss.: Whitecaps beat
Sam Waller, a black, because he
charged employers.

Holmes, "Whitecapping"
Anti-sent 13.

253

1893, May

Lincoln Co., Miss.: Over one hundred men
stormed the county jail in an unsuccessful
effort to free ten men accused of
whitecapping.

Holmes "Whitecapping..."

Tour. of Sout. U. 35 (1965)

162

1893, May 4

Brookhaven, Miss.: A band of 25 armed whitecaps attempted to kidnap Judge Christian during trials by riding into town & threatening him, but dispersed when posse arrived.

Holmes whitecapping
Anti-sensitism 255

1893, May 4

Brookhaven, Lincoln Co., Miss.: About 25 whitecaps rode into town in the morning & attempted to rescue some compatriots held as prisoners. The sheriff & his posse compelled the whitecaps to withdraw by taking a stalwart stand.

Holmes "whitecapping"

Miss. nos 17-16 140

1893, May 13

Pike County, Miss.: Whitecaps beat black Tom Brown saying they were not afraid of Judge Christian.

Holmes, Whitecapping: Anti
sensitism, 256

1873, June

Alabama: mob beats & almost killed
2 Negro elders.

Sessions, May 15, 1873.

1873 June 2

Deerfield, Ill: White crowd from
Mount Zion take accused black
rapist out of jail shortly after
he was arrested and hang him.

Chicago "Jail Hand's."

1873, June 18th ca.

Boxer's Ferry, June: 200 whites, after an
anti-Chinese meeting, descended upon 12
frightened Chinese in a laundry. Homes
were also visited. These were given 2
hours to leave town. 3 Chinese businesses
were given extra time to wind up their affairs.

Wynne, "Recollection to
the Chinese"; 318

1893, July

Norfolk, N. A. School Co., Virginia: Black accused of burning a white neighbor's house & selected by white mob, shot & wounded the man. His name was Isaac Jenkins. Jenkins, amazingly survived the ordeal.

Richmond Dispatch, 18 July 1893

1893, July ca.

Wilmington, Del.: A white mob demanded the ~~convict~~ release of white involved in lynching of black. After freeing the prisoner the mob attacked the black section. Blacks in turn armed themselves, searched through houses & in the ensuing fighting four persons were wounded.

Grant, Antislavery, 120

1893, July ca.

Wilmington, Delaware: whites lynch + burn at stake George White, a black

Grant, Antislavery, 120

1893, Aug 1

Thomaston, Ala.: A mob of 15 men from Hell-at-the-Breach entered town & forced a merchant to repay a boy whom he had accused of stealing & gotten away from & otherwise harassed him.

Jackson M.-C. Den "465

(1893, Aug 6)

Brown, Florida, Indiana: A ⁴⁰⁻ mob of 50 whitecaps attack the Coopers' farm. The Coopers defended themselves, killing 5. The casualties tended to be well-to-do farmers. These white caps intended to whip possibly two of Bill & Sam Cooper. The two were locally believed to have killed their father, despite grand jury's dismissal of charges.

^{W352}
~~now~~, white caps 89-88
PAG-136

1893, Aug 10

Clarke Co., Ala.: A posse/mob had taken two men accused of robbing for the murder of a merchant. When one confessed, the other was let go & the mob shot — with many bullets — the one left. 400-500 volunteers then descended on Hartswell, Beat to drive out supposed trouble-makers, killing one & driving others away.

Jackson, M.-C. Den "470

-472

1893, Aug 25 ca.

Brockley, NY: Extensive longshoremen's strike.
Employers brought in Italians & blacks as strike-breakers. Fights & brawls between Irish strikers
& Italian scabs broke out & many Italians near
the waterfront was attacked. But strike broke.

Sacco & Harris, Negro Worker

198-199

1893, Fall

Murray Co., Georgia: Band of white caps
seize Rosas A. McIntyre from bed and
gave him over a hundred lashes. Mr. McIntyre
had informed up to a friend's still.

Holmes, "Mooching": ~~198~~
67 (1980), 559-600

1893 Sept ca?

Whitfield Co., Georgia: Mrs. Cook down
the door of three sisters believed to be
prostitutes & whipped them at night.
Their yard

Ayers, U & J, 257

1893, Sept. 18

Southport Louisiana: About 25 whites capture
the family of a black who had shot & killed a judge. They
hung 3 of the man's brothers, whipped two
other relatives, including his mother. They also
killed an unrelated black trying to elicit
information from him.

Wells, Red Record, 33 3c

1893 Sept 20-21

Roanoke, Virginia: Mob of several thousand
attackers jail defended by police and
a Sat 30-40 local militia. One battle erupts
in which 8 whites & the crowd are k. ill.
The mayor was injured. Soon thereafter he & his wife
leave the jail & the accused - he was charged
with beating & robbing a black woman - black
brought back to town where he was hung,
shot the body full of bullets & then burned it.

Alexander, "Like an Evil Wind"

1893, Sept. 20

Roanoke, Virginia: A black named Smith
was lynched because he had quarreled with
a white woman over a transaction in the market.
Rumors circulated that he attempted to rape her,
but these were false. The mayor determined to
protect him and a gun battle between the militia
& the mob, 9 whites & ~~black~~ were killed & 40
others wounded. Thereafter, fearing further dire
consequences, the mayor dismissed the militia & left
town. Another mob took Smith from the police, hung
him & pumped his body full of bullets.

wells, Red Record, 45-98

1853, Sept. 20

Roanoke, Virginia: After black Thomas Smith robbed & beat a black woman he was arrested and a white mob of 1500 attacked to lynch him. The mayor called upon the militia to protect Smith. In a confrontation at the jail the militia fired into the crowd, killing 8 & wounding at least 20 others. The mob searched for the mayor who dismissed the militia to locate the mob. He had captured Smith & lynched him in the Mayor's front yard. *McKinley - Industrial History of America*

1853 Oct ca.

Roanoke, Virginia: Blacks resist lynching, killing several whites.

Gowt. Antislavery, 107

1853, Dec (?)

Charleston S.C.: Owners of fertilizer works reduced wages from \$1.00 to .75 a day, expecting black refugees from the sea islands to flood labor market. (They had been devastated by a hurricane.) The regular workers struck in protest & attacked the refugee replacements. Mounted police protected the latter group.

Tisdall, 136-137

1894

Paterson, N.J.: Dye workers on strike in silk industry react violently when their committee making demands summarily fire them west to other dye houses & ribbon shops broke doors & windows, threw silk on the floor & leave all but workers out of the shop.

Golde, Fragile Bridge, 26

1894

Coeur d'Alene, Idaho:
40 masked men shot &
killed a state witness in the 1872 case
kidnapped a mine superintendent & attempted
to blow up a mine at Coeur d'Alene.
For three weeks fed. troops were on reserve

Heaps, R: 53 pp

1894

Pratt Mines, Alabama (near Birmingham):
Armed strikers ambushed 50 to 60
black strikebreakers as they left
work, killing 3 + a company guard.

Montgomery, "Violence . . ." 42

1894 (?)

Gribble, Georgia: white workers whipped
readily hired blacks & chased mill
superintendent out of town. State
militia called in

Montgomery, "Violence": - 42

1894-1895, Fall-Winter

New Orleans: Intermittent rioting, killing
& burning of cotton sheds & warehouses
during screwmen strike on waterfront.
This included violence between white
cotton cookers and black strikebreakers.

Soners, "Black & White"

38-37

1894, Jan.

Adams Co. Ohio: Crowd takes a black
youth out of jail & lynches him. The
boy had been implicated in the murder
of an aged farm couple.

Gerber. "Lynching"

41-43

1894, Jan-May

Cripple Creek Colorado: Strike among miners leads to several violent confrontations. Pickets run off deputies. Miners beat up non-unions men, wreck saloons & plunder business establishments. Only the sending of state militia ended the disorders.

Radlowski: "Law + Order"
378.349

1894 April

Pennsylvania, Ohio: Mob lynched a black man accused of raping an 80 yr. old woman.

Geber, Ljodhing: 46

1894, April (?)

Cripple Creek, Colorado: Striking miners capture miners, despite guards, but during raid on Deputy Camp & gun ensuing gunbattle one striker & one deputy were killed.

Brecher, Strike, 78

1894 April (?)

Butte, Montana: About 500 men, part of
Kosse's Army / Coxey's Army, broke into a roundup
steamed up an engine, coupled it to a freight
train & headed East. They were captured by
the U.S. Infantry.

Cochrane, "Working Conditions"
in Conrad's III, 126

1894 April

Greensboro Greene Co., Georgia: Crowd of whites
lynched - hanged from a tree and body was
dumped the body full of bullets - a 21 year old
black man - Willard Dasher or Alers - for
allegedly raping a white woman & threatening
another. When taken from the jail Dasher said
"I reckon I'm the buck you're hunting for."

Ayers, U & S, 253-255

1894 April 7

Gilmer County, Georgia: After the ~~lynching~~
Worley, a white man arrested by Sheriff,
is found as his follows, about 30 white
cops seized him & hanged from a tree.
After the white cops beat a hasty retreat
Worley managed to escape from the noose.
Twelve days later he was shot down
while working in the fields.

Holmes "Hoosier" SAH
67 (1980) 605-605

1894, April 15

Pittsburgh, Ohio: Nat. Guard called out to protect a black accused of rape. Guard convinced sheriff that if the guard left the black man would be protected by citizens. The guard left, a mob broke into jail, the citizens guard evaporated & the man was hanged in the center of town.

Peckham, Ohio WG; 53

1894, April 27-28

- Troutdale, Oregon: U.S. marshal provokes or tricks Coxeyites to seize a freight train to invoke federal govt against them

Eggert, OR Labor
14745

1894, May 3

Cleveland: Laborers riot. Guardsmen called up, but disturbance quelled by local police 1st

Peckham, OH WG; 53

1894, May 6

Horse Creek, Alabama: Coal miners - about 50 - march on Price's mines to convince working miners to leave. They dynamited the boilers, machinery & headings of the mine, stopping operations.

Ward & Rogers, Labor Revolt
36-78

1894, May 10

Pratt Mines: About 40 coal miners engage in gun battle with guards at night.

Ward & Rogers, Labor Revolt
38

1894, May 15th ca.

Scotsdale, Penn: During miners' strike crowd of women marched on coke ovens to drive off scabs. A mine official fired a rifle at them and the striking men flew rushed at the mine, captured & beat the official. Several individuals shot.

Brecher, Strike, 7,

1894 May 20 ca.

Cornellsville, Ill.: 2000 strikers attack
strikebreakers at a mine, guards fired
on the striking miners, killing 84 &
arrested 66.

Brecher, Strike!, 72

1894, May 22 ca.

Spring Valley, Ill.: 200 striking miners
drove off scabs after a battle with
cossacks. When deputies arrived the strikers
had already nailed shut the mines.
The deputies arrested one leader, but the
strikers later rescued him from jail.

Brecher, Strike!, 72

1894 May 24 ca.

La Salle, Ill.: Striking miners engage
in gunbattle with Sheriff & deputies,
wounding 3 & driving off & beating
the rest. They also rescued two of their
number from jail. The next day troops
arrived & intercepted miners who had
captured a RR train.

Brecher, Strike!, 73

1894 May 24-25.

Dagwood, Ill.: 200 striking miners capture a freight train, west to Centralia & sabotaged a mine there. The militia was sent in and arrested 86.

Breeder, Strike, 73

1894, May 24

Iron Mountain, Miss.: ^{comes} 300 immigrant iron miners marched through town forcing stoppage of iron mines. In the year, similar actions occurred

Breder, Strike, 78

1894, May 28-29

Gloster, Ohio: Armed striking miners stop trains carrying coal. Nat. Guard ordered to the area. Guard called ^{from} into other areas throughout June

Peckham, Ohio Nat Guard

61-63

1894, May late

Cripple Creek, Colorado: Gun battle between striking miners and company hired guns — special deputies hired by Mine Owners Association — left 2 dead & 6 wounded.

Radlowski, "Law & Order":
349

1894 June 4 ca.

Steubenville, Ohio: 500 striking miners stopped a coal train & dumped its coal out. Similar actions occurred throughout midwest.

Brecher, Strike!, 74

1894 Je 28 - Ig 2

Chicago: Pullman Strike - Pullman cut its wages & their refusal to raise them is improved conditions triggers strike that witnessed much violence. Many RR. cars destroyed by burning. Confrontations with police & nat. guard culminate in Loomis St. confrontation on Ig 7 where a crowd of several thousand ~~oppose~~ ^{opposed} and ^{over} faced police with stones etc. Nat. Guard fire into crowd, killing 7, wounding 50. Total killed in all Chicago riots - 13: 53 seriously ~~hurts~~, R. 85-97 wounded & 515 arrests

Census, III 502-504

Lindley, Phullmen, esp. 183-64, 179-238

Foote, II, 261-278

1894, July 1

Davville, Ill.: Mass forcibly detains
fairs during Pullman strike.

Lindsay, Pullman, 181

1894, July (early)

Mound, Ill.: Disturbances accompany
Pullman strike & efforts to stop RP.

Lindsay, Pullman, 181

1894, July 1

Trinidad, Colorado: During Pullman
strike a large crowd surrounded
& disarmed 52 deputy marshals. Troops
arrived the next day to subdue strikers
and sympathizers.

Lindsay, 246-247

1894, July 1 & 2

Blue Island, Ill.: Chicago suburb rocked by mos violence during Pullman strike. Tracks occupied by strikers, etc. & some property destroyed. Military called in.

Lidder, Pullman, 163-164

1894, July 1-5 ca.

Ogden, Utah: Strikers in total control of R.R. yards & used force when necessary to uncouple Pullman cars.

1894, July 3.

Raton, New Mexico: Rioters nearby seized 13 cars, cut them loose & pushed them down grade so they crashed in Raton. Troops were moved into the area.

Lidder, Pullman, 248

1894, July 3

Sacramento, Calif.: Large crowd seized train that included both mail & Pullman cars & disconnected Pullman cars. U.S. Marshal roughly handled in the process. By next morning 2 regiments of state militia on the scene.

Lindsay, Pullman, 251

1894, July 3-5

Oakland, Calif.: Large mob had taken control of R.R. yard & left locomotives to obstruct traffic.

Lindsay, Pullman, 251-302

1894, July 5+6

South Chicago & Keweenaw, Ill: Mob stopped trains & destroyed box cars on the Illinois Central tracks near Pullman.

Lindsay, Pullman, 233

1894, July 8

Hammond, Ind.: 6 companies of militia attempt to clear tracks of strikers & sympathizers & fired into the crowd, killing one & wounding many more.

Lidsey Pullman 255-

1894, July 10

Los Angeles: Despite troops in the area, crowd overturned some cars during Pullman strike.

Lidsey, Pullman, 258

1894, July 10

Spring Valley, Ill.: Strikers throw rocks etc. at passenger train guarded by federal troops. After occupying the platform, and still bombarded with rocks, the troops were ordered to fire. Two strikers were killed and many wounded.

Lidsey Pullman 258

1894, July 13

Sacramento, Calif: Troops fired on strikers when the strikers threw missiles etc. because troops protecting Sals. One striker killed, one wounded.

Lindens, Pullman, 254

1894, July 16

Patt. Mizes, Ala: Group of strikers attack 50-60 black scabs. Investigations follow. 79 arrested. In the attack 3 blacklegs & 1 company guard killed.

Wards Boys, Lab., Pa.

110-112

1894, July 18 + 19 ca.

Chicago: Stockyard workers went on strike in sympathy with Pullman workers. Blacks were brought in as strikebreakers. This led to violence with white strikers attacking the blacks & the hanging of an effigy of a black scab.

Tuttle, "Black Worker"

LH 410-411
Kaiser, "Black Strikebreakers," 319

1894, Aug. 12

Hazleton, Pa.: Strikeos beat Gomer Jones, coal mining superintendent, when he attempted to break up a picket line formed with a club.

Groves, Starion Co., 127-
131

1894, Oct. 10a.

Washington Court House, Ohio: mob attempted to seize a black convicted of raping a white woman. Gov. McKeeley ordered the militia. During clash with the mob the militia fire into crowd, killing 5 youths & wounding 20 persons.

Gesser, "Lynching."
46-47

1894, mid Oct.

Sevier Co., Tenn.: Clash between white-caps & their opponents - "Blue Bills" left 3 dead & over 20 to 30 badly wounded

^{N.S.C.}
~~Peters~~, white caps, 188
n. 27

1894, Oct. 16

Washington Courthouse Ohio. Governor McKinley sent the militia to protect a jailed Black from lynching. In the subsequent confrontation with the mob, 5 men were killed & 20 or so wounded. Black accused of rape & plead guilty. Some guards injured protecting Black on way to court house. Later that night the rods began to break, so to speak & the militia fired, inflicting casualties. Some

Wells, Red Record, 97

Pritchett, "Olio Pat. Guid."

57-54

1895

Kentucky: Vigilantes destroyed toll-collection facilities, objecting to the tolls.

Waldrop, Riot Riders

616

1895, Jan. 14 - Feb 15

Brooklyn: 7th Reg. of Militia fire into crowd at Melsey St or 22nd, wounding two (one ~~dead~~).^{dead}

Soldiers also charge crowds of strikers with bayonets & rifles at clubs. Many injuries on both sides.

Strikers throw live workers thru stores etc at soldiers & trolley cars, tear down electrical wires & do other damage. Soldiers fired largely in response to insults & some stones. Strikers beat policemen. On the 21st policeman was shot. On 23rd militia shot & kill

N.Y. Times, 18 - Feb. 21 over Thomas Cawley

or Jan 22 NYT reports 2 militiamen used.

1895 Feb 26

Savannah, Georgia: Ex priest Slattery harassed while speaking at the Masonic Temple. A Catholic crowd outside hurled bricks & cobblestones at the windows & militia was needed to escort Slattery out.

Times. List of Diggory 241-242

1895 March.

New Orleans: Water-front strike riots. British ship's purser commanded white laborers unaffected blacks & militia ordered in.

Jeffrey - Jones, Violence + Reform, 123

P.Y. Times March 14, 1895.

Garrison, Wednes., 131

1895, Apr (?)

Marguerite Michigan Union Ore trimmers attack and drove off a non-union crew of English laborers despite the presence of militia & police.

Beck, "They fought for work:

MH, 30-3,

1895, June 8

Tuskegee, Alabama: white mob attacks home of black lawyer Thomas A. Harris for opening his home to a white minister believed to preach equality. Harris escaped, but was wounded in the leg. He sought protection at Booker T. Washington's home but was sent away to a friendly black physician in Montgomery. Washington was severely criticised for this.

Shapiro WV, 135-136
Foner & Donet

1895, Aug.

New Richmond, Ohio: mob lynched a black accused of murdering an aged banker.

Gesser, Lynchings...
47

1895 Oct.

Tiffin, Ohio: militia & mob clash when mob attempt to lynch a white man accused of murdering a popular sheriff. Militia fire into crowd, killing 2 persons.

Gesser, Lynchings...
47

1895 late

Walla Walla Washington: When the Pacific
RR dismissed white crews & replaced
them w/ Chinese, an attack occurred
against the Chinese ^{workers} crews.

1895 late

Pasco Washington: Resentment of Chinese
workers on Northern Pacific RR led
to attacks including capture of some
Chinese & attempt to drive them away
by masked men.

Wyo, Reaction to the Chinese?

317

1896

Brazos County, Texas: Three blacks lynched
at same time.

Rape, Tragedy 132

1896

Hahnville, Louisiana: Three Italians.
Americans lynched.

Gambino, Venditti, 135

1896 Oct. 13 ca.

Richmond, Ga: A young black girl demanded
the police officers release her brother.
When the police tried to arrest her about
two hundred blacks pelted the officers
until reinforcements arrived.

Richmond Dispatch Oct. 13, 1896

1896-97

Central Kentucky: Toll Gate Raiders - raiders
destroyed a number of toll gates & offices.

Wall, Tobacco ... 149

1897

Virden, Ill.: The appearance of black strikebreakers during coal miners' strike led to a clash between the white strikers & guards in which 9 miners & 10 guards were killed.

Spiro & Harris, Negro Worker
212

1897

Paw Paw, Ill.: Riot broke out when an armed group of blacks imported to break the coal miners' strike attempted to prohibit some of their number to leave — These had been persuaded to quit their jobs by the union. White miners instigated & the battle was mainly between whites & blacks.

Spiro & Harris,
Negro Worker 212

1897, March 14

Lynchburg, Virginia: William Clement, a black held in jail on a felony charge, fought off the mob desperately & unsuccessfully. In the process he ripped the masks off of some of the mob revealing their identity. Despite indictments of some leaders, no one was convicted.

Grant, Anti-Lynching 105-106

1897, June 1 ca.

Urbana, Ohio: Crowd lynches young
black man accused of raping a white
woman.

Cester, Lynchings 80

1897, Aug 4

Atlanta, Ga.: When company president fired
20 black women workers at the Fulton Bag and
Cotton Mills the whole white work force went on
strike. Riot soon broke out as strikers threw
rocks at new workers and police. No police
arrested or riot leader.

McClure, Patriotism... 135

1897 - Sept 19

Hazleton, PA: Hazelton Massacre. Polish
Italian, & Hungarian strikers march toward
Latimer. Met by sheriff & posse of 45
men. Posse fire into the marchers, killing
19 & wounding 40.

Jeffrey-Sosnos, Violence & Reform
Award from Am. 1867-41, 125
Greene, Slave Conn. 135-173

1897 Sept 16-17

Beloit, Wis: ^{start} Women armed with clubs,
rolling pins and pokered led crowds
of whites - hundred men & boys chase
immigrant ~~skulls~~ in several locations

Greeley, Slave Co., Mo. 1892-
1893

1897 Nov. 14

Willmar, N. D.: trial hangs 3 Indians
who had been accused of participating in
a raid on a farmer & his family, killing
them.

Vyzalet, Ward, 204-429

1898 - See Aug 1899

Darien, McIntosh Co., Ia.: when a woman who
had just delivered a mulatto baby claimed a
prominent black as the father, two white men
went to the black's house. The black had shot
both, killing one. The black was placed in jail,
but had the blacks in the community armed
themselves and surrounded the jail refusing
to allow the sheriff to take the prisoner or allow
any white people in. Nat. Guard from ^{savagely} Sioux City
Rpt, Tragedy, 232

arrived to clear black out.

1898, Jan. 2.
Lonoke Co., Arkansas: Whitecaps active
attacking Negroes & Cactuses.

Grant, Anti-Lynching 102
NY Times Jan. 29, 1898

1898, Jan. 5
Oklahoma: Lynchers hang a black

NY Times, Jan. 10, 1898

1898, Jan. 9 ca.
Ft. Smith, Arkansas: Two Seminole
Indians buried at the state

NY Times Jan. 10, 1898

1898, Feb 1 ca.

Terrill Co., Georgia: blacked man is
woman's dress took as accused black
assassin from the sheriff & ~~probably~~ severely
~~flogged~~ beat him in nearby cypress swamp.

Sm. N., "Violence in Georgia"
66, 142

1898, Feb 1 ca.

Kentucky: mob shoots into house of
man who talked against rich

PY Times Feb 2, 1898

1898, Feb 1 ca.

Alaska: man kills another man; > pleased
over food & money; local riders hang
guilty party

~~~~~

PY Times, Feb. 3

1898 Feb. 5 ce.

Cathcart, Ok: had burns two Indians on  
the stake.

NY Times, Feb 6, 1898

1898, Feb. 20 ce.

Mayfield Kentucky: Black accused  
of robbery lynched.

NY Times, Feb 25, 1898

1898, Feb 21

Lake City, S.C.: Argued over a Republican  
appointment of a black postmaster, several  
hundred whites surrounded the home of the  
appointee, set fire to the house. As the new-  
postmaster B. Baker - and his family fled, the  
crowd shot at him. Baker was killed, 3  
of his children wounded, his wife was wounded,  
and year-old baby she was carrying was killed

over. <sup>Crucifix of</sup> ~~Willingboro, Pa.~~ face, 190  
Wells, Autobiog., 259

Tidwell, S. C. Negroes, 255-  
256  
NY Times, F. 23, 1898

1898, March 1 ca.  
Sevastopol, N.Y.S.: murderer hanged

PIT, Mar. 3

1898, March 5 ca.  
Arizona/Colorado border: 3 outlaws —  
members of the Rossers' Roost band,  
lynched

NYT, March 8

1898, March 10 ca  
Hazzleton, Pa.: no's attack trial juror  
in Lettmer case for not voting the  
right way

NYT March 11

1898, March 19

Houston, Texas: During street car strike  
crowds prevent street cars from running  
and assaulted a company official

Zeigler, "Limits of Power," 75  
NYT Mr. 20

1898, March 20

Muskogee, Ok: Mixed race couple  
killed by mob

NYT Mr. 21

1898, March 27

Houston, Texas: During Street Car Strike  
crowds numbering up to 1,000 stop  
street cars from running, throwing stones  
Some pistols shot, but no one hit.  
Militia called out

Zeigler, "Limits of Power," 78

1898, April 30

Crawfield, P.S.: 60 Blacks riot & want to lynch woman who injured a black butler at a clubhouse.

N.Y.T May 2, 89

1898, May 22

Tenn: Black brakeman lynched for pushing boy off of a train. Boy lost his legs.

N.Y.T

1898, May 26

Salisbury, Maryland: Black man lynched for shooting a white boy.

N.Y.T May 27

1898, May 24

Concord, N.C.: 1500 people in mob  
that lynched 2 black men for  
assaulting and murdering a white  
woman

NYT, May 30

1898, May 30

Douglas, Louisiana: Mob of 1000  
burned a black at the stake for  
assaulting a woman.

NYT Survey

1898, June 6

Tampa, Fla.: Black troops went on a  
spree attacking establishments that  
had refused to serve them, after white  
soldiers from Ohio had used a 2 yr.  
old black child as a target in  
shooting practice.

Hayes, Night of Violence

1898, July (late)

Miami, Fla.: Report that a black herd killed a soldier led to a mob of ~~3~~ several hundred entering the black section, threatening to kill blacks, & forcing many to flee.

Porter & Durst, Miami Riot

3

1898, Jul. 10

Miami, Florida: "Volunteers attempt to kill black watermelon stand owner for shooting one of their friends."

N.Y.T Jy 12

1898, late July - mid Sept.

Central Texas: White cap raids almost daily experience against the use of black labor.

<sup>note</sup>  
~~Notes~~, white caps, 156-  
157

1898 Aug 3 ca.

NYC: Hell's Kitchen riots - whites  
want blacks out of the neighborhood.

NYT Aug 4 p.7

1898 Aug 4

Brownsville, Brooklyn NY: Riot involving  
over 2000 participants over a school  
teacher accused of trying to convert  
Jewish children to Christianity.

NYT Aug 5 p.7

1898 Aug 5 ca.

Oshkosh, Wis: Riot occurs when  
white workers try to prevent  
sash and door making plant operate  
with non-white labor. 1000 participants.

NYT Aug 6 p.12

1898, Aug. 13.

NYCC: Riot at race track - 300 involved. Stockholder try to close race track & are opposed

NYT Aug. 13

1898, Aug. 15

Georgia: Black lynched for murder of 2 people.

NYT Aug. 21 p.10

1898, Fall

Harperville, Miss.: Fight between black man, Bill Burke & employer escalated to greater violence. Burke was the fight & a posse came after him. Burke & his friends drove the posse off away from Burke's home. Next day the sheriff returned with more men. In the ensuing gun battle 9 blacks & one white ~~do~~ were killed.

Shapiro, White Violence, 64

1898, Fall - 1899

Illinoian: Repeated disturbances in which coal miner strikers attacked black strike breakers. Several men lost their lives.  
State militia ordered in & stayed on duty for months.

Angle, Bloody Williamson, 99  
PYT, p. 11

1898, Sept. 26

NYC: Riots on East Side as Jews protest after Jews & co-workers eat & drinkings on Yonkers 2000 participate.

PYT S. 27 p. 5

1898, late Sept - mid Oct.

Illinois: Striking white coal miners kill several blacks brought in as strike breakers.

Shapiro, White Violence 67

1898 Oct. 4

PYC(?): Crowd beats man for kicking  
he was a wife beater who lived  
in the building.

N.Y.T Oct. 5 p. 12

1898 Oct. 5

Acapulco, Mex.: Party of about 40 masked  
whites took black man Wright Smith,  
from jail. Smith had been charged  
with assaulting a white woman. The  
whites shot Smith down in the street.

Sheppire, white violence

67

1898 Fall Oct. 12<sup>th</sup>

Verde, Ill.: When coal miners were brought in  
a foreland of black miners, a pitched  
battle between strikers & guards resulted.  
9 white miners & 10 guards were killed.  
Coal owners gave in.

Angle, Bloody Williams, 99

Kaiser, "Black Strikebreakers..."  
320-32

1898, Oct. 21

Kentucky: Two lynched black men  
who attempted to murder a girl.

NYT O. 23 p. 12

1898, Oct. 23

Mississippi: Race riots occurred after  
a black man assaulted an elderly  
white man.

NYT O. 24 p. 1

1898, Oct. 23

Alabama: Black lynched who was accused  
of murder in a robbery dispute.

PIT Oct. 24

1898, Nov 5

Wellboro, Florida: Lynching of a black  
who confessed to murdering a woman.

PYT, p. 7 p. 5

1898, Nov 7

Lacus, Illinois: Lynching of a man  
accused of assaulting a woman.

PYT p. 8

1898 Nov 8-10

Phoenix, Greenwood Co., S.C.: Election day  
riot. Mob threatened prominent R white Republican  
family, fatally shooting Thomas Tolbert - a  
member of that family. Most of the violence,  
however, was focused on blacks. At least  
7 shot & killed, 4 at Hobson Church  
near Phoenix. Probably 12 dead. The Republicans

Shapiro, White Violence,  
Wells "Phoenix Election."

had attempted to keep a tally of blacks denied the right to vote. A Democrat was killed and a general melee broke out in which the Democrat was killed. This led to white pogrom of blacks.

1898 Nov 9-10

Wilmington, N.C.: Republican patronage appointing black post officers helped fuel white rage - white men feared their wives dealing with black politicians. Post masters & their lawyers or local Dems wanted to expell them. Instead, they were convinced to expel a black newspaper. A mob attacked & destroyed this press on the night of the 9th. The next day whites attacked blacks, killing several. At least 11 blacks killed (over 195-201).  
Shapiro, White Violence, 65, pp. 195-201  
~~Wilmington, NC~~ ~~federalism~~

1898 Nov. 11

Charleston, S.C.: When the Johnson Blue Cross Line reported 24 men from Port Royal to break the longshoremen's union, black union men attacked about 1:00 P.M. Only one man was injured but the Port Royal men refused to stay. Several union officers arrested & the union agreed to lower wages.

Tidwell, S.C. Progress 188-189

1898 Nov. 13

Piney Grove, S.C. (near Phoenix): Violence in wake of Phoenix riot included a crowd attack on the home of Eliza Goodloe black. She was shot in the stomach & later died.

Kayf Phoenix Riot, 12

Prather says article riot took place on Feb 10<sup>th</sup>  
He downplays racial issue concerning women  
& emphasizes politics. After whites destroyed  
black press, street settle erupts that led to  
victual position of city of blacks & Republicans.  
Democrats use this as opportunity to seize  
pol. power.

### Pattler, We Have Taken a City

Meashy's article was very volatile and discussed  
white woman's attraction to black men. Excerpt  
from Edwards, Negro in Fusion Politics 147, 158.  
1977

1898, Nov. 18

Laurinburg, N.C.: mob intercepts Governor Daniel L Russell's train & threatens to lynch him during the election. mob was racist & Democratic; Russell was white & a populist gov. He barely escaped.

- Prentiss, We Have Taken City ... 103  
105

1898, N. 25

Anzio: Soldiers riot.

PYT n. 26 p. 2

1898, N. 25

Kentucky: Black accused of killing a man for money lynched.

~

PYT n. 20 p. 2

1898, Dec. 24

Scottsburg, Indiana: Mob seriously  
injures his wife & a mob kills him.

PYT D. 25 p. 12

1898, Q. 24

Woodbridge, Georgia: Black lynched;  
he had been accused of shooting at  
someone & setting his barn on fire.

PYT D. 27

1898, Q. 27

Marlborough, Mass.: 500 strikers  
attack a woman.

PYT. D. 28, p. 1

1859

Greensboro Co., S.C.: In the wake of  
the Phoenix Riot of Nov. 1858, white cap  
activity continued for a year, driving  
blacks out of the area to seek their luck  
of cheap rates.

Tidwell, S.C. Negroes 258

1859

Tallulah, Louisiana: Three Italian Amer.  
lynched

Garrison, Verdict, 135

1879, March 15

Palmetto, Georgia: Whites murder 6 blacks  
in a lynching

Shapiro, White Violence, 89

1899, March 27 a.

Birm., Ala.: 250 strikers, many blacks, at coke ovens, hide and ambush "Trooper" Coal and Iron Company guards, killing 2 before being driven off.

Worthen. "Black Workers".  
Industrial History, 776

1899, March 28 a.

NYC(?): Riot occurs when Board of Deacons attempt to dispose Rev. Daniel Wible. 500 members of congregation involved & 6 policemen.

P.T. Mar. 28, 1899

1899, Apr. 9 a.

Chicago, Ill.: Argument over work provisions between iron & coal miners. Outside iron workers were violating agreement not to do inside work.

P.T., Apr. 8, 1899

1859 April 10

Dave, Ill: Riot started when a new union miner (<sup>Black</sup>) shot at the sheriff who he had threatened to kill previously.  
3 die in ensuing riot. 9 wounded. 3 companies of militia sent to 500 on each side fight.

—

NYT April 11,  
TICKER, "Black Strikebreakers"  
320-326

1859 April 23

Newnan, Georgia: Saw Hose, a black, reportedly killed a white farmer & raped his wife. A white mob tortured, burned & chopped slices from Hose's corpse for the heart & liver. Special trains from Atlanta arranged to bring whisky to the scene.

—

Williamson, <sup>Crucifix</sup>  
Shapiro, white violence, ~~Rage to Radicalism~~  
63, 87 203-205

1859 April 25

Court D'Alene: About a thousand miners combed a trail, 0.3 mi. the Bunker Hill mine which was non-existent. They blew up hundreds of thousands of dollars worth of property, accidentally killed one of their owners, and shot and killed another. Gov. Stevenson called in fed. troops & temporarily broke the uprisings. Over 500 arrested.

—

Georgia, Rists 98-107

Tecell, Lyodr... 859-860

1899 May 26

Idaho: Argument between union or non-union members led to riot. Swedes and Italians involved

N.Y.T., May 3

1899 May 30a.

Griffis Georgia: Introduction of black labor at the Kircaldy mills led to violence: white workers beat blacks, threatened mill supervisor & local merchants. Militia had to be ordered in to quell the disturbance

McLaurin, Patriotism...  
65

1899 June 30

Lander (Caribria) (III): Striking miners attack a contingent of black replacement & their families. One woman killed, 20 persons injured. Suspect trial leads to not guilty verdict. Militia ordered to arm.

Angle, 281-283, 100

1857 June 30

~~Collected~~ Union City, Ill.: Long battle between strikers & slack strikebreakers at Brush mines. These were the same strikebreakers who had been attacked on the train at Lander. They raided homes of slack strikers, drove the occupants out & burned the buildings. No fatalities.

Aug 4, Bloody Wilson  
100

1859, July

Kentucky: Mob force down Mormon church.

Sessions, May 12, 218

1859 July 16 ce

NYC: Riot concerning Brooklyn trolley strike. Mob of 500 attack testing car.

NYT Jy 17  
seed Jy 21

1899, July 1st

Bessemer, Alabama: During strike against  
Robinson's Hiring Co. strikers & guards engaged  
in a gun battle after strikers fired into  
a boarding house containing strike breakers  
killing two. Strikers were black (or some were)  
One black man indicted, 25 local men implicated,  
but all white local guys acquitted him.

B.  
Paul Worthman, "Black Workers and Labor  
Class in Birmingham, Alabama 1897-1904"

1879, Aug 22

Darien Georgia: Black mob of at least  
100攻占 Sheriff from taking fleeing  
Delegate out of jail for fear he would be  
lynched. Delegate charged with raping  
a white woman.

Broadside "Darien Insurrection"

1879, Sept. 1ca.

Pittston, Pa.: Polish strikers exchanged  
rock & gunfire with coal & iron police  
One was killed, 2 others wounded  
seriously.

Laser History

1980

1899 Sept. 17

coal miners

Carterville Ill.: Strikers attack black replacement workers, killing 5 blacks.  
2 companies of militia ordered in.  
Sesquicentennial trial leads to Not guilty verdicts

Angle, 281-283, 102-103

869-116

Kesler, Black Strike <sup>associates</sup> 320-326

2676+

Chemin-Dupontes, Jean Baptiste b. 1761

Morality of the Sans-Culottes

Philadelphia, Dobson, 1794

Crusfield, Charles b. 1752 32001

The Dying Prostitute

Phila. 1797 12pp

814

Every numerous assembly is a mob;  
consequently everything there depends  
upon instantaneous moods

- Lord Chesterfield  
from Cardinal de Retz

Thomson, R. pseud.

A Tribute to the Swinish Multitude.

NY, Loudon, 1794 # 27795  
NY, Loudon, 1795 # 29629

Broadsides

addressed to Mechanics & Free Electors

1783 - 44467 44468 44469

1789 - 45616

A Brief Narrative of the Trial for the  
Bloody and Mysterious Murder of  
the Unfortunate Young Woman, in  
the Famous Manhattan Well

NY? 1800

37039

NYHS

Pauline Turner - Os Sam Adams - AHR

- check for book

Wm. Beloughtier - N.E. Discontent - Riots?

(  
City of Boston, Record Commissioners,

(Bos Rec. Com.) Reports, 39 vols. Boston 1876-1909

Contains minutes of Selectmen & Town Meetings

Town Directories, Records of births, marriages,  
deaths etc. Excellent source on

Boston - Town meetings reflect  
town reaction to significant developments.

cited Welch 622

(  
NYC: The Mayor once explained that he  
could not give a black a cartman's license  
because "the populace would likely pelt him as  
he walked along the streets, when it became  
known that he had licensed a black cartman."

Rock, Artisans 224

Fr. Roi Ottley & Wm. J. Weatherly, The  
Negro in New York (1967) p. 65

Richards

209 Northern mobs attack

abolitionists reported

↳ The Liberator Emancipator, &  
Quaker Proprietor

79% ~~slaves~~ from 1833 to 1838.

48 anti-abolition mobs reported

↳ Niles Weekly Register

8-14-15

19 Dec.

McC:

"Anti-Negro lynchings led to numerous disorders in which Negroes were beaten, brutalized, and sometimes killed by whites."

McKeeus, Negro Slavery in N.Y. p. 186

Fr. Austin Steward, Twenty-Two Years a Slave & Four Years a Freeman pp 125-167

Turner, The Negro in Power Rochester 1857

Dunmore, Antislavery p. 215

1900, Jan 9 cc.

San Francisco, Ca: Riot occurs when tax-collector elect attempts to take office while his election was being challenged. 1 man shot.

NYT Jan 9

1900, Jan. 13

St. Louis Mo: Enraged citizens threaten officials in a row over city lighting. Black official is effigy & threatened by mob.

NYT Jan. 13

1900 Jan. 15 ca.

Evansville, Ia.: Mob forces a  
worker to avenge an unprovoked killing  
of a young man.

NYT Jan. 15,

1900 Jan 20 ca.

Kansas: Mob of 500 Lynch 2 men  
after attempted jail break

NYT 1/20/00

1900 Jan. 21 ca.

NYC: Riot between two large Italian  
families - 3 killed.

NYT Jan. 22

1900, Feb. 11

Pearl Arthur, Texas; Joseph Sweeney, a  
black was lynched. He was accused of  
murder.

Rape, Tragedy, 450

1900, March

Chicago Ills. Riot between union &  
non-union workers. 1 shot, 6 wounded

NIT Mr. 8 & 9

1900 Spring-Summer

Grimes Co., Texas; Night Riding campaign  
organized by White Man's League used intimidation  
& murder to drive blacks away from the  
olls and out of the county. Some blacks  
killed.

Gardner, "Populist Years..."  
A+R 26 (1921) 1942--  
1935-1940 1942

1900, May-June

St. Louis: Street car strike. Police +  
strikebreakers produced riots. Police now  
shot. 3 killed by strikers

Jeffrey, Jones, Violence + Reform 121

NY Times May 24 (1-8)

30 (2-7)  
+c 14 (7-3) over

1900, June 10 am.

Biloxi, Miss: Mob kills 2 blacks, over  
+ determined innocent shortly after incident

PYT, Jr 11

1900 Je 10 ce.

Baton Rouge, Louisiana: Mob kills 2 blacks  
accused of murdering a white.

PYT, Jr 11

Several incidents:

- Boy student accidentally shot during riot involving 250 - NYT May 1
- Special policemen killed " May 29
- Mob strips woman to the waist & twists her arm because she used street car. - JES
- Police kill 3 strikers threatening to beat a motor man " see "

1900

July 24 - 27, 1900

New Orleans: Race Riot triggered by one  
black man shooting several policemen, many  
more blacks down. Several killed. Many  
were beaten. Black school destroyed.  
About 12 blacks killed; about Charles killed 7 whites

Chair, Carnival of Fury

Williams, Rage of Radicalism, 201-205

N.Y.T. Sy 28-58

1900, Jan. 28 ca.

N.Y.C.: College Boys cause riot  
over baseball game; attempt to  
seize arms.

N.Y.T. J.W. 28

1900, Apr.

Mamaroneck, N.Y.: Striking dam workers,  
Italian riot. Troops called out. 1 killed

N.Y. Times Ap. 7 (3-4)

II (5-6) and others

1900, Aug. 22 a.

Akron, Ohio: Amos frustrated in their attempt to lynch a black accused of rape. Baffled with police for several hours and destroyed the city's courthouse & several stores.

Grolier, "Lynching..."  
39 & 49

1900, Aug 23 a.

Akron, Ohio: Rioters attack a jail to set at a black charged with child assault. City buildings is in ruins, 2 killed & troops called in.

N.Y., Aug 24

1900, autumn

Grimes Co., Texas: night riding campaign started to visits of white farmers with now allegiance to Populist correcions some join the White Man's Union.

Goodwyn, "Populist Years..."  
1940

"10" Sept. 3 cc.

N.Y.C.: 8<sup>th</sup> Ave. A small black boy  
throws an apple at a white man, the  
child is slapped, and a black man  
hits the slapper. Fight breaks out,  
sticks are thrown & there are cries  
of lynching.

N.Y.T., Sept 4

1900, Sept 21

Silverton, Pa: Striking silver miners  
top trolly and beat miners going to work.  
similar violence spread to the gold mines  
in the area. At Indian Ridge guards &  
strikes exchanged gunfire. In a later  
battle one policeman was killed. Those attacked  
by the strikers had non-Slavic names. Actually  
one was dead. Nat. Guards sent to region

Greeley, Silver Co., 166 -  
169

1900, Sept 21 cc.

Harrisburg Pa: Troops called out  
to quell riot of striking coal miners.  
One man shot. Note - could be strike  
at Hazelton

N.Y.T., Sept 22, 26

1900, Sept. 26.

Victor Colorado: Roosevelt mobilized  
it speed. 1000 participate in  
stone & egg throwing

NYT. S. 22

1900 [Oct.]

Pueblo, Penn.: Striker (mine workers) and  
police clash leaving 1 dead miner, 1 dead  
police man, + 17 strikers arrested. At  
one Brothers O'neida Colliery.

Jeffress-Jones, Violence + Reform 49

1900, Oct. 5 ca.

Bronx, NY: Delegates at a convention  
Police clash + there are charges of  
fraud between candidates for 2  
Senate seats.

NYT, Oct. 6

1900, Oct. 8, ca.

Chicago Ill: Gang of men carrying  
sticks & clubs attack 50 members  
& Republican League

N.Y.T Oct. 9

1900, Oct. 9

Shepperton, Oxide Pa: A group of Eng speaking  
men determined to go back to work. They  
were attacked by no less than 500.  
and "dangerous women" ranging up to 500.  
fire guards fired on the strikers, wounding  
several. Strikers captured 2 policemen, killed  
one and severely injured another. Ruland  
crossed this further evidence.

Greco, Slavic Community, 17-13

1900, Oct. 10, ca.

Flatfoot, Pa: Riot between 500  
strikers & non-union & police. One  
dead

N.Y.T Oct. 11,

1900, Nov

Tampa, Fla.: Dispute between two competing cigar workers' unions - La Resistencia and CMILU, with the former being more leftist & radical - erupted into violence. A crowd of 200 CMILU workers gathered outside a factory employing Resistencia men. Shooting erupted between the two. hundreds of shots fired but no one injured.

Iggall's, Urban Vigilantes 63-69

1900, Nov. 6 ca.

PYC: 300 Columbia University students, shooting for Bryan, fought with young Republicans on Broadway,

N.Y.T N. 2

1900, Nov. 7 ca.

Denver, Colorado: When police asked special deputies to leave a polling place a riot erupts. 2 dead..

P.Y.T N. 7

1900, Nov. 7

Anderson, Grimes Co., Texas: Day after Democratic triumph over Populist in elections, large numbers of white Democrats came to town. Gun battle breaks out with Populists under leadership of Garrett Scott. Scott is severely wounded, but ~~both~~ he & his white & black deputies hold off opponents for several days until militia sent to take Scott, family & supporters out of county. In initial gun battle at least 3 me dead.

Goodwyn, "The Populist Dreams." AHR  
76 (Dec. 1971), 1443-1446

1900, Nov. 20

Chicago: Crowd of angry whites stormed a building on Clark Street attempting to capture a black who had been arrested for attacking a 17 yr. white girl.

Spear. Black Chicago, 47

1900, Dec. 29

RVC: Broad theatr. Performance was ended in the middle of the show to a large audience, claiming lack of funds. Receipts stated due is not of theater goers.

N.Y.T. Dec. 30

1901-1912  
Brown & Morris, Cos., Indiana: Last white  
cup movement.

MSA  
~~posters~~, colored-cards.  
158-160

1901, Feb. 12 ca.  
St. Louis: Election - riot

PYT, Mar. F. 12, 1901

1901, Apr. 5  
Queens, N.Y.: Riot involving saloons  
keeper.

PYT, May 6, 1901

1901, Mr. 9 am.  
Chicago: Soldiers riot after cowboys  
assaulted.

N.Y.T., Ac. 3, 1901

~~1901~~ 1901, July 3

Colorado, Coal Fields: Telluride strike  
Union & Mexican strikebreakers fight -  
using guns. Two men were killed. Strikers  
surrender, got beat up & forced to leave at  
the Ton Bon & Liberty Bell workings.

Jeffrey Jones, Violence + Refining 58

Atlantic, Ocean City (38/139)

N.Y.T., July 4, 1901

1901, July 9

Albany, N.Y.: Riot at United  
Tractor Company. One man shot.

N.Y.T., July 10, 1901

1901, July 19 con.

NYC: Race riot at Coney Island.  
60 blacks fight police.

NYT, July 20, 1901

1901, July 25

Montgomery Co., Georgia: Earle Frank, accused  
of robbery was lynched

Rape Tragedy, 202

1901 Aug.

Carrollton, Miss.: whites kill 3 blacks;  
a woman, her daughter & her son because  
it was rumored they had heard about  
a murder before it was committed.

Terrell, "Lynchings = 858"

1901, Aug 5-7

Tampa, Florida: Armed Citizens' Committee seized 15 ~~union~~ leaders (cigar workers) from La Resistencia, and, under a guard of 8 to 10 men shipped 13 of them to Honduras. The Committee numbered about 100.

Ingalls, Urban Vigilantes, 73-78

1901, Sept. 10 ca.

Tampa, Florida: Citizens Committee ~~said~~ the striking cigar union - La Resistencia's newspaper offices, dismantled the press & carted it and other equipment away.

Ingalls, Urban Vigilantes, 79

1901, Sept. 25 ca.

Tampa, Florida: Citizens Committee destroyed the soup kitchens of La Resistencia, the striking cigar workers and, dumping food & breaking equipment.

Ingalls, Urban Vigilantes, 79

1901, Dec. 5<sup>th</sup>.

N.Y.: Fierce race riot in upper

PTR, Dec. 6, 1901

1902

Patterson N.J. Dye workers on strike in silk industry hold a mass meeting and marched on weaving mills, forced the workers here to leave and confronted police. Eight workers & one policeman were shot. Dyeworkers controlled the city for 6 hours till the police, militia moved in & broke the strike. The strikers were Italian.

Gates Fragile Bridge 26-27

1902

Hanford, Mo.: White RR crews drove black crews off of job.

Relax, Paths of Resist  
95

1902

Atlanta, Georgia: Riot occurred when a black named Richardson, attacked by police for being impudent to a white man (he accused him of immorality for living with a black woman) defended himself, killing 4 white policemen & wounding several others.

Toccell, Lynching 86

1902-1903

Amit, Franklin, Lincoln, Los. Mississippi: A series of white lynchings incidents against blacks, including the burning of homes, beating of blacks, & firing shots into residences.

Holmes, "Ex-escapee . . ."

Sou. Sout. List, 35 (1969)  
(68-185)

1902, April

Shreveport, Louisiana: Black accused of murdering a woman killed by lynch mob. Later he was found to be innocent.

Toccell, Lynching 858

1902 May

Ravelle, S.C.: Black man falsely accused of murdering a white woman forced & killed during lynching

Tecell, Lynching.. 858

1902, summer

NYC: Funeral Procession of Rabbi Jacob Joseph moved along East Side streets. Workers in a factory overlooking the route through stores, bricks & bags of water on the funeral procession. When the mourners sought aid from the police, the police turned on the mourners and clubbed them.

Kearney, Seth Low, 155

1902 July 24<sup>th</sup>

Corinth, Miss: Black buried - probably charged with rape. -

McMullan, 235

July 30

1902, ~~Aug~~ (early) - Riot  
Shawano, WI (Schuykill Co.) - Riot  
during Ruthenite Coal Strike. Started after  
Deputy Sheriff fired into a crowd of strikers. Next  
day 1500 state troops sent. Sheriff had been  
escorting non-strikers to work. Slavic strikers  
left by James, Violence & Reform 126-129

Yellen, Am. Labor Struggles, 158  
Grosec, Slavic Conn., 190-

1902

NYC: Jewish women invade butcher shops  
destroying purchases made at prices above  
the advanced boycott - In reaction  
to increasing prices.

Frank, "Housewives..." 264  
n<sup>o</sup> 33

1902 Dec. 11

Franklin Co., Miss.: Whitecappers posted over  
50 warning as black horses - Some more  
overt acts of intimidation likely.

Glance, "Whitecapping..."  
Jan. of South Hist..., 35  
(1969), ~~1968~~ '69

involved. Strikers drove the police out  
of town, severely beating one police  
officer. Local merchant & Sheriff's brother  
~~injured~~ died of injuries sustained in  
riot. Further incidents occurred in  
years to follow.

1903

Indiana, Miss.: White mob drove off black doctor thought to be too prosperous or objectionable.

Achilles, 171

1903

Greenville, Miss.: White mob drove off black doctor thought to be too prosperous or objectionable

Achilles, 171

1903

Shreveport, Louisiana: A fleet black barber, G. Sewell Smith, lynched because when he arrived in town he had a white boy carry his satchel.

Gowt, Anti-Lynching, 2

1903

Montgomery Co. Miss. Mrs. Hoss mistakenly killed George Slack & threatened to dynamite a jail to get at a Slack defendant.

McGillow, 211

1903 March 23

Oxnard, California: Gun battle in street during strike by Japanese and Mexican sugar beet workers. Escaped when the strikers attempted to place their banner on a wagon load of Japanese strikebreakers from out of town. Much of the gunfire came from a company owned boarding house. Two Japanese & two Mexican strikers wounded. Another - striking Mexican was killed. At least 50 witnesses testified at subsequent hearing. 10 Almager "Racial Domination" charges levied. Almager 337-340

1903, March 25 ca.

Oxnard, California: Striking Mexican sugar beet workers, about 50, wearing masks, visited a contracting company camp, cut ropes or tent & compelled 18 men to desert their jobs. A similar incident occurred at another farmer's property about this time.

Almager, "Racial Domination"  
380

1903, May 31 ca.

Pittsburgh: Riot at baseball ground at High Bridge. Whites attack blacks & negroes run away. 1 killed, 5 wounded.

NYT, Je 1, 1903

1903 June 6

Belleville, Ill.: Black lynched - burned alive. After this incident a local black preacher declared "If there is no sword here, sell your coat and get one." If lynching and burning do not cease, I say to every black man, sell your coat and get a gun.

Outlook, 74 (July, 1903), 545

1903, June 7 ca.

Belleville, Ill.: Mob tortures &lynches black school teacher who shot school superintendent. Hunged on a telephone pole in town square.

NYT, Je, 1903

1903 June 22 ca.

Wilmington, Del.: mob of 2000 take a black from jail, he confesses to murdering a minister's daughter & they burn him at the stake

NYT, Fe 23-25

1903 June 25 ca.

Wilmington, Del.: Black man accused of murdering a white girl taken by a mob from authorities brought to a location near the scene of the murder & burned at the stake. The mob also attacked blacks in the street. When one of the leaders was arrested & fled, blacks armed themselves, marched through the streets and fought with whites. There was some shooting. Four men were injured.

\* over

The Outlook, 79 (July, 1903), 543-546

1903, ~~Aug~~ July

Tampa Fla.: mob castrated black man, George Houston, after he had been seen embracing a 14 year old white girl.

Bigot's, "Lynching" J. of So H  
(1987) 621-622

He was angry because the courts had not moved fast enough to bring the Black to justice.

1903, July 1 ca.

Richmond, Virginia: Riots accompanying  
the city car strike.

Outlook, 74 (July 1903), 534

1903, July 12  
NYC: Blacks and police fight on  
west Side

NYT, July 13, 1903

1903, July 20 ca.

Chicago: Strike against Kellogg, Switchboard  
Company focusing 200-400 workers spread  
to include teamsters. The boycotting teamsters used  
keg wagons to blockade the street through which  
200-400 workers were attempting to drive. The  
shakers and sympathizers threw bricks at the  
scabs from nearby buildings. Police dispersed  
teamsters & cleared Ke street, but Lawrence allowed  
union picket lines.

Outlook, 74 (July 1903)  
724

1903, July 23

Beaumont: Mooney Allen, a black accused of murder was lynched

Rape, Tragedy, 450

1903 Aug. 1 ca.

Dawville, Ill.: Mob of 600 gathered to lynch a black who was probably held for rape. The mob attacked blacks on the street. When one black man defended himself by shooting and killing one of the mob, he was seized, hanged & then buried in the public square. The sheriff resisted the mob assault to the jail, shooting several & dispersing the mob.

Outlook, 75 (Aug. 8, 1903) <sup>862</sup>

1903, Aug 3 - Apr. 1, 1904

Cripple Creek, Colorado: Miners on strike led to repeated violence. Troops sent in Sept removed Aug.

Tell, "Violence" 131

1903 Dec. 28

Licola Co., Mississipi: Band of eight  
riders whitecappers shot & killed Henry  
List. Shortly thereafter some or killed  
another black, Eli Pittsos. Both men were  
blacks who owned their farms.

Holmes, "Whitewashing . . ."  
J. of Sanc. Hist 35(1969)  
174-185

1903 Dec.

Tampa, Fla.: Lewis Jackson had been arrested  
& then released for some unspecified &  
"unmentionable act" with a 3 year old girl.  
The act was not a crime. But upon his  
release 50 men seized him, castrated  
him & then hung him.

Ingralls, "Lynching" J. of S.  
H. (1957) 624-625

1903 Dec. 13

Licola Co., Mississipi: Over 60 armed men  
surround home of Stewart Fairman, a black,  
to intimidate him into leaving home. A lot of  
noise, etc. . . Later indictments resulted.

Holmes, "Whitewashing . . ."  
J. of Sanc. Hist 35(1969)  
121-122

1904

Statesboro, Georgia : Whites Lynch 2 illiterate  
black tarponite workers. The two had been  
accused of murdering a white family. Crowd  
of 10,000 there, seized the men — who were  
pointed out by the sheriff — taken into the  
wood & buried alive. Militia on hand did  
nothing to stop the lynching.

Stephens, White Violence, 98

1904-1905

Southern Kentucky - North Central Tennessee : Tobacco  
Night Riders harass farmers who did not comply  
with growers association : salted & scraped  
tobacco beds, tossed grass seed into beds,  
used arson & whipping.

Vanderwood, Night Riders 20-21

1904, Feb. 1 ca.

Doddsville, Miss. : 5 blacks killed, 2  
buried alive by a mob searching for  
the murderer of a white planter.

Mehillow, 393 d-12

1904, March 4 or Feb. 13

Vicksburg, Miss.: whites brutally lynch a black man and his wife. The man had been charged with murdering a white planter & both man & wife fled & were captured. The two were tied to trees & savagely tortured before they were burned alive. The torture included chopping off of fingers, insertion of a large corkscrew that tore out big pieces of raw, bleeding flesh. When it was pulled out, pulling an eyeball out of its socket with a stick.

Terrell, -Lynching 854, 858

1904, Feb. 16 or 17

Brookhaven, Miss.: ~~to~~ 20 to 30 white caps fire into Parson Burton's house to intimidate him into leaving & selling out. It also was intended to intimidate other blacks who, it was hoped, go to big plantations as labor.

Cassity, Chairs of Fear, 3548

1904, March 7

Springfield, Ohio: White mob hung black man, Richard Davis, from a telephone poll for allegedly shooting & killing a policeman. Following the lynching the mob ran wild through the black neighborhood known as the "levee." Afterwards, troops were called in.

Gibson, Indiana: Shapiro, WB 122 + 487  
49-50 Great, Anti-lynch, NS 120

McMillan says man who was Letter & Hubert, sans  
crash was 1,000 & that they chopped off finger  
gouged eyes out, etc..

McMillan, 239

1904, June 3

Kenosha: During street car strike crowds coming up to 2,000 stop street cars from running with rock throwing, tearing up tracks & other violence, despite efforts of unions to avoid violent confrontation. Later in the strike, cars are dynamited (June 10a, J, 6, 7, 93)

Zigler, "Limits of Power" 83-88

1904, June 14

Lebanon Junction, Kentucky: When a group of whites approached the jail at night to lynch Marie Thompson - accused of murdering a white, & a number of blacks opened fire from the rear scattering the whites. On the promise of protection for the prisoner by the sheriff, the blacks left. Two hours later a white mob entered the jail, firing nearly a hundred shots at Thompson.

Wright, Race <sup>186</sup> (Notes)

1904, Summer

Franklin Co., Miss.: Night riders shot into the home of Alce Cameros, a black, seriously wounding daughter.

Holmes, "Whitewashing . . ."

J. of South. Hist., 35 (1969)  
176

1904 July 21 Ca. - Aug.

Chicago: During stockyard strike, employers used black workers as strikebreakers — scabs. At one point a mob of 2,000-5,000 strikers stormed 200 blacks, who with police protection were trying to leave the Hormel & Company packing plant. Several smaller incidents, with blacks being beaten occurred. A crowd of women & children chased a black worker.

To Aug. pickets Spear, Black Chicago  
fatally stalked a 36-38  
black. Tattle, "Black Workers," 41, 44

1904 August

Statesboro, Georgia: After they had been convicted & sentenced to death, William Cato & Paul Reed — blacks — were seized by a mob & burned ~~to death~~ alive before a large crowd. Rumors spread afterwards of black reprisals.

Grant, African Americans, 106

1904, Sept. 7

Huntsville, Ala.: Horace Naples, accused of murder lynched

Roper, Treason '66

1905

Chicago: A group of white children rioted when they were transferred to a predominantly black school.

Spear Black Chicago, 4/4

1905 April 20

Hempstead, Texas: Gunfight at court house meeting between two factions of Democratic party - wets & drys. At least four men killed including Congressman John Pirkle.

Sorrellson, 10 Texas  
Facts, 179-  
181

1905 May 1-5

Chicago: During teamsters strike, black workers brought in from the South. In the ~~existing~~ conflicts 20 lives were lost. (Question #13) Blacks attacked throughout city

Tuttle Black Contra <sup>4/17</sup> 4/15-  
Grant, Anti-Slavery  
Spear Black Chicago,  
37-43

1905 Mar 16-21

Chicago: Teamsters strike still brought out tension between blacks & whites even after employers stopped importing black strike breakers. On the 16<sup>th</sup> a black shot & killed an 8 yr. old boy who had insulted him. During the following week mobs dragged blacks off street cars & beat them etc. Up May 21 a white暴徒 shot & killed a black in a bar. Blacks retaliated throughout the day. Two were killed & 12 injured.

Tuttle's "Black Waters"  
in 1915, Black Chicago 55-  
78

1905 Sept 15 ca.

New Madrid Co., Mo.: Gang of whites fired over 500 shots into the home of a mill owner who had imported black workers into a traditionally all white area.

The Law, Paths of Progress

95-

1905 Oct. 30

Cross Plains, Kentucky: Over 20 men visit T. W. Simms' Regie Tobacco agent, demanded to see his papers, threatened him, urging him to resign.

Patt, Tobacco..., 46

1905 Dec.

Schenectady: When G.E. fired 3 employees  
for recruiting for the I.W.W., 2,700 (out of  
15,000 in the plant) staged a sit down strike,  
occupying the plant for 3 days. After which  
they picketed for a week. Ultimately Kestner  
petered out.

Montgomery, Fall of the House of Sos.

313-314

1905, Dec. 11

Todd Co., Kentucky: About 50 armed & masked men  
stopped a train between Gruber & Elkins & searched  
it for tobacco buyers. Finding no buyers key  
allowed the train to proceed.

Pall, Tobacco ... 46

1905, Dec. 9

Trenton, N.C.: Night Riders blew up the  
tobacco warehouse horse belonging to S.O.  
Chesterfield.

Waldo, Night Riders, 83

1905, Dec. 15 ca.

Bradshaw, Kew - 20-25 Night Riders stopped train & searched, but did not find tobacco buyers.

Waldrop, Night Riders  
89

1905, Dec. 18

Olmstead, Kentucky: About 40 masked men visited J. W. Scott at night, demanding that he resign as Besse agent. They threatened him. He moved out of town.

Pall, Tobacco, 48

1905, Dec 20 ca.

Elkton, Kew.: Night Riders raided town dynamiting 3 story warehouse operated by the Am. Snuff Co.

Waldrop, Night Riders

1906

Salisbury, N.C.: Several blacks hanged,  
their bodies riddled with bullets, allegedly  
for committing brutal or murders.

Williams Crucible. 188

1906

Greensburg, Ind.: Race Riot

Prather, We Have Taken a City. 162

1906, March 1<sup>st</sup>.

Springfield, Ohio: After several attacks by  
blacks on whites, a white mob rampaged  
through black section, burning saloons  
& houses.

Grover, "Lynching"  
50

1906, March 17 ca.

East Chicago : During a steel strike at the Republic plant immigrant strikers a foreman shot at immigrant strikers. They attacked, beat the two senseless. Police intervened & 21 were arrested. The next day the plant closed.

Brody Skedworkers, BE

1906 - March 21 ca.

Chattanooga? : Arms of 200 stormed a jail & lynched a black man. Created national uproar. There was another attempted lynching a few days later, successfully prevented by the militia.

Times, Mr. 21-27 1906

Crowe, Racial Riots. INT, 152

1906, July

New York City : Union iron workers across non-union workers in same building. When the company hired guards to protect the non-union men, the angered union men attacked the watchmen, beating them & dropping one from the 8<sup>th</sup> to the 5<sup>th</sup> floor. He died.

Adamic, Dynamite, 192-193

1906, July 30

Atlanta, Ga: Mob lynched an accused  
black man accused of "rape".

Cave, "Racial Massacre"  
J NH (1969), 152

1906, Aug 13

Brownsville Texas: A black soldier had been assigned to a nearby fort. There was a lot of tension with whites. On night of Aug. 13 16 to 20 black soldiers went on a shooting spree, firing into several houses. One police officer ~~was~~ was wounded. A bartender killed. No one is the Settler's provided information who was involved. Military gave honorable discharge to all but.

(over) See Pitt Whitehead  
Sept 12-1906

1906, Sept. 22-25

Atlanta: Claiming that blacks had assaulted white women whites attacked at least 10, maybe 25 blacks. Troops were sent to the area. Blacks retaliated. Whites invaded black n.c. neighborhood. Beat blacks in bars, towns, etc. etc.

P.Y. Times Sept. 25, 1906

R. W. Williams, Race of Radicalism 205-223

Barrow "Racial Violence, S-  
Hayes, Night of Violence 55-57

Shapiro, white takeover, 97 - 103  
Crowl, "Racial Massacre" SNH(1969) 15013  
White, A Man, 3-12

1906, Oct. 16 ca.

Columbus, Miss.: Crowd saw a white missionary out of town because he was caught "arm in arm" in conversation with a local black.

Hathaway, 29

1906 Nov. 6 ca.

Wiggins, Miss.: White mob attempted to seize "Dollar Bill" Smith - a black led in jail. Then it invaded a black community, property, to defend Smith. Over 500 shots exchanged between blacks & whites - wounded casualties on both sides, but no one was killed.

Hathaway, 225-

1906 Dec. 1 (cont.)

Princeton, Kentucky: Approximately 250 masked men rode into town, took possession of it and disarmed two large tobacco factories believed to be controlled by the Tobacco Trust. They were in town about an hour, seized the police station & telephone office. They destroyed 400,000 lbs of tobacco.

Pell Tobacco... 67-72  
Wadsworth, N.Y., 67-88

1907, Feb. 28

Rock Castle, Kentucky: "Rock Castle Hogshead Party," dumping six hogsheads of tobacco into the Cumberland River.

Mar., 98, 107

1907, Mar. 3

Otto Pond, Kew.: 15 Night Riders broke into two box cars, virtually destroying 16 hogsheads of coop.-association tobacco.

Mar., 118 ~

1907, April 8

Cadiz, Kentucky: 15 Night Riders intercept Guy Daniels & dump his wagon load of flour in a creek because he had had it ground at a coop association mill.

Mar., 116?

1907 March 28

Rock Castle(?) ; Kentucky : About 30  
Night Riders burned Mr. Willis'  
tobacco barn & some tobacco he had  
brought.

1907, Tobacco... 107

1907, April 23

Goldsboro, Kentucky : About 35 Night  
Riders destroy sailing containing 10,000 lbs  
of tobacco. Other property damaged.

1907, Tobacco... 98

(1907 April 31 [or No. 18])

Caldwell Co. : Night Riders visit Robert H.  
Hollowell's farm to threaten his wife Mary  
Lou who had witnessed the Director  
raid & talked against the night riders.  
The Night Riders fired shots at the house &  
beat Mary Lou & whipped Robert. Mary Lou  
had testified before the grand jury & was  
believed to have encouraged some plant cutting.  
Later the Hollowells sued in Federal Court,  
getting a good settlement (over)

Pall, Tobacco... 98-101, 165-168  
Waldrap, Pigtail Rides, 103-104

1907 May 26

San Francisco: During a transit strike, strikebreakers opened fire on pickets, wounding at least 20.

Taft, "Violence," 134

1907, May 2

Princeton, Ky.: Night Riders whip George Swift & drive him from town. Disguised as a field hand, Swift was probably a gov't sen.

Patt, 152

1907, May 26

Otter Pond, Kentucky: About 35 Night Riders visited Noble Robinson, fired a volley into the air & compelled him to dig up his plant seed.

Patt, Tobacco... 852

1907, June 28, 29 & July 1

NYC: Italian-American strikers attack scabs & police, driving strikebreakers back. Police showered with stones & police bottles from rooftops in Lower East Side. Crowds at least 700 strong on the 28<sup>th</sup>. More on the 29<sup>th</sup> ~~at 2nd & R~~

On July 1 similar riots broke out in Harlem. In East Harlem Italians were involved; in West Harlem a predominantly black crowd attacked police - including women (<sup>Italian</sup> women also involved earlier).

1907, July 5?

NYC! About 1000 black battle with police. Other racial disturbances throughout

PP Times July 5 ca. 1907

1907, July 13 ca.

Roanoke, Virginia: thousands of hundreds attack Greeks & their establishments.

Bitzes, "Anti-Greek"  
WCSKirt 201 - 204

Buroskin, Prog. & Urban Crisis  
Inst. of Lersu Hist  
16 (1990) 4/60-410

Levins, I, Break Strike 41-41,

1907, July 16

Cedar Hill, Kentucky: Night Riders - about 40 - attacked a tobacco collector's house owned by leading "Hill Billies," smashing and destroying it.

Pall, Tobacco, 9,  
Handwritten, Night Riders 85

1907, July 19

Montgomery, Ky.: 35 Night Riders visit J. Wesley Barefield, shot into the house & told him to stop talking against the association.

Pall, 119^n

1907, ~~July~~ 23 July 23

Roaring Spring, Kentucky: About 100 Night Riders visited Stephen P. Mosby - who had joined the association - riddled his house with bullets, wounding him & his wife. He moved out of the area although he joined the association he still was not trusted.

Pall, Tobacco, 98

1907, July 24

Bridgeport, Conn.: At least two examples of riotous activity during strike at ~~Bridgeport~~  
~~Company~~ ~~factory~~. In the second fight there  
was a protected battle with police who  
had escorted ~~scabs~~ 12 arrested.

(American Tube and Stamping Company)

Emerson, "Smaller Lights,"  
Labor Hist, 30(1985)  
526

1907, Aug.  
Montgomery Co., ~~Tenn.~~: Night Riders burn  
a store.

Wildcat, Night Riders p. 4

1907, Aug 23

Rock Castle, Tenn.: About 30 Night  
Riders fire several shots in the air  
around Johnson's florist's hotel, ordering  
him to stop threatening the night riders.

McC, Tobacco... 98

1907, Sept. 5

Bellingham Washington: Five hundred whites raided mills where Indians worked, invaded lodgers houses & escorted them to city limits.

Worse Reaction to the  
Chinese

337-338

1907, Sept. 8

Christians Co., Tenn: Night Riders coerce U.S. Landl & others into joining the association by a night visit & firing is to ~~the~~ house.

Acc, 1170

1907, Dec. 2-7

Florenceville, Kentucky: About 400 Night Riders raid the city, seizing telephone stations etc. They showed great precision, even if their leader, Dr. David A. Amoss was accidentally wounded. Two tobacco warehouses were destroyed & fires spread to several other properties. A posse pursued a part of the raiders, killing one & wounding another.

Pell, Tobacco... 72-84  
Waldron, Night Riders 96-98

1908

Montgomery Co., Tenn.: Night Riders  
will beat blaster because of his  
vocal opposition to their efforts

Waldrop, 155-160

1908 Jan. 3

Russellville, Kentucky: About 55 night  
Riders raided this town. They destroyed two  
warehouse & damaged other property including  
a flouring mill, a grocery & several brick  
houses. It lasted about an hour. The men  
were well drilled & armed with firearms.  
Waldrop says 50 men involved.

Patt, To Seaco ... 84-87  
Waldrop, Night Riders 126-122

1908, Jan. 7 + Shreveport

Bethel, Tenn.: Over 100 Night Riders  
raided town, burning a warehouse  
with 60,000 lbs of tobacco. Then NRs  
then went 6 miles north to Shreveport  
& burned another warehouse with  
100,000 lbs of tobacco.

Patt, 132

1908, July 15

Beaumont, Texas: Blamed black lynch  
It was a case of mistake identity

Ranger Tragedy, 450

1908 Jan 16 ca.

Lincoln Co., Miss: Even though Ely Pigott,  
a black, was convinced to plead guilty  
of rape & a legal execution almost  
assured - he had originally been charged  
with assault on a white woman but was  
promised a dignified death if he confessed -  
500 whites broke through a militia escort  
& shot Pigott to death.

Habili 209

1908, Jan. 25

Dawson Springs: About 50 Night Riders  
raided the town to punish John Keath, an  
association warehouse official, for buying  
non-association tobacco. The Riders  
shot up the town & little whipping him.  
Soon thereafter, he left town.

Patt, 110-111

1908, Feb 3-4 100 (200-300 men?)  
Dykesburg, Kentucky: Night Riders  
attack Henry Becht as independent  
tobacco dealer. They burned his factory  
& distillery, whipping him & his factory  
foreman. Becht died over a year later from  
the wounds inflicted.

Pall, Tobacco ... 103-103  
Waldrop, Night Riders, 126-128

1908, Feb. 8-9  
Vine, Kentucky: Night Riders - approx 200  
destroying a home, factory, & 35,000 lbs of  
tobacco.

Pall, Tobacco ... 104-105

1908, Mar. 9  
Brooksville, K.C.: Night Riders whip  
Robert E. Stator & burned tobacco which  
he had purchased from post-society  
growers.

Pall, 138

1908, March 9

Port Royal, Kentucky: A sort 32 Night Riders seized telephone station & whipped a man they claimed was a Hill Billy spy. Some Hill Billy's ambushed these Night Riders on their return from the raid, killing one & wounding another. Waldrop puts this raid outside Clarksville, Tenn.

Pall, Tobacco... 95  
Waldrop, Night Riders, 107-108

1908, Feb. 16

Eddyville, Ky.: Over 300 Night Riders seize town. They visited ~~of~~ men, including Police Judge C. W. Fruke, did some damage to their homes & took horses and 8 blacks & whipped them. The whites had opposed the Night Riders. Reds (although one man was whipped by mistake.) The slacks were merely object lessons.

Waldrop, Night Riders, 148-149 Pall, 106-110

1908, March 6

Sumner Co., Kentucky: Night Riders burned a thrasher owned by a leading Hill Billy, whipping the leader at its guard.

Pall, Tobacco, 871

1908, Mar 8

Rock Castle, Kans.: 20-25 Night Riders  
shot Robert L. Collyars at his house  
because he quarreled with neighbors &  
sold liquor illegally.

Wallop, Night Riders  
146

1908, March 9

Birmingham, Kentucky: About 100 Night  
Riders raided 3 black homes, intending  
to whip blacks & drive them out of the state.  
Ottis Black, a black, resisted, firing into the  
barn, wounding one. The Night Riders fired  
into Black's cabin, killing him & a baby girl  
daughter, wounding 6 others.

Nall, 142

1908, Mar 11

New Liberty, Kans.: 50 Night Riders burned  
a warehouse containing 25,000 lbs  
of tobacco & another 3 miles away  
with 10,000 lbs of tobacco.

Nall, 137

1908, Mar. 14

Woodford & Scott Counties, Kentucky:  
Night Riders burned barns at three  
farm full of tobacco. Left written  
notified, "no crop in 1908."

Nall, 137

1908, Mar. 22

Carlisle, Nicholas Co., Kew.: So Night Riders  
called Hiram Hodges to his door & fatally  
wounded him with bird shot. He had  
planned to grow a crop.

Nall, 132

1908, March 23

Golden Rod, Kew.: A Sant 40 Night Riders  
whip & fatally wounded Tom Weaver, a black  
who worked in the Plasterers' Assoc. printing  
house.

Nall, 143

1908, April

Lake Co., Tex.: Night Riders from  
Ozios County, capturing George W. Wyrone  
& whipped him for saying blacks were  
better than N.R.s.

Vanderwood, P.K., 37-38

1908, Dec. 22nd. April - Oct. ca.

Reelfoot Lake Region, Tenn.: Night riders  
whipped Emma Johnson for suing her husband,  
who was a night rider, for divorce.

Vanderwood, P.R., 27

1908 Dec. 15th ca. April - Oct. ca.

Reelfoot Lake Region, Tenn.: Night Riders  
whipped a woman for refusing to return to  
her drunken husband.

Vanderwood, P.R., 27

1906 Dec 24-26

Wahalak, Kepp G., Miss: Militia ordered to put down Christmas Eve riot. After landing a slack now, whites invaded Wahalak. A gun battle ensued. After 48 hours intermittent fighting 1 white & 16 blacks killed.

Holloway, 226

1907(?)

P.C. + vicinity: Riots break out during longshoremen's strike. Irish stevedores battle Italian seass, police & guards.

Louisiana, I Break Shakers  
43-45

1908 Dec 4, ca. April - Oct. ca.

Reelfoot Lake region Tenn.: P.R. ordered a woman fond of pretty clothes to wear plainer dress

Vanderwood, PR 22

1908, ~~Dec.~~ April - Oct. ca.

Troy, Tex.: N.R.s lashed a man for departing with his wife's money & another for playing pool instead of doing his work.

Vanderwood, PR 27

1908, ~~Dec.~~ April - Oct. ca.

Reelfoot Lake region: Eight Riders whipped Harvey Fagan, put a harness around his neck & forced him to work half the night plowing a field because he had refused to cut wood for his wife.

Vanderwood, P R, 27

1908 ~~Dec.~~ April - Oct. ca.

Reelfoot Lake region, Tex.: Eight Riders whipped immoral women as well as husbands & sons who refused to support their families

Vanderwood, P R, 27

1908, Tex. April - Oct. ca.

Reelfoot Lake: Night Riders warned land agents for big property owners not to serve as dental agents any more. They also burned various contracts & ordered officers with papers away

Vanderwood, P.R., 22

1908, Tex. April - Oct. ca.

Reelfoot Lake, Tex.: Night Riders compel Mrs. Eda Fazie's brother to sell out to her. Then whipped him

Vanderwood, P.R., 23-24

1908, Tex. April - Oct. 2a.

Reelfoot Lake, Tex.: Night Riders harass family of Mrs. Anna Jackson, whipping her father & sister "because they talked too much, driving the father out & barring his house."

Vanderwood, P.R., 28

1908, Apr. 1

Murray, Kew.: Night Riders whipped  
Al Dancy for working w/ tobacco trust  
& threatened to burn his warehouse

Waldrop, Night Riders

130

1908, April 8

Augusta, Kew.: Night Riders invaded the  
town, & burned a large barn holding 10,000  
lbs of tobacco & belongings to independent  
growers.

Pall, 138

1908, April 11

Reelfoot Lake, Tenn.: Night Riders attack  
the property of John Burdick, destroying  
his docks & property worth \$3,000. They  
burned the docks.

Vanderwood, W.R 33-37

1908, April 17

Bracken Co., Kew.: 60 Night Riders stopped & whipped George Halcy who was delivering 3 loads of tobacco to Maysville, Kew. They also whipped one driver, forced one load over & forced the others to return.

Nall, 138

1908, April 22

Auglaize River & nearby, Ohio: Night Riders terrorized the town, crossed the river & burned a tobacco barn in Ohio.

Nall, 138

1908, May

Damascus, Virginia: Large band of Night Riders shot up the town & drove away Italian laborers.

Nall, ~~Night Riders~~,  
A 138

1908, May 4

Wellsburg, Wyo.: Night Riders shot up the home of independent growers & burned another's vehicles. They threatened black people.

Dall, 138

1908, May 5

Gardnerville, Nev.: Night Riders whipped an independent grower for selling to the Am. Tob. Co., the only agreed not to grow a crop where they began to whip him &  $\$25$  fine.

Dall, 138.

1908, May 17

Cobb, Kew.: Band of Night Riders took Leonard Holloway from his home. Holloway was dragged with severe injury. He was probably murdered.

Dall, 170  
Waldegg, P.R., 157

1908, July 5<sup>th</sup>.  
Gracey, Rev.: 20 Night Riders burned  
a R.R. Depot

Waldrop, N.L., 156

1908, July 5

Springfield, Ill.: Police arrest Joe Sims,  
a black accused of sexual assault  
and murder. A mob briefly seized James  
after his arrest & beat him. Port  
Police got him back. James was one  
of two men the crowd is the August  
riot wanted to get.

Cronkite, "Springfield"  
J.W.H. 7/5 (1908) 165-166

1908, July 6

Fayson, Kentucky: About 200 Night Riders  
surrounded homes of two men, firing in  
the air & breaking their windows. One had been  
whipped previously (nr 22).

Patt, 170 >

1908, July 14-15

Lanasco, Kew.: After Tom Stephens had confessed to being a PRider, 25 Riders took him, threatened to drown him or the 14th or the night of the 15 they shot up his house attempting to kill him.

Wall, 180

1908, July 21

Otto Pond, Cawley, Grassy, Kew.: Parties of Night Riders burn T. C. depot in each town because T. C. R.R. allowed soldiers to camp on their property.

Wall, 171

1908, July 27

Dymasburg, Kew.: Seven soldiers have gun battle with Night Riders while protecting the farm of Henry Bennett near town.

Wall, 173

1908, Aug.  
Russellville, Ks: Mob lynches 4  
blacks

Waco, Night Riders

1908, Aug. 6<sup>th</sup>.

Birmingham district, Alabama: During strike of  
miners and metal workers a black was lynched.  
~~because of the use of blacks as scabs he~~  
was accused of dynamiting the home of a  
non-union miner

Cynthia Mitchell, Black Riders  
8/2, 3/9

1908, Aug 10<sup>th</sup>:

Alabama: Considered force of black and  
white riders attacked a train carrying  
non-union strikebreakers.

Sweden, Sociogues, 88 n 20

1908, Aug ~~and~~ 19-15

Springfield, Ill.: Reports that a black man had assaulted a white woman in her home, agitated whites. A mob tried to seize the arrested man from jail but could not. Instead, they killed two other blacks & destroyed black-owned property. They also attacked the property of a white man who had driven 2 accused black rapists to safety. Six died in riots, a 7<sup>th</sup> - a black infant.

Shepilo, ~~Seller~~ - Col. Life Violence after  
Contest, Springfield...: JNPI (1960)  
164-181

1908, Aug 3,

Chicago: Black and white dockworkers battle each other. Police broke up the fighting "using their clubs freely." This was part of a series of disturbances triggered by the Springfield, Ill. riot.

Several, Saginaw, MI  
Spec., Black Chicago 47-48

1908, Oct.

Brownsville, Kentucky: Tennessee Night Riders attack the home of black man Dave Walker, killing him, his wife & 2 children. 3 other children wounded. House was burned down.

Vanderwood, N.R., 60-42

level of exposure during black exodus after  
riot. Some gun battles with officials occurred.  
Deaths were whites killed by stray bullets.  
At least 1800 militia sent to Springfield.  
There were about 150 arrests, but only one  
conviction - by confession.

Sorechel, Sociogenesis

1908, Oct.

Linton, Kew: Band of 15 Night Riders  
raided Tandy W. Ferguson's house because  
he had sued night riders

Waldrop, Night Riders  
195

1908 Oct. 4

Hickman, Kew.: About 50 Night Riders  
raided home of Dave Walker a black. They  
accused Walker of cursing a white woman &  
drawing a gun on a white man. The N.R.s  
set fire to his house & after Walker shot  
a N.R., they shot 6 members of Walker's family,  
as they left the burning building. Walker &  
2 young children died Rose, his wife perished  
day. The N.R. who was wounded, also died.

Nall, 143

1908, Oct. 20<sup>th</sup> 6a.

Heelfoot Lake<sup>Ind.</sup>: Night Riders shot a  
black on the road through both arms.

Vanderwood, M.R. 27

1908, Oct. 21

Reelfoot Lake, Tenn.: Night riders capture & attempt to intimidate 2 lawyers who control the lake. Hanging one by the noose, Ray and up shooting away at him (Rankin) killing the man. The other lawyer dove into the lake, hid behind a log and managed to get away.

Vanderwood, Night Riders 2, 44-52

1908, Nov. 21

Memo, Tennessee: Militia was called out to combat night riders here. Harvey Alexander is effigies. Alexander directed military pay. The soldiers were angry because Ray was to be paid less than they expected.

Vanderwood, 93-95

1908 Dec (?)

Cairo, Ill.: Mrs. ~~of~~ Lynch Blackman accused of killing white woman. Seize her for sheriff's custody. 500 bullets fired into body, which was then dismembered.

Wells, Autobiog. 305-320

1905

Jacksonville, Indiana: Native born residents besieged Negro immigrants & drove them from town.

Perlmutter, D.V.Del.,  
204

1905

Hockewell Co., Texas: Whites lynched 2 black men.

Shapiro, WU 114

1909(?)

Alexander Co., Ill: Sheriff allowed mob to lynch 2 prisoners; one black & one white. The white was just hanged. The black was hanged, shot & his body burned. Moreover the crowd mutilated the corpse, placing the head on a fence post. Ida B. Wells-Barnett worked successfully to get the sheriff dismissed.

Shapiro, WU, 120-121

1909, Feb. 3+

Pittsburgh: Repeated rioting between whites and blacks over reported black assaults on white women.

N.Y.T., F. 4, 1909

1909, Feb. 21

South Omaha, Nebraska: After a rumor that a Greek escorting loose women had killed a policeman, a mob rampaged against Greeks' stores & homes, destroying 1,200 out of town. Possibly one killed

Bitzer, "anti-Greek..."  
Perlmutter, D. decided  
203

1909, Feb. 22 + ca.

Kansas City, Kansas: A word of anti-Greek fist in South Omaha triggers violent demonstrations against Greeks.

Bitzer, "anti-Greek"  
201-204,

1909: Mr. 22

[Orange], N.J.: Strikers stone strike-breakers at Orange Hat Factory

N.Y.T., Mr. 23, 1909

1909, ~~Apr.~~ 23

NYC: Women riot at Berger's salar

N.Y.T., Apr. 24, 1909

1909, Apr. 30

Texas: Mob lynch 3 blacks for killing deputy sheriff

P.L.T., May 1, 1909

Hoboken, N.J.: Italians riot, shoot at police after accidental killing of a boy

PIT May 6, 1905

1905, May 5-6

NYC: Police club rioters; bakers strike. On 6<sup>th</sup> strikers attack strikebreakers; 12 killed

NYT, May 6, 1905

1905, May 22

Georgia: White firemen riot against hiring of black firemen or RRs

PYT, May 23, 1905

1909, May 29 - June 2

Philadelphia: Street car strike against  
Phila. Rapid Transit Company. Strikers  
demolished cars & wiring & destroyed track  
& fought (maybe) police who brutally repressed  
the strike. Strikers won.

N.Y.T., May 30-June 4 Foster - IV, 144

~~Berry~~ Lewis, 50-1 Break Strike,  
45-50

1909, Je 21

N.Y.C.: Mob of 2,000 tries to lynch  
a black for shooting a son.

N.Y.T., May 22, 1909

1909, Je 25

N.Y.C.: hostile Italian gangs riot

N.Y.T. Je 30, 1909

1909, July 10  
Wheeling, W.V. : Tide strikers beat  
strikebreakers.

NYT, July 11, 1909

1909, July 14 - Sept. 8

Mckees Rocks Pa. : Strike at Pressed  
Steel Car Company included intermittent  
violence between strikers and private  
detectives protecting scabs.

NYT, July 15-19      Revision, I Break Strikers  
70-88

1909, July 14

Mckees Rock : Strikers at the Pressed  
Steel Car Company fight back against the  
delivery of strikebreakers at the gates and  
on the Ohio River - guns fired as well as  
rocks, ~~and~~ shot & thrown. Battles with  
police & guards

Revision I Break Strikers  
76-78

Brooks, As Steel Goes 33

1909, July 26

NYC: Factions of the Negro "Brothers of Friendship" riot at the organization's meeting.

NYT, July 27, 1909

1909, July 30

NYC: 90 police called out to quell blacks rioting in "Little Africa".

NYT, July 31, 1909

1909, Aug 1

NYC: Blacks beat a policeman after a cow over a dog.

NYT, Aug 2, 1909

1909, Aug 2

St. Joseph, Mo.: Mob lynches a white man for murder of a farmer.

NYT, Aug 3, 1909

1909, Aug 4

NYC: Strikers storm tailor's shop to recruit more strikers.

NYT, Aug. 4, 1909

1909, Aug. 15

Moscow, La.: Black lynched because he sued a white man for shooting his cow.

NYT, Aug 16, 1909

1909, Aug. 18

NYC: Peekskill strikers riot  
against strikebreakers.

NYT, Aug. 19, 1909

1909 Aug 22

McKees Rocks, Pa.: Major battles erupted  
after strikers from the Pressed Steel Car Co.  
seized trolley, found a noted private detective  
& killed him. State constabulary retaliated  
shooting into crowds. Massive riots broke out  
streetcars demolished, gun battles, stores smashed,  
etc. Total dead 7 strikers, 4 from forces of law  
and order.

NYT Aug 23, 1909 Louisville, I Break Strikers, 82-  
86

1909 Aug. 23

NYC: Pairs of 2,000 captures or  
of 3 lbs whole sold sand for  
sugar to a local grocer.

NYT, Aug 24, 1909

1909, Aug 27

Montgomery, Ga., Georgia: Three men lynched  
& accused with murder

Rape, Tragedy 202

1909, Sept. 19 - 22

~~1909~~ Omaha Ne: Street car  
strikers riot, breaking glass in a  
car and hurting a conductor.

N.Y.T., S. 20, 1909 <sup>+23</sup>

1909, Nov. Dec.

N.Y.C.: During shirtwaist ~~women's~~ strike, Huggs  
charged the fire & picketing girls to let  
the scabs through. Police also clubbed the  
girls and arrested as many as 700. The  
strike lasted till Feb.

Dusotsky, other workers organize 53-59

1905 Feb 23 ca.

Dayton, Ohio: Word of anti-Greek riot  
in South Omaha triggers violent  
demonstrations against Greeks.

Bitzes, "Anti-Greek,"  
201-204

1905, Mr. 7

Texas: Mob of 1,000 burn black  
for assaulting a white woman.

N.Y.T., Mr. 8, 1905

1905 March 13

Brooklyn: Women riot at barged  
sales.

N.Y.T., Mr. 14, 1905

1909, Nov. 28  
NYC: Rioting Italian factions  
side as police

N.Y.T., Nov. 29, 1909

1909, Dec 1  
Cochran, Georgia: Has Susan negro  
Preacher

N.Y.T., Dec. 2, 1909

1910,  
Newark, New Jersey: White has lynched a  
white man.

Gasser, Lynching, '50

1910

Export, Pennsylvania: During miners' strike a crowd of women attacked men going to work, threw sticks & stones at them & peppered in their eyes. A fire hose was turned on the women & arrests made.

6/11/10, The Strike, 116-  
117

1910 (early)

Persian City, P.I.: During Express Drivers strike fleet was separated rioting around the ferries with rocks etc thrown & some shooting. One private detective killed and two strikers.

Lewisburg in Break Strike  
121-123

1910, Feb. 2

Beaumont Texas: Unarmed black accused of rape lynched.

Rape, Tragedy, 450

1910 Feb 20 - March 10+

Philadelphia: Street car strike brings numerous incidents of rioting by strikers and their supporters who burned streetcars, dragged motorists from vehicles & smashed windows etc. Some deaths occurred. Police also fought with strikers. Many separate incidents. Crowds of as much as 10,000 baffled police. In at least one case rioters kill motorist

Adams, Age of 12

Forer, P, 187-163

ID 612  
182-185

1910, Feb. 26 ca.

Bethlehem, Pa.: Steel strikers battle with state police. After one ~~of~~ Systander was killed, both sides began firing at one another

Adams, Age of 12  
U.S., 191

1910, May 18 ca.

Brookhaven, Miss.: After driving editor Eugene W. Bryant, a black who owned the People's Relic, out of town, a mob led by members of the local police burned his home & press. They did this because Bryant had reprinted articles from northern papers. Some months later several houses he owned were also burned.

Hatch, 176

Ross-Wolf "Mass Strike 448-450.  
Howland, War in Phil " Outlook (1910), 523-  
Lewisso, I Break Strikes, 89-104

1910, June ca.

Lincoln Co. (?3, Miss.): Argument between Jim Brady, a black, & landlord over accounts led to violence. Brady was seized & flogged by whites & then chased shortly thereafter by a lynch mob. His friends sought to protect him. Shots were exchanged. 3 blacks (including Brady probably) & 1 white killed.

Mobilian, 140

1910, June 12 ca.

Chicago: 5,000 whites left a sandlot baseball game to chase a group of blacks who had been fighting with some whites. 4 of the blacks were arrested. The crowd wanted to lynch them & unsuccessfully grappled with the police to get them.

Spear, Black Chicago 47

1910, July 3 ca.

Charleston, W. Va.: 120s of whites seized 2 blacks suspected in a murder case. They stayed one in the court house square & the other in the black section of town.

Relax, Paths 95

1910, Aug.

NYC: Several clashes & attacks on  
strikebreakers & Police by garment  
workers besides those cited on  
Aug 6, 9 + 17.

Adams, Age of Ind. Vol

115

1910, Aug 6 ce.

New York City: Violence broke out during  
garment workers strike. 500 pickets  
attempted to prevent goods imported from  
other city from working. Police attacked with  
clubs to protect the scabs. Strikers hurled  
stones, sticks, & brickbats. Fights and  
rioting broke out throughout the garment  
area.

Adams, Age of Ind. Vol. 114

1910, Aug 8 ce.

NYC: About 300 strikers charged into  
a received shop beat the strikebreakers  
fossed & over turned tools ~~and~~ machinery,  
and cloth, shattered windows etc.  
Police managed only 3 arrests.

Adams, Age of Ind. Vol

114

1910, Aug 17

N.Y.C.: About 1000 striking garment workers surrounded a factory, smashed windows & wrecked property. That night another group attacked a factory, destroyed equipment & beat workers.

Adams, Age of Ind. U.O.I., 114-  
115

1910, Sept. 14

Tampa, Fla.: During cigar worker strike worker (scabs) J. F. Easterling was shot by strikers.

Ingalls, "Lynching..." J. of S. G.  
(1917) 624-625

1910, Sept. 20

Tampa, Fla.: While being transferred from jail to another Angelo AlSano & Cestaro Ficarotta were seized by 20 to 30 armed men, driven off in automobiles & hanged him from a oak tree. He had been accused of shooting Easterling, a non-striking worker, during cigar-worker strike.

Ingalls, Lynching... J. of S. G.,  
(1917) 626-628

Igalls, urbas Vigilantes, 95-99

1910, Sept. 22+

Chicago: Garment workers strike engulfed entire industry. Guards escorting scabs fought with pickets. During 133 days of the strike 7 were killed, many injured & 874 arrested.

TFT, "Violence," 136-136

1910, Nov

NYC: Teamsters led Expressmen strike for union recognition + wages. Violence erupted when Express companies hired strikebreakers + police escorted + even drove deliverers

DeSofsky, We Shall Be All 110-113

1910, Dec. 9

Fresno, Calif.: Large mob outside city jail + beat several wobblies visiting other I.W.W. members who had been jailed during free speech campaign. Afterward mob marched to I.W.W. tent camp + burned it.

DeSofsky, We Shall Be All  
185

194

Lake City, Florida: Six blacks used as targets + riddled w/M bullets for killing a white man in self defense.

Shapiro, 143

1966 (?)

Livermore, Kentucky: Black man charged w/M killing a white was taken from jail + brought to local opera house where the crowd paid for the privilege of shooting the man.

Shapiro, UV, 142-143

1966

Pemiscot Co., Missouri: White lynch black man A.B. Richardson. Richardson tried see arrested for stealing + the mob was really after another black for allegedly following a white woman.

Shapiro, UV, 248-  
249

1911-1912

Oklahoma: Night riders active in  
attempting to drive blacks off land  
they were buying to grow cotton.

Grant Anti-Lynching, 15

1911 Feb 6 cc

Chicago: White property owners along Chicago River  
are drove a black family off by "the judi-  
cious use of a wagon load of bricks."

Black Chicago, 2,  
Specs. ~~Rise of the Ghetto~~

1910 March 3

Dallas, Texas: Mob seized Alonzo Brooks,  
an elderly black charged with assaulting  
a 3 yr old white child from courthouse  
as trial was about to begin. Threw him  
out a 2<sup>nd</sup> story window, dragged him  
through town & hanged him from a telephone  
pole fall. As many as 5,000 watched  
the lynching.

Shipping, WK, 113

1911, Aug 2.  
Brown or Moore Counties, Oklahoma: Brutal  
white capping of Harvey, the Farland.  
Rigorous prosecution, urged by the governor,  
led to the conviction of 2 men & helped  
end white capping.

<sup>possible</sup>  
~~new~~ "white caps"  
159-160

1911, Aug 2.  
Cleveland: Garment strike leads to rioting.  
It included shooting, slugging & destruction  
of property. One death.

Taft, "Violence," 135

1911, Aug 5-6  
Brooklyn, N.Y.: Strike against Coney Island  
& Brooklyn R.R. Company leads to attack(s)  
strikebreakers & destruction of some cars.  
Police intercede to protect property.

Taft, "Bkly - Car Strike"

1911 Aug 13

Cottageville, South Carolina: Lynching of Zachariah Walker who had previously murdered a white man in a fight. The crowd took Walker from a hospital, he had attempted suicide at capture, brought him to a field & buried him alive.  
Crowd estimated at 4,000-5,000.

Dowrey & Lyster, No Crooked Banks

Katz, Resistance at Christian  
292-294

1911, Sept.-Oct.

Pemiscot Co., Missouri: White mob attacks black cotton pickers because of job concerns. Pursued blacks to Portageville & attacked again before blacks could board train to leave area.

Shapiro, Col., 248

Wyllie, Race & Class  
183-196

1911, Sept. 11

New Madrid Co., Missouri: Blacks hired to harvest cotton attacked by white mob who concurred with blacks taking jobs. 4 blacks shot, hundred flee area. Raids concentrated at night on the 11<sup>th</sup>.

Shapiro, Col., 248

Wyllie, Race and Class  
183-196

1911, Sept. 11

New Madrid Co., Mo.: mobs of whites attacked black farm workers in two separate places at night, wounding four & driving the rest off.

Reker, Park, 96

1911, Oct.

Cutherville, Missouri: white mob burned a black boarding house. Poor whites objected to competition for jobs by blacks, although they ~~are~~ declared that they were attacking the boarding house because "It was an immoral incubus, too deep-seated for the probes of the law to eradicate" (W.H.)

Shapiro, WW 248  
441Pic, Race & Class  
187-196

1911, Oct.

<sup>Deep South</sup>  
~~New Madrid~~ Co., Mo.: mobs drove black cotton pickers off Bud Killings plantation

Reker, Park, 96

1911, Oct.

Tennessee: Scattered mobbings etc  
during R.R. strike.

Adams, Age of I.R.  
136

1911 Oct.

San Francisco: striking R.R. workers  
fought with scabs.

Adams, Age of I.C.  
136

1911 Oct.

Oakland, Calif: Striking R.R. workers  
fought with scabs

Adams A. of I.C.  
136

1911 Oct.

Portland Ore.: Striking RR workers  
fought with scabs

Adams, Age of Ind.  
Oct., 136

1911 Oct. 1 ca.

Water Valley, Miss: Mass armed with  
revolvers and shotguns invaded  
Illinois Central office & drove off  
employees.

Adams, Age of Ind. U.S.  
135

1911 Oct. 1-6

New Orleans: During strike against  
Illinois Central RR mass constantly attacked  
postrikers w/ R. stones and guns. As  
many as 15 to 20 RR cars destroyed  
day. In one battle (Oct. 5 ca.) 6 killed and over  
100 injured (See separate card)

Adams Age of I-L U.S., 132  
Foster U., 171-172 (etc)

1911, Oct. 3 ce.

Burrside Ill.: A crowd attacked 200 strikebreakers brought in by Ill. Central R.R., stopping them & attacked with clubs. Several violent incidents occurred throughout area.

Adams, Age of Indus

132-133

1911, Oct. 3

McComb, Miss: Hundreds of striking R.R. men attacked 3 cars full of strikebreakers heading for New Orleans. A 20 minute gun battle & hand to hand fight left several people dead. As a result the Nat. Guard was sent to the area.

Adams, Age of Ind Us

133-134

Fever, II 171-124

1911, Oct. 5 ce.

Central City, Kentucky: Striking R.R. workers swept through the city on 2 successive nights, attacking strikebreakers.

Adams, Age of Ind.

Violence

135

1911, Oct. 6 ce.

New Orleans: In one riot during  
R.R. strike at attack on strikebreakers  
led to 6 deaths & over 100  
wounded.

Faber, II, 171. Adams, Age of Id  
Violence, B2

1911, Oct. 6 ca.

Devils Lake, Texas: Striking R.R. workers  
attacked, beat & drove out of  
town 54 soobs.

Adams, Age of  
Id. Violence  
136

1911, Oct 8 ce

Durant Miss.: Strikebreakers used by  
R.R. attacked a general mail & stores,  
~~but~~ ~~lock~~ keys were doored back, but keys  
did loot homes of slackers

Faber, II, 171

1911, Oct. 9 ca.

Wipawa, Miss.: Strikebreakers attempt to  
loot stores, but were driven back & out  
of town.

Foner, IV, 171

1911, Oct. 10

Caruthersville, Mo.: A mob of 300  
dragged two blacks from jail - one  
was dragged with harassing a white woman.  
They whipped one & killed the other.  
The mob also burned a black boarding  
house.

Rulan, Paths, 98-99

1911, Oct. 11

Caruthersville, Missouri: White mob seized  
Ben Woods from jail and whip him severely.  
Woods had been arrested for following a white  
woman, although investigation revealed that  
he happened to be walking N the same direction.  
At the same time the mob also removed A.B.  
Richardson, a black who was often drunk & had  
been warned out of town. Richardson was abusive  
to his captors during Woods beating, so he was  
beaten, too. Next day Richardson's body was  
found in Miss. River. His actions may have saved

Wool's life.

Cyril, "Race and Class,  
193-75

1911, Nov 5+

nyc: Teamsters Local calls sanitation strike. much violence as strikebreakers and police attacked by strikers. Strikers were trying to end night work. The strike failed

Dubofsky, When Workers Organize 177

1912

Chicago: White students at a high school attacked a black for allegedly insulting a white girl.

Spear, Black Chicago 45

(1912?)

Eldgewater, N.J.: Battle at coal docks of the Erie & N.Y. & Susquehanna R.R.s between Italian strikers & company guards. Strikers fire on leading police & guards, killing two.

Lewissoo, I Break  
Strikes.

1912, Jan. 12

Lawrence, Mass.: Several thousand striking textile workers invade mills, breaking windows, equipment & fighting with police. Attack was against Woodhill of American Woolen Co.

U.S. Bureau of Labor,  
Report 13, 34-38  
Dulofsky, we 227-228

1912, Jan. 15

Lawrence, Mass.: Strikers march across of mills to persuade others to join them. The owners used fire hoses to keep them back. Some strikers battle with police & 36 arrested.

U.S. Bureau of Labor  
Report 13, 37-38  
Dulofsky, we 286-287

1912, Jan. 29

Lawrence, Mass.: Strikers hold massive parade to prevent the opening of the mills. Police and militia attacked the strikers & rioting followed throughout the day. Streetcars were ~~overturn~~ stopped & windows smashed & police & strikers clashed. That evening a police officer shot & killed Ansel La Pergola, an Italian striker. The militia charged & dispersed the crowd. The police charged two strike leaders with being accessories to murder. La Pergola was buried at McCloskey, Nec. LaSalle St., 184-187

U.S. Bureau of Labor  
Report 44-445

1912, Jan. 30

Lawrence, Mass.: Strikes & police +  
militia clash in street. A bayonet  
burst wounded a young man John  
Perry, who subsequently died.

U.S. B. of Labor  
Report '15

1912, April 4 or 5

San Diego: Vigilantes stop freight train +  
take 140 Woodlives off on their way to San  
Diego for free speech fight. Clubbed and  
beat the men + forced them to run the  
gauntlet. One man's leg broke. This was  
one of several such incidents. Forced to friss  
the flag.

Dubofsky, We Shall Be All,  
19152+

1912, April 5 ca.

Pasaic, N.J.: Textile strike turns violent  
as pickets and police clash at Forstmann  
and Huffman factory. Troubles occurred  
on both sides. ~~Forced to friss the flag.~~

Tripp, IWW & Patterson, 58-55

1912, Spring

Seattle: Attack(?) on Wobblies carrying  
Red Flag in a parade.

Schwantes, Red. Heritage

187

1912, May 15

San Diego, Calif.: Mob takes Ben Reitman, Emma Goldman's trousseau-lover, after he & Goldman arrived for free speech fight, drove him out of town, tortured him, made him wear the gauntlet, kiss the flag & say star spangled banner, Ray buried Reitman IWW with a lit cigar on his back

Dabofsky, We.. 192-93

1912, June 12

Port Amboy, N.J.: 5,000 Hungarian & Slav laborers struck 5 factories, including the American Smelting and Refining Co. 5000 guards & guards occupy plant & shoot 3 strikers. On the 13<sup>th</sup> strikers hurl stones at plant & guards fire upon them, killing four strikers.

Lewisso, I Break Strike, 27, 28

1912, July 7

Grubow, Louisiana: During Lumber worker strike employees of the Lalloway Lumber Company shot into a group of 200 listening to a speech outside the company gates. Some strikers fired back. In ten minutes, 3 workers were dead, another mortally wounded (4 fatalities) and another 40 wounded (mostly union ranks). Two involved.

Reed "Lumberjackets 49-51  
D.S.A.S.K.A., loci" 216-217

1912, July 26 (25<sup>th</sup>)

Mucklow W.V.: Battle between coal miners & guards during strike. 12 killed miners and 4 Baldwin Felt guards.

Fawer, D, 186  
Bailey "Grim Usaged Men" 113

1912, Aug. 30

Dry Branch, Cabin Creek, W.V.: During coal miner strike, battle erupted between guards & strikers. One guard killed, 3 miners & 2 guards wounded. See battle.

Bailey "Grim Usaged Men" 116

1912, Sept. 2

Cabell Creek, W.V.: Various gun battles  
on Aug. 31 & S. 1 (no numbers given as  
those involved.) Then on the 2nd  
miners tore up RR tracks to prevent  
coal owners from shipping coal. Governor  
orders in ~~not~~ ~~good~~ national law.

Bailey, "Going Unaged" 116

1912, ~~Part 2~~ Nov. 7

Steele, N.D.: After George Becker murdered  
his estranged wife & his father-in-law,  
a mob lynched him.

Vyzaelch, "Murder"

27

(April 20)

1912, Oct. 15-Nov. 15

Cabell and Paint Creek, W.V.: Repeated  
violence in coal mining regions between coal  
miners and company officials, including  
episodes where miners met trains loaded  
with scabs and turned them back. Violence  
temporarily ended with declaration of martial law.

Bailey, "Going Unaged" Law, Law and Order  
21 27-28  
Fauer, K., 188-189 over

Strike described 182-195

1912, Dec. 11 - Feb. 10, 1913

Cabin & Priest Creek area, W.O.: Intermittent violence between striking coal miners & company officials, led to 16 deaths. These actions included running armored trains with machine guns through miners' camps & strikers attacking guards at Mucklow. In some instances workers attacked strikebreakers with dynamite.

Loyd, Law & Order 28.25  
(over)

1913

Chicago: Gangs of white boys attacked & beat 19 negroes who used the public facilities at Armour Square. This is one of several instances in the years before the 1919 riot.

Negro in Chicago, 285

Spear R. in Chicago, 206

1913

Seattle: Battle between "drunken sailors" and "Wobblies."

Scouts, Red Star  
187

1913, Feb 16-19

Herrickville, Louisiana: Mob of leading townsmen & company gunmen decide to break up lumber strike. They fire down company song titles, raided the union hall, seized its books & office-materials & intimidated 200 out of 300 strikers into leaving the area. Half the strikers were black. Several strikers beaten. Two killed.

Tele, Lubegacks' 5 p-

DeSofsky, loc 218-<sup>53</sup>-219

1913, Feb. 24

NYC (Brooklyn): 250 Strikers attack 3 men at Williamsburg garment factory

NYT, Feb. 25, 1913

1913, March 11

Akron Ohio: Rubber workers strike leads to riots. Police escorted strikebreakers across picket lines, arrested IWW leaders, & clubbed protesting strikers. Riot Disturbances broke out across city. 7 arrests made. Thereafter "The Citizens' Volunteer Police Association" was organized to intimidate strikers - who called this vigilante group "Moss of the Rich"

Dubofsky, loc 286-  
287  
Roberts, rubber workers, 662

1913, March 25

Patterson, P.S.: Pickets; silk worker strike battle with some English speaking weavers who had returned to work. Police dispersed the crowd.

Trifft IWW & Patterson

98

1913, April 17

Patterson, P.S.: During silk weavers strike a battle erupted between pickets and workers at the Weidman Silk & Dyeing Co. Stones thrown by both sides. About 20 shots fired and at least one person — a bystander — was killed. Many wounded. Two detectives charged with the murder. Other acts of violence occurred during the strike.

Adams, Age of Id. V.O.

(not)

88-91.

1913, May 17

NYC: Mob of 500 strikers assail strikebreakers. "Police fought with striking Poles." Reportedly one killed.

NYT, May 18, 1913

Dasofsky says murder occurred on 4/13  
Dasofsky, WC..278

1913, July 23

Calumet, Michigan: Copper mining strikes  
throw stones and attack men who cross  
picket lines, breaking a strike.

Book "Law & Order" 228

1913 Aug 7

Wheatland California: When police burst  
into organization meeting for farm workers  
& a deputy fired a shotgun, general  
rioting broke out. In the subsequent  
gunbattle four men were killed — a  
deputy sheriff, the district attorney &  
2 farm laborers.

Adams, Age of 18  
white, Wheatland, 1917

1913, Aug 25

Charlotte, P.C.: Mob took a black man named  
McNeely out of Good Samaritan Hospital  
& shot him. He died charged with shooting  
& mortally wounding a policeman.

Frey & Thompson - Frey  
Silent & the Dance, 53-  
55

1913, Sept 28

Harcistor Miss: Two dead, 20 hurt  
in race riot. Supposedly 2 blacks  
vs cocaine started it. 2 blacks  
killed. Details unclear.

N.Y.T., Sept. 29  
1913

1913, Oct. 6

Colliers, W. Va.: Miners marched to  
mouth of coal pit run by W. Va. - Pittsburg  
Coal Co. in effort to organize workers.  
Guard Henry Lucas ordered them to leave,  
when they refused shots were exchanged.  
Lucas received 3 bullet wound.

Least Law and Order, 39-41

1913, Oct. 17

Forbes, Colorado: Tent Colony of striking  
miners erupted into violence as strikers  
& mine guards clashed. Machine guns  
used by guards. At least one death

Adams, Age of Big Violence

McGraw & Crichton, 122-123

West) Report, 104

1913, Oct. 24-26

Walsenburg, Colorado: Conflict with striking coal miners began when deputies fired into crowd, killing 3. This led to two days of intermittent fighting in the area between strikers & militia. At least one mine guard killed.

McClellan & Grattidge,

West, <sup>125-129</sup> Report, 104, 106

1913, Dec. 11

South Range Michigan: Citizens Alliance members raid the Western Federation of Miners HQ, fight gun battles & round up union miners.

Beck, "Law & Order," 285

1913 ~~Dec.~~ 16

Williston, N.D.: Two kills Cleve Calbertson, a convicted murderer whose sentence had been commuted to life in prison.

Uzyialek, "Lure,"  
24-25

1913, Dec. 26

Hawcock, Michigan: Citizens Alliance had visits Lester Federation Miners leader Charles Moyer in his hotel room, shoot Moyer & deport him from threatening to hang him.

Berk, "Law Order"

22.

1914, January

Detroit? — when Henry Ford announced his 5-dollar day, 10,000 men rioted at the plant gates, big fight each other for jobs.

Montgomery, Workers' Control, 102

42.

True Age, 93 (Jan. 8, 1914)

Death Sward McLoone & Kerry Ford  
(No. 4., 1908), 52-60

1914, Jan. 21

Trinidad, Colorado: Confrontation between state militia and large crowd of women & children — related to striking miners. Women would not obey order to stop, when General Chase fell off his horse in a scuffle, he ordered his men to attack with bayoneted rifles. Several injuries & arrests followed. The women were protesting the arrest of brother Jones.

McLoone & Gilling

1914 Feb.

Miss.: Black lynch'd by whites (2)

Shapiro, WV, 117

1914 Feb.

Mississippi: Black lynched by whites (1)

Shapiro WV, 117

1914 Feb. 24

Mississippi: Lynching of Samuel Petty  
for ~~too~~ killing deputy sheriff. Petty was  
buried alive. Afterwards reports of  
blacks organizing vigilantes to stop lynching

Shapiro, WV 114-15  
Grant, Antilynching, 106

1914, June 13-14

Butte, Montana: 400 miners loyal to Local 1 — which the town's other miners claimed sold out to the company — paraded through town & were attacked by the other miners, forced to seek shelter. Then the two attacked & gutted the Union Hall. The miners then formed a new union & started over their unions safe on the 14<sup>th</sup>.

Dobrofsky, BWC 302-304

1914, June 23

Butte, Montana: Western Federation of Miners leader Charles Moyer arrives & tries to reason with insurgent miners. But when two of his supporters apparently shoot an insurgent in the street the miners stormed the hall where Moyer was speaking, drove Moyer & supporters out, & then dynamited the building.

Dobrofsky, WC ..., 304

1915 c.

Lamech, Miss: white men leave off black doctor thought to be too prosperous or objectionable.

Hochillaw, 171

1915 Jan. 20

Vicksburg, Miss.; F-S took a young black man, who had been arrested for stealing some cattle from a Deputy Sheriff, & lynched him.

Frey + Thompson - Frey  
Silent + Darrow, 93

1915, Feb. 17

Chicago: Supposedly under-cover police battle hunger protest marchers. They did not stop the march, so uniformed & mounted police had to break it up.

(Chap. 5 "Hunger Riot")

1915, May 4

Everett, Washington: Strike at shingle mills turns violent as over two hundred men - strikers and scabs - battle it out at J.E. Nelson's mill. Police arrest 30 pickets.

Clark, ~~F. Lee C~~  
Mill Towns, 153-154

1915, July

Salem, W. Va.: Riot caused by the raising of a red flag by some radicals.

Lust, Law and Order  
61

1915, July 21-22

Bayonne, N.J.: Fighting between private guards and strikers at Standard Oil plant. Strikers used bricks & stones & a few revolvers. Guards had Winchesters. At least 12 strikers wounded. One killed.

"Battle

1st Soc. Rev. (1915)

Lewisso, I Beck

138-141 or Strikes 158-170

1915, July 31

~~Fight~~ <sup>Tenney Texas</sup>: Mob took Will Stawley, a black charged with murder from police officers shortly after midnight. Crowd numbered 10,000 - it included cowboys. He was burned alive - pictures show burned body.

Griswold, (Jan. 1916), 145-146

Foxer, Histories, 48-57

1915, Aug. 16.

Texas: Whites hung Farmer & 3 negroes for harvesting the first cotton in the country.

Grant, Anti-lynchings, 4

1915, Aug 16-17

Marietta, Georgia: Two of 25. + 30 men took Leo Frank out of prison at Hillsideville, drove 100 miles to Marietta and hanged him. The men called themselves a Vigilance Committee. Frank, a northern Jew had been convicted of murdering a young white girl in a factory.

Frey & Frey, Silet & Daniel  
Myers, Hist. of Bigotry,  
258-262

1915, Aug 17

Bainbridge, Georgia: Mos shot a black man named John Riggins, killing his body with about 100 bullet holes. Riggins was accused of attacking a white woman.

Frey & Thompson-Frey  
Silet & Daniel, 109

1915, Dec. Oct.

Clarksville, Missouri: Mob draws  
Love Rudd, charged with robbery

Dec. 1915, 12

Congress, Jan. 1916, 117

1915, Oct. 2.

Dresden, Tenn. Mob ~~too~~lynches a  
man named Wilson for a crime  
against a white woman.

Congress, Nov. 1915, 12

1915, Nov. (early)

Bootheel, Mo.: Mob attacked Lawrence  
who rejected demands from miners for  
higher wages & longer rests.

The Law, Paths, 99

1915 Nov. 22

[Bootheel] Mo: Kicked Detectives  
fought pitched battle with night riders  
tawls, who intimidated card  
owners.

Rebels, bats, 95

1915 Dec. 4.

Aberdeen, Miss: Mob hanged Jim  
Taylor, said to have shot at a sheriff

Crisis, Jan. 1916, 117

1915 Dec. 4.

Henderson, Kentucky: Mob hanged  
Ellis Buckner accused of attacking  
a white woman.

Crisis Jan. 1916, 117

1915 Dec. ca.

Columbus, Miss: Black boy taken by  
a mob and hanged for allegedly burying  
a white man's body.

Feb

Criss, ~~Jan.~~ 1916, 168

1915 Dec. ca.

Forest City, Ark: William Pickens,  
who had shot & killed a white in a  
quarrel, was hanged to a telephone poll.

Criss (Feb 1916), 168

1915 Dec. ca.

Decatur, Dodge Co., Georgia: Sam  
Blayd and Willie Stewart, charged  
with murdering a white merchant,  
were lynched.

Criss, Feb. 1916, 168

1915 Dec. 24.

Little Bushy Island Arkansas: (racked  
"hill billys" burned this black town)  
near Little Rock

Crisis Feb., 1916, 168

1915 Dec. 24.

Charleston, S.C.: Riot elections fight among  
whites. One killed. Troops called in

Crisis Jan. 1916, 117

1915 Dec. 30

Early Co., Georgia: After a white man  
was killed for whipping a black boy,  
all kinds of interracial violence broke  
out. Four blacks were shot dead. 2  
were burned alive. Several whites  
were wounded, & many buildings belonging  
to blacks burned.

Crisis FeS. 1916, 168

1916, Jan 20

Lee Co., Georgia: Five blacks taken from jail and hanged. These men had resisted a sheriff & his posse, killing the sheriff. The Crisis says the real reason for lynching, etc., was George Proto included.

Crisis (April 1, 1916), 302-305

1916, Feb. 1

Bartow Co., Georgia (Cartersville?): A black man, Jesse McLockle, charged with rape waslynched.

Rape, Tragedy, 316

1916, Feb.

Early Co., Georgia: An argument over the right of a ~~white~~<sup>white</sup> man to whip a black youth led to a gun fight in which 4 blacks were killed and several whites wounded. Afterward 2 blacks were burned at the stake.

Growth, Anti-Lynching, 106

1916, Feb. 7 [Jan. 7]

East Youngstown, Ohio: Steelworkers  
on strike approached the plant near  
a bridge. A guard fired on them. The  
strikers retaliated with bricks. Gunfire  
began & several of strikers set building  
afire, etc. A million dollars worth of  
property destroyed, 3 strikers killed,  
17 wounded & many arrested. National  
Guard arrived next day to restore order.

Brody, Steelworkers, 182

188

1916, May 15

Waco, Texas: After white court  
convicted 17 yrs. black Jesse Washington  
of murdering the wife of a white farmer &  
sentenced him to death, a mob of 1500  
slized Washington, dragged him through  
town by a chain, hewed him, stabbed  
pelted with rocks & other objects, &  
finally buried him. Parts of body were  
cut off & souvenirs.

Shapiro, Col. 118-113  
(CB, 1916)

1916, March 26+

Wilkes-Barre, Pa.: Crowds threats  
passing street car crews & for 2 weeks  
striking, street car workers despite  
cars, some rails & build barricades

Cox, "Wilkes-Barre Strike," 90

Jestris says riot was on Jan. 16

Jestris, Steel Valley, Pa. 75

Randolph says riot was on Jan. 7

Randolph, Capitalist Violence

Int Soc. C.C.U.P.

Feb 1916, 455-458

Forer says riot was on Dec. 29, 1915

Forer History V 25-40

Brooks, As Steel Grows, 34-35 (Sa)

1916 April (late) May 2

Braddock, Pa.: Parade of strikers approached the Edgar Thomson Works. Guards fired, killing two. Strikers went on a rampage throughout Pittsburgh area, destroying steel property, etc. Troops were sent in, arrested strike leaders & quelled the disturbance.

Brodz, Steelworkers, 182  
183

1916, June 21

Hibbins, Miss.: Special police officer leads off striking iron miners parade because of red flag. Police erupts. Several injured.

Bettar "Riot..."; 86

1916, June 22

Virginia, Miss.: Oliver Mining Company guards battle with striking iron miners on picket line. Shots exchanged. 3 miners shot, one later died of wounds. Some guards injured.

not over

Bettar, "Riot... '87  
Dabbs, WC 326-327

Bertow, "The Pittsburgh Strikes"

Ind. Soc. Rec., 36 (1916)

72-716

Foner, History, VI, 198-199

Foner says riot of May 1, 1916

says that 3 killed + 36 wounded

+ R.R. workers played prominent role

Brooks, As Steel Goes, 35

Note: Dobrofsky says incident occurred 1913

1916, June 26 ca.

Hibbing, Minn.: Fight between guards & pickets at AEO mine strike. Special police chief Martin Teller injured.

Bethel, "Riot..." 67  
Eleff, 1916 Strike:

1916, Aug ca.

Chisago, Minn.: During iron miners strike women attacked pickets with eggs etc. Several such incidents occurred.

Bitter, "Riot,"  
71-92

1916, Aug 19

Everett, Washington: Strike at shingle mills. Guards at strikebreaker beat about 10 pickets in the morning. That evening the pickets reenforced with 150 men & returned & attacked the scabs. Police intervened. Shots were fired, one striker wounded & the rest driven off.

Clark, Hill Town, 180

1916, Aug 25

Everett, Wash.: Guards & strikebreakers  
fight with strikers outside movie theater.  
Police had to fire guns to break up the mob.

Clark, Mill Town, 1883

1916, Sept. 8

Tacoma, Washington: T.W. Bettel  
was killed by strikers for being  
a "scab"

Crisis, 13 (Oct. 1916)

36

1916, Sept 23

Motherwell, Tex.<sup>(2)</sup>: Two blacks lynched  
by masked mob. The men - Wiley T. Duke  
& Emanuel Carter ~~we~~ had been accused  
of killing Fred Burns at the Gordanburg  
mines.

Crisis, 13 (Oct. 1916)

24-25 36

1916, Oct.

Gainesville, Florida: White mob lynched  
black without opposition from other  
blacks despite black numerical majority,

Shapiro, W.C., 1131

1916, Oct. 21

Abbeville, S.C.: A white mob lynched  
Anthony Crawford a prosperous black  
farmer whose assets were \$20,000. He  
had been beaten & jailed for "impudence" for  
arguing with a white merchant over the price  
of cotton seed. A few hours after he was  
jailed he was lynched.

Grant, Anti-lynching,

1916, Oct. 30

Everett, Wash.: When 40 Wobblies arrived  
in town the Sheriff & his vigilantes - the  
Commercial Club - met the free speakers at  
the dock, clubbed them & put them in jail.  
That night they took the Wobblies to ~~Forest~~  
Beverly Park, stripped them, made them run  
(the gauntlet), beating them.

Dabbsky, etc. 338

1916, Nov. 5

Everett, Wash.: Police meet ferry carrying over 200 Wobblies to town. Gunfire erupts and men are killed on both sides. At least 4 Wobblies and two deputies, many injured. Nat. Guard sent to area.

Clark, Hill Toad, 215-23,  
Dudson, We... 340-373

1917

Philadelphia : Race Riot

Hayes, Night of Violence, 318

1917

Newark, New Jersey : Race Riot

Hayes, Night of Violence<sup>365</sup>

1917?

Battle Mountain: Armed citizens seized  
Frank Little, an IWW organizer, in the  
middle of the night & hanged him from  
RR ties

1917

Kansas, Kas.: After a judge granted a  
continuance to a black charged with  
murder, a mob forced the judge, from  
his hotel, to rescind his ruling. Gov.  
Stanley sent 15 persons to the town, & told  
the mob that they would have to hang  
the governor before lynching the  
defendant. This action defused Ketus.

Wildrop, P.L., 186

1917 FCS

Chicago: Crowd of 100 boys stoned a house  
occupied by 2 black families. They did  
this 2x on same day. Second time  
police rescued blacks, who then retreated.

Negro in Chicago, 53

1917, Feb. 19-20

PYC: Women riot over bread prices, dashing into city hall. Riots begin in Brownsville, Brooklyn; women breaking over pushcarts. As many as 1,000 sisters battle police. Riots also occurred in Williamsburg. But pushcarts with horses, riots over price of onions and potatoes. On the 20<sup>th</sup>, 4000 women from the East Side march to City Hall & create disturbance there. NYT, F. 20, 1917  
Friesenger, "War..." over

1917, Feb. 21

Philadelphia: Wives of strikers clash with police. Begins with march of wives & daughters of strikers at the Franklin Sugar Refinery, to demand just settlement. Fighting grew coarse when police escorted black strikebreakers. Police fired into crowd, killing 30 yr. old Marigners Det kob so NYT, F. 22, 1917  
Friesenger, "War...", 223-23

1917, Feb. 22

Philadelphia: Food riots break in several areas. Hundreds of women attacked pushcarts & shops on 7<sup>th</sup> St., angered over high price of fish and onions.

Friesenger, "War"  
224

1917, March

New York: Food riots. Women attacked groceries & marched on Waldorf Astoria Hotel demanding bread

Moskow, Workers Control 95-96

f. International Socialist Review

16 (April 1917), 582-87

1917, March (?)

Philadelphia: Food riots. Troops killed one woman & wounded others, breaking their occupation of the city's meat place.

Moskow, Workers' control 95-96

f. Joseph T. Harkaway, "The Impact of  
W.W. I on Russ. Politics..." Ph.D diss.  
Univ. of Pitt., 1972

1917, March,

NYC: Rioting over food prices broke out on the East Side, in the Bronx and elsewhere. Crowds attack people buying chickens. About 100 women arrested.

See FreiSerge, "War... 28  
-29

1917, March 30

Detroit: IWW HQ sacked by super-patriots.

Rabofsky, We... 383

1917, April 1 ca.

Baltimore: David Jordan pres. of Stanford, spoke at an anti-war rally in the Academy of Music. The hall was surrounded by a pro-war mob of thousands who attacked some anti-war people; 20 were injured, one man hospitalized.

Fite & Peterson opponents, 4

1917, April 3

Kansas City [Kansas?]: State militiamen + off-duty U.S. Marines raid IWW HQ destroying papers + furnishings.

D. Sosfsky, We, 383

1917, Apr. 30

Chicago Bread riots - wives of bakers on strike arrested by police.

NTP, May 1, 1917

1917, May 22

Memphis, Tenn.: 5000 whites seized Ell Persor from the sheriff, hanged & buried him alive. He was convicted of rape & murder.

C-373, 14 (July 1917)  
133-135-145

(Supplement to 15:1) 1-4

1917, May 26

NYC: Small race riot; 16 blacks killed & several injured

F+P, Oppenheimer, 82

1917, May 28

East St. Louis: Minor rioting after  
public meeting of whites calling for an  
end of black migration to the area.

Shapiro, WW, 116

1917, June 1

NYC: "Difficulties which had something  
of the aspect of the racial riot" took  
place in San Juan Hill District & Harlem  
in NYC.

C57313, 14 (July 1917)

Hearings, Night of July 14<sup>th</sup> 1917

1917, June 5

Battle, Boston: The Pearce-Connolly Club -  
an Irish organization - held an anti-conscription  
parade. It was attacked by "patriotic citizens,"  
reinforced by the police. Several shots fired.  
A score of persons arrested & martial law  
established.

Tuite & Peterson, Appeals

NYT, Aug 6, 1917

1917, June 16

NYC: Women from the East Side battle  
Police at City Hall while presenting anti-  
conscription petitions.

& Fite & Peters, Opposite  
31

1917, June 16

Seattle: Soldiers & Sailors attack  
& destroy IWW HQ.

1917, summer

Waco, Texas: Confrontation between Black  
soldiers and white police. Subsequently,  
5 blacks sentenced to penitentiary for  
5 yrs, 1 black for 10 years.

Crisis, 14 (Oct. 1917), 313

1917, July ca.

Lexington, Kentucky: Race Riot. Blacks  
fair disturbed by white national guardsmen  
camped nearby. Ten blacks injured &  
killed by white guardsmen.

Haynes, Night of Violence 35  
CIBZ, 14 (Oct. 1917), 313

1917, July 1

Boston: Socialist parade broke up  
by troops who on their own also  
burn socialist HQ. Forced Socialists to  
kick the flag.

F + P, Opponents, 45-46  
NYT, Jy 2, 1917

1917 July 1-2

East St. Louis, Ill.: Race Riot. Shots  
from speeding car in black neighborhood  
triggers black violence  $\rightarrow$  an attack on a  
police car with whites  $\rightarrow$  it. This initiated  
white and black violence as men from both  
sides attacked one another. Blacks got  
the worst of it.

Rudwick  
Shapiro WV 115-116  
(cont)

~~C57313~~, 14 (Aug 1917), 175-178  
15 (Jan. 1918), 116-121  
16 (Sept 1918) 224-225

1917, July 3

Chicago: Rioting after the death of a white man mistakenly believed to have been killed by blacks. Whites in an automobile fired on some blacks at 53rd & Federal Streets.

Negro :> Chicago, SS-SS

1917, July 3

Globe, Arizona: Labor riots in copper mines

PYT, 54 4, 1917

1917, July 3

NYC?: 25 Black guards (off duty) refuse to disperse; police arrest some & crowd attacks police.

PYT, 54 4, 1917

1917, July (10 a.m.)

Philadelphia: Two activists socialist distributing anti-war pamphlets took clothing off.

F & P, Oppose, 3,

1917, July 10

Jerome, Arizona: Armed citizens rounded up 67 strikers (copper miners), herded them into cattle cars & shipped them to California. Those they were placed in jail for 3 weeks & shipped back to Arizona. Vigilantes called themselves the Jerome Loyalty League.

F & P Oppose, 53  
Dabolsky, we - 384-  
385

1917, July 12

Bisbee Arizona: Vigilantes seize and deport IWW's & strikers. Two men killed (one on each side). A total of 1,186 shipped to New Mexico in cattle cars.

F & P, Oppose, 53-  
Dabolsky, we - 384-  
385

1917, July 14

Flat River, Missouri: "Patriotic" elements  
round up foreign miners & drove them  
out of town.

E & P, Oppositor, 83-  
55

1917, July 23

Aberdeen, S. D.: G. S. Boug, branch  
secretary for the Agricultural Workers  
Industrial Union, taken from jail, given to  
a bonfire of businesses & beaten severely.

E & P, Oppositor, 55

1917, July 25

Chester, Penn.: Race Riot. Began with  
the killing of a national guardsman by a black  
man because the guardsman insulted two  
black girls. Two days later rioting broke out  
that lasted 3 days. Three whites and 3  
blacks killed, many others injured. Many  
blacks left town.

302-303

Crisis, 14 (Oct. 1917) 313  
Downey & Keyser Political Crooked  
NY Times, July 26, 1917 Death, 152

1917 Aug ca.

Youngstown, Ohio: 30 guardsmen and  
20 or more slackers riot.

Crisis, 14 (Sept., 1917)  
264

1917, Aug 1

Butte, Montana: During Copper Mine Strike, vigilantes took IWW agitator Frank Little from his boardinghouse in the middle of the night, dragged him through town tied to the back of an automobile and hanged him from a RR. bridge.

See D. for Q on role of govt

F & P Deposits 56-60  
D-Subj. 122-352-353

1912, Aug 3

East-Central Oklahoma: Grangers Resellars along the banks of the South Canadian River between Seminole, Potowatoc, & Hughes County, farmers, spurred on by socialists & IWW organized to resist the draft. A large body gathered, armed themselves and fought a brief engagement - only a few shots exchanged - with townsfolk. Subsequently 266 men arrested, 184 indicted, 150 convicted & about 75 sent to jail.

Burbank, Gospel of Socialism  
133-156

F&P, Opposite B, 3S - 4T

1917, Aug 7

Philadelphia: Pro-attacks socialists distributing anti-war pamphlet. Saved by national guard & police.

F & P, Opponents, 32

1917, Aug 10-11

Kansas City Mo.: Thousands of strikers and sympathizers organized as an anti-Horse Thief Society beat back scabs & guards during transit strike. Imported scabs & guards compelled to surrender and escorted to P.R. station

Lcc:-ja, I Break Strike  
198-212

1917, Aug 23

Houston: Black soldiers riot. Repeated incidents of white harassment & police brutality created frustration among black soldiers stationed there. After 2 other such incidents on the 23, about 100 soldiers seized their weapons & marched to town. In the ensuing open battle 4 black soldiers, & 16 whites (including 4 policemen) killed. In coming court martials, 13 blacks sentenced to death, "Racial Violence" death, 42 given life sentences. <sup>40 were indicted, 107 - 111</sup> 5

Hanover, Night of Violence

Crisis (Nov. 1917), 14-19, 35

1917, Aug 25 a.

Philadelphia: Group of sailors & marines  
attacked anticonscription meeting at the  
Arch Street Theatre.

( $\varnothing$  F + P, Opponents, 32)

1917, Aug. 29

Franklin, Pa.: IWW organizer hung to  
a tree by chief of police & shot. Point then  
cut down & given 3 months hard cel.

Bigs, Wartime Strikes, 262

F + P, Opponents, 62

1917, Aug 29

Patterson<sup>WS</sup>: Firemen break up pro-Irish  
group after 1 person killed.

NYT, Aug 30, 1917

1917, Aug 29 - Sept. 1

N.Y.C.: Pro-Irish home rule group  
battles with police - As many as  
5,000 involved. Several Pier  
ups.

NYC, Aug 30  
, Sept. 2, 1917

1917, Aug (cont.)

Heathsville, Virginia: White farmers  
lynch A.U. Page, a black.

Brown, Anti-Lynching 108

1917, Sept ca.

Duluth, Minn.: Mob raids I.W.W.  
headquarters.

F & P, Opponents, 63

1917, Sept. 9

NYC: Polizeman hits disorderly  
sailor & crowd attacks polizeman.

NYT, S. 10, 1917

1917, Sept. 9

Milwaukee, Wis: 2 killed in labor/  
Italian clash

NYT, S. 10, 1917

1917, Sept. 13

Yaphank, NY: Race Riot at army  
camp.

NYT, S. 14, 1917

1917 Sept. 16

Chester, Pa: Race riots renewed  
after George Ford, a black, shot a  
policeman.

G  
Crisis, 15 (Nov. 1917)  
36

1917 Sept. 21

Goose Creek, Texas: Mob of several hundred  
lynched Bert Smith, a black cook for a  
small oil company, after he had been  
accused of raping a white woman. The  
whites overpowered 3 deputies & took the  
prisoner to jail. He was hanged from a  
tree.

Hayes, Right of Ulster, 205  
Shapiro, White Ulster, 103

1917, Sept. 25 a.

Brunswick, Miss.: Mob broke up  
socialist anti-war meeting.

F&P, Opponents, 8

1917, Sept 26 ca.

Los Angeles: 200 to 400 soldiers  
wrecked the I.W.W. headquarters  
destroying furniture, typewriters, etc.

F & P, Opponents, 63

1917, Sept 27 ca.

Stuttgart, Arkansas: I.W.W. agitators  
who had attempted to organize blacks  
were arrested. Afterward 150 armed men  
took men from jail, whipped them & forced  
& flogged them.

F & P, Opponents, 63-  
64

1917, Oct ca.

New Orleans: Mob killed Fred Johnson,  
a black, for stealing a mesh bag from  
a white woman.

Crisis (Dec. 1917), 9,

1917, Dec. 12

NYC: Violence breaks out over  
lack of coal.

NY Times D. 13, 1917

1917, Dec. 14

Rock Springs, Wyo.: Wade Hampton  
[Black] hanged for assaulting a white  
woman

(L 1313, 15, Feb 1918), 185

1917, Dec. 15

Mattox, Ga.: Clinton Dekle hanged  
for killing a guard

L 1313, 15 (Feb, 1917), 184

1918

Montana: "Liberty Committee" seized 75 striking  
Fliers & took them to jail, claiming they had  
not registered for the draft. They were  
released by Federal agents later. The "Liberty  
Committee seized the strike leaders as  
IWW organizers & tortured them for info.

Bing, Wartime strikes

1918

Jerome, Arizona: Vigilantes deport 65  
I.W.W.'s to Needles, Calif.

Bing, Wartime Strikes, 266

1918

Gallup, N.M.: Vigilantes deport striking  
mineworkers on charge of disloyalty.

Bing, Wartime Strikes  
266

1918, January

Copp.: Mob seized Maximilian Van Kleeghen  
for some pro-German comments, beat him  
made him kiss the flag & sing the "Star-Spangled  
Bunker".

F&P, Opponents, 152

1918, Jan. 4 co.

Seattle, Wash.: Mob of about 22, mainly  
Sailors, raided the Pigott Printing Company,  
upset type cases & destroyed presses  
because the company published the  
Socialist Daily Call and the Industrial  
Worker.

F&P, Opponents, 168-169

1918, Feb. 17

Hazelhurst, Miss.: Sam Edward (black)  
burned to death, he was charged with  
murdering a 17 yr. old white girl.

Corriss, 15 (March 15/18)  
217

1918, Feb. 26

~~Benton~~, Louisiana: Report of lynching of  
a black accused of living with a  
white woman.

Congress, 15 (Apr. 1918)  
Ibid ~~(Mar. 1918)~~ 282, 300  
~~300~~

1918, F. 10

Estill Springs, Texas: Mob lynches a  
black for aiding an escaped bondsman.

Congress, 16 (Sept. 1918), 282

1918 Feb. 12

Estill Springs, Texas: Black sharecropper  
slowly burned to death for defending himself  
from a beating by his employer. This was  
the first lynching investigated by Walter  
White for the NAACP. White says that the town  
"was as remote from the outside world as  
though it had been in Tibet" (413)

White, A Man... 40 - 43

1918, Feb 12

Estill, Sevierville, Tenn.: Mob burned to death  
a black accused of murdering two whites

47313, 15 (April 1918)

281-282

page 20  
part 2

Ibid (May 1918) 16-20 300

1918, Feb 16

Aberdeen, Ga.: Mob lynches black  
accused of robbing & killing a  
child. The child was later found  
safe.

47313, 15 (Ap. 1918)

283, 300

1918, Feb 26

DeLhi, Louisiana: Whites lynch 3 blacks  
accused of stealing hogs.

47313, 15 (April 1918)

282, 300

1918, March 8

Hillsboro, Ill.: Mob went to search of  
3 labor agitators who had registered  
as Cos. when they couldn't find them  
they gutted their house. They attempted  
to search another house and a gun battle  
ensued. Four were injured, one man later  
died of his wounds.

E.P.O. File No. 201-  
202

1918, March 13

Gregory, S.D.: Mob beats Non-Partisan  
League organizers and paraded them to west  
town where they were forced onto a train  
to cross over to Nebraska. Allegedly for  
disloyalty.

Marlow, Prairie Fire, 174-175

1918, March 16

Morgan La: Mob hanged a black for  
allegedly attacking a white woman

1918, Mar 16 (May 1918)

1918, March 25 ce.

Benton, Ill.: 500 members of the Liberty League paraded a Bohemian woman through town & forced her to wave an American flag. none was Francis Berger & F&P say, she was riddled with nail & compelled to say pro-Wilson statements. She had said negative things about him.

N.Y. Times Mar. 26, 1918

F&P, Opponents, 261

1918, March 26

Lewisburg, N.C.: Mob lynched a black for alleged attacking a white woman

CNIBB, 15 (May 1918)

38

1918, April (?)

Centralia, Washington: Red Cross & Liberty Loan parade passes IWW Headquarters. Some men at the rear of the parade rushed the building, smashed furniture & goods to pieces, etc.

Adamic, Dynamite 256-247

F&P, Opponents, 260  
Says now

1918, Apr. ca.

Colorado: A superintendent of schools was ~~greased & feathered~~ because of supposed disloyalty.

Opposets, 199

1918, April ca.

Wisconsin, Ashland: Local Knights of Liberty kidnapped & forced & feathered Prof. E. A. Schimel who was reported to be a spy. He was later exonerated.

F&P, Opposets, 105

1918, Apr. 1 ca.

Emerson, Nebraska: Was forced & feathered Rudolph Schopke for not contributing to the Red Cross.

F&P, Opposets, 199

1918, Apr. 1

LaSalle, Illinois: Crowd of several hundred decked Dr. J. C. Biemann in a car, forced him to kiss the flag & drove him out of town. He had called Sec. of War Baker a fathead.

F & P, Opposets,  
197

1918, April 4

Misela, Texas: Mob kidnaps three non-Partisan League organizers from jail, claiming they were German spys. They drove them out of town, threatened to shoot them, stripped their backs, whipped them, poured salt water on wounds & drove them off.

Maran, A. I. Practice, 178

1918, Apr. 4

Collinsville, Illinois: Mob hanged Robert P. Prager (white) for supposedly making disloyal remarks. Crowd est at 300-400 & accused Prager of being a German socialist uttering disloyal remarks & being a spy.

Co 33, 16 (June 1918),  
F & P, Opposet 202-205  
88  
N.Y.Times, April 15, 1918

1918, April 4 ca.

Sioux Falls, S.D.: Office of ex-Senator R. F. Pettigrew painted yellow by a mob because of Pettigrew's anti-war sentiments.

F + P, Opposets, 154

1918, Ap. 7 ca.

Pennsylvania: Mob taken from a hotel room, beaten & paraded through town with a dog chair for a bleeding, being pro-German & loyal.

F + P, Opposets, 157

1918, Ap. 10 ca.

Salt Lake City: Mrs of German birth was thrown into a bin of dough & almost drowned

F + P, Opposets, 157

1918, Apr 12 a.

NYC(?): A Lithuanian woman packing house worker was beaten by women fellow workers for refusing to wear an American flag key pasted on her.

F+P, Oppression, 78

1918, April 19

Hastings, Colorado: Mob drives long-time resident and non-Partisan league organizer C.T. Raywall out of town, paints his car yellow. The mob had threatened the local editor, but he barricaded himself in his office and with gun in hand, convinced the mob to leave him alone.

Hastings, Pol. Practice, 175-  
176

1918, Apr. 20

Polkerville, Miss.: white mob lynched a black after court sentenced black man to life in prison for murdering a white

Mchillaw, 208  
(1913, June 19),  
pp

1918, Ap. 22

Lexington, Kent.: Mob hanged Berry, Nozey  
for murder of Sheriff W. E. McBride

Crisis (June 1918), 88

1918, Ap. 22

Monroe, La.: Clyde Williams hanged by  
a mob for shooting C. L. Thomas, Missouri  
Pacific station agent at Farmdale

Crisis, (June, 1918), 88

1918, Ap. 25<sup>ca.</sup>

New Brunswick, P.J.: Rutgers Univ.  
students tarred and feathered (molasses)  
& paraded Slidell teacher Samuel H.  
Chauvenot, an anti-War Socialist when  
he refused to speak at a Liberty Loan  
rally.

F & P. Opposites, 199

1918, April 26

Wiselock, Washington: mob seized state manager of N.O.W.-Partisan League, Alfred Knutson, from a hotel at 2:30 A.M., stripped him, rolled him in tarred lin & rolled him in cotton.

Morley, fol. Prairie Fire  
177-178

1918, Apr. 28 cu.

Electric, Texas: Two hundred business men tarred & feathered George Givens, mayor for disclosure, & drove him out of town

F + P, Opposuits. 199

1918, April 29

Mr. Sultan, Washington: mob seized Joseph O. Golden, a N.O.W.-Partisan League organizer, and tarred and feathered him.

Morley, fol. Prairie Fire  
178

1918, April 29

Mr. Wistock, Washington: Mob seized  
W. R. Edwards, a pro-Partisan League  
organizer, beat a barn house and  
tarred and feathered him.

Horror, Pol. Prison Fire  
178

1918, May

Erie, RR (?): A station employee of RR  
was accused of the lack of patriotism  
& dangled by a rope 30 ft. above  
ground & hosed with fire hose.

F & P, Opponents, 200

1918, May 6th

San Rafael, Calif.: Mob clipped a man's  
hair in the shape of a cross & tied him  
to a tree → the courthouse laws for  
electricity being illegal.

F & P, Opponents, 192

1918, March 19 a.m.

Atta, Oklahoma: Mob took O.F. Westbrat from his fair house, in the middle of the night, forced him to kiss the flag, whipped & flogged and feathered because of supposed disloyalty.

F&P, Opponents, 199

1918, March 20 a.m.

Perito, Nevada: Elmer White was tried to the state, lashed, & flogged & feathered & ordered out of town for being unpatriotic.

F&P, Opponents, 199

1918 No. 22

Crawfordville, Ga: Mob took a black out of jail & hanged him. He had already been convicted of assaulting a white woman.

G.I.B. 16 (May 1918),  
36

1918, March 22 a.

Christopher ILL: mob took Polish Catholic priest & 3 other men, for allegedly saying something pro-German, and forced them to kiss the American flag.

F + P, Opposent, 201

1918, March 25 a.

Lima, Ohio: 450 members of the "Volunteer Vigilance Committee" forced 5 local German businessmen to march down the street and kiss the American flag.

NYT, March 26, 1918

1918, March 25 a.

Delphos, Ohio: mob of 400 seize 5 businessmen, who allegedly opposed the war, & forced them to kiss the flag or be hanged.

F + P, Opposent, 153

1918, May 12

Brooks & Lowndes, Co., Georgia: After a black man killed a white farmer & wounded his wife in revenge for an whipping (the black man had been held in debt bondage by the white) a lynch mob formed that went on an orgy of murder that left 11 blacks dead. Included was a pregnant woman who protested that her husband had nothing to do with the murder. Not only was the husband killed, she was buried with her baby, pre-maturely delivered, kicked about by the mob.

SLAPIO, WV, 146

1918, May 20

Cross Tax.: Mrs shoots & burns a black for allegedly murdering white girl

CRISIS, 16 (July 1918), 141

1918, May 22

Rel' Level, AL: Mrs shoots black for allegedly assaulting a white woman

CRISIS, 16 (July 1918)

141

COT513, 16 (July 19(8), 191  
N.Y. Find (Aug. 1916, 18)  
5/20/18

at Valdosta

Investigated by Walter White -

COT513 16 (~~Aug.~~ <sup>Sept.</sup> 19(8), 221-223

1918, May 22

Miami, Fla.: Kewy Jacks, a hanged by  
mob for shooting a white man under  
trial

CotSi3, 16 (July 1918),  
141

1918, May 22 a.

Seattle: Joe Poleras, a Mexican, was  
tarred & feathered for supposedly being  
unpatriotic.

F&P, opposite, 195

1918, May 23

Cordele, Ga.: Mob hangs James Cobb  
for allegedly murdering Mrs. Roy  
Simmons.

CotSi3, 16 (July 1918),  
141

1918

May 23

Barnesville, Ga.: Mob shoots & slays  
for murder.

Gris, 16 (July 1918),  
141

1918, Je

Eads, Ark: Mob hangs Allen Mitchell  
for wounding Mrs. W. M. Langston

Gris, 16 (Aug 1918), 173

1918, June

Buffalo N.Y [?] - Mob attacks Jacob  
W. Oswald for refusing to contribute to  
the Red Cross. They doused him with yellow  
paint & rode him on a rail.

F & F, Apparatus, 148

Te 1918, June 4

Texas: A mother & 5 children (aged 5-12) were lynched by a mob. The reason was that there was an planned conspiracy to avenge the killing of another so by officers trying to arrest him for draft evasion.

[Huntsville]

~~NV~~ ~~Sept 1918~~  
Crisis '16 (July 1918), 141  
Starfire, W.D., 145

1918, June 18

Naugatuck, La: George Clayford hanged for murdering his employer Ben Brooks. He wounded six men fighting off the posse.

Crisis, 16 (Aug 1918)  
192

1918, Je 29

Madill, OK: L. Tracy '11 hanged for alleged attack on a white woman.

Crisis, 16 (Sept. 1918), 242

1918, July 24 ca.

Vicksburg, Miss.: White vigilance committee tanned & feathered local black physician, Dr. J. A. Miller, & paraded him through town. They charged him with sedition, put him in jail & banished him from the city. — On the same day an elderly black man with a <sup>black</sup> wife was tanned & feathered & two black children, 31, 304-305

1918 ~~Summer~~ July 26 - 27 30

Philadelphia: Race Riot — Riot begins with an attack on a house just purchased by a black woman. Continues with whites attacking blacks & their property. Blacks often fight back. 4 die in the rioting — 3 were white. Police arrest blacks & whites, but brutalize blacks.

Dowdy & Hysler, 80 (Continued)

Smeiser 244

Death 152

Franklin, Philadelphia Race Riot

1918, July 27

Brownsville, Texas: Black hanged for allegedly assaulting a white woman

Critch, 16 (Sept 1918)

242

Wives married to soldiers were seized  
in their beds, stripped & doused with  
gasoline & set alight - Although they had no  
ammunition, they were charged with "murder".

1918, Ag.

Macon, Ga.: Mob lynch'd a black for  
allegedly attacking a white woman.

Crisis, 16 (Oct. 1918), 292

1918, Ag.

Onion File ca.: Mob lynched a black

Crisis, 16 (Oct. 1918), 292

1918, Ag.

Colquitt, Ga.: Mob Lynch'd a black

Crisis, 16 (Oct. 1918), 292

1918, Aug. 7

Bastrop, La.: Two挂了 a black for  
allegedly ~~feeding~~ at white woman

Crisis, 16 (Oct. 1918),  
297

1918, Aug. 15

Patchey, Miss.: Two shoots to death a  
black for a terrible crime

Crisis, 16 (Oct. 1918), 292

1918, Aug. 21

Dewey, Oklahoma: Five hundred whites  
attacked and burned property belonging  
to whites. Trouble concerning labor issues  
had existed for several days, but the  
rioting broke out after a black shot  
the police chief and another man when  
they attempted to arrest him.

Crisis, 16 (Oct. 1918)  
297

1918 Sept 20.

Camp Merritt, N.J.: White soldiers from Mississippi attempted to eject black soldiers from the YMCA hut. One black was killed, 5 wounded. 13 military policemen have been arrested.

CRISIS, 16 (Oct. 1918),  
297

1918 Nov.

Jackson, Michigan - A trachist, probably affiliated with P.O.W. was flogged & feathered

← Big, War Time Strikes, 267

1918 Nov. 11

Lawler, Iowa: Armistice victory celebrators gave the German pastor 48 hours to leave town, rounded up others leading pro-German parades then forced them, made them salute the flag, & compelled cash contributions to the Red Cross.

Allies, anti-German..."  
4,27-328

1918, Nov 19 ca.

Winston Salem, N.C.: Mob storms the jail to get a black criminal. They are prevented from doing so. In the process the mob kills 3 blacks, a woman bystander & a fireman. Afterward the mob vandalized the business district.

N.Y.T

NOV. 18, 1918

1918, Dec. 20 ca.

Shubuta, Miss.: Four black minors (two female) were hanged by a mob that mistook a white suicide for murderer.

Hochillion, 393 n. 12

1919

Moultrie, Georgia: Mob of local farmers drove union organizers out of town because of perceived threat to hog sales.

Montgomery, "Violence...," 44

1919

Buena Vista, Georgia: whites lynch a  
black.

—

Shapiro, OL, 142

1919

Americus, Georgia: whites lynch a black.

—

Shapiro, UL, 142

1919

Liscolatow, Georgia: whites lynch a  
black.

—

Shapiro UL, 142

1915

Macon, Georgia: whites lynch a black

Shapiro OL, 142

1919

Indianola, Miss.: whites flogged blacks for  
owning the Defender & the NAACP's Crisis.

Metillor, 174

1949

Tchula, Miss.: whites flogged blacks for  
owning the Defender & the NAACP's Crisis.

Metillor, 177

1919

NYC: When a man shouted "To Hell with the Flag" there was a riot at the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel.

Murray, Red Scare  
181

1919

NYC: Socialist held rally at Madison Square Garden. "arrested patriots" fought with the Socialists, several injured & police ordered to

Murray, Red Scare  
181

1919 Feb. 28 on.

Berkeley, Georgia: Attempted Lynching. One black, four whites killed.

Washburn, From Race-Riot to Sit-in 304

1919, March 25

NYC: Race riot in Harlem, involving  
ca 5000, ca 3,000 whites & blacks, in front  
of Library near Lenox Ave. Riot began  
after a fight in a trolley car in which a  
motorman hit a black with a "wastroller." A  
group of blacks chased motorman James Clark  
who denies being involved in a fight, and beat  
him. Later general fighting broke out with  
bottles & stones. Police broke it up. ~~NYT~~ <sup>NYT</sup>  
March 28

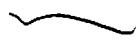
1919, April

Mississippi: Whites strove to drive blacks  
out of RR jobs, threatened & flogged  
black trainmen.

Mehillow, 160

1919 April

Blakely, Georgia: Black man beaten to  
death for wearing his uniform too long.



Shapiro, civil, 197

1919, April 13-14

Mills, Georgia - Race riots at Buckhead Church. Two white police officers, 46 blacks killed, 1 black wounded

Washington, from Race Riot to Sit-in 30y

1919, May

Washington, Georgia: Mob burned Betty Richards, a black, to death for murder.

Shapiro, WW, 147

1919, May 1

Cleveland: One person killed & several injured when authorities broke up a Socialist sponsored May Day parade. Military aided authorities. Battles over red flags etc., at least 4 locations

N.Y.T. May 2 1919  
Tucker, Red Scare  
75-76

1919, May 1

NYC: Several anti-Red disturbances. Group of soldiers stormed the Russian People's House at 133 East 15<sup>th</sup> St., compelled socialist to sign "Star-Spangled Banner" & confiscated books, etc. About 400 soldiers later raided the offices of ReCall & drove 700 reception guests into street. At least 17 injured.

Murray, Red Scare, 75

1919, May 1

Boston: 3 Police officers ~~were~~ + one civilian shot other anti-Redites, aided by the military disrupted May Day Parade. 112 (including 26 women) arrested. Battle over Red Flags. Letts & Workmen's Association had ~~not~~ held its parade. Motor Wreck St. demolished Socialist Leaflets.

PT May 2, 1919  
Murray, Red Scare, 74-75

1919, May 9 ca.

Pickens, Miss: whites lynched a returning black soldier & a young black woman.

1969, May 10-11

Charleston, S.C. : Blacks and sailors fight each other. Starts w/ street altercations ends with shootings & beatings. Two blacks killed, 17 wounded; 3 white sailors & one policeman wounded. Officials stepped in & quelled disturbance. Shapiro says 3 blacks killed

Waskow, from Race Riot to Set., 12-16

Willens, "Racism," 156-198

Shapiro, WW 148

1970, May 14 Cu.

Laurel, Miss. : Black burned during lynching

Macmillan 228

1969, May 15a.

Vicksburg Mississippi : White mob lynched black Lloyd Clay by burning him alive. He was charged with rape. Though the victim swore he was not the guilty one, a white mob, which shot two of its own in the excitement, burned him in the center of town. Many whites considered this a bad "lynching."

Macmillan, <sup>223</sup> 234, 28,

1919 May 25

Milan Georgia: Two armed white men broke into a black widow's home (skipping) to rape two of her daughters. Some younger children screamed and a neighbor, Becca Washington came to their aid. Armed, with a shotgun, 72 year old Washington expected it a gun battle with the culprits killing one. When police arrived they arrested Washington. ~~Tonight~~ On the night of May 25 a local mob took Washington out of jail, hanged him from a lamp

1919, May 28 ca.

Lamar, Missouri: Twenty-four men, watched by ~~thousands~~ hundreds, after court and taken & lynched Jay Lynch who had just been sentenced to life for murdering the Sheriff & L.B. Sos. Lynch was white

WLT, May 29, 1919

1919, June 13 ca.

New Orleans, La - Street battle between black and white sailors. Marines called out to quell the riot. "Beginnings of riot seemed to be sailor brawlers at Hotel Bristol"

Washington, From Race Riot to Sit-in 204

post outside the house of the attempted  
rape & riddled 4-3 bales with bullets.

Shapiro, WV, 147-148

1919 June 21

Chicago: white gangs kill two blacks in separate instances. In at least one case 30-50 whites involved

negro in Chicago, 55-37

213 Spear Black 1805

1919 June 21 con.

Ellsville, Miss.: Whites burn John Heartfield - a black - in an "orderly" execution.

McMillan, 244

1919, July 5 con.

Bisbee, Arizona - negro carveries + white policemen clash - 5 wounded, 3 blacks, 2 whites

Waskow, Race Riot to Sat. i.e. 304

1919, July 6 ca.

Dublin Georgia Attempted lynching. A black man kills a white, the retained guard had to be called.

Oakland, Race Riot to Sit. 11, 304-705

1919, July 8 ca.

Philadelphia, PA - Free for all Right, now police needed

Washington, Race Riot to Sit. 12, 325

1919 July 9

Argo, Illinois: Strikers at a corr products refinery battle with armed guards. Two strikers shot and killed, 18 seriously injured. A mob of the strikers' wives & daughters chased the Mayor of Argo, who also was the company supervisor of machine shops. He had kept local groceries if they extended credit to strikers.

Tuttle, "Blackwater  
Lly, 423-42c.

1919, July 11 ca.

Longview, Texas: Chicago Defender new article carried a story about a lynching near by Longview, claiming the white women loved the lynched black. Whites blamed local school teacher for article, beat him & drove him out of town. Later blacks shot at whites cruising black neighborhood. Whites fought back, burnt teacher's house.

Waukon, From Race Riot to Sit-in 18-20

1919, July 15 ca.

Port Arthur, Texas

Clash between whites & blacks / causes  
20 whites & 14 ~~blacks~~, blacks injured.

Waukon Race Riot is Sit-in 305

1919, July 12 ce.

Argo, Illinois: Strikers at carb products refinery plant harassed about use of blacks as guards and strikebreakers. Strikers attacked trolley carrying black scabs. In the disorder 2 strikers injured and a woman shot in the leg & beaten down. On a trolley she disengaged from its wire.

Tuttle, "Black Worker":  
LH, 424

1919, July 19-21

Washington, D. C.: Newspaper report of an attack  
on a white woman by 2 blacks led white sailors to  
march into SW, Wash., attacking & beating blacks.  
Next two nights blacks & whites fought one another  
& shot one another. Federal troops restored order  
on the fourth night. At least 5 and probably  
more killed. Others - black, white, and police  
wounded.

Waskow, From Race Riot to Sit-in 21.32  
Williams, Racism, 13-84

1919, July 22 ca.

Norfolk, Virginia. (celebration of homecoming)  
of black troops lead to fights among  
themselves, & between them & the police

Waskow, Race Riot to Sit-in

1919, July 23 ca.

Wayne Co., Miss: White bands drove  
blacks out of district when company  
owners attempted to import a trainload  
of black workers for the timber industry

McMillan, 159

1919, July 27 - Dec Aug 2

Chicago: Famous riot starts with the death of  
black boy who swam into white bathing area.  
Whites & blacks fought each other for days.

38 killed at least 537 injured; 15 whites killed  
23 blacks

Waskow from Race Riot to Sit: -

Tuttle, Race Riot 21-104

William & Willis, Auton, 79-96

Sharp, Negro in Chicago 150-152

1919, July 31 ca.

Sykesville Riot between striking miners and  
black strikebreakers at Globe Malleable  
Iron Co.

Warren, Race Riot to Sit: 308

1919 Aug.

Georgia: Ex-soldier charged for  
discussing the racial violence in  
Chicago.

Sharp, WV, 142

1919 Aug?

Pope City, Georgia: Ex-soldier lynched  
for firing a gun.

Shapiro, WV 147

1919 August, early

'Georgia: Soldier shot for refusing  
to yield the road.

Shapiro, WV 147

1919 Aug

~~Others:~~

Austin, Texas: Group of men attack & beat to  
unconsciousness John Shillady, white secretary  
of PAAEP who had gone to Texas to see  
officials about their efforts to ban his  
organization.

Cotter mob instigates.  
White, Ames, 46-47

1919, August

Denver: Five hundred Legionnaires helped keep the peace after rioting occurred during street car strike

Pencak, For Gol, 213

1919, Aug 29 con.

Omulgee: Because of fear of a black uprising, whites killed the supposed ringleader, burnt a church down, and then burnt other churches and buildings belonging to blacks. R

WasKow, Race Riot to Sit-i> 306

Shepico wl, 142

1919, Aug 30-31

Knoxville, Tenn: Black man arrested for allegedly murdering a white woman. Sent out of town. Mob attacks jail & releases white prisoners. Rioting, including shooting breaks out in black districts. Nat. Guard steps in. 6 blacks + 1 white killed

WasKow, from Race Riot to Sit-i> 105-110

Williams & Williams 21-37

1919, Sept 9-12

Boston: When police went to strike the city erupted into a spasm of violence, looting, and law-breaking. Crowds numbering in the thousands rioted in downtown and South Boston. By the first night they were almost unopposed. By the 2nd night guards had been called in. But force, including firing into crowd, was needed. Total casualties 9 killed, 58 wounded.

7,500 guardsmen used.  
Heves, Rists. 116-130; Bartlett: According to Bob

1919, Sept. 10

Athens, Georgia: White mob burned black at stake.

Shapiro, WU, 147

1919, Sept. 23

Lackawanna, N.Y.: 3,000 strikers & families picket outside Lackawanna Steel Plant. Some throw rocks at two armed guards. Guards from plant shoot into crowd killing 2 and wounding at least 2 others.

Scheuerow: Politics of Protest  
IRST, 31 (1986)  
, 36-137

1919 Sept. 25 ca.

Farrell, Iowa: During a skirmish between police and steel strikers, 4 strikers were killed and 11 seriously wounded.

Murphy, Red Scare, 145

1919, Sept 28

Omaha, Neb.: Arrest of a black man for allegedly raping a white girl led to a mob outside the jail to lynch the black. Several blacks, including a policeman were beaten. The mayor was almost hanged. Fire was set to the jail. Prisoners gave the mob the black, he was shot & hanged from a nearby lamp post. Troops were called in.

Watson, From Race Riot to Sit-in 110-118  
Willins, "Racism" 85-157

1919 - Sept 30. Oct. 2

Phillips Co., Arkansas: Blacks in the Progressive Farmers and Household Union of America believed to be planning an uprising. On Sept 30, whites shoot into a black church where a Progressive Farmers meeting was held. The next day both blacks and whites shot at each other over the same issues. The church was burnt down. Disorder persisted thereafter as the state's army stepped in to support of whites. At least 5 whites and probably over 25 blacks killed.

Watson, From Race Riot to Sit-in, 120-123

Sharpe, 152-153

Lawson, "Omaha" P.H. 395-412

Williams & Williams, factory, 38-55-

Ctols, Not instant or Death

Sharpe 148-149, 156-157

White A. Mar. 47-51

1919, Oct ca.

Weigert, W.J.: During steel strike, a mob forced 118 striking foreign steel workers to kiss the American flag.

Murray, Red Scarf  
181

1919, Oct ca..

Lacawanna, Pa.: During steel strike  
mob attacked scales & over at least  
one occasion overturned a trolley.

Scheuerman "Politics of Protest"  
IRSH, 31 (1980)  
'35

1919, ca Oct. 2

Baltimore, Md.: Several hundred soldiers  
& blacks fighting sticks and pistol

Wasikow, Race Riot to Sitter R306-302

1919, Oct. 3 ca.

Appleton, Miss.: White mob seized black &   
 Negro's Barker, Dunning & Leonard,   
 from a train, flogged him & forced him to   
 leave state. Leonard had insisted on   
 obtaining a drawing room car for his   
 daughters travelling to Atlanta.

McMillan, 292

1919, Oct. 4 ca. 4-5

Gary, Indiana: Rioting broke out   
 during steel strike. Chiropractors say only   
 a little violence - people thrown from   
 street car - but mayor called for   
 troops which occupied city from   
 Oct. 6 to 8. Murray reports that on the 5<sup>th</sup> <sup>1919</sup>   
 strikers stormed the plant's gate & several killed   
 in resulting battle.

Brody, Steelworkers

347, 252-253  
Murray, Red Scare 140-147

1919, Oct. 5 ca.

Douglas, Wash.: In battle between black   
 strikebreakers and foreign steel strikers,   
 2 strikers were killed.

Murray, Red Scare, <sup>146</sup>

1919 Oct. 22 ce.

Braddock Penn: 20 injured + one killed  
in riot involving foreign steel strikers.

Murray, Red Scare 146

1919 Oct. 30

Corbin, Kentucky: Angered by the stabbing & robbing of a white by two blacks, a mob of at least 150 whites drove most of the community's blacks out of town — escorting them like cattle to the R.R. About 250 blacks so deported. Local whites resented blacks who had come into their community with relatively high paying jobs to work on the RR. They also claimed the blacks introduced vice & crime into Corbin.

Wright, Racial Violence, 144-  
146

1919 Nov. (early)

Johnstown, Pa.: A mob of "respectable citizens" expelled union organizers, including William Z. Foster, during steel strike.

Brody, Steelworkers.  
252

1919, Nov 11

Seattle, Washington Armistice parade  
held by veterans. Stop in front of  
T.W. Hall. Shooting begins - both  
sides blame the other, and 4 of the  
marchers killed. American Legion involved.  
That night a mob broke into the jail, seized Wesley  
Everett, tortured him, & brutally hanged him from  
a bridge

F+P, apparent  
790

Adamic, Dynam.J.  
300-305 182-  
Murray, Red Scare, 189

1919, Nov. 14 ca.

Wilmington, Del.: Black and white  
policemen clash & exchanged  
pistol shots. One policeman killed.

Washaw 202  
Race Riot to Sat in 307

1919, Nov. 15 ca.

Oakland Calif.: Mob demolished several  
radical meeting places and halls

Murray, Red Scare, 185

1919, Nov. 17 ce.

Ortoville, Miss.: former Congressman Ernest Gruelle was seized by the sheriff & American Legion men when he was about to make a speech, taken to the RR & locked in a refrigerator car & taken out of town.

F&P, Opponents, 285

1919, Nov. 19 ce.

Cincinnati, Ohio: Mob broke into the Socialist hall & burned literature in a street bonfire.

F&P, Opponents, 285

1919, Nov. 22 ce.

Bogalusa, Louisiana: Labor problems, 3 white labor caravans killed while attempting to protect a black man.

Wilson House Rot for S. 1, w. 302

1920

Tylertown, Miss: has killed one black man before he could be tried for rape; knew during his brother's trial for the same crime they broke into court & lynched him, too.

—

Holloway, 205

1909, Dec. 3

Pittsburgh: Strikers of the Col. Steel Co. wounded a deputy who hauled down their black flag.

PYT, Dec. 4, 1909

1909 Dec. 4

Bridgeport, Ohio: 5 shot in riot by tie plate workers

PYT, Dec. 5, 1909

1920

Quinton, Miss: Convicted slack murderer  
killed by mob before his execution was  
stayed pending an appeal.

Hillman, 208

1920 ca.

Bonaparte, P.J.: Legionnaires broke up  
a meeting of young Socialists

Pearce, For God, 155  
note here they have seen  
more actions elsewhere

1920 ca.

St. Louis: Legionnaires attacked socialist  
Hall

Pearce, For God, 155

1920 ca.

Cincinnati: Legionnaires attacked  
Socialist Hall

Reecek, For God, 155

1920 ca.

Columbus, Ohio: Legionnaires raided  
Communist Party HQs.

Reecek, For God, 155

1920

Oklahoma City: Violent packinghouse strike

Alexander, KKK, - SW,  
143

1920-1921

Southern W.V. coalfields: Several instances of striking miners attacking beatings & sometimes killing guards & strikebreakers. Several gun battles also occurred. Some of these instances (at least 20) involved a handful of men, others more.

Corbis, Life., 203-  
204

1920, Jan. ca.

Jacksonville, Florida: After lynching of blacks, other blacks drop ~~their~~ <sup>copy</sup> insurance policies because the agents were ~~not~~ <sup>black</sup> leaders.

Grant, Hutchinson.  
108

1920, Jan. ?

Glow White W.V.: nearly 50 miners wearing red handkerchiefs around their necks met at the company store, marched to the mines, drove off guards & strikebreakers & destroyed mining equipment.

Corbis, Life., 178

1920, March 1 ca.

Paris, Kan.: White crowd lynched  
Grant Smith, a black accused of  
assaulting a white girl

Wright, Lexington's  
Suppression, 276

1920, April 1

Philadelphia: Crowd of 1000 oppose  
the evictions of aged parents of a wounded  
war veteran. They threatened to hang  
Dep Sheriff Edwin Fletcher, threw rocks &  
stones & cut a rope for a trolley car.  
Police dispersed crowd with drawn  
revolvers.

NY Times, Apr 2, 1920

1920, Apr. 21 (near Butte)

McCroskey Mine, Montana: Coalbattle  
erupts after argument between IWW  
pickets & police. 14 strikers, 1 policeman  
wounded, 2 expected to die.

NY Times, Apr 22, 1920

1920, May

Willis Branch, W.V.: Dozens of miners with rifles marched into town, drove out the guards, destroyed the fence, temporarily closing the plant.

Corbin, Life.., 1920-95

1920, May 19

Matawan, W.V.: Gun battle erupts when Baldwin-Felts Detectives, hired by coal company, attempt to arrest Sheriff Sid Hatfield who opposed their evicting miners at Stone Mountain Camp. At least 12 detectives were killed, probably more than that many miners supported Hatfield. 50 to 75 shots fired, four men killed (7 detectives) & 4 wounded.

Loyd, Law and Order 1920  
NY Times, ~~May 20, 1920~~ '100

1920, May 25

Watertown, N.Y.: Strikers attempt to release a prisoner taken by police. One policeman was stabbed. 140 strikers arrested when police arrived with truck mounted with machine guns.

NY Times, May 26, 1920

Cochis, Life., 206.202

1920, May 28

Bristol, R. I.: 4,000 strikers at Nat. India Rubber Company plant throw stones at train bringing scabs, breaking windows, battle fought at plant, fire, & strikebreakers driven off. Women in the striking crowd. Some shots fired & 3 supposedly wounded. Gov. ordered in Nat. Guard.

NY Times May 29, 1920  
Bristol, Rubber workers, pg

1920, May 29

NYC: Crowd attacks watchman Heaney heavily at NY leather manufacturing Co. heavily armed throws a ball some youths were playing with. The youth attacked Heaney & he shot one. Crowd of 400 then attacked Heaney, who barricaded himself in & was later taken by police.

NY Times May 30, 1920

1920, May 31 + June 2

Waukegan, Ill.: Bands of recruits on leave from naval training station attacked a lodging house for blacks on two nights. Two persons injured. Police intervened in both instances.

Weld to Chicago 7-55  
NY Times, Je 3, 1920

1920, Je 2

Oakville, Co.: Several hundred strikers from Co. 24 Brass Mill Co. held up trolley & jitney, disregarded police orders to disperse & threw stones. Troops with fixed bayonets used to disperse them. Six arrested. One policeman wounded.

NY Times, Je 3, 1920

1920, June 20

Chicago: A black group called the "Abyssinians" held a parade that ended in front of a cafe on E. 35<sup>th</sup> St. They were protesting white violence & bombings of black homes. As part of the protest they burned a American flag. Several policemen & a white sailor attempted to intercede & in the ensuing fight 2 whites were shot & killed.

NY Times

PC 2125

Shapiro, WU  
N.Y.C., Chicago, 176  
55-68

1920, Je 27

Philadelphia: Riot between <sup>200</sup> striking longshoremen & strikebreakers. Police scattered but one <sup>person</sup> shot dead & 8 wounded.

NY Times, Je 28, 1920

1920 Sy ca.

Great Bend, Kansas: Mob of mostly Legionaries torched and feathered two speakers, rolled Ker in the dirt, & took Ker to the prairie to find their own way back

Revolts, For God, 153

1920, July ca.

Mohawk, W. Va.: Several hundred miners in hills surrounding town shoot into it because guards had repeatedly driven out union organizers

Corbin, Life, 204

1920, July 5

Parkersfield, W. Va.<sup>109</sup>: Miners assault Deputy Sheriffs & wounded (2 on each side) & 2 dying - Corbin says deputies came to union meeting & were attacked.

Corbin, Life, 196  
NY Times Sy 6, 1920

1920, July 26

NYC: Police & firemen fight large mob  
but as capturing a man who killed  
someone when he swerved his car. Crowd  
used stones & bricks.

NY Times, July 27  
1920

1920, Aug.

Tulsa, OK: A mob seized Roy Belton,  
a white, from his jail cell & lynched him.  
Belton had allegedly murdered & robbed  
a taxi driver. Police supposedly directed  
traffic to the lynching site.

Shapiro, WU 182

1920, Aug. 5-6

Denver, Colorado: Streetcar strikers  
riot. They marched on City Hall shouting "Wreck  
the Hall!" stormed the Denver Post building  
(the paper opposed the strike), wrecked offices  
& damaged the press. They drove many of the  
strikebreakers from the Tramway Central Board,  
they broke streetcar windows, beat drivers,  
etc. 4 were shot. 1 person killed, more than  
30 wounded. Troops called in & fire on  
mob, killing 3.

NY Times, Aug 6, 1920

1920, Aug 5 - 8

West Frankfort, Ill: Mob of 3,000-4,000 took over town after the bodies of 2 murdered Sons of Italy found. The killings were blamed on an Italian criminal gang. The mob took over telephone & telegraph lines, disarmed police & set fire to large sections of Frankfort Heights, occupied by foreigners. Mob injured 40 at least 40. State troops sent in. Mob kills at least 1

NY Times, Aug 6, 1920

1920, Aug 8

Provincetown, Mass.: After police arrested a sailor on charges of drunkenness, three other sailors rescued him, took guns from shooting galleries at amusement park & opened fire on police station. Police returned fire & 300 soldiers with fixed bayonets from nearby base drove the sailors off. 100+ arrested. Lasted 3 hours

NY Times, Aug 5, 1920

1920, Aug 16

NYC: 50 New York white striking longshoremen attacked 25 black strikebreakers on their way home from work on their way to an elevated RR station. Fighting continued on train. The men shot were white.

P. T., Aug 17, 1920

1920, Aug 21

Chicago: About 1,00 men on each side fought over a strike. Union men who listened to their leadership & stayed on the job fought with wildcat. Shots exchanged sticks, stones & bottles used. Police broke up the battle, arresting 7 - one was wounded.

NYT, Aug 21, 1920

Aug 22 1920

New Haven, Conn.: Wildcat strikers in R.R. freight yard attack men who were working, send 5 to hospital, injured 20 others.

1920 Aug 28

West Virginia: Miners on strike have gun battles with local law officers & security officers. Gov asks for troops.

NYT, Aug 28  
1920

1920, Aug. 30

NYC: Strikers store cars & injur  
at least two in disturbance connected  
to BRT strike; disturbance continue  
after 31<sup>st</sup> including battles with police  
on the 6<sup>th</sup>. Shots sometimes exchanged  
& several injured.

NYC, Aug 31, Sept 1 & 2  
1920

1920, Sept 4:

Birmingham district, Ala: Violence marred strike of  
miners ~~on strike~~ - as many as 15,000 involved,  
included over at least 4 people killed, firing  
into & dynamiting black homes & the beating of  
blacks.

Cayford & Mitchell, Black Workers, 318  
Spence & Harris, FBW Black Workers,  
360-362

1920, Sept. 5

NYC: Police battle 800 Aliens at  
Tompkins Square Park. Police made  
some arrests.

NYC, Sept 9 1920

1920, Sept 20, 1920

Chicago: A black man murdered a white, Thomas J. Barrett, in a street fight. A large crowd pursued the black & 2 others. They sought sanctuary in a nearby church. Police interceded & a serious riot was avoided. However, whites stormed at least one house & beat several blacks pulled from street cars.

Negro in Chicago → 69-62  
NY Times, S. 21<sup>22</sup>, 1920

1920, Oct. 5

Fort Leavenworth, Kansas: 300 soldiers from the fort fight in street till 3:00 A.M. 3 injured seriously. Battle began when a black soldier pushed a white soldier off the street. Military police had to quell the disturbance.

NY Times, O. 6, 1920

1920, Oct. 6

Blair, Logan Co., W. Va.: Miners & police fight. Deputy Sheriff killed, 3 others wounded, 2 miners shot.

NY Times, O. 7, 1920

1920, Nov. 8

NYC: 50 Marines fight police east of Bay after being put out of the Union Square Theater for breaking up the show & shouting at the actors. Several windows broken.

N.Y. Times, Nov. 8, 1920

1920, Nov. 10

NYC: Crowd of 500 ~~Irish~~ men & women battle police outside the Capitol Theater. The crowd wanted to take down a British flag displayed among allied flags. Fighting lasted 20 minutes.

N.Y. Times, Nov. 11, 1920

1920, Nov. 25

NYC: Crowd of 5000 Irish supporters mourning death of hunger striker Terence MacSwiney leave St. Patrick's & riot on 5th Ave when the Union Club refused to remove a British flag on display. 300 police on duty, ordered not to use clubs. Rush crowd back & arrest 4. Many windows broken.

N.Y. Times, Nov. 26, 1920

1920, Dec.

Tampa, Fla.: During prolonged cigar worker strike ~~Citizens Committee~~ "a trio of vigilantes seized a Spanish immigrant who had been charged with indecent exposure, tarred & feathered him & paraded him in the downtown Tampa in the middle of the day."

Boggs "lynching..." J. of S.A.H.  
G29

1920, Dec. 5

Hollidaysville, Oklahoma: Mob of 50 whites took a black man accused of raping a white woman out of Hughes Co. Court house, hanged him from a telephone pole & riddled his body with bullets.

Hallerton, "Race Riot"  
See, cf. B.I. (372)  
Scribner 334

1920, Dec. 9

NYC: A crowd of several hundred attack two dog agents during raid. The agents were rescued by police & arrested.

NY Times D. 10, 1920

1920 Dec. 10

Santa Rosa, Calif.: Mob of 50 men wearing black masks overpowered jail officers & took 3 gangsters accused of murdering a sheriff & 2 ~~detectives~~ Detectives & lynched her near the peace officers' grave.

NY Times, Dec. 11, 1920

1920, Dec. 16

Independence, Kansas: Race riot; 2 killed, 3 may die

NY Times, Dec. 17, 1920

1921

Ocoee, Florida: Whites riot when a small group of blacks attempted to vote.

Crow, "Racial Mass" JNH  
(1968), 151

White, A now.. S 5-56

1921 ca.

Rensselaer Co., N.Y.: Tar + Feathering  
occurred. No details

Period, "Dow-Rent War", 23  
(Oct. 1942), 413

" 1921-1922

P.W. Act: A lot of vigilante  
activity against prostitutes, still  
owners, + other morals violators;

Blowing, Striked 5 fil/  
405-425

1921 Jan. #26

~~Lowry~~, Arkansas: White beats black  
Henry Lowry alive. Lowry had killed a white  
planter + his daughter + had wounded 2 of the  
planter's sons on Christmas Day. Lowry had  
attempted to settle his debt previous relationship  
earlier + had been struck by the planter. He escaped  
after the murder to El Paso, Texas. Captured  
here, the Arkansas governor promised a fair  
trial. But officials conspired to return him to  
Lowry where he was lynched.

Shepilo, WU, 177-178

Bhutan "Lyrach=8--" 5-98

1921, Jan. 26

Polkava, Arkansas: After 16 men took Henry Lowry away from 2 deputies who were escorting him on a train, the lynchers brought Lowry to Arkansas where a crowd of 500 watched Lowry being burned to death.

Lewis - Mob Justice.

1921, Feb 4

Kinston: George B. Kimball led a group of KKK in kidnapping & torturing & feathering attorney B. I. Hobbs for having blacks & habitual lawbreakers as clients.

Alexander, Crusade, 9

1921, March

Versailles, Kas.: Mob lynched Richard Jones, taking him from local jail. ~~State~~ Governor stepped in & removed jailor & offered rewards to prosecute lynchers. Nothing came of these efforts.

Wright "Lynching to 226-  
S. Pression, 228

1921, April 1

Wester Florida: When Willie Bates, a black, stopped his wagon to pick up a knife he had dropped, he accidentally, scored a young white girl nearby. A mob of 200 men killed him without waiting to hear what caused the scratches.

Shofner, Judge Robert  
Filder, 29+

1921, April 1

Dallas, Texas: Hiram W. Evans led a group of KKK in an attack on black bellhop Alex Johnson at the Hotel Alamo Hotel; they beat him with the initials "KKK" on his forehead.

Alexander, Crusade, 9-10

(1921 [Spring?])

Houston, Texas: KKK castrated a black dentist.

Alexander, Crusade, 12

1921 [Spring?]

Brenham, Texas: KKK whipped & flogged & feathered J.S. Paul, a doctor believed to have performed abortions.

Alexander, Crusade, 10

1921 [Spring?]

Fort Worth, Texas: KKK twice gave gunslayer Berry Risto a coating of tar & feathers.

Alexander, Crusade, 10

1921 [Spring?]

Austin, Texas: KKK flogged local vagrant & wife beater S. D. Jones.

Alexander, Crusade, 10

1921 Espris?

Tenaha, Texas: telephones ascribed a  
a woman<sup>s</sup> supposedly guilty of bigamy,  
tarred and feathered her & clipped her  
hair."

Alexander, Crusade, 10

1921, May 12-15

Merrimac W.V.: Scores of miners  
attack the town to drive away strikers.  
Telegraph & telephone lines cut. Battle  
with guards & police ~~lasted~~ about 10 miles  
front lasted 3 days. Probably 20  
killed; others wounded.

Corbis, Life., 205-206

1921, May 30 - June 2

Tulsa, Ok: Claim by elevator operator that a  
black youth attempted to assault her led to his  
arrest. Blacks feared the youth's lynching,  
organized and appeared at Police station, 27  
armed & prepared to protect him. On the 2<sup>nd</sup> appearance,  
a shooting conflict erupted with white crowd.  
Two blacks, 10 whites killed in initial conflict (over  
75 blacks <sup>here</sup>) Triggers 3 days of rioting, blacks  
& whites shooting one another, whites invading  
& destroying black neighborhood. Death 50

oshotes + 200 blearfs killed.

Williams & Williams, Anatomy, 56-73

1921, Aug 26 - Sept 3

Blair Mt., W. Virginia: Union miners attempt to induce Logan Co. to organize coal miners. Seize train & march to Sharples & Blair. All army urging W.M.W. officials try to halt movement, but fail. On the 27<sup>th</sup> a party of state police, deputies etc (approx 90) attempt to go to Sharples from Logan. Miners meet them at Sharples & gun battles ensue. Two miners killed. This begins a several day engagement in which a total of 15 miners and 7 or 8 Deputy

1921, Oct. 2

Lorena, Texas: Waco Klansmen defied local sheriff by holding a rally at Lorena. When the sheriff heard this he & 3 deputies drove to Lorena (20 miles south of Waco) & confronted the parade. A gun & knife fight erupted in which several citizens & Buchanan were wounded. Subsequent grand jury investigations demanded the sheriff be indicted.

A. Reeder, Congress, 12

1921, Dec - Jan 1922

Chicago, Ill.: Strike in packinghouse district & stockyards led to several clashes between white strikers & black workers & between strikers and the police. One black was murdered.

Spear Harris, Negro Worker  
780-281

Hopwicks were killed before K. U.S. army travel  
is, disarmed the miners & sent them home. At  
least 5,400 miles involved & 2,500 men on the  
Logan side. State officials even used airplanes  
against miners. Collier says 15-20,000 miners  
involved

Lust, Law and Order, 120-144  
Collier, Life.. 218-224

1922

Harrison, Arkansas: Prominent ~~businessmen~~<sup>politic</sup> led a crowd that wrecked the hall of the local Brotherhood of Locomotive & destroyed the homes of several strikers, stripping the clothing off the wives and children of strikers, whipping some & driving them from town. They also hung the chimes of the machinist's Lodge from a railroad bridge.

protestants," Violence .. " 44-45

1922

Marshall, Texas: KKK flogged store clerk Ray Daniels.

Alexander, Cousins

1922

Mineral Wells, Palo Pinto Co., Texas: KKK whipped Constable B. F. Clark.

Alexander, Cousin, 15

1922

San Augustine, ~~Fer~~ County, Texas: KKK  
flogged + expelled car's driver Charles  
Sisson

Alexander, Crusade, 15

1922

Beaumont, Texas: KKK tar + feather  
D. L. Mathews on two occasions,

Alexander, Crusade, 15

1922

Locore Creek, Texas: KKK whip photographed  
S. C. Wilson with a rope

Alexander, Crusade, 15

1922 March

Dallas: KKK - "hooded regulators"  
horsewhipped cafe owner Philip Rothblum  
& lumber dealer F. H. & Replogle, 3  
Dallas policemen participated in the  
action, but grand jury investigation  
led nowhere

Alexander, 18

1922 April 19 co.

Wilkes-Barre Penn: During coal strike  
crowd of 2000 struck 60 firemen who  
were maintaining the property at East Boston  
colliery. Several shots rang out during the  
relief, but only cuts & bruises resulted. The  
strikers drove off the firemen, but later let  
them return when it was discovered that they  
were not digging coal. After two hrs, there  
was little violence in the Anthracite Strike

Kanawha, Anthracite Strike, 213

1922 April 22

Tanglewood California 37  
2 men KKK claimed made bootlegged wine.  
Police attempted to interfere, a gun battle  
ensued in which one KKK member,  
a constable himself, was killed & several  
others wounded.

Chambers, Hooded,  
120-122

Jackson, KKK in City  
187

1922 June 27-22

Harris, Ill.: Harris Massacre. Strikers surrounded mine worked by strikebreakers & gun fight ensues. Two strikers killed & a third fatally wounded. Next day strikebreakers surrender. Massacre ensues, 19 killed, 1 fatally wounded. Probably 200 strikers here. Extensive reprisals to scass shot, including one person urinating on son.

Angle, Bloody Williamson

277, 279, 3-71

1922, Aug 24

Morehouse Parish, Louisiana: KKK set up road blocks between Bastrop & her house. They stopped & seized Watt Daniels' Tom Richards, their fathers & cookers men, took them into the woods to whip them. Tom Daniels had been accused of shooting at a KKKer before. Daniels & Richards apparently recognized some of the Klansmen. They were separated from the rest & killed. The 3 others were just whipped.

Clemens, KKK in Louisiana  
60-62

1922 Dec.

Mckittrick, Texas: Rock throwing battle & fist fight during a KKK Parade. One deputy sheriff opposed the KKK.

Alexander, KKK in SW, 99  
Alexander, Crusade 37

1923

Cory, Kentucky: whites drove blacks out of this coal mining community after a shoot between a black & a white over a black ~~woman~~ woman, left the white dead.

Wright, Rockville  
188-149

1923

Pickens, Miss.: Mob killed an 18 yr. old black woman while chasing her brother who had refused to pay \$10 or a \$50 debt to a black man.

Hochillow, 393 ~ 12

1923

Palm Beach, Florida: Mob shot and killed Harry Simmons. Mayor and local sheriff offered \$100 reward.

82nd year, "Judge Rabbit Billie"  
29%

1923, Jan. ca.

Goose Creek, Texas: At least 12 neo-KKK members — assaulted an adulterous man and woman in an oil field. 12 were later convicted & fined \$100 each. Victims were Mrs. R.H. Harrisons & R.A. Arnould. Both were flogged.

Alexander, Cousins, 16

1923, Jan. 5-22

Harrison, Arkansas: Committee of 12 arrives with armed men to put down strike of Missouri and North Arkansas miners. Strikers supposedly had burned bridges. Committee represents some sort of vigilante activity. One man was hanged. Several beaten and harassed. Strike successfully squelched.

over FCCIS, Re Harr. Riot

1923, March

Brookland, Maryland: Angry mob attacks KKK meeting at 1st Baptist church.

Jackson, KKK in City

151

Blevins says over 1,000 KKK members invaded  
One striker shot some of the vigilantes the  
was taken out of jail by 3 men & hanged

Blevins "Strike and  
Still"

417-420

1923, April

Taylor, Texas: Klansmen beating robes  
& hoods whipped Robert W. Burleson.  
Burleson ~~had~~ a travelling salesman, had  
been warned not to visit with a local  
widow. G-10 men seized him & with  
perhaps others beat him & his revolver  
then later dumped him bloody & mangled  
in the town square. Subsequently one of the  
attackers was tried & convicted & sentenced to  
5 yrs. The person Alexander, Crusade, 21-26

1923, April 29

Columbia, Missouri: Some 25-30 whites took  
James T. Scott, a black employed as a janitor  
at the Univ. of Missouri, & hanged him from a  
bridge. Hundreds looked on & cheered. Scott  
had allegedly attacked the daughter of a  
faculty member.

Shapiro, CV, 178

1923, May early

Bowl Brook, N.J.: KKK recruiting  
meeting at radical evangelical church  
(Holy Rollers) brought a large crowd  
of opponents. Angry townspeople fired  
the church till morning destroying <sup>without</sup> its  
windows & furniture before state police  
could help. KKK in Richard escape. Several  
cars also damaged.

Chalmers, Kooked America  
246

who had earlier ~~warred~~<sup>(threatened)</sup> ~~Burleson~~, a minister,  
was eventually sentenced to 2 yrs ~~impri~~<sup>imprison</sup>  
for perjury.

1923 May 19 ca.

Beaver, Pa.: members of KKK hanged  
& beaten man.

Dowley & Hays, Po Cooked Death  
155

1923, July 18-19

Indianapolis: KKK burn crosses. On the  
night of July 18, a crowd of 5000 battle  
with police with rocks, injuring one. Police  
drew revolvers, arrested 2000. Next  
night scenes repeated.

Jackson KKK in City, 151-152

1923, August

Amarillo, Texas: KKK flag E. T.  
McDonald. He had previously been taken out  
of jail, where he had been held for bootleggers  
by the sheriff & brought to a group of  
KKK & was paraded out of the area. After a  
few days after his release the KKK  
kidnapped him, forced & beat him &  
beat him. One leader of the KKK was  
brought to trial for "white carrying," convicted  
& sentenced to 2 yrs. <sup>- later reduced</sup> 4 others acquitted. Alexander, Cause No 222-23

1924, July

Lewes, Mass.: Riot between KKK and  
opponents led to several injuries.

Chambers, Hooded Amer

272

1924, July

Groveland, Mass.: Ri. b/w between KKK and  
opponents led to 3 men wounded w/ k  
becksot & 21 persons jailed.

Chambers, Hooded Amer

272

1924, July

Shrewsbury, Mass.: Riot between KKK  
and opponents. State troopers intervene  
& disarm both sides & several arrested.

Chambers, Hooded Amer

272

1924, Aug 3

Mineola Ridge, Ohio: Disturbances accompany a Klan rally between KKK and Catholics — fights break out

Jenkins, Steel Valley Klan, 123

1924, Aug 3

Niles, Ohio: Mob of anti-Klan Knights of the Flaming Circle attack and set Steve Morris' shop on fire when he refused to join them in an anti-Klan demonstration

Jenkins, Steel Valley Klan, 123

1924, Aug 30

Terre Haute, Ind.: Riot between Klan and anti-Klan forces in John Smith's garage leaves 6 men killed. Klan active in anti-bootleg operations.

Aug 30, Bloody Wilson

285-286  
172-191

1924 Oct. 21

Detroit: During mayoral campaign KKK  
disrupt large anti-KKK rally, by marching  
in street & preventing their opponents from  
getting tickets to the rally. The plastered posters  
of the library & passing cars. The police  
drove the KKK off using tear gas & rally  
held 35 minutes late.

Tækson, KKK in City 134-135

1924 Nov. 1 <sup>near Youngstown</sup>

Niles, Ohio: Large Klan rally met with  
opposition from local Catholics organized as  
the Knights of the Flaming Circle, anti-  
KKK met exterior Klansmen as key central  
community, drove them from their cars &  
confiscated hood & robes. Scores of persons  
burned & National Guard called to restore  
order. Combinations of Italians + Irish in the anti-KKK  
clashes. HA, 178-179 Jackson KKK in City  
Jenkins, Steel Valley Klan, 127135 167-168

1924 Nov. 9

Dix River, Briscoe Co., Kentucky: Two blacks  
murdered a white over a card game. Whites  
heard rumor that another was during robbery.  
Twenty whites attack the black labor force  
(800 strong) working on a dam & beat  
blacks throughout town. Within 24 hours  
National Guard sent in & the blacks soon  
returned to work.

Weight. Racial Violence  
145-152

attack. Shots exchanged on both sides. Machine guns used. Several people injured. Several hundred involved. No parade allowed.

1925

Meridian, Miss.: White ~~Doctor~~<sup>mos</sup> drove  
off black Doctor brought to see for  
prosecutors or obstructed by

Holloway, 121

1925

Mississippi: Lindsey Collier had been  
lynched immediately after his acquittal.

Holloway, 213

1925

Union Co., Miss.: mos took L.Q. Tug,  
an alleged rapist, from sheriff but  
brought him a last meal of cheese, crackers  
& milk before turning him

Holloway, 243-47

1923 ~~Aug.~~  
Texarkana, Texas: KKK lashed 14 yr. old  
girl named Ollie Tucker

Alexander, Crasade, 22

1923, August  
Port Arthur, Texas: KKK beat Carl  
and Clay Davis. Nine people subsequently  
arrested & questioned, including local  
police chief. But no indictments followed

Alexander, Crasade,  
22

1923, August  
Town Park, Wichita Co., Texas; KKK  
whipped farmer Lorraine Davis

Alexander, Crasade, 22

1923, Aug 15

Steubenville, Ohio. KKK parade  
attacked with some minor injuries

Klan as Victim - L. T. Dug

(1923) 12

Jewkins, Steel Valley Klan, 122

1923, Aug 25

Conneaut, Pa. (np. Pittsburgh) 10,000 KKK  
walked up a nearby hill. When the mayor said  
they couldn't parade in the heavily catholic  
town, 5,000 KKK rose to the challenge, pushed  
aside cars placed in their way & marched  
into the city. They were met by a hail of  
rocks & confusion ensued. A shot rang out,  
killing one KKK. The rest retreated to the  
hill.

Jackson, KKK in the City (7)  
(over)

1923 Aug 30

Perth Amboy, N.J.: Hostile crowd gathered  
outside Odd Fellows Hall where 200 KKK  
were meeting. The crowd outside swelled to  
5,000 who threw rocks & bricks & smashed cars.  
Any KKK who left was attacked. Only in the  
morning could KKK be escorted to safety.

Chalmers, Hooded American Jackson, KKK in City

251-252

179

Chalmers, Hooded American 238-239  
flew as victim <sup>cit DIS</sup> (1923) 12-3

1923 Nov. 4 ca.

Memphis, Tenn.: Disturbances in at least 15  
precincts during an election as Klansmen and  
their opponents fought outside polling places.  
On East Tress St. about 400 KKK forced  
election officials to count votes outside the  
polling place & it was public until police were  
brought to escort the ballot boxes to the courthouse.

Jackson, KKK in City  
53-54

1923-24, winter

Williamson Co., Illinois: KKK pull off  
three raids on "corrupt" businesses  
closing over 100 establishments & yielding  
hundreds of prisoners.

Chambers, Bloody Williams  
186-187

1924 Feb. 8

Kosciusko, Ill.: After Klan leader is shot  
& killed, KKK shoot up hospital where  
accused killers held. Militia organized

12.

Argo, Bloody Williams  
284-285  
150-156

1924, March 10a.

South Bend, Ind: Notre Dame students  
broke up a Klan rally

Moore, Citizen, 25

1924, Spring

Lilly, Penn (near Altoona): KKK planned  
to hold rally, is predominantly Irish mining  
town & met with resistance. Local  
spectators captured & beat one speaker &  
then attacked Klansmen as they retreated  
toward awaiting tanks. Shots were  
exchanged. Several were wounded. 4  
died & 18 KKK & 10 residents of Lilly  
were later sentenced to prison.

Chalmers, Looked American, 32  
239-240

1924, May 9

Niles, Ohio: Klan and anti-Klan Italians  
& Irish battle during <sup>Klan</sup> Parade in downtown  
stores throw, & some shots exchanged.  
Several injured.

Jaworski, Steel Valley Klan

119-120

1924, June 14

San Pedro, Calif.: 18 Vigilantes attack a Wobbly meeting during marine transport workers strike. Meeting attended by 300 men, women, & children. Riot seat men & women & poured burning hot coffee on children. 9 Wobblies kidnapped, taken to Santa Ana Canyon, stripped, & forced & scattered.

Dubofsky, DC, 475

1924, summer (mid?)

Worcester, Mass.: KKK held massive rally attended by 10,000. But local boys & young men started cars & beat Klan members despite ~~so~~ numbers in town.

Clammer, Hoodoo Amer  
272

1924, July

Spencer, Mass.: Riot between KKK and opponents led to several injuries.

Clammer, Hoodoo Amer  
272

1925, April

Aiken, S. C.: Needed tolasses come to <sup>Dona</sup> Lowman  
the house of Sam Lowman, took ~~them~~ out  
& whipped him. ~~Because~~ Lowman was  
black & the tolass was in a dispute with  
his white landlord.

Shapiro, 44, 199  
White, Shambles, Dean Corso  
Dec. 1926 '92

1925 April

Detroit: More of several thousand  
smashed windows on a house rented  
to a black family on Northfield  
Ave.

Shapiro, 187

1925, April (late)

Northbridge, Mass.: Rock throwing opponents  
of the KKK besiege 150 KKK members at  
a field for 9 hours. One policeman injured  
while attempting to restore order.

Clashes, flooded river

1925, May

Longwood, Florida. Mob seized a black  
on a train who had been acquitted  
of breaking and entering charges  
in Sanford. The mob hung him &  
riddled his body with bullets.

Sloane, "Judge Parker  
Rider," 293

1925, May

Northbridge, Mass.: Klansmen beat 2  
opponents & turned over several cars after  
one of their meetings.

Chalmers, Klaned Amer; 272

1925, Summer ca.

~~North~~ Berlin, Mass.: Klansmen and anti-  
Klan threw stones at each other

Chalmers, Klaned Amer  
272

1925, summer etc.

Gardner, Mass.: Gangs of anti Klan people  
knew stores at 3 hooded horsemen at head  
of Klan parade. The horsemen were then  
arrested for parading without a permit.

Chalmers, Klaned Americanism

272-273

1925, summer etc.

Burlington, Mass.: Riot during Klan  
rally.

Chalmers, Hooded Klan

273

1925, summer etc.

Westwood, Mass.: Riot at Klan rally as  
opponents bombard Klansmen in an old  
farmhouse.

Chalmers, K.A.

273

1925, Summer ca.

Framingham, Mass.: Armed kkk on bash  
opponents, shooting 5 with buckshot. This  
led to the arrest of 79 klansmen.

Chalmer, Hooded Americanism

275

1925, Summer

Reading, Mass.: Klans and opponents  
fight with one another during Klan  
rally.

Chalmers, Hooded Amer.

273

1925 [Summer]

Detroit: Klan inspired mob forced black  
Dr. (Alex Turner) to vacate his recently  
purchased home in the working part of  
the city.

Jackson, KKK in City, 140  
Shapiro, 22, 167

1925, July

Detroit: A mob assembled & ~~beat~~ beat down  
house of Wellington Bristol, a black  
undertaker on American Ave.. Some of  
the mob & shots were fired. Bristol did  
not leave.

Shapiro, W.W., 187

1925 ~~June~~ July (?)

Detroit: Klan inspired mob forced black  
man, James Fletcher to abandon recently  
purchased house. Mob as large as 4,000.  
A shot fired from the house wounded  
a teenager.

Jackson, KKK in City 140

Shapiro, 187

1925, Sept 9+

Detroit: White mobs harass Dr. Ossian  
Sweet, for having bought a house in  
a white working class neighborhood.  
Bricks, bottles & stones thrown at house.  
On Sept. 9 Dr. Sweet's brother shot Leo  
Breit, a white neighbor demonstrating in  
the street. The Sweets were arrested & charged  
in the case, but eventually acquitted.

Jackson, KKK in City 140/4

Shapiro, 2/80  
White, A now 73-75  
white "The Sweet Potato"

1925, ~~Sept.~~ mid Sept.

North Brookfield, Mass.: Battle in the streets between ~~friends~~ and opponents.

Chambers, Killed Amer.

273

1925, Sept. 21 ca.

Foxey Ford, Miss.: White mob burned at stake - Black accused of rape  
Mob of 600

Hettillor, 23 y

withdrew Cr. 33, 30 (Nov. 1925)  
39-42

1925, Oct. 8

Aiken, S.C.: Three blacks taken out of a court room by masked men, brought out of city limits and shot to death. The three had been tried & convicted of murdering a sheriff in April. But the State Supreme Court reversed the ruling & a new trial ordered. When the 1<sup>st</sup> black was returned with a verdict of Not guilty, the mob moved in. Mob had took them there unarmed 30 or 40. Crowd at shooting was about 1000. (Cr. 33 (Nov. 1926) 42  
which superseded Cr. 33 (Dec. 1926), 32-74

1925, Oct. 9

Dover, Tex.: Howard Bell (lynched); his body washed from a tree and pumped full of bullets.

Crisis Nov. 1926, 43

1926

Douglas, Ok., Coffey Co., La.: White man taken for jail + lynched. Several prosecutions ensued & 16 persons sent to penitentiary.

Rape, Tragedy, 145.  
146.

1926

Carteret, N.J.: Armed whites drove out entire Black population from towns & burned a black church.

Shapiro, wl, 197

1926, Jan

Jacksonville: Mob abducted Simon  
Mulligan from his home,lynched &  
mutilated him

Shoafar, "Judge Herbert Rider"  
292

1926, Jan

Ocata, Florida; Mob took Chandler  
Collier from deputies & lynched him  
Panhandle locals opposed K.K.K.

— Shoafar "Judge Herbert Rider"  
296

1926, April 13

Harris Hill: Election day riot between  
KKK and anti-KKK leaves 3 dead  
on each side.

Angie, Bloody Williams 285  
200-206

1926, May 14

Kay West, Florida. Two negroes whipped, forced  
+ feathered + run out of town +  
unidentified blacks for allegedly  
insulting a prominent white woman.  
This was one of several such incidents  
in Florida at the time.

Source: Judge Herbert Stover.

253

1926 Oct. 8

Aiken, S.C.: A mob of whites broke  
into the jail, seized 3 black men —  
members of the Lowman family — and  
brought them to a local tourist camp  
where they shot them before a crowd of  
2,000 or lookers. The 3 Lowmans had been  
in a shootout ~~with~~ in which a sheriff was  
killed. The shootout occurred at the Lowmans'  
under questionable legal circumstances.

Source: WV 192-200  
White, Aiken; 56-55

1927

Uvalde, Montgomery Co., Ga.: A black man tried to get a  
settlement from his landlord who owed him money. He  
filed a suit. He was taken by whites & flogged

Roger, Tragedy 20)

1927 ca.

Montgomery, Montgomery Co., Georgia: A black ran a pressing shop & did a good business. After a white set up a competing business, a mob broke into the black's pressing room, beat him & dragged him w/ the next county

Rape Tragedy, 20)

1927 ca.

Montgomery Co., Ga.: A white was accused another white of seducing his kisswoman. The accuser was taken & severely beaten.

Rape, Tragedy, 20)

1927, May 8 ca.

Little Rock, Arkansas: Whites lynched John Carter, a black age 22. He was dragged behind a car after closed in gasoline & set afire. Police directed traffic to the scene.

Shap: <sup>DD</sup> 6/11/25 515-516, n. 39

1927 May 5

Little Rock, Arkansas: Mob lynches John Carter for allegedly molesting a white woman. They hanged him & shot him full of 200 bullets & later buried his body. They also took over the black section of town, beating & harassing blacks for 3 hours before troops were called in.

Lewis, FWS Jashrc 168-  
169

1927, May 29-31

Tampa, Fla: Three nights of rioting as crowd ransacking towards attempt to storm jail to get at & lynch self-confessed murderer Benjamin Franklin Lewis. Officials repulse crowd with police, 600 National Guard, 600 man vigilance committee. One battle the 1<sup>st</sup> night left 11 wounded. On the 3<sup>rd</sup> soldiers used machine guns, killing 5.  
<sup>post, second</sup> source says Ingalls, "Lynching... " S. of So. H.,  
6 killed. (1969), 630-632

1927, May 30

NYC (Manhattan), NY: Fascists & antifascists riot, resulting in 2 deaths.

Ingalls, Census Vigilantes, 1641-168

1927, May 30

Greens, N.C.: KKK march in Memorial Day parade. Police ordered them not to, but KKK broke the police line & marched on to "Oswald Christian Soldiers". Hostile crowds bombarded them with rocks, cars were driven through their ranks, lights & scaffles broke it to riot & the KKK abandoned their parade.

Jackson, N.C., in the City 77  
Chambers, Hooded Men, 263

1927, Apr. 18

Gastonia, N.C.: 100 masked men demolished the frame buildings that housed quartered the National Textile Union & destroyed relief groceries for strikers.

Yellen, Amer. Labor St  
303-304

1927, June 2

Gastonia, N.C.: 5 policemen attempt to invade tent colony of striking textile workers without warrant. Shoot out with strikers ensued, one police officer shot & later dies.

Yellen, Amer. Labor St  
308-309

1927, July 8 con.

Fort Worth Texas: Local Klansmen flag  
Morris Strauss, a young Jewish businessman.

Alexander, KKK is SW.  
225

1927, Aug - Sept

Hocking Valley, Ohio: This S.E. region  
of Ohio was crippled with a coal miners  
strike (1927-1928). Some strikers  
staged & forcibly prevented scabs from  
entering mines. Elsewhere mobs  
stopped delivery trucks & beat drivers.

Straw, "Art of Faith" L4

1927, Sept. 9

Gastonia and Bessemer City, N.C.: After  
martial law textile strikes & leaders charged  
with murdering a policeman a mob of 500  
men raided strike headquarters kidnapped  
& flogged a strike leader & threatened to  
lynch the accused murderer.

Yeller, Am. LS St  
312

1927, Sept. 14

South Gadsden: MoS is, 15 autos intercepts a truck carrying 22 strikers & union members from Bessemer City to South Gadsden. KKK speed descends with MoS firing into truck & killing one woman.

Yellow, Am. 65 ST  
312-313

1928, Jan. 14

Brownfield, Pa.: In retaliation of harassment by strikers, black miners fired gas into the local school house. There was a great deal of racial violence in this strike in western Pennsylvania from Sept 1927 to Feb 1928. At least 8 blacks killed during strike

Sacco & Casati,  
Mego Workers, 233-235

1928, Fe 14

New Bedford: Textile mill workers on strike battle police with umbrellas & stones

Georgetown, Strike of 28

1928 July 25 a.

New Bedford: Police raid riot  
act to over 5000 pickets during  
textile strike at Sharp Mill. Battles  
between police and strikers

Georgiana, Strike of 28

112-114

1928 Sept. 19

New Bedford: Police and textile  
strikers battle. Strikers use stones &  
umbrellas. Police fire some shots.

Georgiana, Strike of 28

129

1929 Feb 9

Lewiston, Me.: During trial of confessed  
murderer Will Lockett - accused of killing  
& possibly sexually assaulting a 10 yr. old  
white girl - a large crowd outside the  
courthouse turned at the police & military.  
The crowd had been encouraged to act rowdy  
for a cameras & this contributed to the excitement.  
Police & military fired, killing 5, mortally wounding  
1, & injuring at least 50. One policeman seriously  
wounded by returning fire. Lockett was convicted  
& executed shortly thereafter. Wright, Lewiston's Supr.

Fog. of Kcs. Kl Soc. 84 (1986)

263-275

Jordan, Lysclars Don't Like Lead.  
Aerobic smelting, 177 (1986)

103-108

1929, March 23<sup>rd</sup>.

Bryan, Texas: Mob intimidates court into conviction of black who was charged with assaulting a white school teacher. He was sentenced to death. No appeal by lawyers for fear of the mob.

—  
Pages, Tragedy 137-138

1929 May 29

Providence: Brown freshmen clash with police after sophmores attempted to disrupt traditional celebration of passing of freshmen status. Gas fired in the air, windows broken, 25 injured including 3 policemen and 20 students.

Brown Freshmen <sup>Providence</sup>  
Turk  
JUL 1929, 54

1929, July ca.

Georgetown, Miss: White mob attacked black man for being too proud.

McMillan, 236

1929 Sept 11

Marietta, N.C.: Textile strike organized by AFL led to violence. Crowd of 250 strikers confront police. One person attacked policeman, police retaliated by firing into crowd. 6 were killed, 18 wounded.

Yeller, Ames, LaS St  
319

1929 Nov.

~~Nashville~~ Co., Tenn.: Black labor agent was flogged almost to death for recruiting local blacks.

McMillan, 191

1930 ca.

Harrington, Okla.: 300 jobless marched on stockkeepers to demand food & threatened violence if they didn't get it.

Cervon & Parker,  
Black & Leathers

1930

Scooba, Kemper Co Miss.: Whites lynch  
"Pig" Lockett and Holly Hite - but one  
of the mob leaders sought & caught & ~~sold~~ coffins for  
the two.

McMillan, 24  
Shapiro, WV, 206

1930

Delta, Miss.: Black lynched

McMillan, 228

1930

Chicago: Police attack demonstration at  
Union Park organized by the National Conference  
of Unemployment Councils. Both black &  
whites in crowd. Many in the crowd fought  
back against the club wielding police.  
The crowd was several thousand strong.

Shapiro, WV, 213-214

1930 Jan. 31 / First

Ocilla, Irwin Co., Georgia: A mob of about 1000 participated in the lynching of James Irwin, a black accused of the murder of a 16 yr. old white girl the day before. Irwin was first caught after a all night manhunt and although the sheriff was here & made one attempt to get away with the prisoner, Irwin was taken back to the scene of the crime, tied to a tree, tortured, burnt & riddled with bullets.

Rape, Tragedy 141-171 <sup>Pistols & Axes Way</sup> of Violence

1930, March

NYC: About 1,100 men of a Salvation Army Bread Line tossed two trucks delivering baked goods to a nearby hotel.

VIA

Circus & Porter,  
Blackout Looking, 175

1930, Oct. 1

Cartersville, Bartow Co., Georgia: Willie Clark, a black had killed the police chief in a scuffle while resisting arrest. Captured, he was almost lynched, but the national guard intervened. When his trial began, 3 lawyers from Atlanta appeared in his defense & managed to delay proceedings: an effort to drag the case. The night of that delay a well organized mob of about 40 took Clark out of jail, brought him to edge of town, & hanged him.

Rape, Tragedy 202-316

~~Shapiro 9/2/06~~

Cyndi's

Cyndi's...

(1930) April 23

Walhalla, Oconee Co., South Carolina: Allen Green, 52 black, taken from jail by a crowd of over 100. Taken to the countryside, tied to a tree & shot several times about midnight. Green had been charged with raping a white woman. But the charges did not seem to be that well founded.

Rape Tragedy 263-285

1930, Apr. 23

Volmer Co., Miss.: The day after a black boy killed a 17 yr.-old white man during an argument, the black, Dave Harris, was captured, tied to a tree and shot over 200 times.

Rape Tragedy of Lynchings, 94-106

Lynchings.

1930, April 24

Walhalla, Oconee Co. S.C.: Allen Green, a black, was taken from jail and shot to death. He had been charged with rape.

Lynchings, 67

1930, May 9-10

Sherman, Texas: Rioting mob of about 1500 burns down court house. Mob held accused rapist, George Hughes. Afterwards, the mob blew open the door of the vault. Hughes was left, is and dragged the body through town, hung by the feet from a tree. The mob drove four Texas Rangers out of town & twice drove back small detachments of militia. The mob also attacked the black section of town, stealing goods & burning buildings. Riot leaders left town. There was a lot of resentment.

Paper, Tragedy, 319-355 | Parkway, Anti-way of violent

1930, May 16

Haley Grove, Fannin Co., Texas: It is alleged Sam Johnson, a black tenant farmer killed his landlord. It was probably in self defense. When the Sheriff came to arrest him, he resisted and was killed in the gunfight. A mob of 2,000 took the body, dragged it through town from a car & truck. They burst the body before a crowd. No violence to other blacks or property.

Paper, Tragedy, 356-368

1930, May 31

Chickasha, Ok.: Henry Argo, 19 yr. old black man accused of assaulting a white woman. He was captured & brought to jail. At Kay County + city police did little to protect him, the national guard was called up. That evening the mob burst a national guard truck & overthrew several guards, men with stones. They forced their way into the jail, allowed the removal of all prisoners except Argo, who was stabbed & later shot. Argo does take to a paper, Tragedy, 368-383

against black property owners. Eventually 200  
militia arrive, martial law was declared &  
place戒嚴。Wives were involved in the  
mb. 13 arrested + 2 co-accused operating +  
gave 2 car sentences

Lynchings...

Lynchings...

Hospital is OKC + dec'd. A fire put out; and see  
it is jail that forced cedardale to retreat  
23 men indicted for riot

Lynchings.

1930, June

Cartersville, Georgia: Fights between Black  
youths and white teenagers over a swimming  
hole. First day whites attack blacks & drive  
them off. Second day blacks attack and  
shot two whites.

AP

Paper, Tragedy 316

1930, June 21

Urgo, South Carolina: Dan Jenkins, a black,  
was accused of raping two white women—one  
was 16. The day after the alleged rape he was ~~not~~  
captured by one of the many local parties. The  
angry whites refused to turn the black over  
to the sheriff. Thanks to the efforts of a high  
school principal & local editor, the national guard  
was called in. The National Guard arrived 20 min.  
after Jenkins body was riddled with bullets. They did

Paper, Tragedy, 287-300

1930, late June

Port Arthur-Beaumont, Texas: On several  
occasions mobs formed to seize a black  
accused of assault. Peace officers & local  
committees protected the prisoner and dispersed  
mobs. Several arrests

Paper, Tragedy, 442-450

prevent desecration of the body. About 150  
newly解放のま

Lynchings.

1930, Sept 10

St. Louis, Mo., Miss: Two blacks lynched for allegedly robbing a couple of \$45 and a ring. They were taken out of the hands of two deputies and hanged.

Raper, Tragedy of Lynching, 84-93

1930, Sept 24-5

Thomasville, Thomas Co., Georgia: Black man lynched by whites for allegedly assaulting a 9 yr. old girl. No rape committed. The black was a trustee convict and had been in the hands of the Sheriff. He was taken from the convict stockade by a large crowd on the 25<sup>th</sup>, brought to a park where his body was riddled with as many as 50 bullets. His body was then dragged through town on a rope towed by a car, followed by a large caravan of cars.

Raper, Tragedy 232-260

1930, Sept 25<sup>th</sup>.

Huntsville, Ala.: Mob threatens black accused of murder. National Guard called in. Several guardsmen slightly injured. Guardsman strikes mob leader with gun butt. Mob retreats. Tear gas used. As it turns out, the black was innocent.

Raper, Tragedy 462-462.

Cyphomyia

1931

Tampa, Fla.: Anonymous vigilantes  
flogged a Communist Party organizer  
during a cigar worker strike.

—  
Togells, "Lynchings..." J. of So.  
Mc(1937), 638

1931, Jan. 12

Haneyville, Pemiscot Co., Missouri: Raymond Green,  
a 27 yr. old black was accused of raping &  
murdering a young white school teacher. Previously,  
when a mob threatened he was taken to St. Joseph.  
Mo. State-Keeping & National Guard was called out.  
On the 12th Haneyville Sheriff offered no resistance  
to a mob and did not call the Guard. The mob  
took Green to the schoolhouse, stripped him to a  
ridge pole & buried to death. The fire consumed the school.  
Reuter, Tragedy, 707-442

1931, Jan. 25

Schafer, McKenzie Co., N.D.: Charles  
Bawden, a white charged with murder,  
taken from jail & flogged. He killed an  
entire family & his took over their farm

Lynchings 65

Vyzalek, "Murder," 25-26

Lyschi-Ss..

1931, March, 4.

Dallas, KKK abducted & beat 2  
Communist labor organizers.

1931, March 5

Tipton, Iowa: Mob of 200 farmers  
prevented a test for dairy herds to  
check for tuberculosis.

Shover, Corbett, 31

1931, March 22

Inverness, Sunflower Co., Miss.: Steve  
Wiley, a black charged with attempted  
rape, ~~the~~ was lynched.

Lynchings, 65

1931, March 25

Vicksburg, Miss: Elijah Johnson, a black charged with attempted rape was lynched

Lynchings, 69

"  
1931, April 17

Mars City, Ohio (Co.), Tenn: George Smith, a black, charged, attempted rape was lynched

Lynchings 69

1931, April 25

New York City: Police attack demonstrators protesting "Lynch Law" & the Scottsboro Case. The demonstrators were 90% white & black & marched along Harlem's Lenox Ave. They were attacked between 138th & 139th Street.

Shapiro, <sup>102</sup>210, 213

1931, June ca.

Columbus, Ohio: Strikers at coal miners attempt to free fellow strikers from authorities, but drive back by officials & Legis. ~~legis~~.

Dewey, Fair God t  
220

1931 July 15-16

Camp Hill, Tallapoosa Co., Ala: ~~After~~-Whites act to break up sharecroppers' W.D.C. After a shooting between one black & police officers - wounding the black & 2 police officers - whites went on a rampage in area. At least one black killed - the one involved in the shooting. Several others missing & concealed. Whites burn church in which meetings of the union held.

Shapiro, OLV 225-231

1931, Aug 2

Point a la Hache, Plaquemines Parish, Louisiana: Oscar Livingston, a black, charged with rape, lynched

Lynchings, 69

1931, Aug 3

Chicago. Southside blacks resist evictions & confront police while attempting to put up evicted woman's furniture back in her apartment. 3 blacks killed.

Desofsky, Not so...?  
Shapiro, WV, 214-215

1931, Aug. 5

Haynesville, Lowndes Co. Alabama: Neal Green, a black, charged with attempted rape, was lynched.

Lynchings, 65.

1931, Aug 19 ca

West Liberty, Iowa: Mob of farmers pelt the state veterinarian when he attempted to test for T.B. in a dairy herd at a farm. 3 farmers arrested.

Shover, Cornbelt, 32

1931 Aug. 28

Bonita Springs, Collier Co., Florida: Richard & Charles Smoke Cutters son, blacks, charged with attracting & leading a forest ranger who lynched.

Lynchings... 69

1931, Sept. 21

Wilton Junction, Iowa: Battle between 450 farmers, armed with clubs & frooni, mud, etc., and deputies over effort to fest dairy land for TB. Deputies driven off. National Guard sent to the area.

Schover, Cornelia, 32

1931, Nov. 7

Tampa/Ybor City, Florida: Communist rally celebrating Russian revolution's progress at Labor Temple is Ybor City erupts into violence as police and workers, mostly immigrant cigar workers, battle in street. Both sides claimed that the other side started the fighting. Some shots exchanged, but police, with reinforcements, disperse crowd & arrest several in street & in Labor Temple among the rally's leadership.

Dugalls, Urban Vigilante, 150-152

1932, May 28

Washington, D.C.: Disagreement over the disintegration of the Bonus Movement and over the eviction of some Bonus Marchers from temporary shelter, some bonus men threw rocks etc. Later the same day Bonus men cornered two police men who fired into them, killing one. This convinced officials to send in troops to break up the camp.

Hoover, Riots 131-132

1932, Aug 11-Sept. 1

Sioux City, Iowa: Farmers block highways to stop milk trucks. They force back some trucks & dump some milk out. Only a few clashes with deputies.

Shawer, Corbett, 1932-

Dyson, Red Harvest 75-76

1932, Aug 30, 31, Sept. 1

Omaha, Nebraska: Farmers protest highways to prevent delivery of milk. Some pitched battles with police at night

Shawer, Corbett,  
48

1932, Fall

Cedar Co., Iowa: Farmers revolt against  
state compulsory TB test. Troops sent  
in.

Baldock, "Farm Revolt"  
Social Forces, 370

1933, Jan. 4

LeMars, Plymouth Co., Iowa: 1000 farmers  
compelled agent for mortgagor to pay  
full mortgage price for a farm, dragging  
him down courthouse steps to get him  
to wire the company for permission to  
raise his bid. The farmers also informed  
the judge not to foreclose on any other  
property.

Shover, Corbett, 80-  
81

1933 April 27

Pringle, Nebraska: 600 farmers  
battle with city constable deputies to  
prevent the sale of a mortgaged  
farm.

Shover, Corbett, 116-  
117

1933, April 27

Lowell, Iowa: Crowd of 100 farmers seize Judge Charles C. Bradley, who was ordered them to take off their hats & stop smoking. They locked him in a truck, drove out of town, took his pants off, beatered him, dumped a bushel full of grease on his head & filled his trousers full of sand. They left him by the side of the road <sup>over</sup> ~~and~~ <sup>out</sup> of consciousness.

Shover, Cornbelt, 118-1

1933, April 28

Devils Lake, Iowa: 800 farmers disrupt sale at farm attack fifty armed deputies. Battle with fists & clubs. A deputy drew a gun but this was captured and dumped in water trough. Miller was ordered into the creek.

Shover, Cornbelt, 119

1933, May 13-15

Wisconsin: Milk strike. Trucks stopped by farmers & milk dumped into highways. Battles fought with National Guard.

Shover, Cornbelt, 130  
(Logan, Wisconsin)  
24-34

note: Rumor had it that the judge, unmarried  
was living in S.D.

See also Dyson, Red Harvest, 101-108  
no specifics, but mentions  
pow'ry sales

1933, October - Nov

Wisconsin-Iowa-Nebraska. Farm strike  
saw pickets on highways & 10,000 lbs  
of milk dumped.

Stover, Corbett, 156

1934

Iowa & elsewhere: Farmers prevent  
sale of foreclosed homes or lowe  
five and ten cent sales.

Beloit, "Farm Revolt"  
Social Forces, 12 (1934)  
3376

1934

Pelahatchee Miss.: Mob beats to death  
90-yr old <sup>before</sup> farmer for being  
disrespectful to his landlord.

Hathaway, 29

1934, Jan. 30

Tampa, Fla.: Vigilantes lynch Robert Johnson, a black charged with assault by a white woman. After his release to the custody of a man who claimed to be a deputy, a group of men in 12 cars seized Johnson & shot him 5 times.

Ingalls, "Lynchings . . ." J. of So. W.

Howard "A Black . . . Tampa Day First (1934) 5-18  
(1932) 632-634

1934, Feb.

Birmingham District, Ala.: During miners strike, strikers disarmed 15 deputies & sent them packing in a bus.

Caylor & Mitchell, Black Worker,  
322

1934, Feb.

Jefferson Co. (?) Ala.: During strike in Birmingham District there were several fractures and at least one man, a No. 1 Union black was killed.

Caylor & Mitchell, Black Worker  
322

1934, March 28

El Centro, Calif.: A band of at least 30 vigilantes attacked Grover C. Johnson, an attorney defending a union organize for California agricultural workers.

Berkeley, <sup>TU</sup> 165

1934, May - June

Birmingham district, Ala.: Organizers went on strike. Much violence accompanied the strike, leading to deputies killing at least 2 black strikers & the bombing & burning of some 20 homes & buildings — most belonging to blacks. One company hired 1000 special guards.

Cont'd in hell, Black Worker,  
324

1934, May 5

Westmoreland Calif.: Left-wing writer Richard Brautigan attacked by vigilantes for his support of California agricultural workers.

<sup>TU</sup>  
Berkeley, 167

1934 May 19

Brawley, Calif.: Two attacks witness  
Brooks' as attorney defending  
agricultural workers.

Berstein, 78, 162

1934, May 21-22

Minneapolis: Pickets during truckers' strike  
battle with police at public market. Agawabin  
& discipline by pickets separated police -  
3 or four pickets & 3 police injured. 2<sup>nd</sup> day  
battle next day saw pickets again dispersed  
by police & volunteers of the C. I. O.'s Army.  
2 of the latter were killed. Fighting also erupts  
throughout city. Governor restores order by  
(leaving) to send in troops. Bernstein, 238-23

1934, May 23-24

Toledo, Ohio: Strikers demonstrating outside of  
Autolite plant trap 600 strikebreakers. Company  
rent three gas tanks & 1000 bits of crowd, which  
threw bricks. Seven-hour battle. At least 3x strikers  
broke into factory, but fought back. At dawn of the  
2<sup>nd</sup> day, Guard arrives & relieve besieged, but  
later that day they have to fight off crowd w. K.  
fear gas as crowd forced them into plant. Eventually  
guard fires into crowd killing 2 & wounding others.  
10 grenades used, & 600 bricks & need medical treatment.

Galeson, CIO, 47F-475

Berschtein, T.R, 222-225

Kork & Beegle, I Remenber

1934, May 26

Toledo, Ohio: bitter skirmish at Auto-Lite  
strike — 3 persons injured.

Bernstein, 225

1934, May 28

San Francisco: Police and longshoremen  
strikers battle at Pier 18 & Embarcadero.  
Strikers used fists & brickbats; police billy clubs  
tear gas & fixed sawed-off shot guns. Several  
injured

Bernstein, T.Y. 267-268

1934, Je 8

Pitmead, Calif.: Vigilantes beat civil  
liberties lawyer Ernest Besig.

Bernstein, 168

1934, July 3, 5

San Francisco: Efforts to open up the waterfront during longshoremen strike led to violence. On the 3rd police attacked pickets, strikers retaliated with bricks & RR ties. One striker killed, about 20 injured. Worse fighting erupted on the 5th centered on Rincon Hill. The police charged 2,000 strikers. The battle lasted hours. 3 killed, 115 wounded on both sides. National Guard ordered in next day.  
Yellen, America's Str, 337-340

1934, July 17-18

San Francisco: During general strike triggered by longshoremen confrontation, groups of vigilantes, sometimes disguised as workers, raided strikers' radica, & Communist headquarters, clashing peoples, smashing furniture & equipment. Police abetted these efforts by arresting 300 "radicals".

Yellen, Am. Labor Struggle  
335-355

1934, July 20

Minneapolis: During truckers' strike police set ambush for pickets who attempted to intercede in the path of a truck. 67 persons wounded, 2 fatally, 34 police hurt.

Bernstein, TK 241-244

Berastagi, SY 272 - 275  
Gallenso., CG, 429

1934, July 29

Minneapolis: During truckers strike  
striking truckers march on city hall.  
Troops intercede, fire into crowd,  
killing one.

Berwster, TK, 243

1934 Sept

South Carolina: During nationwide textile  
strike officials and special deputies  
killed ten and wounded 33 others.

Pewcak, For Good 224

1934 Sept.

~~At Allridge~~ Pew: Police Chief and posse -  
comprised of many leg irons - battled with  
striking steelworkers, killing one, & wounding  
several.

Pewcak, For Good, 225

1934, Sept. 5

Titus, Georgia : Violence accompanying textile mill strike left a union sympathizer + deputy killed + more than 20 wounded.

Borski, IY, 310

1934, Sept. 6

Horse Path, S.C. : Deputies kill five union pickets during textile strike. Aspin killed at Greenville.

Borski, IY, 310

1934, Sept. 10

Saylesville, R. I. : Riots accompany textile mill worker strike.

Borski, IY, 310

1934, S. 10

Sayre-Daniels, Co.,: Riots accompany textile mill strike.

Berkeley, <sup>TY</sup>, 310

1934, S. 10.

Lawrence, Mass.: Riots accompany textile mill worker strike

Berkeley, TY, 310

1934, S. 10

Lowell, Mass.: Riots accompany textile mill strike.

Berkeley, TY, 310

1934, S. 10

Lewiston, Maine: Riots accompany textile mill strike

Bersantia, T4, 310

1934, Sept. 11-12

Saylesville, R. I.: 2000 strikers attack textile mill & fight police. 5 strikers shot & 1 policeman overcome by tear gas. Next day crowd attacks National Guard & four strikers shot. Battles continue & some N. G. injured.

Bersantia  
T4, 312

1934, Sept. 13

Woonsocket, R. I.: Striking textile workers riot. Nat. Guard opens fire, killing one & wounding 7.

Bersantia, T4, 312-313

1934, Oct 26-27

Marianna Florida: White mob lynched Claude  
Neal, supposedly for robbing & murdering a 19 yr.  
white woman. Pre-publicity had attracted whites  
from far & wide. These whites went on a rampage  
attacking blacks after Neal was released, hanged,  
mutilated. Some 200 blacks were injured.  
The National Guard arrived to quell disorder.

McGraws, Anatomy of a Lynching

1934 Nov.

NYC: Riot at City College, blamed on  
Communists

Revolts, For God  
267-268

1935

NYC: Harlem Race Riot

1930, Aug. 15

Raymond, Neshoba Co., Miss.: George Robinson, & Slack, charged with resisting an officer was shot to death.

Lynchings... 68

1930, Aug. 20

Wilson Co. nr. Edgecombe Co., N.C. Black man accused of raping & 5 + 7 yr. old white girls, taken from Edgecombe Co. jail, to Wilson Co., hanged & flogged with leather. Some local newspaper support for the activity.

Paper, Tragedy of Lynching, 107-124  
Lynchings.

1930, Sept. 8

Dade, McIntosh Co., Ga. Georgia: George Grant, a black, charged with killing a policeman, shot to death in jail.

Lynchings... 68

1935

Oxford, Miss: hundreds of whites seized a black man being tried for murder of a white. They did this as the jury deliberated the man's fate.

Acton, 208

1935, March 19-20

New York City: Harlem Riot: Police arrested Leo Rivera, a boy, for shoplifting a Kress's 5 & 10¢ store at 125th St + Lenox Ave. Rumors that the boy had been killed combined with resentment of police brutality + antagonizing to white owned stores, set off 2 days of looting + rioting by thousands of Harlem blacks.

Shapiro, 261-272

1935, March 21

Goldsboro, N.C.: A white mob riddled the home of Rev. A. B. Brookens for his work with the Southern Farmers Tenant Union. No one injured.

Shapiro, WV, 246  
Kester, Riot, 82

1935 March 23

Marked Tree, Arkansas: Mob of 20 to 30  
visit home of C. T. Carpenter, attorney  
of Southern Tenant's Union & ride in house  
with skillets, threatening to kill him

Kester, Revolt, 83-84

1935 March 30

Hutchinson, Arkansas: Group of vigilantes  
burned black church ~~near~~ location of  
Farmers Tenant's Union meetings

Kester, Revolt, 84

1935 March 30

Marked Tree, Arkansas: Group of blacks  
attacked by white mob because the  
blacks were involved with the Southern  
Tenant's Farmers Union.

Shapiro, 62, 247  
Kester, Revolt, 84

1935, May 9

Ballard City, Kansas: Striking miners attack working miners.

Suggs, Union Busting, 73

1935, May 20

Buster Springs, Kansas: Strikers severely beat a critic of miners strike

Suggs, Union Busting, 73

1935 May 27

Picher, OK.: Striking miners attack Mike Evans, a leader of the back to work movement, and his police guard. Several were severely beaten

Suggs Union Busting, 74

1935, April 2

Marked Tree, Arkansas: Mob attacks home of Southern Tenant Farmers Union President, E. P. McKenney, warning him out of town.

Shapiro, AL, 246-292  
Kester, fewolit, 87

1935, July 5

Everett, Washington: Battle between pickets and police during lumber strike. Note other acts of violence perpetrated by police & national guard.

Bernstein, IV, 626

1935, July 11

Tacoma, Washington: Battle accompanying lumber strike.

Bernstein, IV, 626

1935 (?), Aug.

Tampa, Fla.: Battle between two competing factions, negro & white, in primary election. Two men shot despite presence of Nat. Guard.

Ingalls, "Lynchings..." J. of So. H.  
K. 638  
44 times. Sept 3-4, 1935

1935, Oct. 10a.

Memphis, Tenn.: 75 cosmetric workers walked off the job at Plough pharmaceuticals for higher pay & shorter work week. When women job applicants attempted to crash the picket lines, strikers tore off their clothes & used other violence. Because this was a trade union that was allied with the local Pol. machine police 1st forced the other way, then arrested the scabs as disturbers of the peace." File, "Ed Cray" 537-33

1935 Nov. 30

Tampa, Fla.: Police seize 6 "Modern Democrats", known socialists. After their release, 3 were seized by a gang of whites, who stripped, flogged, & tarred & feathered them, promising to kill them if they did not leave town. One died 9 days later from wounds.

Ingalls, Lynchings... J. of So. H.  
(1935) 635-641

Fogels, U.S. Law Vigilante 177-202.

1936

Oxford, Miss: took Ellwood Higginson,  
a black, from jail during murder trial &  
executed him.

Michigan, 230

1936

Ackerman: whites harass & beat  
black sharecroppers over strike. One woman  
died from her wounds.

Shapiro, WD 247

1936 Feb.

Worke Chicago: violent battles between  
steel workers & fans of the Industrial  
Co. & police. Police fired gas at them.  
Strikers had gas masks & threw nuts, bolts  
& scraps of iron at police. After 2 hours,  
strikers gave up.

Lewis, Soviet Labor in the Novel

173-174

1936, Apr 24.

Worltonsville, Virginia: William Wales, an elderly black who refused to sell land to the city, shot & killed the sheriff as he came to arrest him on trumped up charges that he threatened a white woman. A crowd of 5,000 surrounded his house. Wales & his sister fought off the crowd till night, when a torch was thrown & the two defenders were shot in the light provided. After the building burned the peasants were

1936, May 20-21

Akron, Ohio: Workers at Goodyear Plant 2 seized supervisors & held them captive for several hours during a sit-down. At least one worker was beaten. A latter shift severely beat a non-union worker.

Nelson "Diggers of the  
Sit-Down Era '36"

1936, July

Gadsden, Alabama: United Rubber Workers President Sherman Bargydale attacked by a mob after a speech. Local law officials did nothing to protect him.

Benson, 558-559

wrecked to pieces.

Sheepo, W.W., 288-285

1936, June 25

Gadsden, Alabama: John D. Rouse, president of the Goodyear local at Akron was attacked by a mob of 400 to 500 at his hotel. He was kicked & beaten & shoved to the police station. Rev. C. and another U. R.C.W. official left.

Bernstein, TY 555

1936, Aug 6 ca.

Akron, Ohio: Mayor orders police to break up picket line of striking water workers. Leads to riot.

Nelson, "Origins of the  
S.I.T.-David En., 27-22

1937 Jan. 11

Flint, Michigan: "Battle of the Running Bulls": Police and guards took actions against sit downers at G.H. Plants who went on strike 13 days earlier. They attempted to prevent food deliveries & fought with sit downers, used tear gas. But the wind drove the gas back on them & a horse used by strikers drove them off. A second attack was also broken back. Police later shot into strikers, wounding 14.

Bernstein TY 555-  
531

Galeosan, CTO, 137-148  
Five, S.T. low, 1-13

1937, Jan 25

Anderson, Indiana: Pro-G.T. vigilantes - numbering as many as 1,000 beat unionists near the coal mine attacked and ransacked union HQ & drove off pickets outside the Garde Lamp Plant

Fine, S.I. Docs. 212-  
213/

1937, Jan 27

Bay City, Michigan: Mob attacked and beat UAW organizers from Flint.

Berwick, PA, 532  
Fine, S.I. Docs., 177-188

1937, Jan 27

Saginaw, Michigan: Mob attacks UAW organ. 255.

Berwick, PA, 532  
Fine, S.I. Docs., 197-198

1937, Feb. 1

Flint Michigan: UAW outmawes G.T. Ray  
attempted to take over Chevy #9 + #6 as  
feists to the take over of Chevy #4. At  
#9 company guards fought bitterly with  
UAW with clubs etc & tear gas. Although  
the guards were successful, UAW strikers  
seized #4 almost without resistance.

Bernstein TU 538-  
5240

1937, Feb. 11-12

Anderson, Indiana: UAW meeting protesting previous  
city actions against organizers attacked by pro-G.T.  
men, which pulled stores etc. at building through the  
night. The next day pro-company forces ambushed  
several union men at a local tavern. Ten unionists  
was wounded by gunfire, 20 later arrested when  
national guard ordered down.

Finn Sid-Dow = 313-317

1937, Mar. 9 am.

Memphis: Women ~~workers~~<sup>strikers</sup> at the Tri-State  
Dress Manufacturing Co. fought with  
scabs, broken up by police who favored  
the strikers.

Biles, El Camp, 581-  
582

1937, Mar. 22 ca.

Memphis: When CIO affiliated workers fought strikebreakers at the Nora-Lee clothing factory, the police favored the company & arrested only the strikers.

Biles, "Ed Camp"  
542

1937 April

Hershey, Pa: Hob loaded by employees of other Hershey enterprises attacked & struck strikers, driving them out of the company buildings.

Lewisburg labor racket  
March, 1937

1937, April 8 ca.

Hershey, Penn: During a sit-down at the chocolate factory the local Legion downed battle corps led an attack on strikers, during course to run a gunfight.

Pearce, For Good, 225

1937, April 11

Picher, OK: Company Union affiliated with AFL attacked CIO headquarters for the Zinc, Hill, & Smelter's Union flagging a constable & beating CIO miners.

Levinson, Labor at the Ranch

227

1937, April 11

Trece, Kansas: Mob from Picher of Company Union shot out windows of CIO HQ & demolished.

Levinson, Labor at the Ranch

227

1937, April 11

Galee, Kansas: Company Union men attack CIO Civic Hall, but were repulsed by gunfire, & attackers were wounded.

Levinson, Labor at the Ranch  
March, 227

1937, Apr. 13

Duck Hill, Miss.: Whites seized two  
blacks in broad daylight in downtown  
Winston, brought them to Duck Hill &  
killed them with a blow torch.

Mcmillan, 247-248

1937, May 26

Dearborn, Michigan: Mob of hired thugs  
mercilessly beat UAW organizers  
distributing pamphlets outside Ford plant.

Bernstein, TU, 570.  
Galcosov, CIO, 13175

1937, May 28

Chicago: Police & picketing strikers  
clash outside Republic Steel plant as  
police deny strikers the right to have  
mass picketing. Police use clubs to  
drive back crowd.

Sofchak, "Chi. Team. Day"  
L-H 6, 11

1937, May 31

Chicago: Memorial Day Massacre. Hundreds of strikers picket and confront a police line outside a Republic Steel plant. Some rocks and stones thrown. Police use revolvers and fire into pickets only a few yards away. Police then charge fleeing pickets, swinging clubs, beating many. 10 strikers killed. 30 suffer gunshot wounds & 28 others hospitalized. 16 police injured.

Schultz "Chicago.  
Case 421"

1937 June 20

Canton, Ohio: Strong Law and Order League against little steel strike involved in several incidents of violence

Berkeley, 48~~3~~-285  
484

1937, June 20

Massillon, Ohio(?): Much anti-union violence during little steel strike.

Berkeley, 48~~3~~-285  
484

Berkeley, TY, 485-490

1937, June 5 ca.

Youngstown, Ohio: Strikers riot  
as steel companies ran food through  
their picket lines.

Safchuk, "Chitzen Day"  
LH, 6, 33

1937, June 5

Youngstown, Ohio: During strike against  
Republic Steel, pickets attacked a truck  
entering a mill.

Bernstein, TY. 483-  
484  
Galeoso CIO, 103

1937, Je 10

Marquette, Michigan: Department vigilantes  
broke up striking picketers outside  
Republic Steel plant. Hob beat Leonidas  
McDonald, a black union organizer. Republic  
Steel's police use gas to attack a picket  
line & set fire to radio HQ. Legionnaires  
involved as vigilantes

Galeoso, CIO, 106 Safchuk, OH: Iron Day  
Penal, for trial, 228 LH, 6, 33  
Bernstein, TY, 484

1937 June 14+

Johnstown, Penn.: Strikers at Bethlehem Steel clash with nonstrikers  
in the streets.

Sofchak, "Ch. Ten Day".

L7C, C, 33

1937, June 19

Youngstown, Ohio: Rioting broke out all night  
as conflict erupted between strikers and  
deputies outside Republic Steel plant.  
2 persons killed, 42 men & women  
injured, all but 8 were strikers. Governor  
then sent Nat Guard to area.

Galeoson CPO, 104,  
105

1937 July 11

Massillon, Ohio: Police fire into picket line  
of striking steel workers - who were dancing  
in the street - when a striker did not turn  
the lights off of his automobile. Two strikers  
killed, several injured.

Brooks, As Steel Goes...

Galeoson, L7C, 103 130-144

A New Order Begins  
Legitimacy of the  
Labor Movement  
Transition

1937 / Aug 24

Portland, Ore.: Teamsters and International Woodworkers of America battle it out over union jurisdiction. They fought with baseball bats.

Berstein, T<sub>U</sub>, 629

1937 Oct. 28

Chicago: During strike at Republic's steel company there was some jostling & fighting between white strikers & black scabs. Some black union men lay in an ambush for the scabs one day and gave them a severe beating.

—Carter & Mitchell, Black Workers 212

1937 Nov.

Miami, Fla.: About 200 KKK in hoods & robes attacked the La Palma night club, smashing furniture, driving the customers into the street, and ordering it closed.

Rawlett, The KKK, 225

Saw.  
1938, ~~Dec.~~ ca.

Jersey City, N.J.: Nazis disrupt socialists  
and union organizers from speaking  
and handing out material. Crowds  
pelted the likes of Norman Thomas  
with eggs.

Pencak, For God  
239-240

1938, March ca.  
Youngstown, Ohio: Legionaires break  
up a German Bund meeting.

Pencak, For God, 248

1938, March ca.  
Buffalo, N.Y.: Legionaires opposed German  
Bund organizations and broke up a meeting  
with a "fifteen-minute free-for-all" that  
required 20 policemen to break it up.

Pencak, For God, 247

1938, Apr. 28

NYC: Nazi Band celebrates of Hitler's birthday attended by some cap wearing legions who were attacked & severely beaten by Storm troopers.

Recall, For Good  
248-2419

1938, May 26

Akron, Ohio: Rioting accompanies strikes against Goodyear. Pickets fling themselves in front of trucks (carrying plant). Police & pickets battle all night. Tear gas fired at union HQ. At least 50 persons injured, many with bullet wounds. State troops sent in to quell disorder.

Rubber, Fisher Works, Gleason, CIO, 278-272  
169-173

1938, July 13

Westwood, Calif.: Armed men ran through town rounded up CIO men & is the lumber industry gave them a "trial" & ordered them out - between 500 & 600 persons compelled to leave. Mob was composed of AFL affiliated company union men.

Gleason, CIO, 393

1938, Sept. 30 + ex.

Sioux City, Iowa: meatpackers strike against Swift and Company included a sit-down & when that was abandoned, picket lines were. The company tried to use strikebreakers & supplies into the plant, violence broke out, mass arrests made, state troops called out. In this way the strike was broken.

Galeason, (10, 36) -  
368

1938, Oct.

Ruston, Louisiana: W.C. Williams, a black man, was lynched by a white mob of 1,500. A black man, possibly someone other than Williams had allegedly killed a white man & assaulted a white woman.

Shapiro, all, 223

1938 Dec. ex.

Stone County, Miss.: mob lynched young black man for assaulting an elderly white woman, but he was really only guilty of not knowing his place.

Mcmillan, 236

1939, July 11

Portiac, Michigan: 1,000 picketers resisted attempt to drive cars through their line at G.M. strike. They smashed windows, disconnected wires & overturned cars - This occurred at Portiac Fisher Plant.

Boyle, "Rites", 152-193

1939, July 14

Cleveland Ohio: Police and strikers or picket line clashed in a mine bottle outside Cleveland Fisher Body Plant. Two strikers injured. During G.M. strike by UAW-CIO

Boyle, "Rites", 55

1939, July 26

Detroit, Michigan: Union pickets battled with police and prevented G.M. trucks from arriving at Frederick Colman and Sons tool & die shop. Pickets pushed deputies & threw rocks at them

Boyle, "Rites", 159-200

1939, July 31

Cleveland, Ohio: UAW CIO pickets 5,000 strong confront police. A picket threw brick at a car crossing the line. Police fired tear gas & strikers tossed them back. Police used a fire hose on the crowd. 34 strikers injured.

Boyle, "Rites," 200

1940, Feb 25 a.

Detroit: Porteaukroy H.S. - Whites rioted because number of black students seemed to be growing too fast.

Coppsit & Wilkerson  
Layical Violence  
Cause <sup>18C</sup> Race Reaction, 21

(1941)?

1940, Apr. 12

Detroit: During UAW strike against Ford at the Rouge plant several battles fought between pickets at Gate 4 & several hundred blacks who had continued to stay on the job. Thousands of strikers involved.

Bernstein, T<sup>4</sup> 744  
Galason, C4 181-182

1940, July 4

Detroit: Disturbance over arrest of a black youth. Three hundred blacks attack police station on Belle Isle.

Gross, Race Relations,<sup>22-</sup>  
<sup>23</sup>

1940, Sept. 3

Dallas: Whites threw rocks & bricks at houses recently sold to blacks in a white neighborhood. They attacked passing black motorists & a real estate agent. Subsequently bombs, etc. thrown at black homes.

Bureau, "Racial Violence"  
38-39

1940, Dec. 4

Memphis: Efforts by the CIO to organize the Firestone plant met severe opposition. 200 men attacked CIO agitator George Bass for distributing leaflets at a Firestone plant & severely beat him.

Biles, "Ed Cross"

1941

Detroit: white students at Lincoln H.S. riot over entry of black students; previously all white school.

Capecci & Wilkerson, Loyola  
Violence 188

1941, Summer

Camp Custer, Arkansas: white mess treated black soldiers as mercenaries, forcing at least 43 to abandon the mercenaries.

Shapiro, RU. 305-306

1941, Aug 6 North Carolina

Fayetteville, ~~Arkansas~~: Black soldiers on Tin Crow bus to take them back to Camp - Fort Bragg - fight with white M.P.s. Some shots fired. One black killed, one white, 2 other M.P.s wounded, 3 blacks

Burras, "Racial Violence,"

47-5  
Schoff, "Racial Mil." 668

1942

Detroit: White students at Lincoln H.S. riot over entry of black students in previously all white school.

Casper & Wilkerson,  
Aug. 2nd Friday, 1964

1942(?)

Fort Dix, N.J.: Confrontation between MPs and black soldiers erupted into 15 minute gun battle involving white & black soldiers as well as M.P.s. There was a lot of tension in camp because of influx of southern MPs.

1942, Jan. 10

Alexandria, La.: When a white policeman arrested a black soldier for a minor complaint from a white woman driving a car — the black had not gotten out of the way of her car — other black soldiers threatened to rescue him. This was on Lee Street, the black junction area. 60 MPs quickly arrived & a scuffle broke out. More police arrived & they began shooting. 500 blacks in riot. 30 black servicemen injured, only a few minor injuries to whites. Black abandoned.

Burrow, "Racial Violence," 61-67  
Sikkoff, "Facial Tilitus" 668-669

1942 Jan. 25

Sikester, Missouri. White mob of 30 seize Cleo Wright from jail, stuff him in a trunk of a car, took him to the black section, dragged him behind the court & set his body afire. Wright, a cotton mill worker, had been accused of attacking a white woman & had been wounded resisting arrest. Case became a cause célèbre.

Shapiro, 341,  
Capri, "Loving," SATI.

1942, Jan 25

Sikester, Missouri: Whites Lynch a black, in part because blacks had become "too cocky".

Cantor Prologue, 166

1942 Feb

Detroit! Sojourner Truth Housing Riot - Race After federal court finally committed to allow blacks to move into the STH Project the KKK burned crosses near the site the night of Feb 27 & on Feb 28 - the day blacks were to move in - a mob attacked entering tenants. The police intervened & arrested more than 200 blacks & a few whites.

Smelser 244

Shapiro, 341, 318; 505 n31

Cape, Race Relations

1942, March 17

Detroit: Crowd of over 100 whites hurl stones at home recently purchased by Negro family, blacks, in a white neighborhood.

Capacci, Race Relations

131

1942, May

Detroit: Crowd of 2,000 wreck restaurant in Paradise Valley after white saloon keeper shot a black patron.

Capacci, Race Relations

139

1942, July 13 or 20

Texarkana, Texas: Black arrested for attempting to rape a white woman. He was shot during arrest & placed in hospital. A mob of 50 whites took him out of the hospital shortly after midnight & tried him to a rope and dragged him around for a car. They flew hunged the body near a factory building platform.

Burras Violence 85-443  
Capacci, Ladd, TATT (1988)

1942, Oct.

Quitman, Miss.: Whites hanged two black  
14 year olds, allegedly for attempted  
rape [This occurred 5 days before Laurel event]

Hatfield, 250

1942, Oct.

Levell, Miss.: White mob <sup>of 50-100</sup> lynched a black  
after court sentenced black man to life in  
prison for murdering a white.

Hatfield, 208, 250

1942, Oct. 16-17

Jones Co., Mississippi: When a jury decided  
to only life imprisonment for a convicted  
black for murdering his white employer, a group  
of 50-100 whites took the man out of jail  
about mid-night, took him to an isolated  
bridge & hanged the man about 1:00 A.M.

Bureau, <sup>Race</sup> <sup>Violence</sup>  
85,

1943

Note

Social Science Institute at Fisk  
University counted 242 outbreaks  
of racial violence in 1943

Bureau, "Racial Violence 161"

Slaparo, 61, 337

cites

Sitkoff, "Racial Military," 63,

1943

Chicago: Polish-Amer. & African Amer.  
gangs fought battles.

Sitkoff, Rac. M.I.-

671

1943

Buffalo: Polish Amer. & African Amer.  
gangs fought battles.

Sitkoff, Racism

671

1943

Philadelphia: Italian-Americans & Black  
teenage gangs fought battles,  
four blacks beaten by whites

Sitkoff, "Race Riot"  
871

1943

Newark, N.J.: Italian-Americans & Black  
teenage gangs fought battles  
One black killed.

Sitkoff, "Reelin / A. Hibbs,"  
Sachar, "Race Riots", 11

1943

Mobile, Alabama: Race Riot

Snelser 243

1943, Jan.

Detroit: 150 members of the Brewster St. gang entered Parcell School & beat white & black teachers for shielding a black girl who they wanted to join them.

Capacci Wilkerson, Layton  
Volney, '86

1943, May

Hempstead, N.Y.: Long Island community experienced race riot for 3 hours as blacks rampaged through neighborhood.

Capacci, Karlen, '46

1943, May-June (Ca.)

El Paso, Texas: White & black soldiers fight. One black killed, one white critically wounded

Sawtter, Race Riots, " +1

1943 May 25

Mobile, Alabama: When the Alabama Dry Dock and Shipbuilding Company finally complied with federal regulations & placed ~~some~~<sup>12</sup> blacks in skilled jobs, previously they had only worked in unskilled jobs, white workers rioted, beating any black worker they could find, & chasing them off the job.

Daniels, "Going Among Strangers..."

JAH, 77 (1990) 906-907

Barrow, "Racial Violence," 109-  
<sub>126</sub>

1943 June 3

Cecilville, La.: Black soldiers stationed at Camp Van Doren broke up a dance at a service club. Black MPs & white soldiers cleared them out. About 2,000 involved.

Barrow, "Racial Violence," 139

1943, June 3-7

Los Angeles: Zoot-Suit riots. Soldiers & Mexican-Americans clash for 5 nights. Over 100 injured. Soldiers attack & strip Zoot-suiters because zoot-suits represented a violation of standards & minority assertiveness. Riots spread to San Diego & elsewhere - New Mexico & Arizona

Barrow, "Racial Violence"

163-164

Cosgrove, Zoot Suit

Scapicco, w<sup>o</sup>, 332-341  
Sikkim, Race M. 1: G71

1943, June 9

Camp Stewart, Georgia: Rumors of the rape of a black woman by a white triggered a riot among black soldiers. Many of these broke into gun racks & began firing at MPs & officers. 4 MPs & one civilian wounded. Two white bathtubs in half tracks restored order.

Bucco, "Racial Violence"

-188- 146  
Sanford, Race Riot, "

1943, June 10a

Detroit: Riot between black and white high school students over Zoot-suits at Coolley H.S.

Cosgrove, Zoot-Suit, 85-

1943, June 15

Beaumont, Texas: Allegations that a black raped a white woman led to a riot. Three died, hundreds injured, & massive property loss (mostly in black section). As many as 2,500 black citizens fled the city after the riot.

Daniels, "Going Among Strangers.."

JAH, 77 (1950), 707-708

Bucco, "Racial Violence," 164-185

Sithoff "Prue M. I" 672

1943, June 20-22

25 were b/c ap

Detroit: Race riot took 34 lives + \$2 million  
in property damage. Began on Sunday with  
interacial fight at Belle Isle amusement Park.  
Blacks attacked white property in black neighborhoods.

Bureau, "Racial Violence"

Sheppico, <sup>186-157</sup> ~~30~~ 30-832

1943, July 5

Camp Mc. Gair, Mississippi: After white  
police beat ~~returning~~ black G.I.s in  
nearby town returning from leave, members  
of their company obtained weapons, marched  
to a nearer town and peppered it with  
several rounds. No one was hurt.

Bureau, "Racial violence"

182-152

1943, Aug 20

Chester, Penn: Black + white workers battle  
over jobs at Sun Shipbuilding Yard

Sitkoff, Race Hil. 672

white, & now... 224-222

Sittoff, Mae & M: 1, 672-673

1943, Aug 1+2

NYC: Harlem Race Riot. 5 Dead, 500 wounded  
Begins upon report of a white policeman shooting a black  
soldier; ending with the arrest of a black woman.  
Property damage estimated at \$5,000,000.  
Hundreds of stores wrecked & looted. 500  
arrested.

Facts on File, 1943, 242

1943, Aug 1+2

Harlem, NYC: Begins Sunday evening when a white  
police officer wounded a black boy over an arrest.  
Blacks attacked white owned property. 6 persons  
killed, 550 arrested, & 1,450 stores  
damaged or destroyed.

Bureau, "Racial Violence"

Cappelli - Kester

190-192

Gapiro, W.V. 330-337  
White, A.M.A., 233-241

1944, Jan.

Ripley, Tex.: About 20 black soldiers from  
Dyessburg Air Force base became involved in  
a shooting affray. One soldier died, &  
2 civilian police wounded.

Bureau, "Racial Violence," 26,

1944, May 24

Brookly Field, Mobile, Ala.: Argument with white bootlegger led to black beating lineup. In retaliation, the white claimed he was robbed. All blacks in camp forced to stay in barracks as MPs searched for culprit. Arrested, some blacks broke into Kegue room and started shooting. Officers eventually restored order.

Burrow, "Racial Violence"

201-210  
Shapiro, WW, 307

1944, July 15

Camp Van Dorn, Louisiana: Members of two black units fought, leading to knee injuries soldiers.

Burrow, <sup>Race</sup> Violence - 210

1944, Aug 14

Fort Lawton, Washington: Black soldiers attacked Italian prisoners in their barracks, seriously injuring 30. 28 black soldiers later convicted & sentenced to prison terms. The black soldiers complained that the Italian POW, received better treatment than they did.

Shapiro, <sup>WW</sup> 308

1945, Aug 25

Liberty, Miss: Veteran G.I. Eugene Bells, a black, refused to work for former employer. Instead he worked for his father-in-law. The white farmer/employer & several company seized Bells, drove him to a swamp & murdered him.

Bureau, Racial Violence  
225

1945, Sept-Dec.

California: 24 instances of "violence and open intimidation against Japanese Americans cited by Sec. of Int. Harold Ickes

Facts o3 File, 1945, 151

1945, Oct. 11

Madison, Florida: White mob lynched <sup>as a scapegoat</sup> Jessie S. Payne. Payne had defied his white employer. Trumped up charges that Payne had raped a 54 yr. old white girl landed him in jail. At night a mob seized him, drove him to an isolated location & killed his body with bullets.

Bureau, Racial Violence:  
225-226

1945, Oct. 18

Brooklyn: Gang of longshoremen beat William E. Wallace, a union leader, and kicked him out of the Union during strike

Tolson, Strike, 46

1946, Jan. 25 ca.

NYC: 7,000 Westinghouse workers strike  
Violence erupted between pickets &  
mounted police

Fact o> File 1946 20

1946, Oklahoma Feb. 25

Columbia, Texas: After a white & a black had a street fight, the black was arrested. Because blacks feared that the black vet would be released, they helped make bail & the black left town. Both sides armed. A white mob went to the jail to get the vet, but the sheriff turned them back. Gunfire opened up sporadically. When the Sheriff & some other peace officers entered the black section, they were

Bureau, Racial Violence,  
229-256

ambushed in the darkness. More police were sent in & the next day they swept through the area, shooting some blacks, arresting many others & destroying a lot of property. Two blacks were killed while in custody - but they had attempted to shoot white police officers at the time.

White, Ames 308-321

1946, Feb. 26 + 28

Columbia, Tex. Race riot. Militia seize  
300 weapons, go house to house search  
after 10 persons are injured and 20 arrested.  
On Feb. 28, 2 blacks killed in the  
Hays Co. jail.

Facts o> File, 1946, #2

1946, July 1-2

Chicago. Park Manor neighborhood  
erupts into violence when a black physician  
bought a home there. Several thousand  
in the crowd. Mob bombards home with  
rocks, broke windows & burned garage.  
The physician left the house.

Shapiro, WU, 372

1946, July 25

Morroe, Georgia: After Roger Malcolm's  
wife & two friends posted bail for Malcolm —  
he had been arrested for fighting with a white —  
a fifth black person drove her home. The  
car was intercepted on a side road — The  
driver may have been paid off or something —  
a mob stopped them. They seized the two  
men, & also Malcolm's wife and one of the  
men, they took the two men up too. The 20-30  
white men executed the four.

Barrow, 265-272

McGover, Anatomy of a Lizard 197  
Shapiro, WU 366-367

1946, Aug - mid

Wilson, Pa. C.: A band of 20 whites hunted down & killed an ex-G.I. S.C. Farmer. Farmer had ~~long~~ shot the local constable with the constable's own gun during a fight.

Bureau, "Racial Violence"

275

1946, Aug. 8

Minden, La.: Ex-G.I. John C. Jones arrested on false accusation of raping a white woman. The sheriff had coerced a confession out of his cousin. Jones had complained about his father's oil leases. That night, the police released the two, who were immediately taken by 10 white men, driven out of town & beaten — Jones died; his cousin lived

Bureau, "Racial Violence"

273 - 275

1946, Aug. 10

Athens, Ga.: 50-100 blacks injured in riot. 10 white men held.

Facts or File 1946, 258

PMSER 273

Shopiro, WV, 362

1946, Aug. 10

Athens, Alabama: Fight between a black vet & 2 drunk whites. The black fled. The police arrived & arrested the 2 whites. A mob searched a local theater for the black & attempted to rescue the white from jail. The white crowd had begun attacking blacks, driving them off their jobs & homes; to save jobs for themselves - at higher pay.

Bureau, Racial Violence

258, 4272-251

1946, Dec. 9 [Nov. 15-17]

Chicago: A mob stormed a bar which moved the furniture of a black veteran's family into the Airport Homes housing development. Mobs as large as 1,500-3,000 battled police & destroyed property.

Facts or File 398

Shapiro, 378

Gremey 337 n,

1947, Feb. 17

Pickens, S. C.: A mob of 50 whites took black Willie Earle from jail — they were asked not to use profanity & showed Earle's cell by the jailer. Later Earle's body was found hanging from a bridge 5 miles away, with knife wounds & half his head blown away & by a shotgun. This case became a cause célèbre, nationally.

Shapiro, WC, 357-

358

1947 ~~1947~~ Aug. 12-15

Chicago: Rioting on 3 successive nights at Fernwood Park Homes Unable to break through police line, whites assaulted blacks in cars, smashing windows, etc. As many as 1,500 to 5,000 involved. At least 35 blacks injured.

Gremley, "Social Control," 336,  
Shapiro, LB, 376

1947 Oct. 26

Trenton, N.J.: MoS of veterans disrupt planned communist rally & prevent speakers from sent one couple & threatened others. Police guarded communists & strove to allow the communists to speak to fulfill a court injunction. But even when told the speakers would talk only 2 minutes, the MoS refused to let them speak.

Myers "Anti-Communist MoS"

1948, March 30

NYC! Strike of 1,100 AFL United Financial Employees on Wall St against NYSE & Curb Exchange led to violence. 45 pickets arrested for trying to block the stock exchange entrance by lying down on pavement. Most arrested were AFL members of sailor unions. The demands - union shop & pay increase. Represents effort of AFL to organize office workers

Facts on File, 1948, 105

1948, Sept 20

N.Y.C.: Three organizers were injured by 5 men who broke into headquarters of the ILGWU. A half hour later thugs attacked a picket line with lead pipes and wrenches, injuring 2 men belonging to the AFL Seafarers Int'l Union who had been recruited to aid the largely female ILGWU membership.

Facts on File, 1948, 310

1949, July 25 - 29

Chicago: Park Manor neighborhood. At mos of 2,000 attacked the home of Roscoe Johnson, a black. Police received no info from storming house, but gasoline soaked eggs & flares landed at building & considerable damage done. On Penn St. - Some anti-Semitic & anti-Communist sentiments expressed.

Shepico, WU 377  
Graedel, "Social Control 336, n,

1949, Sept. 4

Poekskill, N.Y.: A second concert planned at a different picnic grounds 20,000 blacks & whites attended. But on the state road leading to the private road that went to the concert "vigilantes" were stationed & hurled rocks, etc at cars & buses going by. Almost 1,000 police were on the scene, but they didn't stop the attacks.

Shepico, WU, 381-388

1949, Aug 22

Peekskill, N.Y.: White vigilantes, numbering several hundred, prevent the holding of a Paul Robeson concert at Lakeland Acres picnic grounds. The whites attacked about 120 persons, mostly women & children & black, who had arrived early. The mob used billy clubs, brass knuckles & rocks. Some black newsboys fought back. The whites also burned a cross. Police eventually intervened, only those attacked to leave. At least 3 were

1949, Nov.

Chicago: When a black family bought a home in the Englewood neighborhood rioting broke out with crowds ranging from several hundred to 10,000. When police protected the house the mob attacked strangers identified as passengers, news, Communists, & people associated with the University of Chicago. On Prairie St.

Shapiro, L.V. 376-377  
Grenley, Social Control, 336.r.

1949, Nov. 3

NYC: Riot in Harlem. Police were attacked during a rally in honor of defendant Benjamin J. Davis, Jr., a black City Councilman running for reelection. This occurred at night. Six policemen injured. Six men arrested.

Facts or File, 1949, 358

Injured seriously enough to require medical attention.

Anti-Semite resentment evident in statement by rioters: "After this the Jews are going to get out of here and stay out!" and "The Jews are all Reds and they started this, and now they're getting what's coming to them." (19)

Shapiro, WU 328-381

1950

St. Louis: Incident between blacks & whites over use of swimming pools.

Grinslow, "Police & Military  
vs Race Riots"  
287

1950, Apr. 27

NYC: 10,000 high school students mobilized  
NYC Hall to demand higher pay for teachers  
& restoration of extra-curricular activities

Facts-on-file 135

1950, Aug 2

NYC: 14 persons arrested + 3 injured  
is a riot when 2,000 leftwing 'peace'  
demonstrators met in Union Square. Rally  
organized by NY Labor Conference for Peace

Facts on File, 1950, 242

1950, Aug 11-14

Chicago : St. Lawrence St. area -  
Riot over blacks moving into the  
neighborhood.

"Social Conflict"  
Greeneley, 336. n.s.)

1952, early

Fair Bluff, N.C. : state pulled a man and a  
woman out of bed and took them across the  
state line to S.C. and whipped them to  
convince them to lead a better life.  
Because they crossed state lines, the FBI  
stepped in. By the time the prosecutions  
were over 58 felons were tried, over 20  
sent to jail. The whippings were part of  
a larger trend of activity then going on.

Clawness, Kooked down, 338

1951, July 10-12

Greco, Ill. : Race riot. Harvey E. Clark, a  
black war veteran rented an apartment in  
town. More than 6,000 gathered to wreck  
the building, destroyed furniture, etc.  
Women with babies in arms in crowd. 5  
units of Ill. Nat. Guard arrived after the  
riot.

Snelles 284. Shapiro, D.V., 419-420

1944, Aug 16

Camp Claiborne, Louisiana: Rumors that a mob of whites had killed four black soldiers convinced some black GIs to abseil arms. A group of black GIs fired into a building that held white officers cheering for war bonds. Several other whites, including MPs were also attacked. Some wounded. Violence sort of fizzled out.

Bureau, racial violence  
Shapiro, 307 212-214

1944, September

Camp Livingston, Louisiana: Some sort of racial clash.

Bureau, "Racial violence  
216

1944

~~1944~~, Oct.

Camp Patrick Henry, near Hampton Roads, Virginia:  
Riot - involving race

Bureau, <sup>?</sup> racial violence  
216

1951, Oct. 20

Brooklyn: A "pull-kem-out" motorcade of 200 cars roared the waterfront compelling longshoremen to join a wildcat strike.

Tenos, Strike, 71

1951, Oct. 25 on.

NYC: 200 loyal ICA dockworkers battled their way through large crowd of wildcat strikers - fistfights occurred. Other violence accompanied the strike.

Tenos, Strike, 73

1952, Sept. ce.

Washington, D.C.: Black children who had been climbing over a fence to play in Rockdale playground were met by white youths armed with baseball bats. One black adult severely beaten. A wild-fired shots in the air. This occurred during efforts to desegregate the park.

Heier, Rudwick, Care, 53

1960, Feb. 23 + 24

Chattanooga, Tenn.: Black and whites,  
largely students fought during a sit-in as  
the management attempted to close S. H.  
Kress & Co. Store. Eleven whites + 1 black arrested.  
11 Blacks + 5 whites arrested the 24th during  
demonstrations + rock throwing.

Violence 14

1960, Feb 27

Nashville, Tenn.: Fights erupted at 2 out  
of 5 sit-ins between blacks & whites.  
About 100 were arrested.

Violence 14

1960 March a.

Portsmouth, Virginia: Racial rioting associated  
with sit-in movement

Bellcamp, Fed Law, 77-78

1956, Feb. 6

Tuscaloosa, Ala: About 1000 students protest admittance of Anterine S. Lucy, a black to graduate studies in Library science. They assembled at building where she was going to class, threw rocks & eggs at her & her car. They chanted "Hey, hey, no, no, Anterine gotta go!". They also pelted Pres. Dr. Oliver C. Cornwell's home. He suspended her to protect her & Univ.

Vistors, 6

Bartley, Rize 64  
Belknap, Fed. Law, 29

1956, Sept. (Aug.)

Clintons, Tex: Opening of schools led to white racist attacks on blacks. National Guard called.

Bartley, Rize, 148  
Belknap, Fed. Law, 27.30  
Reebs, Riots 147

1956, Sept ca.

Nashville, Tenn.: Nos of 500 whites throw rocks & bottles & slash tires over desegregating schools.

Belknap, Fed. Law, 32

1956, Sept.

Mansfield, Texas: Mobs prevented  
blacks from enrolling in Mansfield H. S.

Beltway, Fed Law, 25

1956, Sept

Texarkana, Texas: Mobs burned back  
two blacks who tried to enter Texarkana  
Junior College.

Beltway, Fed Law, 25

1957, July 23

Greenville, S.C.: white klan beat  
Claude Neal, a black farmer. Two of  
the KKK later convicted & sentenced to  
prison.

Violence, 6

1957, Aug

Wells, S.C.: 17 whites beat a 60 yr.  
old black man just for the fun of  
it.

Bethel, Fair Law, 32

1957

Aug 8 & 9 1957

Maplesville & Evergreen, Ala.: Total of 10  
beatings of blacks by the KKK.  
State police ordered to help local authorities  
to stop KKK.

Violence 6

Bartly, Rise, 208

Sept 1957, Sept 2-3.

Zion City (outside Birmingham), Ala.:  
KKK captured, tortured, castrated at  
random. Judge Edward Davis "a feble-  
minded Negro man) as a warning to  
Rev. Fred L. Shuttlesworth, a black leader.  
Two of the KKK were convicted & sentenced  
to 20 yrs.

Violence 6-7

1957, Sept 9

Birmingham, Ala.: Rev. Fred L. Shuttlesworth beaten by a white mob for attempting to enter his 2 daughters & 2 other black children in an all white Birmingham school.

Violence 10

1957, Sept 23 & 24

Little Rock, Arkansas: White mobs attempt to prevent 9 black students from enrolling in Central High School. On the 23rd 4 black <sup>white</sup> messengers are beaten, but students enter school. Local officials decide to withdraw the children. But on Sept 24 Eisenhower steps in and federalizes National Guard & send troops in. The students enroll. Troops stay on call for a year (over).

Violence 7-9 ; Shapiro wv, 4/12-416

8

1957, Jan.

Roseboro Co., N.C.: White racists demonstrate against racial mixing of Lumbee Indians & whites, 1000 Lumbee Indians rushed the assembly & were broken up by sheriff deputies firing tear gas.

Roscoe "Morroe Rife Class"  
Bollesiles, ed. Lethal Violence  
P-405

Whites also attack blacks in towns. 2 black  
women beaten when dragged from a car. 2  
black men beaten when dragged from a truck.

Bethune, Fed Law, 84-52

1958, Jan.

Pembroke, MoSesos Co., P.C.: Local Indians called the Lumbees attacked about 50 KKK. 100s of Lumbees participated in routing the KKK. Some injuries & a few cars splattered by shot gun pellets.

Chalmers, Killed April, 342-  
348

1958, Aug 12

Little Rock, Ark.: White segregationists at Central HS. confront police over the return of one black student. Firehoses & nightsticks used - leading to some broken heads.  
27 arrested.

Bates, Long Shadow,  
162-165 (84-186)

1959, April 25

Poplarville, Miss.: Lynching of young black awaiting trial for rape of white woman. His body was found near Bogalusa, La., with 2 bullet wounds. Whites feared a mistrial of the black, because no blacks could serve as jurors.

Violence # 11-13  
Speed, Blood Justice

Balkow, Fed Com of

1960, March 24

Jacksonville, Florida: Three days of rioting accompanied 1,000 sit-ins, including KKK attacks on demonstrators & the shooting death of one black by a soldier.

Bellwood, Fed Cir  
32

1960, April 24

Biloxi, Miss: Race riot triggered by attempt of 40 to 50 blacks to use the beach on the Gulf of Mexico. All of Biloxi's beaches were white. Whites attacked the blacks with sticks, clubs, etc. Later 2 whites & 8 blacks suffered gash-like wounds in street clashes.

Vidette 15

1960, May 13

~~Berkeley Calif~~:

San Francisco: About 100 demonstrators sat down & occupied city hall during anti-war hearings. Police used fire hoses to remove them & arrested 64.

Press Sangha Berkeley, 15-16

1960, July 21-26

Greenville, S.C.: Clashes between whites  
& blacks over lunch counter sit-ins

Violence 15-16

1960, Aug 26

Mississippi: Crowd of 20 attacked Rev.  
J.H. Geerings <sup>(white)</sup> for working w/ a black minister  
College. The crowd chased 4 black helpers  
& a reporter.

Violence 18

1960, Aug 27-30

Jacksonville, Fla.: KKK converged from  
several areas to stop sit-ins at 2 downtown  
stores. Armed with clubs, fights broke out.  
Black youths roamed the town for 3 days. Both  
blacks & whites arrested. But NAACP people got  
the strongest sentences.

Violence 18

Chalmers, Hooded Americans, 353-354

1969, Nov.

New Orleans: Thousands of whites rioted  
in slow towns, hurling rocks and bottles  
distressed over four black 1<sup>st</sup> graders  
entering two previously all white schools.

Formed  
Boston Against Bias  
20

1961, Jan 6-11

Akron, Ga.: Two black students were admitted.  
Several demonstrations, including the hanging of an  
effigy. On the night of Jan. 11 600 students  
rode after a basketball game (loss) throwing  
bricks etc. The Dean suspended the two students.  
1/2 the faculty protested.

Vincent 25

Bellknap, Feb 1961, 71

1961, May 9

Rock Hill, S.C.: CORE Freedom Riders  
attacked and beaten at the entrance to  
the white waiting room by white mob

Bellknap ~~Feb 1961~~ 78-79  
series, Bullock CORR

1961, May 14

Airport, Ala: Mob attacks bus carrying  
CORE freedom riders. Beating them  
severely at both Greyhound & Trailways  
terminals. One Freedom Rider suffered  
permanent brain damage

Merchandise, CORE 136-138

Beltway, Fed Law 78-83

1961, May 14<sup>th</sup>

Birmingham, Ala: About 30 to 40 whites  
beat Freedom Riders from their Busses  
on road between Birmingham & Brandon  
Birmingham

Violence 22-23

Beltway, Fed Law

Merchandise, CORE, 137

78-82

1961, May 20-21

Horter's, Ala: When Freedom Riders arrived  
they were attacked by a mob of 200 whites.  
The police did not at first interfere. Soon the crowd  
swelled to 1000. Eventually the mob was dispersed  
Next night some disturbance at Black church, but  
Federal authorities intervened. ML King spoke  
at the church

Beltway, Fed Law 82-86

Violence 19-24

Merchandise, CORE

Chalmers, Crooked Places 22

138

1961, July 13-15

Chicago: Roving gangs of Black beat 21 whites supposedly as a reprisal for the fatal shooting of 17 year old Black youth.

Violence 25

1961, August

Moore, Union County, N.C.: African Americans demonstrators attacked by white mob of as many as 2,000.

Pascoe, "Morristown R.F.C Club"  
Bellerer, ed., Lekal Violence

P. 414

1961, Aug. 27

Moore, N.C.: Rioting occurred in white attacks on Freedom Riders.

Balkowich, Fed Law, 85

1961, Sept (Lester Doan wrote)  
Kenosha Beach, P.H.: Youths Riot

Riots, Riots, 170

1961, Nov. 21

McComb, Miss: 5 young black freedom-riders  
seats by whites for seeking service at the  
ticket counter & lunch counter.

Violence, 24

1962, Apr. 27

Los Angeles: Riot outside Black Muslim  
headquarters on South Broadway. When 2  
police officers questioned a black outside  
the building, black muslims rushed out to  
attack them. Bullets were fired. More police  
arrived. 1 black muslim, 14 blacks, + 8  
police were wounded.

Violence 28

1962 Aug 17

Cairo, Ill: 6 Black youths and a white woman were beaten by whites in their efforts to integrate a skating rink.

Violence 29

1962 Sept. (Labor Day weekend)

Seaside Ore: Youths riot in effort to get from beach to downtown

1962 Sept. (Labor Day weekend)

Hanover Beach, NH: Youths Riot

Keeps, Riots 170

1962, Oct. 1-3

Oxford, Miss.: The forced admission of James H. Meredith to the Univ. of Miss. triggered several days of rioting by white students & others. Two men were killed, one a newsman, and more than 600 injured, including 25 marshals. Ultimately 13,500 federal troops were used. The number of rioters was about 2500 at its height. Some shots were fired.

Violence 29-34 Belknap, Fed Lw, 88-96

1963, Apr. 1-2

Macomb, Ga: About 25 youths engaged in bottle & rock throwing battles on Apr. 1, on Apr. 2 about 600 were involved. Triggered by demonstrations at a segregated high school.

Violence 49

1963, Apr. 2 - Sept. 25

Birmingham, Ala: Repeated demonstrations by blacks triggered some rock throwing, etc. at police due to local govt reactions. The most serious rising occurred on May 12 after bombings of Rev. A.D. King's home & other locations. Some beatings & fires etc.. and again on Sept 15 after a church was bombed & 4 girls killed.

Violence 42-48 Belknap, Fed Lw 100-

1963, June 5-6

Lexington, P.C.: 500 whites marched on black section right of 5th in reaction to desegregation campaign. They were met by about 100 blacks. Rocks & bottles thrown. Shots fired. One white was killed.

Violence 50-51

June 11 -

1963, July 23

Cambridge, Md.: Sporadic risings, including fights and shootings between whites & blacks. Began in response to court actions against demonstrators for integrating public facilities. National Guard called. Peace only secured with federal intervention + negotiations with Atty Gen. Pres. Kennedy.

Violence, 40-42

1963, June 14+

Kosciusko, P.C.: whites & blacks clash over desegregation campaign.

Violence 51

1963, Je 19, July 10-11

Savannah, Ga.: Riots break out over police actions against anti-segregation demonstrators. Tear gas used, national guard called in (July) to break up blacks hurling bricks & bottles.

Violence 49-50

1963, July 16

Charleston, S.C.: anti-segregation campaign begins June 10. Riot occurred during night and July 16. 6 policemen & 1 fireman were injured

Violence 51

1963, Aug 29-30

Folcroft, PA: white mob attacked a black couple attempting to move into their new home in a previously all white neighborhood. Windows & house & car smashed. Bombs thrown at the house.

Violence 53

1963, Sept (Labor Day week)  
Kemps Beach: youths riot

Kemps, Riots 170

1963 Sept (Labor Day week)  
Seaside Ore: 2,000 youths riot in effort  
to get from Beach to mainstreet

Kemps, Riots 170

(1963, Sept. 15  
Anniston, Ala: 2 Black ministers attempting  
to desegregate a library attacked by a  
group of white men.

Violence 49

1963, Sept. 18

St. Augustine, Fla.: 4 <sup>black</sup> integration leaders  
beaten by the KKK as they approached  
a Klan rally city. #

Violence 52

1963, Nov.

New Haven, Conn.: Traffic-blocking street  
demonstrations for civil rights resulted in a  
"bottle-throwing fist" between blacks &  
police

Meier & Reid CIRE  
300

1964, Jan. 31

Atlanta: Classes clashed with black  
students during civil rights demonstrations

Violence 59

1964, Jan. 31

Vicksburg: Crosses burnt by KKK  
in 7 different places

Violence 59

1964, March 23-24

Jacksonville, Fla.: Racial rioting. One black woman killed. When police attempted to break up demonstrations at a park, sporadic rioting erupted. More than 265 adults & 200 youths arrested. About 12 whites hospitalized. High school blacks at the school most violent (but only hurled rocks at police, firemen, school officials & newsman).

Violence 59-60

(1964, April)

Cleveland: After the death of Reverend King, angry blacks looted, broke windows, attacked cars, & threw rocks at police.

Meier & Rankin/COPPE  
301

1964, Apr. 22

Chester, PA : Demonstrations against de facto  
segregation had been going on since March  
But on the 22 clashes occurred between  
police & demonstrators. 219 persons arrested.

Violence 76

1964, June 9

Tuscaloosa, Ala - Police break up demonstrators  
& attempted march to downtown. Arrested 94.  
Rocks, bottles & furniture thrown. Total of  
33 injured (both sides?) including 1 white  
policeman.

Violence 60-65

1964 June 16

Dear Philadelphia Times : Masked whites beat  
3 blacks attending church board meeting  
at Mount Zion Methodist Church, Pennsylvania. The  
church.

Violence 62

1964, June 21

Jackson, Miss.: Hooded men abduct & flog  
black.

Violence 61

1964, June 21

Philadelphia, Miss.: Three Civil Rights workers, 2  
white, 1 black were apparently taken by 10 men  
after being released from jail & murdered.

21 were later arrested, including the County  
Sheriff.

Violence 61 - 68

1964, June 24

St. Augustine, Fla.: A white mob of 800  
attacked several hundred blacks demonstrati.  
ng a parade near the city square. Many of  
the whites were said to have come from a rally  
led by white segregationist evangelist Rev.  
Corrie Lynn of California. 30 black hospitalized  
3 whites, 1 white arrested but rescued by  
crowd. Whites beat & strip clothes off women.

Violence 68-69

1964 June 25

St. Augustine - Segregationists forcibly prevented 50 blacks from swimming at the city beach in the A.M. That afternoon, under orders to protect integrationists, state troopers clashed with white segregationists attempting to prevent swim in. 12 arrested

Violence 69

1964, July 3

America, Ga.: A white mob beat integrationists emerging from a previously all white cafe.

Violence, 75

1964, July 5-7

Selma, Ala.: Clash between blacks & police over demonstrations in support of a voter drive

Violence 74

1964, July 8

Tuscaloosa, Ala: About 300 whites threw bottles & stones at an integrated theater.

Violence 74

1964, July 12

Henderson, N.C.: About 300 whites & blacks fought for 3 hours after blacks sought service at the Motor Freight restaurant. 12 Blacks arrested. 5 Blacks injured

Violence 75

1964, July 18-21

Harlem, NYC: 4 days of rioting. 1 black shot to death, 5 others shot & wounded, 81 civilians & 35 police injured; 112 stores & businesses damaged; 185 arrested. A killing of a 15 yr. old black by an off-duty police officer supposedly triggered the riot.

Violence 76-~~77~~78

1964 July 19

Brownsville, Brooklyn : 5 hour battle between  
Blacks & Puerto Ricans at night. 2 men  
shot and acid thrown into the face of a  
child. 12 others injured. Police arrest 7.

Violence 77

1964, July 20 - 23

Bedford-Stuyvesant, Brooklyn : Rioting -  
3 civilians, 2 police injured. 185 arrested  
& 112 business damaged. (These fits may be wrong)

Violence 77-78

1964, July 24-26

Rochester, NY : After an arrest of a black  
youth rioting erupted. Looting and attacks  
on police. Molotov cocktails, stores, etc.  
were thrown. Report of some gun fire. Also  
report of some fighting between whites & blacks.  
1 white man was killed, 350 persons injured,  
22 of whom were police. At least 400 persons  
arrested.

Violence 79-81

1964 Aug 2-4

~~Jersey City, p. 5:~~ After a rumor of police brutalities against a black, rioting erupted. Lootings & some attacks clashes with police. 56 persons injured, including 22 police. 36 arrested. 68 stores damaged. 18 looted. Rocks, etc. Molotov. Cocktails thrown at police

Violence 81-82

1964 Aug 11-12

~~Patterson, P.S.~~: Clashes two nights between police & blacks. Rocks & bottles thrown.

Violence 82

1964 Aug 12-13

~~Elizabeth, P.S.~~: Clashes between blacks & police two nights. Bottles & rocks thrown.

Violence, 83

52-

1964, Aug 16-17

Dixmoor, Ill: Chicago suburbs. Rumor that a white liquor store owner had attacked a black woman (who claimed was shoplifting) led to clash. ~~at least~~ 1000 blacks fought with 225 police. 31 blacks arrested, 50 persons, mostly white injured. 2 houses set on fire (liquor store looted). 50 cars (including some police) damaged. Losses riding next night but liquor store burnt. Blacks report to shoot some?

Violence 83

1964, Aug 28-29

Kensington, Pa. - Night of 28 & 29 Black & white youths fight at amusement park. Whites attacked visiting blacks from NYC who had come in 2 chartered buses. 12 white youths arrested.

Violence 83

1964

Aug 28-29

Philadelphia: Rumor that police had killed a woman (2 police - one black - had scuffled with a woman who refused to leave a stalled vehicle at an intersection) led to rioting. Clash with police (looting etc.). Mayor denied corrected plan. But on Aug 31 black separatist leaders arrested & later convicted. NAACP & other leaders helped to calm things down on 3rd night of rioting.

Violence 84-85

1964

Aug 29-30 ~~1964~~

NYC: Lower East Side - Blackist Party

Riots, clash. When police & firemen respond  
ed, stones, bottles, bricks, & Molotov Cocktails  
thrown at police & firemen. At night

Violence 75

1964 Sept. Labor Day weekend

Southhampton, NY: Rich yachts trash  
shore-front mansions rented for a party

Heaps, Riot. 170-171

1964 Sept. (Labor Day Summer)

Kempton Beach, N.Y. - 7,000 yachts

Surge through streets throwing bottles & trash  
everywhere. Several fires set & hundreds of  
windows shattered. Fire hoses used. Nat. Guard  
called in. Rocks, clubs, & steer cows thrown at  
police & nat guard. 150 arrests.

Violence 85 : FBI Report

Heaps, Riots 170

1964 [Wednesday] [Summer]

Seaside Ore. — Youths attempted to storm  
into the main street from the beach. About  
800 involved. Threw rocks + sand-filled beer  
cans at Police + Nat. Guard. 2<sup>nd</sup> night 150 injured  
100 arrested.

Visions - 85 → FBI Report

Hears, Riots, 1960

1964 Oct. 1

Berkeley Calif: Police arrested Jack Weisberg  
during protest over university ruling against  
political agitating — as is supporters of civil  
rights — in Sproul Plaza. After the arrest,  
several hundred students surrounded police car  
& prevent its departure. Activists take off  
shoes and give speeches from atop the squad  
car. This begins free speech fight.

Rosa Sangu, Berkeley

20-22

1964 Dec. 2

Berkeley: Continuation of free speech  
fight leads to sit-in at Sproul Hall. Tom  
Baez sang at rally. More than 1,000 in sit-in.  
They did not do much damage. After 3:00 A.M.  
police moved in & arrested 273.

Rosa Sangu, Berkeley

30-34

1964, Dec. 10

Ferriday, La.: Shoe Shop burned by  
several white men. They prevented the  
escape of a black man. He later died at  
a hospital.

1965, Mar 9

Selma: 3 white Unitarian ministers who had  
joined freedom marchers during voter  
registration drive were beaten by a group of  
whites on the street corner. One later died

Violence 91

1965, Mar. 18-19

Cleveland: White & black students fought  
each other at the 3,320 student Colliswood  
H.S. 2 white boys hospitalized. No classes  
cancelled. On March 19, 36 adults & teenagers  
arrested for disorderly conduct or juvenile  
delinquency.

Violence 123

1965 July 7-19

Bogalusa, Louisiana; Several civil rights and segregationist demonstrations in July. Some scuffling & rock throwing etc.

Never, fund with CORE, 348-385  
Violence 115-117

1965, Aug 12-15

Chicago: In Lawndale (West Garfield Park) district of the West Side. 3 nights of rioting after fire engine accidentally ran over & killed black woman. About 80 persons injured; 140 arrested. 500 police used, but 2,000 National Guardsmen were on standby ready to move in. Blacks attacked the fire-house (all white) with stones etc. Whites were beaten, stones thrown, some Molotov cocktails. 1000 rioters

Violence 122-123

1965, Aug 11-16

Los Angeles - Watts riot. 34 killed, devastating 150 block area. Estimated 7,000 to 10,000 blacks participated. Firearms & Molotov Cocktails used. Much looting & arson & rock throwing. A total of 3,952 people arrested. 1032 people injured. 28 of the dead were black. 203 buildings destroyed. \$40 mil. worth of property destroyed. Nat Guard called out (total 12,364)

Violence 104-111

1965 Aug. 13

Springsfield, Mass. - A series of demonstrations against alleged police brutality led to the burning of 2 white owned stores by blacks. Police arrested 72 civil rights demonstrators - most black - by Aug. 16

Violence 124

1965 Aug 16-17 (night & f)

Philadelphia - Black mobs smashed store windows & burned an auto in North Philadelphia

Violence 123

1965, Aug 26

Plymouth D.C.: Ku Klux Klan rally, thousands of members attacked & beat 27 black & white rights workers in downtown

Violence 121

1965, Aug 31

Plymouth, D.C.: A crowd of whites closed in on a small group of blacks attempting to pass through. The crowd after a concerted march. One black fired a pistol & wounded a white. Another white was stabbed in the ensuing melee.

Violence 121

" 1965, Oct. 22

Louisville, Ga: About 30 white segregationists attacked 95 black marchers, shouting "Kill the niggers" & beating several

Violence 114

1966, March 15-17

Los Angeles: Watts - Rioting in 12 square block area. 2 dead, 20 injured, 49 persons arrested, 19 buildings damaged. Started at Jordan H.S. Some tension between blacks and Mexican Americans.

Violence 125-126

1966, Apr. 4 & 5

Lomax, Miss.: Alcorn A&M students (blacks) involved in civil rights demonstrations fight with state troopers night of the 4<sup>th</sup> by throwing bricks & bottles. Similar violence erupted night of the 5<sup>th</sup>.

violence 173

1966, May 17

Los Angeles: Small riot after rally following the day of the funeral of a black shot by police. A crowd of 500 looted a liquor store, fired shots, and attacked two Newsweek reporters.

violence 127-128

1966, May 22

Bakersfield, Calif.: In the Shafter Lakeview district about 200 threw rocks & bottles at police investigating an auto accident. 20 arrested.

violence 154

1966, June 12-14

Chicago - As many as 4,000 Puerto-Ricans riot on Northwest Side in response to alleged police brutality. Squad cars were set on fire, a newspaper camera man was beaten and several policemen injured by bricks, etc. A total of 116 persons arrested. At least 7 Puerto Ricans shot.

Violence 128-129

1966, Je 19-20

Jersey City, N.J.: Fights between blacks & Puerto Ricans in two taverns in downtown. Rock throwing at passing cars from roofs.

Violence 155-156

1966, June 21 After

Philadelphia, Miss.: A memorial service for the 3 civil rights workers slayed in 1964 was about 300 whites attacked 250 blacks. They used fists, stones, clubs, bottles, firecrackers, etc. Police only interfered when blacks fought back. This occurred during "Meredith's March Against Fear".

Violence 166-168

1966, June 21

Pompano Beach, Fla.: After the white owner of a supermarket allegedly slapped a 10 yr old black boy, a crowd of some 600 gathered. The white man was arrested, but other 2 blacks were arrested for looting. The crowd became noisy. Bottles were thrown at cars, windows of supermarket broken. 25 blacks arrested before calm was restored.

Violence 174

1966 June 23-24, 26

Cleveland: Flaming district. Rock throwing at passing cars on the 23, windows of supermarket smashed. Some clashes between black & white youths. Some shots fired. On 24 the Molotov cocktails thrown. On 26 supermarket firebombed

Violence 135-136

1966, Ju 28

Cordelle, Ga.: Lingerig hostility over an integrated pool erupted into a shooting incident. About 10 whites, out of 25-30, shot at a black youth who had thrown a bottle & smashed a window of a white driver's car. Several blacks returned the fire. The battle lasted 90 minutes before 25 state troopers intervened. 5 whites arrested.

Violence 175

1966, July 3-5

Omaha: On 3rd near Park Side Black youths threw a firecracker into a police car. This triggered a riot. Rock-throwing, looting of white stores, Broke windows Molotov cocktails thrown. 122 arrested. 500 Nat. Guardsmen called in.

Violence 141-142

1966, July 12-15

Chicago: Blacks on the West Side rioted for three days. Riot began when police attempted to close fire hydrants. Temperature high 98°. Two blacks killed, scores of police + civilians injured and 372 arrested. Six police wounded by bullets from snipers. Looting extensive. Molotov cocktails bricks, rocks, etc. thrown. 6 fire stations evacuated. MLK & others helped negotiate a settlement. Nat. Guard called in.

Violence 130-132

1966, July 16, 17, 18, 21, 22

Brooklyn, NYC: East New York. Fighting between white Puerto Ricans and black youths led to the death of two bystanders (both black), some window smashing etc.. At times shots were exchanged. Whites were guarding neighborhood boundaries. Blacks & Puerto Ricans fought each other even as they lived on the same streets.

Violence 144-146

1966, July 18-20

Jacksonville, Fla.: About 200 blacks marching to city hall were attacked by jeering whites. Red blocks retaliated threw bricks & firebombs. ~~These~~ One store set afire. Two white youths beaten, one white woman hit by a rock. Scattered incidents occurred the following 2 nights.

Violence 174-175

1966, July 18-23

Cleveland: Hough District - Problem at white owned bar in black district led to rioting. 4 persons killed, 50 injured. Extensive property damage & looting. About 250 fires set. 164 persons arrested. Two blacks killed by whites, 1 black woman killed by "cross fire". 2000 Guardmen activated.

Violence 136-149

1966, July 20-23

Troy, N.Y.: Two nights of minor disturbances followed the arrest of a 17 yr. old woman who alleged she had been roughed up. Some fires set and a few broken windows.

Violence 1682

1966, July 29-30

Baltimore: Racist rally led to hundreds of white youths invading a black neighborhood in East Baltimore. Some fights ensued. 10 persons arrested. On the 30th a smaller group of whites invaded black neighborhood & engaged in fights.

Violence 143-144

1966, July 29-30

Chicago: Blacks demonstrated against the all white housing in Lake Park District. On both days they were attacked by whites. First day rocks & bottles thrown. 2nd day 5 cars overturned, 2 pushed into a garage & 23 others damaged by whites.

Violence 132-133

1966, July 30-Aug 2

Port Antonio, P.R.: A new loitering ordinance annoyed Puerto Ricans. An arrest for loitering led to rock & bottle throwing at Hall Ave & Charles St. Repeated for 4 nights as crowds vary from 100 to 600 persons. 37 injured. 41 arrested

Violence 160

1966, Aug 3

Minneapolis: About 50 black youths angered over lack of jobs smashed 25 store windows & looted 3 stores in a predominantly black neighborhood -> the Parkside. They were promised jobs.

Violence 158

1966, Aug 7-8

Lansing, Mich.: Blacks white youth gangs fight. Police attacked when they attempt to intervene. Blacks throw firebombs, smash windows of stores & cars. Crowd as large as 200. Several police injured.

Violence 156

1966, Aug 9

Grenada, Miss: Amidst a series of civil rights marches that August, on the 9th about 300 blacks were attacked by whites throwing bricks, rocks, bottles, steel pipes, & firecrackers. Whites stood nearby laughing. In the following days, demonstrations continued & the police protected blacks

Violence 169-170

1966, Aug 9-11

Detroit: racial disorders. Police attempt to arrest 3 blacks for loitering start riot. Rocker knows at passing motorists, windows of stores broken. A black man wounded by a shot from a car carrying whites. Some fire bombs thrown. 58 arrested; including 7 white passengers carrying holotov cocktails.

Violence 155

1966, Aug 12

Muskegon, Mich.: Crowd of 1500, mostly black, clash with police in downtown. A rumor of an assault on 2 white men drew the crowd. 27 arrested (26 black) and 5 injured

Violence 158

1966, Aug. 13

✓Ypsilanti, Mich.: Black youth threw rocks, broke car windows, etc.  
11 persons arrested

Violence 163

1966, Aug 14

Chicago: Blacks held three marches simultaneously:  
Sly, 1<sup>st</sup> to Boyce, Gage Park, & Jefferson Park.  
All three were harassed by whites throwing  
rocks & bottles. More seriously, that evening police  
clashed with a crowd of 1,500-2,000 whites in  
the Marquette Park area, which, encouraged by the  
Ku Klux Klan Party, was attacking ~~other~~ blacks  
passing by.

Violence 133-134

1966, Aug 16

Chicago: Pickets at white Real Estate offices  
in Jefferson Park attacked by 500 jeering  
whites.

Violence, 135

1966, Aug 18

Atlanta: SNCC protesters to the Viet Nam  
war stormed <sup>20</sup> 12th Army HQ. (as King had  
the day before) and fought with police

1966, Aug 19-22

Milwaukee: Pickets protesting, public officials  
being harassed by segregated organizations harassed  
by large white crowds, numbering as much  
as 1,000. Rocks & firecrackers thrown.

Violence 156-157

1966, Aug 25

Atlanta: About 400 Slackers yelling "Black Power"  
threw stones at police after an attempt at  
a routine arrest. 5 Arrests.

1966, Aug 26-28

Waukegan, Ill.: Groups of black youths  
robbed, threw molotov cocktails, etc. in  
Southside area. 14 persons injured, 80  
arrests

Violence 162-163

1966, Aug 28-31

Benton Harbor, Mich.: On 4 consecutive nights Black youths, crowd size 50 to 400, threw stones & bottles at store windows, cars, & policemen. 13 Blacks, + 3 whites arrested. On Aug 31 one Black died. He had been shot by 2 white men who were in a car the night before.

Violence 154-155

1966, Sept 1-2

Dayton, Ohio: After a car full of whites shot down a Black man in front of his home with a shotgun rioting erupted. Blacks threw rocks at pedestrians & vehicles, smashed windows & looted stores. Rioting spread from the Westside Black district to the downtown area. 1000 National Guards were called in. 30 persons injured, over 100 arrests, 50 stores looted, and 2 Molotov cocktails thrown. Pres. Johnson gave a speech in Dayton on Sept. 5

Violence 146-147

1966, Sept 4

Cicero, Ill: 250 civil rights marchers entered this all white suburb of Chicago to protest housing segregation. Protected by 2000 National Guardsmen & 500 local police they were still heckled by the 3000 spectators and pelted with rocks, bottles, & firecrackers. Shortly before returning to Chicago, a group of white youths reached the marchers. They were repelled by guardsmen. 15 persons injured, including 6 report wounded, 39 arrested  
Violence 147-148

1966, Sept 6-7, ~~1966~~

Atlanta, Ga.: When a policeman shot a black resisting arrest rioting broke out. Police apparently encouraged the violence. Rocks ~~fallen~~, sticks, & bottles thrown. Cars overturned, windows smashed. Some Molotov cocktails thrown. Crowd as large as 1000. Many arrests & injured.

Violence 148-151

1966, Sept 10-12

Atlanta, Ga.: Rioting triggered by a white man shooting & killing a black. On Boulevard, a street in the black section, as many as 400 blacks threw bottles & bricks, broke store windows & attacked whites. 58 arrested.

Violence 149-151

1966, Sept 12-13

Grenada, Miss.: White mobs harassed and beat black children integrating the school system. Police and local officials did little to protect the blacks until ordered to do so by a federal court.

Violence 170-171

1966, Sept 27-28

San Francisco: Rioting began after white police man shot a black youth. Temp. 95°. 349 arrested, 80 injured. 3,600 Nat Guard called in. Windows smashed, stores looted, firetrucks attacked. Some shooting reported. Cars overturned. 2 night of Nat. Guard set in. Reported shooting. Some blacks tried to quell the disturbance

Violence 151-153

1966, Sept. 28

St. Louis: A demonstration against the fatal shooting of a black man being arrested led to rioting outside police station. Store & auto windows smashed. Firemen stored, park bench hurled in front of bus. 2 firemen, 10 policemen hit by rocks or glass.

Violence 161-162

1966, Oct. 2-5

Philadelphia: Kensington, Port Philadelphia. Crowds as large as 1000 persons demonstrated outside home of 57 blacks to move into the neighborhood. Some bottles & firecrackers thrown. 42 persons arrested. 4 policemen injured.

Violence 161

1966, Oct. 18-20

Oakland, Calif.: After arrests made at a traffic accident blacks began to riot in downtown. Black youth gangs beat 5 whites, damaged 47 businesses. 17 persons arrested. Next day a school boycott began to protest de facto segregation. At Castlemart H.S. blacks broke in beat 5 white teachers, & 3 white students & vandalized. 30 arrested. More violence & window smashing broke out later nearby. Some Molotov cocktails thrown.

Violence 159

1966, Oct. 31

Ossining, N.Y. - Hollowed gourds carried to extremes as eggs throwing led to rioting & vandalism. 6 Police officers injured; at least one hospitalized. Store windows smashed. 5 youths arrested. Blacks

Violence 159

1966, Oct. 31

Clearwater, Fla.: Hundreds of black youths rioted for 6 hours, smashing street lights, store windows. Fired paint on buildings, fired rifles & air & set trash fires. 70 police used to disperse. 3 arrests. Police chief said it was not racial, but county 3-

Violence 175

1966, Dec 9

Tuskegee, Ala.: About 700 black students rioted in protest of an acquittal of a white gas station attendant accused of shooting a black student. It began as a protest rally in downtown. The students painted a confederate ~~state~~ state white, threw bottles & stones, burnt leaves, & looted stores.

Violence 163-164

1967, March 24-26

Ft. Lauderdale, Fla.: Easter weekend Riots caused by the arrival of 30,000 college students. 500 arrested

Violence 200

1967, March 25

Ocean Drive Board, S.C.: Easter weekend Riots - Spring break by college students - 150 arrested

Violence 200

1967, March 26

Hollywood, Calif.: Spring break riots  
by college students

Violence 200

1967, Apr. 8-10

Nashville, Tenn.: Rioting for three nights  
at Fisk University, Tennessee & I University.  
The disturbance began after police ejected a black  
from the Fisk University Dinner Club. Students &  
youths threw rocks & bottles at police and on  
the second night exchanged shots <sup>with</sup> police.  
17 injured, 2 by gunfire (blacks). Over 50 arrested.  
Sowell & Stokely Carmichael (who was in town) were  
blamed as outside agitators.

Violence 200-201

1967, Apr. 11-24

Louisville: Fair housing marches held  
despite court orders. Several times marchers  
were arrested. They were also repeatedly  
set by white crowds that heckled them,  
threw rocks & firecrackers & bottles at them.  
Police used tear gas to disperse the whites.  
Hundreds of both demonstrators & white  
hecklers arrested.

Violence 202-204

1967, Apr. 16

Hough section, Cleveland: Starting near a carnival, the disorder spread along Superior Ave - Windows smashed & stores looted. Bottles tossed at police. 4 arrests.

Violence 202

1967, May 10-11

Jackson, Miss.: Two nights of rioting at Jackson State. 1<sup>st</sup> night 1,500 participated after two black policemen stopped a speeder on campus. 2<sup>nd</sup> night about 100 rioters built a bonfire on a main street in campus. They rushed the police 2x. The police fired into the crowd, killing one, wounding 2 others. P 1200 to 1,400 Pat. Grandson arrived to calm situation

Violence 204-205

1967, May 16-17

Houston, Texas: At predominantly black Texas Southern University. During rally on the 16<sup>th</sup> a student hurled a watermelon at a police car. 4 policemen arrested the student. As they drove off bottles & rocks were thrown. When the car stopped, shots were fired from Lawler Hall. Two policemen were wounded. The police sealed off the campus. Student threw bottles of gasoline & erected a barricade. Police opened fire on Lawler Hall for 40 min & over 100 officers raided the place. One was killed. The

Violence 205-206

Police searched the building. In Lower Hall  
the police found only 1 shotgun, a rifle & a pistol.

1967, Je 11

Pattenville, Ala.: Shooting between about 25 blacks & police. P's are injured at the time. 25 surrender to police (arrested). Stoke, Carmichael had been arrested, is found that day.

Violence 206-207

1967, Je 12

Dayton, Ohio: After a speech by Dr. Rev. Martin Luther King, black youths beat a white man. This led to further rioting, fires, smashed windows, & looting.

Violence 207

1967, Je 13

Tampa, Fla.: Rioting after police shot & killed a black robbery suspect. Total of 65 to 80 arrests. Rifle fire exchanged with police, no entire block burned. A white man was dragged from his car & beaten & held hostage. Several areas involved. 500 National Guardsmen sent in.

Violence 207-208

1967, Je 19-20

Atlanta, Ga.: Rioting started after a Stokely Carmichael speech & in the wake of an arrest of a black youth for disorderly conduct. As the police were dispersing the crowd, an explosion occurred. One black man, and several other blacks wounded. Unclear if they were wounded by explosion or gunfire. SNCC claimed police shot them.

Violence 208-209

1967, Je 27-30

Batavia, N.Y.: Three nights of rioting. Begun by a青年 throwing a rock at a bus. At its worst, on the 2nd night, 1,000 youths battled police. Some sparing reported. Four blacks wounded by gunshots. A white couple was dragged from a car & beaten. A total of 85-100 persons injured. 205 arrested. \$100,000 property destroyed. Black leaders demanded jobs.

Violence 209-211

1967, July 12-17

Newark, N.J.: 26 persons killed (24 blacks, 2 whites), 1,500 injured, 1,397 arrested. Over 300 fires set. Property damage \$5 to 30 mil. Arrest of black taxi driver triggered disturbance. Rumored he was killed. Rocks, bottles, etc. thrown at police station. Rioting spread. Looting, fires, etc. There was sparing. As many as 3,000 State Guardsmen sent in (apparently mostly white). Governor refused Federal help.

Violence 181-188

1967, July 23-30

Detroit: Black rising. 43 killed (36 black, 7 white). 7,202 persons arrested. Over 2,000 burned good left homes. 1,442 separate fires. Damage \$250 to 500 mil. Guards used & U.S. Army sent in. Looters, firebombs, sniping etc. Guards used machine guns from tanks. Began with police raid on after hours drinking establishment & alleged police brutality. A total of 13,000 to 14,000 police, nat guards, & arms used to quell riot.

Violence 188-199

1967, Oct. 18

Madison, Wis.: Demonstration against Dow Chemical recruiters at Univ. of Wisconsin turns violent after police intervene. Some school buildings damaged, 20 persons, mostly students, injured. About 1,000 demonstrators involved.

Violence 252

1967, Oct. 19

N.Y.C.: Brooklyn College - About 1,000 students fought with ~~police~~ 200 police. The students had engaged in a sit-down in the lobby of Bozeman Hall protesting 2 Navy recruiting offices on campus. 8,000 of the 10,000 students boycotted classes the next day. About 40 students & 2 faculty were arrested during the clash.

Violence 252

1967, Oct. 19

Chicago: About 100 demonstrators, mostly Univ. of Chicago students attempted to break into city's induction centers & battle police. 18 arrested.

Violence 252

1967 Oct. 20

Berkeley: Anti-war protests escalate. Police beat protesters. Up to 10,000 at induction center went on rampage, slashed tires, blocked intersections with cars, threw nails on street, wrote on walls. 1,000 police used to disperse demonstrators. 21 arrested.

Berkeley  
Rockford 116-118.  
Violence 252

1967, Oct. 21

Madison, Wis.: Univ. of Wisconsin SDS blocked a recruiter from Dow Chemical Co. They were beaten & arrested by police. Thousands of students came to their rescue, battled police with rocks & bricks. 7 police & 67 students hospitalized. Those arrested were faced by the crowd.

Grit(s), Sixties, 254.

Citlins, Sixties 249-254

1967 Oct. 21-22

Washington D.C.: March on the Pentagon  
Al Rang estimates 100,000 - gov't says  
55,000, organizers say 150,000 - dozens  
of thousands participate in anti-war  
demonstrations. At least 30-35,000 march  
on the pentagon. About 2,000 attempted to  
break lines of restricted areas & fans (†  
with ~~the~~ Marshals & soldiers. After 3:00  
abruptly the same a few hours later. 681  
arrested. 13 marshals, 10 soldiers & 27  
demonstrators injured.

1967 Nov 17  
NYC: 5,000 protesters in street while  
Sec. of State Dean Rusk attended N.Y.  
banquet. SDS rebels take more direct  
action. Looted news bottles, bags of paint,  
cow's blood, dumped trash 'baskets' dent  
pavement cars and controlled K streets.

Gittel, 603, 254-255

1967 Dec.  
NYC: Radicals disrupt induction  
Center.

Gittel, 603, 254-255

video 253-254

1968 Apr. 23 ~~24~~ May 1

NYC: Starting as a protest against the building of two gymsnasiums in nearby Harlem and against Columbia University's connection the Institute for Defense Analysis (IDA) radical white students (SDS led by Tom Hayden) and black students & blacks from Harlem staged a demonstration at Low Memorial Library. After marching to the construction site and tearing down part of the fence, the demonstrators marched back to campus and occupied Hamilton Hall. By the next day 5 buildings were occupied by about 300 students. Classes were cancelled Apr. 26. At 2:20 AM. Apr. 30 the police were ordered

1968 June 28-~~29~~ 30

Berkeley, Calif: Anti-war protest turned violent. 2,000 close street. Police fire tear gas. Several hundred remain & built a barricade & spread fast on Fri. the 28<sup>th</sup>. On the 29<sup>th</sup> more fires set, windows smashed etc. On Sunday 55 arrests made.

Rossbach, Berkeley, 122  
6/11/68 605 2315-316

(1968 (Summer))

Berkeley: When 6 policemen attempted to arrest a group of people smoking marijuana they were attacked by 300.

Rossbach, Berkeley,  
142

is. The police claimed that there was a lot of resistance by the demonstrators, and used tear gas to justify excessive force. 132 students, 4 faculty & 10 police were injured. On May 1 students & police clashed during a rally. 5 police & 6 students injured. Faculty voted on May 5 to close university.

Polic Presidents office was sacked AP. 24 & destroy. Dean Henry S. Coleman & 2 other officials held hostage for 24+ hours.

Violence II 61-66

critdiv, 306-305

1968, Aug. 5 - 8

Miami, FL.: Riot in black section of Liberty City during Rep. Nat. Convention began after a failed afternoon rally when a white man drove nearby with a George Wallace bumper sticker & was attacked & rescued by black adults. Looting & vandalism spread & continue for days.

Porter & Dow, Miami Riot

13-17

1968, Aug 25-30

(Chicago): Riots accompanying Democratic convention. Police precipitate violence as they drive protesters out of Lincoln Park. Several nights of street warfare ensued. Gifford refers to actions by protesters "Viewed on a revolutionary scale, of course, this was pretty-awful stuff." (327)

Gifford, Pg 605, 317-336

1968, Sept

Boston: Women of East Boston use baby carriages to block trucks from Maverick street.

Forsyth, 126

1968, Oct. 22-23

Berkeley: Students sit-in + occupy Sproul Hall on the 22<sup>nd</sup>. Police move in + arrest 121. Next day students occupy Tress Hall, barricaded entrances + damaged furniture + offices. Police moved in + arrested 72. Students protesting failure of University to allow Eldridge Cleaver to teach a course.

Probsangl, Berkeley, 83-

1968, Nov. 13

Kent State Univ., Ohio: SDS members blockaded the placement office because of the presence of Oakwood police dept. recruiters. 150 SDSers + 150 Black Panthers staged a 5 hour sit-in. When they left conservative students heckled them + some whipped them with motorcycle chains despite presence of pols.

Kleinman, Campus War  
224-85

1969, Jan-Feb

Berkeley: Students demand minority programs leads to strike. In turn this triggered several violent confrontations, including attack on card catalogue, beat backs, librarian hitting arms + street battles with police.

Probsangl, Berkeley  
85-86

1969, Feb. 13 & 17

NYC: CCNY - campus disorder. Blacks and Puerto Ricans occupied administration building on the 13th because their demands for greater voice, black & Puerto Rican studies & a Spanish requirement for teachers were not met. On the 17th minor vandalism reported.

Volume II, 93

1969, March 15

Buffalo, N.Y.: Several hundred students, led by the SDS, attacked the construction site of the Thermo research facility as part of anti-war movement — They demolished sheds etc. Then they occupied Hayes Hall, smashing glass doors & windows

Hirschman, Census WCCS, 214-2

1969, March 25 - April 30

N.Y.C.: Columbia University. A series of sit-ins and demonstrations protesting racism, the war, ROTC etc. Several buildings taken over. Some scuffling & a govt professor clubbed.

Volume II, 100-102

1969, Apr. 17 - May 6

NYC: Queens College. 500 police cleared  
demonstrators from Social Science building.  
Apr. 1. Building occupied on Apr. 27 & recouped  
after it was cleared. Police called in May 2.  
College closed May 6. Protest G.E. recruiting, dismissed  
of faculty, etc.

Violence II, 92-93

1969, Apr. 17 - May 7

NYC: Queensborough Community College: Sit-in  
against political suppression. Included some  
scuffling with guards. Ended w/ threat of  
arrival of police. Criminal Trespass charges  
against 3 professors & 1 student.

Violence II, 96-97

1969, Apr. 18 - May 9

NYC: Brooklyn College. Black Puerto Rican  
students make demands for more black & Puerto  
Rican faculty, open admissions, etc. Fires &  
Acts of Vandalism issued. On Apr. 22 6 hour  
sit-in in one building. App. 30 students seized  
& vandalized Pres. Peck's office. Classes cancelled  
Apr. 29. Firemen fighting a blaze on May 6 were  
harassed by students.

1969 Apr. 22 - May 8

N.Y.C.: CCNY - Campus disorders. Mainly Black & Puerto Rican protesters occupied the South Campus to gain equitable proportion of minority admissions + like demands. Pres. Gallagher closed campus, but political pressure forced its re-opening to ~~April~~ May 4. Students then, under returning order, marched out of South Campus. On May 7 black + white students battled over whether whites should stay in classes. 7 whites injured. Gallagher resigned.

" Violence II, 93-95

1969 May

State College, Penn.: 200 protesters attempted to lower a flag at Old Main to half-mast to ~~mark~~ honor a protestor slain at Berkeley. A large hostile crowd, and with campus + state police, battled the SDSers.

Kleinman, Campus Wars,  
204

1969 May 15

Berkeley: When university officials attempt to build a fence around open area seized as a "People's Park" disturbance broke out. 2 + 6 hours and protesters marched to park, but attacked by police before they got there. Crowd throws things at police, etc. Sheriff's officers fire tear gas, bird shot & 50+ shot at crowds. 110 people shot, 1 person died of wounds. National Guard ordered in.

Rosenau, Berkeley, 160-166

Giffen, 602, 253-361

1969 June 27

NYC: Police raid gay bar - the Stonewall Inn at 53 Christopher St in Greenwich Village — arrests — the bartender, doorman & 3 transvestites — the crowd became angry. Nearly 400 gather outside & start throwing coins, beer bottles & bricks at police and they shout "Pigs!" and "Faggot Cops!" Police retreat inside, but mob smashes in door. Police threats to shoot. Someone tries to breakin' out. Police reinforcements arrive & crowd disperses. *Putlige, Gay Decades: 1-2*

1970, May 24

Jackson, Georgia: Rioting leads to burning 2 stores.

*Newsweek, APR 14, 1972*

1970 May 25-26

Oxford, P. C.: Shooting death of black leads to rioting. 5 white-owned businesses burned. \$1 million in damages

1969, July

PYC: Angered by a bust of a gay bar,  
NYC, homosexuals settled police.

Gifford, 603, 342

1969, Aug. (late)

Pittsburgh: 75 weatherwomen carrying a Viet Cong flag stormed through the halls of South Hills H.S.. Police had to battle the club-wielding women to make arrests — including Linda Evans & Candy Wilkerson.

Heinman, Peace Wars, 19

1969, Oct. 15

Buffalo, N.Y.: Anti-ROTC protesters — 100 SDS & UAWF members — ransacked Air Force ROTC offices, destroying files, books, & equipment, burning them in a gigantic bonfire. They later were charged with burglary, conspiracy to incite a riot & vandalism.

Heinman  
Commu'Wars, 217

1970, Feb. 17

East Lansing, Mich.: In the evening 250  
students marched to Kresge Hall,  
smashed windows and did other damage in  
protest of the convictions of the Chicago  
Seven. Some 1200 were in 17° F temperature.  
The police attacked, using tear gas & beatings  
people indiscriminately. The crowd retreated  
trashing East Lansing State Bank & J.C. Penney's  
dept. store. Hundreds arrested.

Hilman, Corpus Wars  
237-238

1970, Feb. 25-26

Buffalo, N.Y.: Campus protest of police at a  
basketball game leads to violent confrontations  
with the police. Student threw rocks at Hayes  
Hall. Police attacked & drove students back to  
the dormitories. Then police attacked students  
who barricaded themselves. Arrests, many &  
beatings, then too. More students attacked the police  
as they left with their prisoners. More police  
arrived, etc.. Next day police & protesters fought  
at Hayes Hall, Pennis construction side, ROTC

1970, March 2

Buffalo, N.Y.: 4,000 students marched on  
Hayes Hall & burned Pres. Regan (campus)  
in effigy. Also buildings blocked and  
windows smashed intermittently since  
Feb. 25-26 confrontations.

Hilman, Corpus Wars  
239-240

offices, etc. Police make anti-semitic  
comments.

Kirkman, Campus Wars 238-239

1970, March 3

Lamar, S.C.: whites attack school bus w/ black students during effort at integration 3 arrested.

Newsies Rac. Rel. Vio.  
569

1970, March 12

Buffalo, N.Y.: black rods of students battle for 4 hours as a cold night with police occupying campus. Protestors beat 3 faculty who as part of the Peace Patrol were attempting to calm the situation. Police attacked & beat protestors - who had smashed a few broken windows - and no protesting students. Also some news reporters attacked by police.

Kleinenkamp Campus Wars  
240

1970, March 15

Buffalo, N.Y.: 45 faculty members occupied Rayest Hall, despite court order. Police arrested them - no violence used.

Kleinenkamp Campus Wars  
240-242

1970 April 14

State College: 70 Black students occupied  
a university building to protest racism

Herman, Rapids Wars

243

1970, April 15, 16

College Station: Protests led by SDSers and  
other radicals escalate. 250 students occupied  
old man. State police armed with an injuctor  
arrive and arrest 25. But over 1,000 students  
outside protest, erect barricades & throw rocks to  
break the bus holding captives from Leach J.  
Headlights etc. busted. Police strike back &  
beat some students. Next day 2,000 students  
protest the arrests, the ORL & ROTC.

Herman, 243-244

1970, April 20

Arlington, Va.: Clash between whites &  
black students at H-S. Afterward 200  
Black youths riot to streets. 5 arrested.  
2 patrolmen injured.

Herman, Pace & Re 1/2  
570

1970, April 20 - 21

State College, Penn.: 100 students smash windows of Penn State Univ. pres. home when he refused to negotiate. Next day 2000 students converged on Old Main where Pres. allowed 280 state troopers on campus. <sup>some</sup> Students threw rocks at the police, who fled away at the students.

Heizman, Campus Wars

B 273-4xy

1970, April 27-28

River Rouge, Mich.: Rioting erupts as blacks & whites fight in H.S. Disturbance spreads among blacks. 17 injured, 29 arrested. \$250,000 property damaged.

Heitzman Race & Rel U:O  
571

1970, May 1-4

Kent State Univ.: Demonstrations against the invasion of Cambodia leads to rioting. On the night of the 1<sup>st</sup> a fight in a bar leads to rioting gas 400 students rampaged through town, breaking windows etc. City arrested 14, police pushed 1500 students back to campus. Nat. Guard ordered in. Next time demonstrators set fire to ROTC building, attack a professor, & assault firer. Police restore order. Nat. Guard occupies campus. Troops disperse crowd of 500 with tear gas & bayonets. Peace rally held on May 4. 2,000 attended, mostly

10,000 watch. Guardsmen fire tear gas into  
crowds & drive students away. Students throw  
rocks etc & taunt guard. Soldiers marched  
away, turned & fired into crowds, killing 4,  
wounding 9.

flimnaw, campus wars

245-251

1970, May 8

NYC: Construction workers in Wall Street area broke up student anti-war demonstration. Shouted slogans, "All the way U.S.A." and "Love it or leave it." They stormed city hall & forced officials to raise the flag. It had been at at half staff for hours for students slain at Kent State. 70 injured in fighting, including 3 policemen.

Violence II, 167

1970, May 11-12

Augusta, Georgia: Rioting erupts during black protest of murder at prison. Six black inmates killed on the 11<sup>th</sup>. Two other persons killed on May 12. At least 360 injured. Nat. Guard ordered in.

Newspaper Rept'd.  
5/21

1970, May 13

Athens, Georgia: Riot erupts during protest march by blacks at school board. Police use tear gas. 22 arrested.

Newspaper Rept'd.  
5/21

1970 May 17

Lake Providence, Louisiana: Riot follows  
defeat of two black candidates.

Newspaper Rel. Gs  
571

1970 May 17

Hot Springs, Arkansas: Riot occurred  
after report that a white merchant shot  
a black. Looting of stores took place.

Newspaper Rel. Vid  
571

1970, May 20-23

Rahway, N.J.: Four nights of rioting  
by blacks. 51 persons jailed.

Newspaper, Rel. Vid, 572

1970 May 27-28

Melbourne, Florida: Black youths riot  
3 injured, 60 arrested.

1970, May 29-June 5

Alexandria, Virginia: White man fatally  
shooting a Black youth leads to rioting.  
Scores of shops looted & one person  
killed.

News, RRVA, 572

1970, June 10-13

Jersey City, N.J.: Puerto Rican youths  
riot to protest alleged police brutality.  
Local library firebombed.

News, RRVA, 572

1970, June 11

Albuquerque, New Mexico: Racial disturbances at local H.S. lead to a wild mob of protesters (250) being dispersed with tear gas by police.

Newton, RRCAT, 572

1970, June 11-13

Brooklyn, N.Y.: Black youths riot at night, lighting garbage fires on the street & burning an empty building. At least 2 police injured.

Newton, RRCAT, 572

1970, June 11-12

Detroit: After reports appeared that a white Sargeant shot a black, riots occur for 2 days in Highland Park.

Newton's RRCAT, 572

1970, June 14

N.Y.C.: After a Young Lords rally in  
Hector, Puerto Rican youths riot.  
9 arrested; 12 injured & 27 petrol bombs.

1970, June 15-17

Miami, Florida: Riots in downtown  
caused. 13 injured & more than 60  
arrested. Starts with complaints of white  
owned Vic & Pay store.

Next to R.R.U.A. 572-  
Porter & Dr. — <sup>573</sup>  
, Miami  
Riot  
17-18

1970, Aug 25

N.Y.C.: Gay protesters demonstrating against  
police harassment battle with the police —  
who attempted to disperse the crowd —  
→ Greenwich Village.

Teal, Gay Militants  
197-200

1971, Feb. 12

N.Y.C.: Three offices at the Columbia University School for International Affairs were wrecked by anti-war protesters. A student & 3 policemen were injured. 1 student arrested

Violence II, 210

1971, Feb. 22-24

Coconut Grove [Trini.] Fla.: After police shot a 17 yr. black youth, youths pelleted cars on West Dixie Highway with rocks & some firebombs. Disturbance occurred also at Coral Gables (L.S. where 25-30 blacks attacked some whites.

Porter & Davis, Miami Riot

18-15

1971, March 23-25

Opa-Locka, Fla.: A suburb of Miami broke out into sporadic looting, shooting of cars, firebombs, & reported sniping by blacks after police shot a black bystander during a shooting.

Porter & Davis  
Miami Riot 17

1971, May 7

Opa-Locka: Black crowd pelted staves,  
etc. at police officers, except baraccahi,  
during an arrest. Police use tear  
gas.

Porter & Davis 19-20  
MZ-Riot.

1972, April

Amherst: Univ. of Mass. demonstrators  
attacked ROTC offices.

Hermann, Campus War  
268-269

1972, Oct. 8

NYC: 100+ demonstrator disrupt 6  
annual Assoc. for the Advancement of  
Behavioral Therapy, because of use of  
aversive therapy to "treat" homosexuality

Autobiography by Decades, 51

1973, Apr.

Boston: During protest against bussings  
in downtown, too sat down in Beacon  
St. to tie up traffic.

Formed  
Boston Against Busing  
59-60

1974, March 15

Ossining, N.Y.: As many as 200  
teenagers are involved in brawls  
that followed racially motivated incidents  
at high school. 3 arrests

Newark, 595

1974, May 23

N.J.: Defeat of gay rights ordinance  
by city council triggers sit-in at  
St. Patrick's Cathedral.

Rutledge, Long Decades, 62

1974, Aug 13

Staten Island, N.Y.: Black & white youths  
fight in the street for 2 hours. One  
arrested with a Molotov cocktail.

Newtous, 557

1974 Sept. 2-6

Newark, N.J.: Rioting erupts for 4  
days after police shoot and kill two  
Puerto Ricans after violence broke  
out at Branch Brook Park celebration.  
Rioting marked by looting and arson.

Newtous, 558

1974, Sept. 2<sup>8</sup>-22

Boston: Sporadic violence accompanies  
Klan-led anti-busing opposition. Mass  
store bases f Settle Police. One man  
arrested. Whites invade black housing  
project & harass occupants. Formisano  
minimizes role of Klan.

F. I. S. O. S Battle 15-36  
Formisano 77-80  
Newtous, 518

1974, Sept. 16

Boston: Mob of 300 enraged by officials  
denying their right to protest march,  
attack MBTA station assaulting  
blacks, ripping out phones, trash, break.  
Police arrest 24

Formison, 77

1974, Oct. 7 ~~16~~

(South) Boston: Mob attacks and beats  
a black freight driver through Southie.  
Fighting breaks out between blacks  
& whites in several schools

Milso Battle 15-18  
Formison 77

1974, Oct. 7-8 - 2L

Boston: Anti-busing violence leads to  
arrests of 24 whites & 14 blacks.  
National Guard sent in on the 15.  
Peace restored on the 22<sup>nd</sup>

Formison, 78-82  
Newton, 578

1974 Nov. 7-8

N.Y.: Racial violence breaks out in Newburgh & Beacon Heights where blacks stole vehicles & start at least one fire.

Newtow, 558

1974 Nov. 18

Beacon Heights, N.Y.: Black + white youth clash in schools covered with glass & knives. Schools closed.

Newtow, #558

1974 Dec. 5-11

Boston: Racial fighting in schools in South Boston & Roxbury. 4 white girls injured on the 9<sup>th</sup>. On the 11 white mob trap 135 black students inside South Boston HS for 4 hours. Schools closed Dec. 11-17. The 11<sup>th</sup> rioting started after a stabbing of a white

Hillson, 79-88  
Newtow, 559

1974, Dec. 15

Opa-Locka, Fla. (Miami suburbs): Several hundred blacks throw stones, etc. after police tried to arrest 2 teenagers at a travelling carnival.

Porter & Davis

Miami Riot, 20

1975, Jan. 9

Boston: Mob violence because of school bussing.

Newt's, Race Rel Vi  
599

1975, Jan. 10

Atlanta, Georgia: Black job seekers riot outside unemployment office

Newt's, Race Rel Vi  
599

1975, Jan. 14

Boston: More racial fighting in schools.

Newton, Fla., Feb 19 589

1975, Feb. 27

Opa-Locka, Fla. Blacks harass police when they attempt to arrest a black.  
About 15 black youths throw stones at cars, break store windows & take some merchandise.

Porter Dr.  
Minn Riot, 20-2

1975, May 3

Boston. Militant blacks organize to march through South Boston, but are attacked by whites before the march began.

Hillman, 134-135

1975, May 7-10

Boston: Fights & Scuds between white & black H.S. students at several locations.

Hillsg, B5-136

1975, June 6-8

Blacksburg, N.C.: Rioting breaks out after reports that police shot a black woman. At least 3 hurt and several fires set.

Newspaper, Race, Rel 1 Uro  
\$500

1975, June 17, 19

Elizabeth, N.J.: Cubans fight with police after arrest of 2 Cubans for a traffic violation. 143 arrested, 7 injured. Rioter destroy 2 civilian cars.

Newspaper, Race, Rel 1 Uro  
\$60

1975, June 18

Boston: About 100 whites settled 40  
black youths in East Boston

Hillman, 146

1975, June 19

Boston: Black family that moved into  
predominantly white Hyde Park attacked  
by white youths numbering about 40.  
Stones thrown at blacks & ~~hit~~ their house

Hillman, 145

1975, July 2 - Aug 26

Boston: Intermittent & repeated racial  
clashes. 100 whites attack black 866 &  
sailors. Fights at the public beach  
etc. All told <sup>at least</sup> 36 injured & at  
83 arrested by Aug 19.

newspaper, Race, Vol 1, No  
601

1975, July 27

Boston: About 100 whites attack 6  
blacks at Carson Beach, South Boston.  
blacks are and smashing their car.

Killings, 1975-153

(1975 July 28-29)

Detroit, Michigan: Riot for 2 nights  
after white proprietor shot 18 yr. old  
black. 63 persons jailed. White  
motorist dragged from car & killed by  
blacks.

Detroit Free Press  
601

1975, Aug 10

Boston. Protest picnic at Carson Beach  
leads to some rioting. Militant leftists  
fight racists, racists bombard black  
nonviolent protesters with rocks & bottles.  
Police cordoned off the blacks & turned  
to side with racists. Blacks forced to  
withdraw. To Roxbury, Columbia Pl. #8235, in  
hill, blacks attacked whites passing there.  
Police moved in hillside, 155-161  
with determined

1978 Aug 12-13

Eliz., Ohio: Two nights of rioting  
after a policeman shot a black  
burglary suspect.

Pratt, Race Rec. 65  
501

1975, Aug 14

Riverside, Calif.: Hispanics take a  
white motorist out of his car & beat him.  
Police & Hispanics exchange gunfire:  
2 officers & 3 riders injured.

Pratt, Race Rec. 670  
602

1975, Sept. 5-6

Louisville, Ky.: 2 nights of rioting in 2 neighborhoods  
where people oppose bussing. At least 50  
injured & 200 arrested. Cars burned &  
2 houses

Hillman, 163-164

1975, Sept 7 ce.

Boston: Scattered violence including  
the beating of a black reporter and its  
works, trashings Bunker Hill Community  
College's lobby in protest of busing  
or 1<sup>st</sup> day of school

Foxboro, 04-185  
Hillson 166-17A

1975, Oct. 20

Boston: 25 white students at Charlestown  
H.S. sent to school

Hillson, 181

1975, Oct. 23

Boston: Fighting breaks out after a  
Football game at South Boston H.S. 80  
police moved in to break it up

Hillson 184-185

~~1976~~ 1976, Jan. 20-22

Boston: Repeated brawling and traffic disruptions by whites at iv South Boston protesting bussing. Also at Hyde Park H.S. and Charlestown H.S.

Hill(s), 200-202

1976, Feb

Boston: Project youth in Charlestown set up barricades & fight police for almost a week. Small amount of looting.

Fornisano, 124

1976, F. 15

Boston: Do youths beat black college student in subway station

Hill(s), 211-212

1976, F. ~~28~~ (60)

Boston: Riot in Charlestown. 200  
fight w/ police, light bonfire, smash  
windows of H.S.

Hudson 212

1976, July 17

Chicago: 150 civil rights marchers  
clash with whites in Marquette Park;  
28 injured & 62 jailed.

Wentworth, RRC, 60%

1976, Aug 21

Chicago: Racial clashes in Marquette  
Park leads to 11 arrests.

Wentworth, RRC, 60%

1976, Sept 8

NYC: Nine youths rampage through Washington Square Park with pipes, etc., attacking blacks & Hispanics there. 13 injured. One fatally. Five later convicted of assault; 3 of murder.

Tracts to file, 78, 380

1976 Dec. 6

Camp Pendleton, Calif.: Anti-kKK protesters attack David Duke, kKK leader. During disturbance 6 are wounded. 14 to 16 are arrested.

Meeting R.R.C.  
605

1977, June 1

Brooklyn: Rival Hasidic factions battle in the street. One Jewish newspaper burned.

Newspaper R.R.C., 606

1977, June 4

Huron's Old Park, Ill.: Puerto Rican Day celebration turns violent after reported FALN bombing. One man dies as police police return fire, killing the crew. 45 people injured in subsequent rioting.

Newtowns, 606

1977, July 4

Columbus, Ohio: Klansmen & hecklers clash during KKK rally at state capital.

Newtowns RPLC, 606

1977, July 11-13

Janesburg, N.J.: nights of racial violence — rock throwing, assaults & cross burnings.

Newtowns, RPLC  
606

1977, July 13-14

NYC: Blackout rioting. Widespread looting, vandalism, etc during city blackout. Especially in black & hispanic neighborhoods of Brooklyn, Harlem and the South Bronx. 3,700 persons arrested. 100 policemen were injured

Facts or File, 77 / 537

Blackout + Looting

1977, July 17

NYC: Blackout riot - Police did not fire into crowd. Gradually built up manpower until they could be effective. Arrested 3,500. But on several occasions stood by and watched looters. Looters said they were getting white they could "You take your chance, when you get a chance." "a party atmosphere" Christmas

Time July 25, 1977

1977, July 13

NYC: Blackout Riots.

Time

1977, July 23

Chicago, Ill.: Whites attack black  
demonstrators in Marquette Park;  
19 injured 27 arrested.

News, RR  
606

1977, Aug. 3

Goulds, Fla.: Brevard County  
Saw crowds of 100-200 blacks throw  
rocks & bottles at police who tried  
to arrest a black

Porter + Davis  
Miami Riot, 21

1977, Aug 28

Brooklyn: Over 600 youths fought on  
Third Ave near 70th St., throwing bottles  
etc. At least one person was shot in  
the face with a sawed off shotgun. Other  
shots reported. Battle erupted between  
patrons of 2 bars: One local bar and  
the other a disco drawing people from the  
neighborhood.

Brooklyn Spectator, Aug 31, 1977

1977, Sept. 24

Columbus, Ohio: Klansmen & hecklers  
battle at anti-Sussex rally.

Newton, RR 607

1977, Sept. 24

Mobile, Ala.: Klansmen & hecklers fight  
at KKK rally.

Newton, RR 607

1977, Oct. 8

San Jose, Calif.: Opponents stone &  
attack 'American Nazi' demonstrators.

Newton, RR  
607

1978, March 6

St. Louis, Mo.: Police battle protesters  
during an American Nazi parade.

newtow, Rac. Rel 610  
608

1978, May 27

Houston, Texas: Disturbance occurs on  
the anniversary of the death of Joe Lengyel.  
Teargas & 12 hospitalized, including 2  
newspapermen. 4 police injured.

newtow, RRC 608

1978, July 30

Oxnard, California: Dozens injured & 13  
arrested in a battle between police &  
Mexicans outside theater where KKK  
staged Birth of a Nation

newtow, RRC  
609

1978, Aug. 15

Liberty City, Miami, Fla.: Crowd 150  
throw stones etc. at police during an  
effort to arrest a youth who broke  
a store window near project housing

Report & Due /  
Miami Riot, 21

1978, Oct. 4

South Miami, Fla.: Crowd pelts rocks  
etc. for several hours after a police  
officer arrested a black who attacked  
him.

Report Due  
Miami Riot, 21-22

1978, Oct. 15

Boston: At a KKK sponsored  
anti-busing rally demonstrators attack  
two Klan members.

Wentz, RPL  
603

1978, Dec. 2

Brooklyn, NY: hundreds of Hassidic Jews, led by a rabbi & Jewish state assemblyman, invade police stations. The Jews were angered by the death of an old man during a robbery. 62 officers & 8 demonstrators were injured.

News, RR&C, 610

1979, Jan. 29

Liberty City, Miami, Fla.: when police arrested a man who interfered with an arrest of a drug dealer, crowds of blacks, angered by the force used, threw stones & bottles, etc. for 2½ hours.

Porter & Drugs  
Miami, Fist 22

1979, April 14

Selma, Alabama: Blacks and KKK members fight at KKK parade.

News, RR&C, 611

1979, May 20

Red Lake, Minn.: Indian occupation of  
the Chippewa Reservation law enforcement  
center turns violent. Two persons killed  
2 stores 2 homes several govt buildings  
& dozens of car's burned. Gunshots  
involved.

news RPA, 611

1979 May 26

Decatur, Ala.: KKK attacks civil rights  
members. At least 10 charged & convicted or  
plead guilty. Four hospitalized. Gunshots  
injure at least 2.

Facts on File 1985 3 v  
Newton, RPA, 611

1979, June 18-20

Philadelphia, Penn.: Violence follows  
fatal shooting of black youth by  
police.

Newton, RPA, 611

1979, Aug. 19  
Castro Valley, Calif.: Klansmen & hecklers  
clash. One injured.

Neatops, R.R.U.A., 612

1979 Sept. 13-14  
Pleasanton, Calif.: White assault or six  
blacks lead to 2 nights of sporadic  
violence

1979, Oct 25  
NYC: Police arrested 1,025 demonstrators  
who tried to block access to NYSE in an  
anti-nuclear protest. They wanted to close  
the NYSE. The protesters locked arms & wanted  
claimed it was a non-violent demonstration.

Facts of File 1979 827

1979, Nov. 3

Greensboro, N.C.: Clash between Klansmen,  
KKK & Communists left 5 members of  
the Communist Workers Party dead & 9 others  
wounded.

Elizabeth Wheaton, Coldzone GREEN KILL (adv.)  
News 612

1980, Jan. 1

St. Paul, Minn.: White mob invade a  
black family's New Years' Eve party

Newsp., 612

1980, Jan. 20

Idabel, Okla.: After a black youth is  
killed near an all-white private club,  
rioting breaks out. \$100,000 in property  
destroyed, 2 killed, and at least  
4 injured.

Newsp., 613

1980, March 3

Orlando, Florida: 20 armed men disrupt a Klan meeting, firing shots as Klansmen flee. Two KlKK members & caught, handcuffed & beaten. One arrest.

Newsbox, 613

1980, March 15

Oceanside, Calif.: 30 Klansmen fight with 150 hecklers during Klan rally.

Newsbox, 613

1980, Apr.

NYC: Liberian students occupied Consulate & U.N. mission to celebrate Tolbert's overthrow

Facts or File 1980, 284

1980, April 18

Wrightsville, Georgia: 200 whites attack a group of black demonstrators. Buildings in black neighborhood set afire & blacks & whites exchange gunfire.

Pewtoss, 613-619

1980, April 22

Wichita, Kansas: 200 blacks riot after altercation ~~with~~ between a white policeman and a black at a convenience store.

Pewtoss, 614

1980, May 17-19

Miami, Florida: Race Riot. Broke out after all-white Tampa jury acquitted 4 Miami policemen charged with shooting a black. Early in the rioting 3 whites killed. Stores vandalized & looted, some burning. A total of 14 killed (11 blacks). The whites had been dragged from a car & beaten to death. 3,600 guardsmen called in. Pewtoss say 16 killed, 300 injured, nearly 1,000 arrested; \$100 mil in property damage.

Tracts on file 382      Pewtoss, 614

Porter + Dan, Miami Riot

1980, May 15

Wrightsville, Georgia: Riots lead to  
3 persons shot - a policeman, a fireman,  
& a white civilian. Some snipers. 25  
arrested.

1980, June 10

San Francisco, Cal.: Mob attacks &  
vandalizes theater for showing  
Birth of a Nation.

Deadtors, 615

1980, May 19-20

Tampa, Florida: Miami riots trigger  
disturbances w/ at least 3 nights.  
White patrolman shot & wounded by a  
sniper or the 21st.

1980, June 24

Long Branch, N.Y.: 200 black + white  
youth fight in the street after endowing  
racial slurs at a sporting event. At  
(at least 3 injured, including 2 policemen).  
3 arrested.

Newtown, 615

1980, July

Chicago. White mob stoned the train  
as elderly black woman.

Newtown, 615

1980, Nov. 5

Sawgrass City: Gang of 20 young Hispanics  
beat & scratch attack 2 gay men. They  
were stabbed (had Sons of Bitches)

Rutledge, 168

1981, Sept 26

NYC: About 60 protesters at JFK or belief that South African rugby team was going to leave. On hearing as airplane contained the team - it didn't - the protesters rushed the plane. They fought police to do it. A policeman was injured with mace & an airline worker was severely cut by a thrown bottle.

Facts on File, 1981, #20

1982, Nov. 18

Washington D.C.: Draft protesters attempt to enter Selective Service office to close it down. Police arrest 60 of nearly 200 demonstrators.

Tree of Liberty 621

Wash. Post Oct. 19, 1982

1982, Nov. 27

Washington D.C.: anti-Klan demonstrators hurled rocks & bottles at police, blocked traffic & smashed windows. They overturned an unmarked police car. 12 police injured, 38 arrested. Crowd estimated at 8,500. Crowd angry because it couldn't confront Klan.

Tree of Liberty

Wash. Post, Nov. 28, 1982

1782, Dec 28-31

Miami, Florida: Rioting in black downtown neighborhood after police shoot (he later dies) black youth. Another youth shot to death during rioting. Cars overturned, looting, bottle throwing, some gunfire. 26 persons injured, 43 arrested.

Facts > File, 1982, 575

1984, March 15-16

Miami: Race Riot. Accused of being police officer Luis Alvarez in case of shooting, catch of a young black messenger in 1982 triggers rioting. Police had prepared for this and quelled disturbance quickly. Lasted about 24 hours. Rock & bottle throwing & some looting. About 400 arrested & 100,000 people destroyed. Capell & Wilkerson violence

200-201  
Facts > File, 1984, 211-212

1984, Aug 89

Lawrence, Mass: Argument over window smashing led to rioting between whites & Hispanics in Lower Town Hill Section. Fire bombing occurred. Whites largely French, Irish & Italian; Hispanics, Puerto Rican, Dominican

Facts > File 1984, 624

~~Draft~~

## Detroit - arson on Halloween

NYT, Nov. 1, 1986

1986

~~NYT~~, Dec. 20

NYC: Three blacks attacked in Howard Beach by 9-12 white teenagers. One beaten several times. One escaped. The third, Michael Griffith - son of the man beaten - ran out on the highway and was hit by a car & killed. Mayor Koch described the incident as a racial lynching.

Facts on File, 1986 q82

1987, Jan. 17 + 24

Forsyth Co. Georgia: 50-60 Civil Rights marchers attacked by 100s of kkk in nearly all white Atlanta suburbs. Rocks thrown, etc. Some injuries. Next week 20,000 marchers protest the violence. Federal suit follows & finds for marchers - \$1 million settlement. But not collected. In May 1993 final settlement was less money, but kkk loses right to its name.

NPR Aug 29, 1993

Facts on File 1982 p. 51

1982, Oct. 31

Port Washington, NYS: 150 youths do  
a haloween rampage hurling eggs, rocks  
& firebombs at cars, houses & police.

cc. Oct <sup>NYT</sup>  
22. 1988  
(23)

E 1988-1989. April - Sept

West Virginia Coal Fields: Violence breaks out  
intermittently as 1,900 Pittsos Coal Group miners  
strike against concessions. Shots exchanged,  
barricades erected, rocks thrown. In mid  
Sept. miners occupy machinery (processor.)

Normal Transcript Sept 4, 1989

1988, Oct. 4-8

Atlanta: Anti-abortion demonstrators in the "siege  
of Atlanta" sought to disrupt abortion clinics  
& prevent women from obtaining abortions.  
Over 400 arrested

Facts on File 1988 778

1985, Jan.

Kosovo: Peace Riot in Pristina  
district after Hispanic Policeman shot  
black motor cyclist.

NYT Jan. 23, 1985

Capeccia (W/FC5502)  
Loyalty Violence  
200-201, p. 77

NYC 1985, Feb 25

NYC: 4000 Americans Moslems prayed &  
burned effigies of CP Russia <sup>Satmar</sup> in front of  
NYC office of Vicki Pugni, publisher  
of The Satanic Verses. They wanted the book  
banned in U.S.

1985, April 19

NYC: About 30 teenagers from East Harlem  
beat a female jogger in Central Park. They called  
it "wilding". At least 9 persons attacked. Included  
was a 28 yr. old Wall Street investment banker who  
was jogging. She was beaten unconscious & raped  
& remained in a coma till May 3. 8 youths arrested  
& charged with attacking the woman. ~~about~~ 5 to 7  
arrested for attacking a male jogger. Ages 14 to 17.

1989, Spring

Los Angeles: Pro-choice rallies at abortion clinics led by Randall Terry. Includes lying down in front of abortion clinics and being arrested by police and carried away. Some pushing & shoving with pro-choice forces & anti-abortionists of ~~these~~ women ~~is~~ ~~deciding~~ to have an abortion.

contrary Close Life?  
99-104

1989, July 2<sup>nd</sup>.

Jones Beach, N.Y.: Students at Jones Beach fight & police brought to the scene.

Capei & Wilkerson, 205  
Laycock Update, 2992.92  
NY, J. 30<sup>th</sup>, 1989

1989 Aug

Rum Creek Hollow, W. Va. & elsewhere: Intermittent violence accompanies coal strike as both sides take pot shots at each other. Strikers build barricades and try to forcefully prevent non-union workers from proceeding. On at least one occasion striking UMW members swarmed over an bulldozer forcing guards to use tear gas.

Norman Transcript  
Sept. 4, 1989

1989, Aug 23

Brooklyn, N.Y.: About 30 white youths — mainly Italian Americans attacked 3 black youths in Bensonhurst. The whites had hoped to ambush some blacks & Hispanics invited to a party by a white girl. <sup>Red</sup> One white shot and killed Yusuf K. Hawkins, 16, in the attack.

Facts as File 658

1989, Aug 27 ca.

Vineland, New Jersey: Arrest after shooting of black man leads to NAACP demonstrations that break out into rioting. Downtown area store windows broken & vandalism.

NPR-Radio

NY Times, Aug 30, 1989

1989, Aug 31

Brooklyn, N.Y.: About 8,000 demonstrators attempted to cross Brooklyn Bridge as part of a "Day of Outrage and Mourning" to protest the Hawkins killing & recent murder of Yusef P. Newton. Dozens of police confronted the crowd — in the ensuing melee 44 police and 2 civilians were injured.

Facts as File, 658-659

1989, Sept 2-4.

Virginia Beach, Va.: Annual black greekfest turns into rioting. Some 100,000 young people came to the city. 260 arrested. Police pelted with rocks. Store windows broken & looted.— over 100 businesses looted. 200 state troopers and 150 Nat. Guard brought in & dispersed, with police crowd of 45,000 on Atlantic Ave.

Normal Transcript, Sept 5, 1989

1989, Sept. 9 (sat.)

International Falls, Minn.: A crowd of 400 protesting the hiring of non-union labor at Boise Cascade paper mill burned temporary housing & overturned cars. Protestors also threw rocks at security guards. 32 people arrested. Police used tear gas. Nat. Guard put on Alert

Normal Transcript, Sept 10, 1989

1989 Oct. 31

NYC: Packs of teenagers rampage through sections of Manhattan, Brooklyn, & Bronx, attacking pedestrians, breaking stores, slashing tires now ~~in~~ one eye fossing affair in Brooklyn led to a fight with a fatality. 67 youths arrested

PP 1, 1985

1989, Dec. 10

NYC: Thousand demonstrate outside St. Patrick's Cathedral to protest recent statements by RC Cardinal John O'Connor exploring abortion. Several dozen arrests disrupt mass. Police arrest 43.  
Some demonstrators also objected to the Cardinal's views on AIDS & homosexuality.

Flanders, Abortion, 58

1990

Chico, Calif.: Student riots

Copee & Wilkerson,  
Loyalty Violence  
299-272

1990

San Luis Obispo: Student Riot

Copee & Wilkerson  
Loyalty Violence  
299-272

1990, May 17

East New York: Demonstrators protesting  
Re acquittal of Keik Mordello - fired  
for the murder of Yusef Hawki's -  
pelted news crew with rocks & forced  
overturn the van. Mordello was  
convicted on charges of riot, discrimination,  
unlawful imprisonment & possession of weapons

Norman Transcript, May 19, 1990

1990, May 18

Brooklyn: After a jury convicted Keik Mordello only on  
lesser charges of riot, unlawful imprisonment, discrimination,  
menacing, & criminal possession, and not murder  
& manslaughter. There was a demonstration in East  
New York of 150 to 200 people. The crowd attacked  
a television news crew pelting them with rocks,  
breaking the windshield & attempting to overturn the  
vehicle. One reporter was injured. Mordello had been  
charged with a mob attack on a black youth.

Norman transcript, May 19, 1990

1990, Je 17

Washington, D.C.: 12 Marines shouting  
"Kill the fags!" attack 2 gay men  
outside a gay bar, leaving them unconscious

Pritchard, Gay Decade

1990 May 13

Brooklyn: mob of Black youths armed with bats, knives & bottles attack three Vietnamese men shouting anti-Korean slogans. The Blacks believed their victims were Koreans. This occurred during boycott of 2 Korean-American stores in Flatbush.

N.Y.T. JUN 17, 1990

1990, May 28

Houston: Fighting broke out at an overcrowded rap concert - 25,000 people. At least 11 people were injured, some seriously & more than 20 arrested. Concertgoers hurled bottles, fistfights broke out, at least one stabbing. One 16 yr. boy needed stitches after being hit with a baseball bat. Some shots fired. Apparently started during delay of concert.

Joined transcript, May 29, 1990  
AP story.

1990 Aug 5

NYC: 9 police officers injured & 9 people arrested & charged with riot when officers tried to break up a late night impromptu street concert.

N.Y.T Aug 6, 1990 a

1991- ~~Dec~~ Feb 28 - March 2

NYC: During newspaper strike there were repeated incidents of violence including firebombings, thefts of newspapers, assaults and disorderly conduct on the picket lines. By Mar. 2, 153 strikers & 39 news workers arrested & NYPD confirmed 586 strike-related incidents.

Facts as File (1991)  
158-159

1991, May

Washington, D.C.: A shooting of a Hispanic by a police officer triggered rioting for 2 nights. Hispanics and blacks burnt vehicles, looted stores & threw Molotov Cocktails.

Newsweek, May 20, 1991  
NY Times

1991, Summer

Wichita, Kansas: 46-day protest against abortion led to more than 2,600 arrests. Included a variety of forceful activity

NYT, May 3, 1992

1991 Aug 19 en (4 days)

Brooklyn, N.Y.: Riot in Crown Heights for four days after a Hasidic Jew had run over and killed a young Black girl. Bottle throwing, etc. occurred & one Hasidic Jew was stabbed to death by a Black

Aug 20, 1991

N.Y. Times, Aug. 8, 1992

1992 April 12

Olivet, Michigan: Brawl erupts in dormitory of Olivet College between about 40 white students and 20 black students. A female sorority ~~girl~~ student called some fraternity boys when she felt she was being harassed by 2 black students. One of the students was there to check on a paper she was typing for him (There was an alleged attack on a white girl by 4 blacks the night before). Arguing led to shoving, led to punches. Black students left  
NY Times April 13, 1992

Apr 1992 Apr 15-May 2 con.

Buffalo: Two weeks of anti-abortion protests & some serious action led to 500 arrests and gathering of movement.

Apr. 29, 1992

N.Y.T. May 3, 1992

college is protest.

1992 April 30 - May 2

Los Angeles: massive riot erupts when  
jury in Simi Valley acquits policemen who  
beat Rodney King. Rioters loot and  
commit arson. Some shootouts with  
police. At least 60 die; hundreds wounded

N.Y. Times May 1 - 8, 1992

1992, April 30

Las Vegas, Nevada: Looting & rioting  
is the wake of R. King verdict

NYT May 3, 1992

~~1992~~, April 30 + May 1

San Francisco: Looting, arson, vandalism  
& random gunfire on the night of  
the 30th. Much less on May 1. R. King.  
aftermath.

NYT, May 3, 1992

1992 May 1

Ames Iowa: At Iowa State University students - blacks against whites - attending a festival began fighting. Police used tear gas to restore order. More than 20 arrested & about 30 injured.  
R. King

NYT, May 3, 1992

1992 May 1

Scuffle: Several hundred youths, mainly white gang members, threw rocks & bottles at police, overturned cars broke store windows & set fires. More than 40 arrested. R. King

NYT, May 3, 1992

1992 May 1

Atlanta: Students from local colleges threw rocks, etc., protesting King verdict. Police used tear gas, arrested 60+, and some 2 dozen were injured. At least one store gutted was owned by a Korean. R. King.

NYT, May 3, 1992

1992 May 1

Springfield, Ill.: Crowd set fire to a grocery & several vacant buildings & threw rocks & bottles at police & firemen. Ten were arrested. Rodney King Aftermath

NYT May 3, 1992

1992 May 1

Newark, N.J.: 27 arrested for blocking traffic during Rodney King protest

NYT May 3, 1992

1992 May 1

Jersey City, N.J.: Six persons arrested as stores looted in Journal Square area during protest of Rodney King verdict. 300 in crowd

PIT, May 3, 1992

1992 May 1

N.Y.C.: Marchers at Tompkins Square faced disorder. Some windows broken  
60 arrests ~~823~~ civilians & 33 police  
injured. Protesters opposed King  
verdict. d.

N.Y.T. May 3, 1992.

1992 May 1

New Rochelle, N.Y.: Minor disturbances, - the  
wake of the L.A. Riots & King beating, acquited  
Dare arrest, store windows shattered &  
some looting. Crowd dispersed with tear  
gas

N.Y.T. May 3, 1992

1992 May 5-6

Mobile, Ala.: Disturbance broke out after  
Police shoot & kill armed man at the Soul  
House Lounge right of the 5<sup>th</sup>. Disturbance  
continued until 4:00 AM. 30 people  
arrested. Police exchange gunfire with  
unidentified persons.

N.Y.T. May 3, 1992

1992 May 10 a.  
Minneapolis: Race Rioting after  
shooting.

NYT, May 10, 1992

1992 June 13-14  
Chicago: Celebrants of NBA championship  
turned violent in downtown along  
Michigan Ave. Lasting, fires and  
violence reported. 380 arrested,  
over 1,000 police sent to the area.

Norman, Transcript, June 15, 1992

1992 Je 16 a.  
Belmar, N. J.: Music Festival riot.

NYT, Je 16, 1992

1992 July 6-7

NYC: A police officer shot & killed a Dominican American — Jose Coascia — on July 3. Disturbances broke out related to Garcia's funeral on 6 & 7th of July. On the 6<sup>th</sup> as many as 1000 people overturned cars, smashed windows, littered the street, set fire to 3 buildings & threw bottles at police between W. 125 & W. 185. At one pt demonstrators attempted to block traffic on the GW Bridge, were turned back. One person died — probably accidentally & at least 20 injured

NYT 3,8,992

1992 July 28. ca.

Pittsburgh, PA: Strike of newspaper deliverers includes several incidents of violence when the Pittsburgh Press & Pittsburgh Post-Gazette attempted to ~~continue~~ publish their papers. Rivers were beaten, newspaper burned. Demonstrators numbered in the thousands. Strike lasted at least 71 days. Violence occurs late July.

NYTimes July 29, 1992

1993 Apr 10

Melbourne, Florida: 50 arrested in anti-abortion protest

NYT Apr 11, 1993

1993, May

Boston: Racial fighting at South  
Boston High School

NPR

1993, May

Los Angeles: Protest by Hispanic  
students becomes violent

NPR

1993, May 1

Amherst N.Y.: 100 anti-abortion demonstrators  
arrested at rally

PYT, May 2, 1992

1993, Je 7 ca.

Baltimore: Bedlam at Baseball game.  
3 injured, 8 ejected.

NYT Je 7, 1993

1993, Ju 13 ca.

Concord, N.C.: Some sort of  
disturbance

PYT Ju 13, 1993

1994, Feb

Palm Springs, Calif.: Black and Hispanic  
students battled each other at  
Palm Springs H.S. Police had to be  
called in to separate the two.

PYT March 18, 1994

1994, April 12

N.Y.C.: About 24 AIDS advocates  
locked arms and blocked a hallway  
near the mayor's office. They did this  
after security officers refused to let  
them hold a press conference at City  
Hall and in protest of budget cuts.  
They had to be carried away ~~a~~ reluctantly.

NYT, Apr. 13, 1994

1994, May 1

Los Angeles: When police attempted to break  
up a *Cisco de Mayo* celebration of Mexican  
heritage because they believed the crowd was  
too large (200,000 to 500,000) and a safety hazard,  
some rioting broke out. Bottles & rocks were  
thrown at the police, who fired rubber  
bullets. At least 12 injured & 10  
arrested. Some looting reported.

Normal Transcript  
May 2, 1994

1994 May 5

Los Angeles: Melee at *Cisco de Mayo*  
festival leaves 18 dead

NYT, May 5 ea., 1994

1994, Oct

Palm Springs, Calif.: Black and Hispanic students battled each at Palm Springs High School and police had to be called in to break them up. No knives or guns used. Both sides were fighting to see who was to be "King of the Cotton."

NYT, March 18, 1994

1995, April 21-23

Atlanta: Black College youths' breakaway street party led to looting and traffic jams... 207 arrests.

Oklahoma Daily  
Ap. 24, 1995

1998, April 26

St. Louis, Mo.: After 3 days of parties the annual spring weekend turned violent as students and police clashed in the street. 80 people were arrested & thousands of property destroyed. Rocks & Bottles were thrown.

NYT Apr. 28, 1998

1998, Aug 8 (Sat)

Revere, N.C.: Riot breaks out at Hot August Nights car celebration. As many as 15,000 people  $\rightarrow$  street. 1,000 people took over an intersection. Fights, bottles thrown at police. Some cars damaged. 130 arrested; less than 20 people treated for injuries. Officials & police blamed gangs from central & northern Calif.

Newsweek, Aug. 10, 1998

1999, Feb 10 -

Westminster, Calif.: Repeatedly crowds demonstrate outside video store owned by Truong Van Tran. Tran had flown a Vietnamese flag & put up a poster of Ho Chi Minh. Vietnamese  $\rightarrow$  Little Saigon objected. On Feb 21, in particular, large crowds had to be beaten back by riot police. 11 were arrested.

Newsweek, March 1, 1999, p. 34

2001, March

Tucson, Arizona: After local basketball team loses national championship game, disturbances break out - lasting.

Songs used come b  
from everywhere 74

2001, March

College Station, tx: After men's  
Basketball team is first four is  
eliminated by Duke, disturbances  
break out - looting etc.

2001, March

South Bend, Ind: After women's basketball  
team of Notre Dame loses national champion-  
ship game disturbances - looting etc.  
occur

2001, Feb 27

Several cities break into disturbances  
in Mardi Gras celebrations - looting -  
but not New Orleans

2001 April 18 - 12

Cincinnati: After a white officer shot and killed a young black man there were several days of disturbances - looting etc.

PPR April 13, 2001

2003 June 16-17

Benton Harbor, Michigan: Two nights of rioting occurred after a black man on a motorcycle crashed and died during a police chase. Benton Harbor is a predominantly black community that has a history of police-civilian tensions. At least 5 buildings were burned. 10-15 passers by were attacked + injured. Some battles with police.

VChas - Pews - AP - Je 23 Pittsburgh Post Gazette  
Je 23

1832 Dec 17

NYC: At least 15 men came to Mary Brown's, 112 Leonard St., and demanded drink etc. bet. 10 + 11 o'clock at night. They were armed with bludgeons & came with a pot of tar to threaten Brown with tar + feathers. The watch arrived & prevented the destruction of too much furniture.

PrecisePC 7445(6) Brown v. Ackerson et al. Dec. 18,  
1832

1378

1832 Dec. 17

(

NYC: Broad St. Riot - no real details

NYEP D. 31, 1832

see

Courier & Evening Post for details

20 loc

1832 Dec 25

NYC: Approximately 10 to 50 persons rioted between 3 + 4 o'clock in the afternoon on Christmas day. Most seen to have been Irish. Several stones were thrown and some fighting. There may have been an attack against a Black. Occurred on 3rd Ave between 6<sup>th</sup> + 8<sup>th</sup> Sts

PrecisePC 7445(6) Palmer v. Quinn, Dec. 26, 1832

# STRIKES 1833-1835

NYC. Between 1833 & the end of 1835  
NY artisan called at least 18 strikes  
& there were 73 artisan organizations

1381

Weinman, M+D 83

Foot.

Ed. B. - Pittman, "Trade Unionism (1833-1839)." Part III, Common et al. Hist. of Labor in U.S. Appendix I + II 622-87 1827-1837  
- Walter Hugus, Jacksonian Democracy & the Working

1833 Jan. 14

NYC: There was a disturbance during services at the Reformed Presbyterian Church in Chambers St, under Rev. MacLeod. Eight persons are named but others were involved. Because of the clamor & noise the service were stopped.

NYC 7485(9) Paterson et al. v. Allwe et al. Jan. 14, 1833

1833 March 8 am.

NYC: 20 to 40 reftoms entered at least 4 inns along a sleighing road & disrupted them. The host & proprietors & injured at least 6 persons

Foot. Weinman M+D 65-66

Contra John A. C. 1833  
PYEL Mar. 9, 1833

204  
200

1833 Mr. 11

NYC: Riot at the Park Theater in the evening.  
Rioters accompanied by prostitutes very  
disorderly & threatened marshal.

1384

NYCAS CC-6 @ People v Valentine Mr. 13/1833

Weinbaum L+D 37

Con Adm. Mr. 15, 1833

1833 March 14, a. ( see Mr. 11 )

NYC: Greater riot for uncertainable  
reasons (Weinbaum)

Weinbaum L+D 37

⇒ Con Adm. March 15, 1833

1833 Apr. 10

NYC: Election Riot at the Ward poll.  
David Gilmartin identified as a ring leader who  
assaulted several people.

NYCSCPC CASES 7445 @ Floraire et al. v. Gilmartin et al.,  
Apr. 10, 1833

1833, May 17 ca. (

5

NYS: Strike by journeymen carpenters for higher wages. <sup>Dollars</sup> Parades through the streets to get support for the strike from more strikers. Wanted a raise from \$1.32 to 1.50.

1387

P. Howe Diary at May 17, 1833

<sup>soe</sup>  
Courier & Engineer May 18, 1833

1833 Je

Detroit: A mob of about 40 blacks rescued an escaped slave from his owner. They surrounded & beat the sheriff. A posse chased the blacks into the countryside & managed to arrest a few but the prisoners escaped. A committee was formed to investigate the riot.

Schroeder - "Urbanization.. Detroit 1824-1847."

Fr. Eliza B. Mason to Catherine Mason, Sc 22, May 20, 1833 Michigan Hist. 263-265  
John T. Mason Papers  
Courier Je 19, Jr 19, 24, 1833 BHL - Detroit P.L.

r NYEP Je 25, 1833  
Weller, 237-238

Katherine Before  
the Ghetto  
8-12

1833 Je 16

NYC: Riot in 1<sup>st</sup> ward. Watchman hit by cart ring while sisters attempt rescue. Rioters from 6<sup>th</sup> ward.

NYC GS CC-6 People v. Pierce et al. Jy 8, 1833

46  
PO LOC

1833 Je 18-20+?

(5)

Brooklyn & NYC: Turnout of ropemakers objecting to the introduction of labor saving machinery. On the 17<sup>th</sup> about 200 ropemakers from NYC & Brooklyn marched to Lewis' ropewalk at the C. I. L. about to seize rope manufactured there with the new machinery. They talked it over with the owner & bought it from him. They then paraded through Brooklyn with drums & fife & burnt it in a bon fire at Ft. Greene.

NYED 19 & 21, 1833

Daily Adver

Mormon Star

1390

1833, Je 17 - 20?

Brooklyn & NYC: Turnout of ropemakers objecting to the labor saving machinery. 200 ropemakers march from NYC to Brooklyn to Lewis' ropewalk & seize rope manufactured there with new machinery. They then negotiated with Lewis, bought the rope, paraded with the rope to Ft. Greene with drums & fife & burnt it in a bon fire.

NYEP, Je 19 & 21, 1833

1833, July?

Independence, Missouri: Missourians drove Mormons out. Destroyed press & office of Mormon Star, attacked mercantile property owned by Mormons & tarred and feathered two church elders who refused to renounce the book of Mormons.

Baily 6-7

1833 Jy 24

NYC: Several men attacked John Daugherty, master of steamboat Fairmount, aboard the boat.

1393

NYCSCPCC 2445 (2) Daugherty v Snell, Jy 25/1833

46  
police

1833 Jy 27 (saE)

NYC: Watchman Henry Wilson responded to a cry of distress from a house, corner of Pelham & Cherry Sts. He + 2 other watchmen were assaulted by at least 11 men and women. This between 11 & 12 o'clock at night

NYC G.S. cc 8T (6) People v. Cadman, T. B., 1833

cutter  
police

1833 Jy 28 (sun)

NYC: On Sunday morning a number of men rushed into Silvester D. Judson's porter room and acted "in a riotous fashion". Judson had to seek safety by going to the police. 3 persons named

NYCSCPCC 2446 (2) Judson v. Rice et al. Jy 29/1833

46  
o

1824, N. 11 (Thurs)

N.Y.C.: Harriet Green<sup>st</sup> ~~at~~ Church St., probably a woman  
of the evening had her door busted open, her house  
upset, with a lot of broken glass, on the evening of the  
11<sup>th</sup> 3 + 20 instant  
about a dozen in depo.

N.Y.C. General Sessions D. 15, 1824

1396

1824 - N. 12 (~~Fri~~)

N.Y.C.: In the evening a group of men  
occupied Betsy Doherty's house, abused her  
& disrupted the house. between midday & Blumw<sup>th</sup> & 9<sup>th</sup> St.  
Old Row opposite Aves.

S.C. P.C. Cases 2438⑧

NC

20 L 6 C

1824 - N. 22 (Mon)

N.Y.C.: About 11:00 A.M. a number of men  
came to Levi Dame's house, burst in, made riot  
& disrupted it, throwing furniture agst the wall  
etc. Washington St., 1<sup>st</sup> S. Street

S.C. P.C. Cases 2438⑧

1825

( 25 )

NYC: "the Tailoresses of New York" struck  
for higher wages. Question this.  
<sup>1st</sup> strike of women going it alone.

1829

Commons; Hist of Labour I, 156

To read Ibid Apr 23, 1825  
? o Ibid could be National Gazette  
or Prairie (P.T.) Patriot,  
the last is the last thing listed  
between the Ibid.

1825

(

P.Y. or Charlestown?: Stonecutters strike for  
higher wages.

Commons, Hist of Labour 157

✓ Charleston City Gazette Mar. 30, 1825

1825

(

S.C.: A vigilance society destroyed a man's  
house for being a friend to blacks and "a great vagabond,  
with whom no white now associates". The man brought  
the case to court. The judge charged the jury that the culprits  
have done the same to him which he bears and of the defendants  
The jury decided in favor of the plaintiff, but only to the  
amount of one cent.

Williams, Vigilance in Illinois .. 124-125

Rhodes v Bruch, 3 McLord 66 (1825)

1825

NYS: Some land rioting in Ulster, Delaware & Sullivan counties partially between rival landowners, families & partially between landlord & tenants. During these problems Capt. Gerardus Harkenborg shot & killed. He was a landowner. (The date of this might be wrong ~ Clancy.)

1402

Clancy "Anti-slavery movement":  
294

1825 Jan. 1

NYC: "New Years Frolics - Sunday Ton & Ferries have been arranged for Millinery matches but on account of the New Years frolics, they were discontinued"

Nat. Alm. Jan. 4, 1825

Street

1825 (Feb 24)

Arkansas trouble at the Court-martials. Troubles at the mouth of the Arkansas between the militia, and local citizenry. An officer owed a debt to a citizen. For payment the citizen had the officer's horse seized. But in turn the officer had his men rescued the horse. The citizens formed a posse, recaptured the horse and imprisoned the soldiers. But reinforcements were soon sent and when the civil authority refused to release the prisoners the new troops charged & freed their compatriots at arms. Thereafter the case was sent to the acting governor for adjudication.

N.Y.C.P. March 21, 1825

From Arkansas Gazette Feb. 25, 1825  
 ✓ N.Y. Statesman inc. 12, 1825  
 ✓ N.Y. Statesman (Albany) Mar. 25, 1825, p. 6 col. 2  
 ✓ N.Y. American inc. 21, 1825  
 ✓ Gazette, Mar. 21, 1825, p. 6 col. 2

1825 - F. 14

Pittsburg: Effigy of Henry Clay burnt at night  
At least two men were tried for participating in this.

1405

NYEP <sup>Aug 21</sup>  
F. 28, 1825  
cits Pittsburg Gazette &

1825, Mar. 20 (sunshd)

NYC: Sunday afternoon on Hudson St between Hammond  
& Perry Sts fighting, quarrelling + collecting of a great mob  
making noise takes place. About 200 persons were there.  
Wm. Haynes was arrested + charged with riot & AtB +  
convicted.

NYC General Sessions, Apr. 11, 1825

St. X

1825 March 21

JUL: Dock workers + laborers walked out on strike.  
Numbers about 800 to 1,000 they paraded through  
the streets forced many quick persons to join them  
and committed some other excesses. A few ringleaders  
were arrested + the remainder dispersed.

States, Iconography ... II p. 1646

N.Y. Eve Post March 22, 1825 (reprinted)

✓ Albion, Rise of the P.C. Part 223-224 - Government  
over N.Y. Statesman (bi-weekly) No. 25, 1825 (not copied)

20

91

Country dance music and songs: Fennings All-Star String Band.  
Recorded in Aug. 1944 and the winter of 1975 by the Bottom Forty  
Recordings Co. at the Kildon Fennings Folk Museum of American  
Folklore.  
Durations on label.  
Program notes on container.  
CONTENTS: ~~1~~—Hemmett/Cherokee Shuhie. — Young Jane/Down the  
Road.—Harragret's Walk/The Hunter/Tom's Reel—George Hall,  
Tobin's Favorite/Wallow Till Jig/Out she goes—I think of you—  
Morgan Meggin.—Gallopede/Burty tufty.—The rose tree/Greenfield  
Road.

Hall FHR 05, p1975. Saturday night in the provinces. (Sound recording) Front  
Gazette du Canada Mr. 22, 1875 Ch. G. Gr 2

1825, no 21 (Monday)

(4)

NYC: Dock strikers intimidate workmen on ships  
lying at the foot of River St.

1408

NYC General Session April 11, 1825

1825 no. 21

NYC: Riggers strike. James Thompson, others  
enter a riggers loft & demand those working there  
to stop. Jacob Hays came to the scene & arrested  
Thompson & John Phin.

NYC motion of Ch. of秉承 by John Webb  
(N.Y.P.) People v. James Thompson, April 14, 1825

1825 no 21

NYC: Riggers strike. James Thompson, others  
enter a riggers loft and demand those working there  
to stop. Jacob Hays came to the scene & arrested Thompson  
& John Phin. 30-40

NYC, motion of Ch. of秉承  
by John Webb (N.Y.P.) People v. James  
Thompson, April 14, 1825

1825 Mar. 31, 30 (Thurs., Wed.)

(C)

NYC: Twelve Irishmen charged with rioting. Some fighting occurred on the 30th but the big battle was on the 31st. The Irishmen fought the watch & constables as well across Orange Streets

1414

NYC General Session Apr. 7, 1825

✓ NY Gazette Apr. 1, 1825  
cites American (quoted) Yes  
+ Apr. 18 " 1825

N.Y. Com. Rec. Apr. 18, 1825

~~1825~~ 1825 Spring

S

Feb. 1, '25 Mar. 1, '25  
Mar. 20, '25 Apr. 2, '25  
Apr. 24, '25 NYC: Stonecutters win a strike for \$2 a day

Commons, First. of Labor [15+]

to. ✓ Charleston City Gazette Mar. 30, 1825  
✓ Evening Post May 22, 1825 May 22 is  
[could be Apr.] a Sunday  
Yes - Gazette, Mar. 27, 1825  
not found Mar. 20-24, 1825  
Yes (but + rec'd Adm)

1825 ~~Spring~~. Spring

Portland, Me.: Several houses of ill-fame torn down by sisters. (approx a year before Nov. 1825)

✓ N.Y. P., p. 14, 1825 cites Portland  
H & W 447-449. Argus p. 11, 1825

Colossim Certified, Jy 30, 1825  
✓ P. L. G. Agt. 1, 1825

1822 Aug 2<sup>nd</sup>  
in Ag 1

Phila.: Orange Irish riot on the wharfs between  
Race & Vine etc. 100 to 200 persons involved. The  
Mayor & the police quelled the disturbance. Several  
ring-leaders arrested. The cause was "European politics".  
While as usual, emigrating to America, Orangemen celebrated  
July 14, the anniversary of the Battle of the Boyne. The  
"Pribans" aboard objected but in the ensuing battle  
they were outnumbered and lost. But when they landed  
in Phila., their numbers were augmented. (This far,  
was continued)

1429

N.Y. Ag 3 1825  
city Phil Gazette Ag 1

1825 - S. 28 (wed)

NYC: At Flushing P. Santos had his house surrounded  
"by a number of men collected together to tear down"  
his house... & his house was stoned & the door broken  
open & part of the roof torn off by them & they  
entered & beat him & his wife... were beaten & a decl-  
ARATION was made that no de Irishmen should live  
in the community...

S.C. P.C. cases 7438 ④

1825, Oct 18 (Tues)

NYC: Three women fought in the street & collected  
a great crowd. Therefore indicted for Riot  
Cor. Bowditch & Catherine Streets  
indict. says with 20 others

NYC General Session N. 18, 1825

1824 - Nov.

Detroit: Local Soldiers & a group of sailors were involved in a Riot.

1432

Schreider - "Urbanization... Detroit 1824-1847"

Michigan Hist Vol. 60 p. 262

(2)

Mayors Court Minutes Nov. 27 1824, John R. Williams  
Papers Burton Historical Collection, Detroit Public Library

Detroit Gazette D. 3, 10, 17, 24, 1824

Journal of the Proceedings of the Common Council of the City  
of Detroit, 1824-1843 (Detroit n.d.) 22

1825. ~~Oct.~~ Nov. 5

& Fall 1824 & Spring 1825

Portland Me: Whore House Riot - several  
vigilante closings. One arrested & riot resulted. A  
black man, who had already been convicted of keeping a house of  
ill fame, was the one whose house was attacked. Shots were exchanged  
on both sides. One of the rioters was killed. Several injured. Stones  
were thrown. more NYEP, indicates how earlier riots like this  
in the Fall of 1824 for the Spring of 1825.

P.Y. American Nov. 14, 1825

cites Eastern Argus

N.Y. Gazette Nov. 15, 1825 gives details

cites Argus Nov. 11, 1825

NYEP Nov. 14, 1825  
cites Portland P. press Nov. 11, 1825

1825 Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> ca. (2 days)

Portland Me: Attempt to Destroy Gray's house -  
a black Barber, because he had been convicted  
of keeping a house of ill-fame. An attack on  
Saturday night was not that serious. But the  
following Friday, the rioters' effort were more  
coordinated. Gray fired up to the crowd, killing  
one and the mob, although severely damaging  
the house & returning the fire, did not destroy  
the building. Stones thrown

FL&W 447-450 (out)

p<sup>y</sup> American, p. 14, 1825  
cites Eastern Argus

NY Gazette, p. 15, 1825  
cites Argus p. 11, 1825

1825, Nov 14 (mon)

(

N.Y.C. A riot occurred at the Park Theatre on the appearance of Edmund Keane as Richard III. The shouting & hissing were so loud that the play could not proceed.

M35

Stokes, Iconography V p 1652

✓ N.Y. Eve. Post Nov. 15, 16, 17, 1825 (notecdals)  
Collins Brown, I 27-29.

~~theatre~~ (see in biblio) ✓ N.Y. Advo. Nov. 15-17, 1825  
Glimpses of Old N.Y. ✓ N.Y. Eve. Nov. 15+16, 1825  
N.Y. Standard (broad) N. 18, 1825 ✓ N.Y. Gazette Dec. 15, 1825  
N.Y. Gazetteer Dec. 16, 1825

1825 ca. Dec.

Boston: A cry of murder was raised from a house in Broad St. occupied by Irish immigrants. When entering, one of two watchmen was struck with an ax. An Irishman was arrested. The Gazette says that there was a riot among the Irish on Broad St. > Irish Riot.

✓ N.Y. American Dec 1825  
cites Post Patriot  
✓ N.Y. Gazette Dec 18, 1825  
✓ N.Y.E. Dec 14+15, 1825

1825 Dec.

(

Boston: When Edmund Keane appeared on the stage after a 4 year absence as his native England the audience remembered his unkind comments of 1821 & pelted him with a "fusilade of missiles both hard & soft" and was driven from the stage by the "mosocratic crowdies". He soon apologized for his earlier comments in the papers.

Moody, Aster Place Riot p. 28

✓ N.Y. Nat. Advo. Dec 24, 1825 Bethel 175  
✓ N.Y. Gazette Dec 24, 1825  
cites Boston Courier & Daily Advertiser

*5781 12/6/76 G  
15/28/76 P. 15/17  
2/11/77 S 4-74-3301  
SCHUMANN, Robert Alexander, 1810-1856.*

Schumann, Robert Alexander, 1810-1856.

Liederkreis, op. 24. Phonodisc.

Liederkreis, op. 24 (Poems by Heine). Musical Heritage Society MHS 3106. 1975.

1 s. 12 in. 33½ rpm. stereophonic.

With: Wolf, Hugo. Goethe-Lieder. Selections.

Thomas Hemsley, baritone; Miguel Zanetti, piano.

"Recorded by Discos Ensayos, Barcelona."

Durations and program notes by M. Costa, translated by S. Wakilss, on slipcase; song texts with English translations (4 p.) inserted.

1. Songs (Medium voice) with piano. 2. Song cycles. 3. Heine, Heinrich, 1797-1856—Musical settings. I. Hemsley, Thomas. II. Zanetti, Miguel. III. Title.

[M1621.4]

75-750229

1825 ca.D.1

NYC: Riot against black actor

7438

Weinbaum, Moss... p. 27  
See Com. Adm. D. 2, 1825

cont'd

1825 - P. 12 (Nov)

NYC: In the evening there was a disturbance at the circus when the officers interfered for were "beset + beat + ill treated" & the watch had to be sent for. <sup>Guard</sup>

S.C. P.C. Cases 7438 ⑤

1825 - D. 14 (Wed.)

NYC: A disturbance was set on foot by a number of masters of vessels, who had come there "to have a scope" at the Park Theatre  
<sup>Guard</sup> " "

S.C. P.C. Cases 7438 ⑥

1826 Ja. 1

(144)

NYC: "A New Years Spree". Several men arrested:  
James A. Carbasier, George Churchward, Richard Summers & James  
Williams. They threw several empty barrels & casks & broke  
few steps. They were tried. This occurred early Anthony  
Chapel & Chapel st. Details from a later case of A+B charged  
yet a watchman indicate this was part of a M+G activity.

P.Y. Incident Jan. 11, 1826  
✓ Mr. 25, 1826

1826, Ja. 2

NYC: A group of Frenchmen & women broke into  
the Norton household twice—attacking the sisters  
Jane & Maria & their mother & fighting off the  
watch. / 4 + 20

89  
James  
St.

NYC General Sessions T: 15/1826

1826. Mr. 6 (Mar)

NYC: Riot at the ~~the~~ Lafayette Amphitheater. When  
asked to be quiet by ~~the~~ peace officers disturbances ensued  
as some  
1 + 20 +  
5 + 20 +

NYC General Sessions Mr. 14, 1826  
Mr. 17, 1826

1826 early

(  
Union, Illinois: citizens fastened an effigy  
of Mr Cook, their representative, to a whipping  
post, scourged it, hung it, shot it, and burnt it.

1444

NYC Apr 6, 1825

1826, Mar. 22

(  
NYC: Irish Catholics beat up Mr Jones Anderson because  
they suspected that he was not a Roman Catholic +  
because he worked too hard or a job with the A.R.B.  
Cuse but counted for riots ~~in New York City~~  
at Dwyer Pt. rioters & others

c  
NYC General Sessions Apr 7, 1826

1826, Mar. 26

(  
Washington D.C.: Rioters broke several lamps +  
windows belonging to the Corporation, broke windows at  
the French minister's and carried off his lamps.

N.Y. Gazette Apr 8, 1826

1825 Apr. 6

1417

NYC: Irish & Yankee cartmen came to blows over the use of large cart horses. The Irish didn't like the Yankees (from Conn.) using them. Stones were thrown and blows exchanged. Might just be an A+B. Some named in newspaper  
no P. + no location

✓ N.Y. American May 6, 1825 Report Gen. Sess. Case

1825 Apr.

5

NYC: Tailors struck: asked "for what is equivalent to about \$3 advance a week or previous wages.

Connex., Hist. of Labor 157.

✓ from Freeman's Journal Apr. 11, 1825  
Archibald Burgess v. Adam Gerwin et al.  
Sept. 13/65 NYC SC PCC Bx 2438 (4)

1825, Apr. 5

NYC: A mob collected to prevent the collection of hogs in a hog cart. The black hog cartman was attacked as were the marshalls present to protect him in the 8<sup>th</sup> Ward

NYC General Sessions Apr 9, 1825

✓ N.Y. American Apr. 6, 1825 - reports on Ct. case.  
+ My 5, 1825  
Quotes Natl. Advo. -  
✓ N.Y. E.P. Apr. 6  
natives n. 1 after

P. 111

1825, ca May

Betw Black Rock & Tonawanda Creek, [N.Y.S.]: Irish Canal workers rioted, no cause given. Several persons were hurt & one man is missing - likely he was killed. 12 rioters were arrested, examined before S.C. Austin of Buffalo & committed to await trial.

~~NYEP~~  
Com Adm My 16, 1825

1420

1825, May 1 (Sun)

NYC: Riot in 1<sup>st</sup> ward + assault of Richard Thrall - few details 2 + 20

NYC General Sessions Ag 10, 1825

NO CARD

1825 Fe 3

NYC. Henry Lambert, merchant, was killed in a scuffle with a gang of young men, the "Spring Streeters," etc. between 1 & 2 A.M. There was a big trial afterwards.  
6 or 7 young men & 1 or 2 Lambert friends  
Broadway near Art

1 NYEP Fe 4, 27, 25, Jy 1, 1825  
see also Gen Sess Fe 1825

Webster, Mass. p. 25  
cite Com Adm Fe 3, 1825

1825, ca. Sc 11

Hancock, Ky.: A Shaker town nearby, was harassed by about 30 or 40 men who wanted to take a woman out of the society. Both the woman & her mother had been Shakers. Her mother, however, voluntarily left, and thought the daughter should leave too. It is unclear whether the daughter wanted to stay or go.

1423

NYEP Je 30 & Jy 9, 1825  
uits Levington, Sc 11

1825 Je 14

York, Penn.: About 20 or 25 Blacks were enraged by 2 blacks reportedly sent from Maryland to intercept runaway slaves. They went to the house of their culprits, bombarded it with stones, etc. and drove the one who was there out. He escaped to a neighbor's, but the threat of pulling down that house brought the slaves surrender. At first they preferred they were after the other man. But once they got him out of sight they whipped him very severely. Twenty-three whites were outraged. Six or 7 kept in jail for want of security.

NYEP Je 25, 1825  
from York, Je 21

1825 & Fe 30

5 }

NYC: Clerk returned to Sandusky and saw a young, but no augment with button and collar, & the shop. Carter pushed him aside and Sandusky pushed Carter back. ... He was not in the office for 10 minutes & have no documents. After a short time he found the owner Wilson and his son.

National Soc. - Some incidents, Jy 1, 1825  
MS. A. 1. 2 v. 773

1825 Sc, Ag, Sat

1426

Univ. of Virginia. Disorders on opening - 1825-26  
Ag 5 & Sept 9 students waited the administration to give them  
an additional summer vacation. On Sept 30, night, a bottle of urine  
was thrown through a professor's window. On Oct. 1 students  
disguised in masks met on the lawn & were spotted by two  
men. When the professor tried to detain them a brick was thrown while  
the other was attacked with a cane. One student cried to the  
Senate "Down with the European Professors." Jefferson was involved  
in the disciplinary action.

Youth, Rights of Youth 126-128

from minutes of the Faculty Dec. 2, 6, 17, 1825 UVA Archives

Philip Alexander Bruce, MS. of Univ. of Va.

Diaries + letters cited.

1825, Sy 22-25

Boston. Mob activity against ~~abolition~~ bawdy  
houses occurs sporadically for a week on  
North Beacon, Prince & Cornhill Streets, reaching  
the height with the destruction of "the Beehive".  
Matthews refers to this as the Tin Pot Riot.

Law, Policing the City, 24-25

Matthews, MS. - Notecards

Case: Commonwealth v Jenkins Tract  
(+ Cases 118 (over))

1825, Ag ca.

Halifax, N.C. - An affray occurred at the  
Court House during an election. Franklin Turner, a  
young man from the country, was shot & lost a lot  
of his arm. The doctor, of Halifax, was injured  
but will recover.

N.Y.P Ag. 27, 1825

in the Halifax Free Press

Glaeser's Certificate, Jan 30, 1825  
✓ P. H. G. Agt. 1, 1825

1826 - May 31 ca.

N.Y.C.: Henry Stiles bought a piece of property at the corner of Greenwich & Henry sts. He intended to convert the bar or ballroom into a grocery. On Monday last, about 9 P.M. "a riotous assemblage of about 500 persons" appeared. The house was attacked "with stones, planks & clubs in a riotous & tumultuous manner & endeavored to demolish the same & before the violence had ceased, they had broken open the doors, actually breaking the hinges & stairway... window sashes, gutters, weather boards & the roof were also damaged. At least \$200 worth of damage."

1447

S.C. P.C. 2439 ①

June 10

1826 ca. I,

Boston: Large scale riots among Irish. It began as an argument between some cooper's boys and some Irishmen over how the latter carelessly handled some barrels. The riots began on Tuesday afternoon and were not quelled until Friday. The disturbances ranged from the Mill-pond to Broad street. Several ringleaders were arrested. Many could not raise bail & were committed until the August Municipal Court.

✓ N.Y. Gazette May 20, 1826  
etc. Boston Courier May 12, 1826

1826, I, 4 (This)

N.Y.C.: A number of apparent Irishmen met in Pearl Street opposing Marshall's & resisted arrest. It started with some Irishmen attacking a peaceful passer-by.  
5+20  
5+20

N.Y.C. General Sessions May 14, 1826 ←

Ag 10, 1826

✓ N.Y. Gazette May 7, 1826

✓ Cities American May 6, 1826

C 160

1826, July 14

Boston: A white mob invaded black neighborhood, "Nigger Hill" on the north side of Beacon Hill. Several houses destroyed.  
werner dates this first Aug. 26, 1826

1450

Circus, Free Black, 100  
Werner, 273, 229

1826, July 20 (Thurs.)

NYC: Disturbance at the circus. Police officers resisted  
2520

NYC General Sessions Aug 10, 1826

1826 - F. 1

NYC: Margaret Spoor<sup>142 Arthur, St</sup> had her house invaded by several men who horsewhipped her son & Sesar Shaw who was sick. Ms. Spoor was struck with a fist.  
3 others

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439 (O)

1826, Aug

New Bedford: Citizens destroy the Ark -  
An old whaleship converted into a  
brothel.

1453

Ellis, History of  
New Bedford

1826 - Aug. 15

N.Y.C.: The fireworks display on the Washington Parade Ground was disrupted by "a great mob" who tore down & demolished the large frame erected for the purpose of setting off the fireworks. The watch attempted to prevent this but were overpowered. 16 persons were arrested. Many more than

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439 ①

N.Y. Gazette, Aug. 17, 1826

quoted Amherst 16, 1826

St. 100 X

1826 - Aug. 19 (Sat)

19 or 20 or 21

N.Y.C.: On the preceding Saturday a group of boys vandalized Stuyvesant property near 2nd Ave.  
+ Stuyvesant's

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439 ②

✓ N.Y. American Aug. 22, 1826

1826 - Aug. 30

(  
N.Y.C.: John McGlone threw a stone at a boy, missed  
& hit a child instead. This occurred on Little Water St.  
McGlone & two companions ran but were pursued. In Pearl  
St. the basons at work sided with McGlone & a general  
melee ensued. 2 others

1456

S.C. R.C. Cases 7439. (10)

not good

1826 S.

(  
Batuin P.Y.: Editor Miller of the P.Y. Advocate  
was carried out of town by a group of men who  
supposedly had a warrant. But when taken before a  
Justice no warrant was shown. Charles Morgan was  
also seized.

N.Y. EP      S. 22, 1826  
cites Batuvin P.Y. Advocate

1826, ca. Sept.

(  
Brooklyn: Hog cart obstructed by several persons.  
One person fired as a result, another imprisoned.  
Several under bonds to appear next sitting of Ct.

— [ ]  
N.Y.E.P. S. 23, 1826

1826, Oct 5. 3

NYC: Patrick Waters + others were rioting + fighting at Division + Suffolk Sts.

3+20

1459

NYC General Sessions O. 4, 1826

51-181

\*

1826

Sept 4<sup>th</sup>

Sept. 5, (Tues)

NYC: officers of the Corporation were attacked by a mob when they tried to enforce the long neglected hog law. The mob released all of the hogs which had been collected on the Battery. one hog collector clashed to Bay + Art St.

✓ [N.Y.] The Statesman (bi-weekly) S. 12, 1826

✓ N.Y.P Sep 1, 1826

Devere 482-483 - quote N.Y.P

S-6, 1826 (wet)

NYC: A disturbance occurred at 11 o'clock at the East River Garden. A constable was beaten when he tried to quell the disturbance.

3+20

NYC General Sessions O. 13, 1826

1459  
PO 202

1826 ca. Sept 11 (Friday, before Fri 11<sup>th</sup>)

Caval were Cicciatti: Caval laborers rioted. Authorities who arrested some of the ring leaders were attacked in a second wave of rioting. Although injured, but still managed to bring 18 prisoners.

1462

[N.Y.] Statesman (6 vols) S. 26, 1826

cites Cincinnati Com. Reg. Sept 11, 1826

N.Y. Coarctate S. 25, 1826  
cites ibid

1826, ~~S. 11~~ S. 12 (Tues)

NYC: Long standing <sup>green</sup> feud over hogs breaking into John Erving's garden in Bant's street erupted into violence. During the day only Erving's threat to use a gun held back the hatters who normally defended Peter Fenno's hogs. In the evening they stormed Erving's house and beat off the watch. 7+20

NYC General Sessions O. 10, 1826

Personal

1826 - S. 19, 1826 (Thurs)

NYC: Martha Colley, a blk, was "suspicious about the Park with a stick in her hand crying out where are the Virginians and endeavouring to raise a crowd and disturbance... a number of Blacks were in the Park & several have been taken this day for raving and molesting a person."

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439

1826, S. 19

NYC: Several "Negro Rioters" collected around the [City] Hall & attacked persons were witnesses or engaged in claiming black fugitives from Virginia. Stones were thrown, sticks used, and whites chased in the streets.  
Also at Penn & Broad St.

1465

+ in interest  
concourse of  
people of color.  
600 - 1,200  
"considerable"  
number.  
3/ 22

NYC General Sessions O. 9, 1826

✓ Engl Statesman (Weekly) So 22, 1826

✓ N.Y. American S. 20<sup>th</sup> 1826

✓ N.Y. Gazette S. 20<sup>th</sup>, 1826

✓ NYEP S. 20, 21, 0. 16 + 17, 1826 over

1826 - O. 10

NYC: In the evening a number of young men were making a riot & great noise in a house in Fulton St., <sup>Brooklyn</sup> Glasses were broken, a keg turned over & chairs broken. A crowd of 200 collected at the door. The watch was called & the defts. taken in  
S. 16

7479  
S.C. Oct 11, 1826

1826 - N. 21 (Tues)

NYC: Benjamin True was in a hack driven by Jacob Whitson on Bloomingdale Rd when a gang led by George Washington attacked. The bent bolt True & Whited. True ran for cover at a neighbouring public house & was persecuted till the public house itself "screamed" "torn to pieces" by the gang. or burning down Rd above the of Rebgyl

S.C. P.C. Cases 2439 (6)

11.1  
1000

1827

~~See~~  
NYC: A dispute over the right of the govt  
to erect a fence near the foot of Sard's street  
led to a near riot - the commandant induced  
the "not heeded citizens" to wait for a (legal)  
judgement

Wilson Memorial Hist of N.Y. IV 476

1828

, 600

Jan 1, 1827

NYC: New Years' Disturbances at # a house  
at Frankfort St + B<sup>r</sup> Mayor Philip Hance's House

Gazette, Jan. 4, 1827

Street

1827 Jan.

NYC: Riot at Anthony St near Elm st. As a  
result the watch committee was directed to employ  
a physician to attend certain watchmen who had been  
injured.

Costello, Our Police Protectors p. 72

1827, Jan 1

NYC: A large riot which saw Irish & watchmen come to blows. Several watchmen were badly hurt - two of their caps were ~~secretly~~ beat in pieces. It apparently started with an Irish attack on a blackman while he was walking in Astorery St. All but few of the rioters were convicted, including Patrick Waters.

10+20

etc.

1471

NYC General Sessions Jan. 3, 1827

- MCC 16:50

1. N.Y. America Jan. 1827

✓ ~~Evening~~ Statesman Jan. 5, 1827

✓ P. G. Post Jan. 4, 1827

✓ N.Y. Gazette Jan. 4, 5  
notes Committee

1827 Jan. 10 or 11

NYC: Police broke up a disturbance in cellar at 65 Catherine st. 30 or 40 men, women, + children involved. 5 young men in particular opposed the watch - they are named - + were taken in.

N.Y.G. Jan. 11, 1827

1827 ~~Feb.~~ Jan. 20

Mantucket Creek, N.J. - on the Delaware: Conflict between N.J. + Penn. Oystermen. About 60 N.J. men armed with guns, and headed by a lawyer who owns a recently N.J. incorporated oyster company seized the boats + crew of Penn oystermen whose boats were frozen up in Mantucket Creek. The Penn men were bound hand + foot + taken to Bridgetown.

N.Y. Gazette

\* Ap. 25  
F. 17, 1827

cites Phila. Govt.

1827, F. 10 (Sat)

NYC: After refusing to pay a bill for food + drink several  
at his "cafe shop" several butchers beat him + disrupted  
the restaurant. 6:20 p.m.

1174

NYC General Sessions M. 9, 1822

~~Reported~~

1827 - F. 11 (Sun)

NYC: A number of men, probably blacks, were  
suckered into accompanying a white man to just out  
side Darby + Jones tavern on Canal St. At a signal a  
gang from inside came charging out & beat on them.  
<sub>2: others</sub>

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439(7)

~~Reported~~

1827 - F. 12 (Sun)

NYC: A number of persons were collected  
in No. 32 Broad St (near Grand St) fought with Spades &  
Brick bats, quarreled, + made great noise collecting  
a mob.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439(12)

1 [NY] Statesman (bi-weekly) F. 16, 1827 (cont'd)

N.Y. Gazette F. 12, 14, 1827

N.Y.E.D. F. 13, 1827

1827 - F. 19

NYC: A <sup>young</sup> man was disorderly in the  
Christie St Church, when an attempt was made  
to put him out he called others to commenceal  
a fight  
no k

1477

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439 (12)

(religious)

1827 - F. 23

NYC: An uproar & disturbance at the Greek  
Ball in the theatre occurred between 2 & 3 Am.  
charge it for all 2; not until as a riot

1478

S.C.P.C. (4) Feb. 23

1827 - Mr. 22

NYC: Collins Shepherd had his house disrupted  
by a number of men who were acting in a very  
riotous manner, breaking a table etc.

(28th April 1827)

1479

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439 (14)

Tan  
o

1826 ca. Jy 31

Peace officer ( Hughes  
NYC: Andrew Blatchly, peace officer, attempt to  
remove a disorderly woman from the Lafayette Circus  
almost erupted into a full scale riot and it was only the  
timely arrival of Andrew Blatchly's watch and the mock  
arrest of Hughes which prevented extended disturbance.  
no 8

1M80

MCC 15: 537-3 P, 557-9

1827 Apr

Philadelphia: "Riot. - There has been some scuffling among  
the firemen of Philadelphia, and in one set-to, clothes were  
torn and a fore finger bitten - fiercely and ferociously bitten  
off..."

(b/w 41)  
Pa. J. Statesman Apr. 27, 1827

1827 - Apr. 9 (new)

NYC: The Union African Church was disturbed  
at 8 o'clock. A stone was thrown, a mob formed  
& services interrupted.

S.C. P.L. Cases 7439 (8)

1827, Apr. 20 (Fr)

NYC: Several men ~~were~~ <sup>had</sup> assembled, fought  
& made noise at Robert Brewer's house in an attempt, in  
Brewer's eyes, to have him charged with running a disorderly  
house.

4/20

1M83

NYC General Sessions May 12, 1827

"Law"

1827 - May ca.

Bowdoin College, Me: A number of College "frolics"  
including burning a barrel of tar, lighting gun  
powder under a tutor's chair & striking the  
school bell.

No. 817 May 27, 1827

1827, May 1

NYC: Nathaniel McFee says that a number of  
persons assembled about his door at 437 Washington  
St. at 8<sup>th</sup> St. in a riotous & tumultuous manner broke &  
entered the premises where he was peacefully & as he  
believed legally in possession & by force of violence  
threw the property of defendant into the street & put  
himself & family into the street. He lists 18 people  
as thus being involved. Moving Day Riot

S.C. p.C. Cases 7439 (④)

1827 ca. Je

Perry Co., Ala., near the line with Bibb & Autauga cos.:  
A mob of 70 or 80 persons burnt a black alive because  
he had stabbed a white man. The black had been accused  
of stealing a small piece of property and was stabbed when  
hassling the black about it. The black was taken to a  
justice, who waived jurisdiction in the case and then  
left the mob himself as its President. This was the 2<sup>nd</sup>  
time in the county that a black had been so burnt

1486

N.Y.P. Jy 25, 1827

From Tuscaloosa, Ala. Je 30.

(1827 - Je 16 (Sat))

NYC: Mary Wall<sup>thomas 35</sup> had her house disrupted,  
furniture knocked about etc. by a number of  
ridiculous men. 4 named & others.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7439 (16)

Answered

0

1827, Je 19

NYC: Personal fracas on Wall st in the  
morning. Few details.

N.Y. Gazette Je. 20, 1827

1827 - July

NYC: Riot occurred at theater after an actress failed to appear.

M69

Weisbarn, Moss... p.39

Con. Ado Ig 21, 1827

1827

1827 Aug.

Philadelphia: Reports of some violence on both sides in journeymen tailors strike. Reports that some strikers attacked scabs. Subsequently in a trial strikers are convicted of conspiracy, but acquitted of assault charges. At least 5 men said to be involved in mob activity.

Connors & Gilmore, Doc. Hist. of I-L Soc.

II, 103, 110-111, 115, 119-124, 157, 258, 264

Connors, Suppos, in Connors et al., Hist. of Labour I, 164  
NYPL, S. 25, 1827. Like's Phil. Nat. Gaz.

1827 Sept. 17 + 12

Boston: <sup>Sept. 12</sup> On the 11th, probably Mr. Connor, Mr. Payson Perrin, merchant, was beaten by several men of good character who mistook him for someone else. Exactly who is unclear, whatever it was, was not liked. On the 11th "one of the wretches alluded to" ~~deaths~~ was "dashed in the Frog Pond" and the charge was so despicable that "the tongue loath'd to speak and which rendered the state prison more abominable than all the crimes perpetrated by its inmates." But there was local news coverage at the time.

N.Y. Gazette O. 12 1822  
cites Boston Courier

Sullivan, Iron Worker at Penn, 130  
City Miles Register, 38 (Oct. 6, 1827) 91  
~~Connorsburg~~  
Norristown Herald, P. 116  
American Sentinel S. 19, 1827  
American Sentinel S. 25, 1827

1827, Oct.

Hudson Falls, N.Y.; Destruction of  
contractor's property at the River, because  
coal is dispute over non-payment.  
Arrests made.

1492

way, Conrad Labor, 288

1827, Nov. 23

N.Y.C.: Greenbury Barker, inventor of the so-called  
"self-supplying water wheel," had his Rivington St house  
busted open by 12 to 15 men who, after ~~not~~ forcing  
his wife Margaret to make them breakfast seized him  
for \$15 debt. Margaret quickly paid the debt but discovered  
that her husband was no where to be found.

N.Y. American Nov. 28, 1827.

Taylor

1827 - Oct. 11 (Thurs)

N.Y.C.: A number of men came into Smith Steam  
Tow., corner Bleeker & Thompson St, intending to break  
it up. Solomon Teller was attacked & after they  
were put out they continued to make great  
noise. 2 others

S.C. P.C. Cases 7440 (2)

110  
0

1827 - Oct (Sun)

(<sup>Broadway, betw 12<sup>th</sup> & 13<sup>th</sup></sup>)

E

NYC: Thomas Morton had his house harassed by a number of men who knocked Isaac Leach down, struck Morton's wife, made a great noise & threw oyster shells & stones at his house.  
Known as  
"Gowanus Riot"

M95

S.C. P.C. Cases 7440 (1)

Start

1827, Nov. 1 (Thurs)

NYC General Sessions Ta. 18, 1828

N.Y. Gazette p. 3, 1827      probably Chatham Sq.  
quoting  
likewise  
Com.

1827 - Nov. 1 & 2, 1827

NYC: Chatham Square. A large mob formed & acted to close down the dry goods store of Mr. Laroque. There were pitched battles with the watch. Windows were broken at Morton's dry store as well. Threats were made to pull Laroque's store down.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7440 (3) - (8) N.Y. T. p. 6, 1827  
✓ MCC 16: 651, 17: 38, 75      N.Y. Gazette p. 6, 7, 1827  
✓ N.Y. Natl Adv. N. 9, 1823      N.Y. Amer. N. 3+6, 1827  
✓ [N.Y.] Statesman (cont'd) N. 6, 9, & 20, 1827

1827, N 12, 56, 6

{ 53 }

NYC: Chatham Square d., 7 floors riots when  
some big general stores remained open after dark.  
Massive riots occurred for several days.

1498

- 1 NYC 68 N. 9 1827
- 1 NYC & PCC 7440 (3)-(8)
- 1 MCC 16: 651, 17: 38, 75
- 1 N.Y. Advertiser N. 9, 1827
- Statesman p. 6, 9 20 1827
- Evening Post p. 6, 1827
- Gazette, p. 5, 6, 7 1827
- American 12. 3. 6, 1827
- Winterton, Miss' Demagogues was 53 Pass vits p. 2, 3, 7, 1827

1827, N 5

NYC: A large crowd formed at Chatham square. Stones  
were thrown, windows broken, & several persons injured.  
When advised by the magistrates to disperse they refused. The  
intention was to pull the "House", meaning "La Racine". The  
Mayor was there. Over thirty persons were indicted for Riot.

NYC General Sessions Nov. 9, 1827

1827 (Nov 22 Sun)

Philadelphia: Riot between Blacks + whites.  
Arose from personal quarrel, others became  
involved. Several injured. First of these [?]  
whites generally aggressors. Influenced by  
oppo to abol. dictines (?) No particulars

(Schaff H. of P. Vol. I p. 62,

Matteson M.S. - Notecards.

1828 - Jan

NYC: Mary Ann Coleman had her apartment  
invaded by a number of riotous men in the  
evening. 4 +? <sup>is collect<sup>5</sup></sup>

1301

SC P.C. Cases 7440 (14)

1. 6. 11

0

1827, Oct (Sat)

NYC: Several men entered Ann Gregory's house in a  
disorderly manner, broke destroyed property & threatened her.  
7 were convicted of riot. <sup>little water</sup> <sup>"Author"</sup>  
6 month

NYC General Sessions N. 17, 1827

1. 6. 11

0

1827, Dec 25

NYC: "Christmas Eve frolics" - pranksters go  
about on holidays knocking & taking down signs.  
On the day after Christmas the police had 18 such signs.

N.Y. Gazette

D. 23/1827

3. 6. 11

1827 - D. 23 (Sun)

N.Y.C. Absent midnight a number of men burst  
into Mary Anne Davis' Collected SF house.

1 Sun

S.C. P.C. 7840 - Cases ⑬

1828

N.Y. : maybe a Riot. Matteson says  
look up.

Matteson ms Note cards  
- 3413.1, 20

1828

Hickory vs. Oak riots - election of  
1828 - Look up  
Matteson ms - Note cards

Scharler II 435

974.811 Sch 176

1828

Boston: Riot against black girls  
— "bad girls"

1507

Melish 206

1828

Hawley, Pa.: Factory fight and  
dispute with raftsmen leads to riot

Way, Common Labour, 288

1828 or 1827

(

Susquehanna River Canal - Irish laborers  
Riot near Wilkes-Barre No cause given,  
evidently attack on contractors. One  
man killed by rioters

Matteson MS Notebooks

- Historical Record I, 133

1828  
1827

٤٦

Boston Riot - with Boston Firemen arrested  
and killed at first - and

1510

1100 *Proctacris* *luteola* (ES 1028)

1828, Jan. 1

at 10 a.m.

NYC: Massive riotous Notears celebration. Perhaps 10,000  
persons joined in the Callithumpian procession which  
began about 9:00 A.M. on the 21<sup>st</sup>. in the Bowery and marched with  
drums, tin kettles, rattles, horns, whistles etc and a large  
team wagon. They pelted a public house with balls of lime flour  
and when some of their leaders were arrested by the watch  
on Hester St they attacked the watch & rescued them. They took  
a cross st. to B'way. Down B'way to Courtland St. from Ceeler St  
to Pearl, to the Battery. There they unsuccessfully attempted to  
knock down the iron railing. By then it was between 1 + 2 AM. Instal  
Key overthrew a cart & broke some windows. They went up B'way to  
the City Hotel where a ball was taking place. There the watch confronted  
them. But rather than making ~~any~~ arrests & fighting with the crowd  
the watch gave way. The ~~ball~~ was <sup>now</sup> blantly dispersed. Also no Africans  
were <sup>seen</sup> attacked. N.Y. Gazette Sun. 3 + Tues. 5 & 10, street  
with N.Y.P.D. Tues. 2 cities N.Y. Commercial (cont.)

1828, Jan. 1 (wed)

N.Y.C. About 5:00 A.M. a gang of young men were in Roosevelt St. pulling & throwing down Boxes & barrels. When the watchman grabbed one of them the rest began to stone him.

S.C. P.L. CASES - 7440 (X)

*5034143*  
*5-3-85 - 1971*  
Laird, John Tudor, comp.

Other banners; an anthology of Australian literature of  
the First World War. Selected and edited by J. T. Laird.  
Canberra, Australian War Memorial and Australian Gov-  
ernment Publishing Service, 1971.

x, 187 p. 25 cm. \$3.90

Bibliography : p. 183-184

European War, 1914-1918—Literary collections. 2. Australian  
literature (Collections) I. Title.

PR9535.L3  
ISBN 0-642-00002-6  
Library of Congress

820'.8

) 72 14

72-186357  
MARC

1834 Aug.

Bloomfield, P.J.: Hos of distinguished men  
act in temperance cause. They attacked  
a tavern, destroyed its stock of liquor  
& then beat up owner.

1513

Werner, "Race Riots," 42

1834 Aug. 2

NYC: A gang of young men attacked  
Phoebe Doty's house, 35 Leonard St, threatening  
her etc. 2 naked

NYSCPCC 7486(12) Doty v Granger et al. Ag 8, 1834

1834 Aug 10 (Cont.)

Palmerton, PA: Charles S. ~~sister~~ Collins, working  
as a clerk in leather goods, returned home to  
visit his mother. He struck a slave girl servant  
with him. Colored blacks attacked her & the servant.  
They also attacked Mrs. Collins' house &  
Sunday breaking some windows. Shoots exchanged  
& with fire bombs alighted, a dozen blacks  
were arrested.

Werner 236-239

1834 Aug. 27  
Race Riots  
Philadelphia

1834 Aug 9

Phila: A gang of about 50 men  
assaulted Son of James Forten, one of  
the wealthiest blacks in town.

Werner 188

1834 Ag 11-13, 15

Charleston: Burning of Ursuline Convent. Large crowd outside, disperses, Sat Kev reappears at near midnight. 40-50 organized men burst into pens & students escape and convent burnt. Next night mob of men & boys burn houses & all else left or convent burned. Next night over 1000 men ransacked city but did little damage. On night of Ag. 15 sixties burned a slanty in Charleston occupied by about 35 Irish laborers.

Billiard, "Burnings the Convent" <sup>MSA</sup> <sub>1937(10)</sub>

1517

1834 Ag. 12-14

Philadelphia: White mob begins by attacking "flying horses" amusement establishment that had been used by blacks & whites. But they turned to assaults on blacks & their property for 3 nights. Two churches & over 30 houses destroyed, damaged or looted. One black died from the wounds inflicted during beating, 100s flee. Authorities use militia, etc. to quell the riot along Phila., Roxbury, & Southwark borders

Currant, 106-107  
Con Ad, Aug 16, 1834; NYEP Apr. 15

1834 Ag. 16 [Sat.]

Bloomfield, N.J.: Sat night 20 or 30 men "with faces blackened, painted with various colors, or veiled, entered Wm. B. Iles' Porter House, tied his hands & took him to a field. There they stripped him & treated him in a shameful manner." Others dumped the contents of his shop into the street. Iles is an immigrant.

NYEP Aug 21, 1834  
Essex Democrat

Billingham  
Kanet

Cona Ad. Ag 14815, 1834

✓ 8P Ag 17-16, 1834

Bissoz

Schafft Wescott

837-638

Warren, Private City, 126-129

Warren, 188-198

Turner says 2 new died

1834 Aug 16-18 (Sat-Mon)  
possibly

Lancaster, PA : Racial rioting. 1<sup>st</sup> two days minor skirmishes between blacks & whites. On 3<sup>rd</sup> day the blacks attacked & a white in an attempt to protect their property. About 50 whites then marched into the black section & attacked several houses & fired off some guns.

1520

NYEP Aug 27, 1834  
Columbia  
Whig paper Advo S. 13, 1834

1834, Aug. 16 - 18

Columbia, Pa. : for several nights whites break windows, etc. of black homes On the 19<sup>th</sup> a crowd of 50 or so marched into the black area of town & destroyed houses & fired guns.

Werner, "Columbia Race Riots  
(77-178)

1834, Aug - Oct 16 - Oct. 2

Columbia, Pa : Racist concerning job competition, amalgamation fears and desire to drive blacks out of community. wisdom spoken by rousing groups of whites followed by attacks on black homes. Labor competition a big issue here. Blacks beaten in office and against violence.

Werner, 273, 188-202  
Slaughter, Bloody Dawn, 170-171

1834 Aug. 23 (Sat.) (

NYC: Sat. night, about 12:30, about 20 persons started an uproar by shouting fire, etc., in Broadway between Elm & Canal. About 150 persons collected & were disorderly for several hours. They stoned several houses including nos 22, 18, 10, 2 Canal St. - Signs & windows were destroyed. When the watch arrived there was a scuffle; one watchman & one citizen were injured. The rioters didn't seem to have any object & dispersed about 3:00 A.M.

1523  
*Orderly*

NYEP Ag 25, 1834

Daily Advertiser

X

1834, Ag 24 en

~~Settlers~~  
S

NYC: Sailors strike in opposition to a reduction in wages

Commons I, 478

O: NYEP Ag 24, 1834  
probably Ap.

1834 Ag 30

NYC: A "nos of persons" attack Conrad Sebring's 102 Anthony St home, tearing down his signs & threatening him. 2 were identified.

NYCSCPC 7846(13) Sebring v. Vandiville et al. Ag 26, 1834

1834, Sept? Fall?

Augusta, Maine: Mob attacks home of the host to British abolitionist George Thompson, frightening Thompson's wife & children

1526

Richards, 63-67

1834, Fall?

Lynn, Mass: Mob hurls rotten eggs & shoes at George Thompson, Rev. abolitionist. 300 ladies escort Thompson out of meeting.

Richards, 64

1834 Sept

Detroit, Mich.: minor race riot.

1834, Sept.

Detroit: Mob tore down home of a black  
family that had somehow offended whites.

1529

Werner, 239, 270

1834, Sept.

Trenton, N.S.: Race riot, probably over  
self-improvement. Crowd outside African  
Methodist Church threw rocks & broke windows.  
Congregation fled.

Werner, 273; 178

1834, Sept.

Cantlesbury, Conn.: Mob physically  
dismantled Prudence Crandall's school.

Richards 38-40  
Feldtgs, T. E., 47  
Adams Passionate Liberator, 99

1834, Sept. 2

Columbia, S.C.: Crowd of white workers  
destroying property - porch, windows, entered  
house & sifted papers - of affluent  
blacks - especially lumber merchant Staples  
Smith.

1532

Slaughter, Bloody Dawn, Pa.

Worrell, "Columbia Race Riot 1832" '25

1834 Aug Sept. 6, 1834

5

NYC: Carpet Weavers strike in opposition  
to a reduction in wages

Commons I 479  
National Trades' Union Sept. 6, 1834

1834 Sept. ca. (

Jacksonville, Telfair Co., S.C.: Affray between  
Union men and nullifiers. Union men head off  
a nullifying county meeting. Blows were  
exchanged.

NYEP S. 12, 1834

1834 Sept. 13 (a.)

NYC: A rumor spread that a "respectable" girl had been seduced and then, when she came down with cholera, turned out to die; a暴乱. 200 to 300 persons marched on the place and, encouraged by the rest about a dozen entered & destroyed the premises

1535

✓ Wilson, 86 M+D 66  
Fr. Sp., Connells S. 13, 1834

1834 Sept 23 (?) (Tues)

NYC: Every black on the Battery was compelled by a mob to run for shelter in the nearest building. Few blacks showed up the next day. In the afternoon. The rioters numbered "hundreds": most were young men about 20 yrs old.

N.Y.P. Sept. 25, 1834  
Daily Ad. S. 25, 1834

1834 Sept 23? (Tues)

NYC: In the afternoon a barouche was attacked by a mob because the servant driver was black. A lady & her daughter in the coach were in danger.

N.Y.P. S. 25, 1834  
P. A. S. 25, 1834

1834 Sept-Oct.  
28

NYC: Irishmen + activists fought one another. In Sept. there was a brawl involving almost 1000 persons. Some of the fighting was between Protestant + Catholic Irish. Most of it was

Wainman, (74D), 55, 66

1538

Frs. Voc Ado. "S. 29,"  
Mar. S. 29, 1834  
check Jan. 5, 1835  
Voting Day's Advo Oct. 4, 1834

1834, Oct.

NYC: Large crowd gathered at the Battery to watch a balloon ascension amused themselves by taunting + beating some blacks to the crowd.

Werner, 178.

1834 Oct. 2

Columbus Bars.: White crowd attacked, horses of four property owners blacked, stealing + looting property from at least one. + Destroying property. One black injured

Slaughter, Bloody Days,

Woebe, "Columbus Bars," 176-7, 183

1834 Oct. 4

5

NYC: Locksmith strike opposing  
a reduction in wages.

1841

Womans I, 475

Working Mens Advocate Oct. 4, 1834

1834, Oct. 14

Philadelphia: Election riots. Jackson men in  
Morgan'sburg driven from polls. Then whigs took  
Jackson headquarters, destroying two tents & cutting  
Jackson's hickory tree. Later reinforced, Jackson  
men attacked whig headquarters on NE corners of  
Christian & Mostcalm Sts. White whigs fired upon them,  
wounding 15 or 20 - one later died. Enraged Jackson  
men stormed the building & drove the whigs out. They  
set fire to the whig pole - iron bands prevented efforts  
to drop it down, and the fire spread to nearby houses.  
When firemen arrived Jackson men beat them & reviled

1834, Oct. 24 a.

NYC: Several hundred stonecutters march up Broadway,  
attacking buildings belonging erected by a Mr. Bloomer  
because of his use of prison stone. They smashed  
windows & doors & scattered marble pillars. A "strong  
posse" of watchmen prevented more serious damage.

Weinbaum - M.D., 6364

Gov. Lib. 0.27/1834 ✓ Transcrpt. 0.28/1834

✓ Concord 0.27/1834

then from dousing the flames.

G38-

Scharf & Wescott G39

Con Adm. Oct. 6, 7, 9, 11, 13, 16, 17, 18 34  
ppqsp Oct 6-8, 18, 20, 23, 25, 1834

Wking Adm. D. " 1834

Warren, Private City, 130  
87-90

H & W 82-84  
Fieldsong, 135

1834 Oct. 26 a.

(S)

NYC: Several hundred stonewallers marched up Broadway attacking buildings which a Mr. Bloomer had recently erected with pink-pink marble. Windows were smashed, doors & marble pillars battered. The arrival of a "strong posse" of watchmen prevented the mob from breaking in. The following night, under orders from the mayor, the watch again guarded the buildings.

for. Wenham M&D 63-69 not. late  
Corn Advs. O. 27, 1834 Courier & Enquirer O. 27, 1834 Transcript O. 28, 1834  
SAC O. 28, 1834

1544

1834, Nov.

Fort Wayne, Ind.: Canal workers riot in dispute with loco's.

Way, Common Leader - 285

1834 Nov. 7

NYC: Between 1 & 2 o'clock in the morning there was a disturbance in Prince St.. A door of a dwelling house was broken. At least 13 men were involved

NYCSCPCC 7447 ② Williams v. Courtney et al.  
Nov. 7, 1834

1834 Nov. 16 (Sunday)

NYC: At least 10 men came to Harry Allen's  
47 Allen St. house at night, acted disorderly  
+ abused the people there.

1547

PPCGS cc-30 (2) Dec. 10, 1834 People v. Ryerson et al.

8c  
0

1834 - Nov. ~~17~~ (

Montreal: Political riots at night.  
Local officials took sides. Conservatives  
agst Liberals

NYEP N. 23, 1834<sup>28</sup>

Montreal Daily Ad. D. 18, 1834  
Henry Adams

1834, ~~Nov.~~ Nov. 20, 1834

Maryland: Baltimore & Ohio RR workers —  
mainly Catholic Irish — riot. Troops called in  
from Washington, D.C. Grinstead says this  
riot include battle between Protestants +  
Catholics. School says attack focused on contractor,  
I lead, contractor's house attacked + he was beaten. Next  
day, superintendent John L. Jackson + 2 others killed. 300 Irish  
Grinstead, "Arabellum-labor," 3 laborers arrested

Billinghurst, 157

1834 Nov. 25

N.Y.C.: About 20 or 30 boys came to 58 Leonard St, home of Elizabeth Post, and acted in a riotous manner. They broke windows, a lock, & threw stones into the basement room, injuring persons there. The mob also harassed Mrs. Weldon's house in the neighborhood.

ISSO

N.Y.C.P.L.C. 7447 D Post & Brooks et al. N. 26, 1834

YC

o

1834 Dec. 20

\*S

NYC: Hatton's strike against a reduction in wages

Commons I, 475

National Trades' Union Dec. 29, 1834

\* Workingman's Advo, Jan. 3, 1835

Adv, Jan. 3, 1834

1835 ca.

Washington, D. C.: Dr. Rev. S. C. Ward was to give lectures at Georgetown Univ. brought some antislavery publications with him. He left some in a store. A large mob forced to remove him. He was protected by being arrested.

Eaton, "Mob Violence" H.G.R. (1942)  
395

1835

Pittsburgh, Ohio: Anti-abolitionist riot

1553

Price, "Ohio A-S Conv. 105"

1835

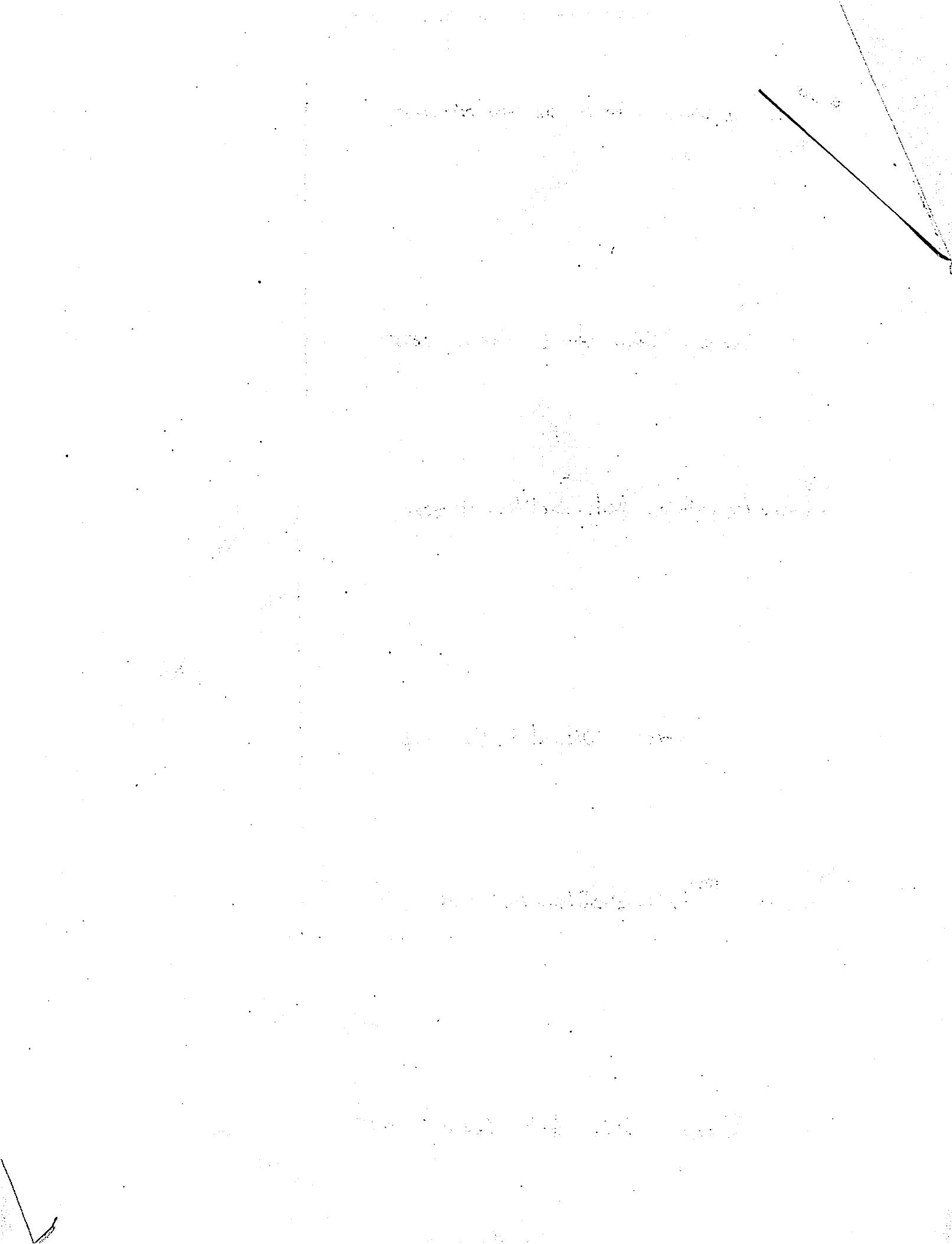
Zanesville, Ohio: Anti-abolitionist riot.

Price, "Ohio A-S. Conv"; 105

1835

St. Albans, <sup>Ohio</sup> Anti-abolitionist riot.

Price, "Ohio A-S Conv." 105



1835

Marietta, Ohio: Anti-abolitionist riot. Religious meeting attacked.

1856

Price, "Ohio A-S Co.", 105

1835

Mt. Pleasant, Ohio: Anti-abolitionist riot.

Price, "Ohio A-S Co.", 105

1835

New Lisbon, Ohio: Anti-abolitionist riot.  
Religious meeting attacked.

Price, Ohio A-S Co., 105

white copies of Md pp 106-107  
to Senate Journal Dec session

1835 P 11-43

Anti-Bank riot 1834 - Gov. Jones Thomas

called for Fed troops. He later reported to the Assembly that "the spirit of insubordination which has of late so frequently manifested itself in many parts of the country" Maryland had some of the most flagrant examples. "In Gov'ts. Not farcel is the principles of republicanism, where persons claiming to be independent of and superior to the people, under color of laws created by themselves, practice tyranny & oppression, these popular commotions may sometimes be palliated or excused, as the only means possessed by overenslaved people of checking the inordinate excesses, and striking terror into the hearts of their oppressors." He asked for laws insuring punishment for ~~the~~ ~~oppressors~~ future offenders"

1559

1835, Jan.

Augusta, Maine: Public hanging led to a riot.

Weisbann, 111

1835, Jan. 4 co.

NYC: Fight between Irishmen & activists.  
While fighting a fire, the firemen had built a fire on property belonging to a nearby gas company to keep themselves warm. The Irish workers objected. A scuffle ensued that included an attack on chief engineer James Gullick. In the melee that followed 10 to 20 arrested

Weisbann 55 60-63 Costello, our  
Pm bld. 1 Jan. 5 former

1835, Feb

Maryland: Canal workers vs Chas. - D. His  
Canal strike put down by militia

1562

Mass. A.S. Strike Bank Atk 1839

67

Niles Register. F. 25, 1835

1835 Feb ca.

Columbus, Ohio: White nos attacks and  
projected black, freeing cattle &  
threatening to pull down his house.

Slaughter Bloody Dan. 179-180

1835? Feb [March]

Circleville [Ohio] : nos pelted  
 Theodore Dwight Weld with stones through  
 open windows, etc.

A.S. 2nd, Passionate L3. 125  
 Price, "Ohio A-S. Govt." 173-179

1835 March 11 co.  
Washington D. C.: labor disturbance  
clergy railroad

1565

Weisbann, 55  
Con. Colv. Mr. 1, 1835

1835 March 13 (Fri)

NYC: Broadway Hall riots between immigrant Catholics & Native Americans. Meeting of Protestant Assoc. broke up by 11:32. Debate at hall over "Is Papery compatible with Civil Liberty" by both Catholics & Protestants. M.S. broke in, drove off speakers & destroyed furniture & fixtures.

Heddy, 305      Billings, 60, 63  
Flick, VII, 42-48      Weisbann, 55

1835, April 3

Grosville, Ohio; Mrs harassed abolitionist Theodore Weld. They shaved his horses tail & pelted him with eggs and stones.

Price, "Ohio A-S. Conv."  
173-174

1835, April 6

Philadelphia: Church sells part of its graveyard.  
Laborers begin excavation & treat remaining  
bodies poorly. About 100 outraged persons  
assembled, threatened minister & vestrymen,  
chased the laborers away & has filled in the  
excavation.

1568

Wesore, "Race Riots," 53

1835, May 30 - June early

Washington D.C.: Several street battles between  
striking printers ~~go~~ - Daff Green's shop -  
"terriers" and scabs or "rats." Boarding  
houses containing scabs harassed and threats  
of tearing down the Telegraph's office. Two  
men subsequently convicted of assault, &  
riot. As many as 40 may have rioted.

over

Preface, "On The British  
Daff Green..."

1835, Jc

Philadelphia: Workers use col. violence during  
strike. Coal miners involved. Possibly no violence,  
but intimidation for sure.

Grinstead, "A C," c., 230-40

Grinsted "Akkella Lasa?"

1835, Je 9-12.

Hartford, Conn.: Some sort of anti-slavery or anti-black riot. whites harassed a black church the 9<sup>th</sup> & attacked the blacks on their way home from services. One black man got a gun & shot two whites. The white mob then went to his house & forced it down. The next evening a large crowd of whites crowded the black neighborhood called "Sitting Fund" & demolished  
Weisbrenn, 55 (over)

1571

Conn Adm. Je 11-13, 1835  
Werner 273; 241-243

1835, Je 16 (Tues).

Philadelphia: An elderly black woman gave false testimony about Mary Gilmore, a very white mulatto who had been seized as a fugitive slave. A crowd of blacks broke into her house the evening of the 16<sup>th</sup> & ~~the~~ violently beat the woman & her daughter. Police interfered & broke up the disturbance.

Werner, 201

1835, Je 16

Phil [Workers Liberties]: A large group of blacks unsuccessfully attempted to liberate two men seized as fugitive slaves. This occurred in the afternoon.

Werner, 201

two more houses. They refused to listen to the Sheriff's entreaties. He sent eight militia and drove out from disturbance. Score whites arrested during riots.

1835, Je 21 (Sun) - 23

NYC: Five Part Riot between Americans  
and foreigners. Police quell. Dr. W.M.  
Caffrey killed & Justice Lowder wounded.  
foreigners the Irish - if this is the same riot reported  
by Billington. Rioters gutted a tavern. Shots  
fired by police.

1574

Headley, 95

Billington, 196

Weinstein 553

Weiner, "Race Riot", 38.

1835 June 27 Co.

NYC: When an Irishman beat up a boy  
a mob formed that entailed special action  
by the Common Council before peace could be  
restored.

Billington, 196

1835, June 30

Livingston, Madison Co., Mississippi: Fearing a slave  
insurrection whites held a meeting, seized  
several blacks, tortured them & elicited  
confessions of a slave insurrection.

Miles, "Miss. Slave Insurrection?"  
Jour. of Negro Hist., 42 (1957)

1835, summer.

Lynn, Mass.: George Thompson arrested.

1577

Melchester, VI, 272

1835, Summer.

Lynchburg, Virginia (near): An Englishman charged  
with being an abolitionist hanged

Melchester, VI, 272

1835 Summer

Pai Bedford, Mass.: George Thompson hauled  
down.

Melchester, VI, 272.

1835, July

Indiana: Faction fight among canal workers on the Wabash and Erie. Militia ordered in.

1580

Way, Common Labour, 285

1835, July

Buffalo, N.Y.: minor race riot over slave rescue. Slave catcher had gone into Canada to capture escaped slave + family. Blacks from Buffalo pursued him + liberated the captive in Hamburg N.Y. But upon returning to Buffalo they ran into police + citizens at the ferrys, & fight ensued. Injuries on both sides. 8 to 10 blacks arrested, but family escaped.

Werner 273

1835, July 2

Livingston, Madison Co., Miss.: Mo. 3 summarily hanged the slaves who had been suspected of organizing a conspiracy. Also seized two white "steam doctors" + organized a comm. to deal with insurrection. They elicited a confession from one of the whites.

Miles, "Miss. Slave Insur."

J. of Negro H., 52(1953)

1835, July 3-9

Livingston Miss.: Fear of slave insurrection swept the state. The Livingston Vigilance com. seized a poor man who had brought a load of corn to sell in Yazoo Co. Despite the efforts of Henry S. Foote, the com. hanged the man as the testimony of 3 scared blacks (over)

1583

Eaton, "Mob Violence" HUHR (1942)  
(361) over

1835, July 4

Livingston, Madison Co. Miss.: Two whites seized on July 2 sentenced by committee to be hanged. Both were executed

Miles, "Miss Slave Insurr.  
J. of Negro H., yr (1752),  
52

1835, July 4

Detroit: Irishmen attacked citizens on principle streets, in turn were dispersed by mass of natives. The Irishmen numbered 30 or 40 and were laborers employed in galing streets along the river. They assaulted sailors, local citizens & other "dreadful Yankees." A hastily formed posse of "worthy citizens" was bloodily attempting to arrest them, which dispersed of its own accord.

Schweiler, "Organization... Detroit" Michigan Hist.

Billingham, 192

262

for Journal & Advertiser J. 10, 1835

McPaster says at least 45 blacks hanged in late June  
others (Postmaster, 6/21, 273).  
Also Amer. Daily Advertiser, Aug. 10, 1835

Also 12 towns as Lexington.

Specific incidents on separate cards. As part of  
reign of terror Madison Co. whites hanged several  
white men besides the two killed on July 7. Those  
deemed less guilty were "slashed" or whipped.

Miles "Miss. Slave Trade."  
Bur. of Negro Hist. 42(1952) 52

1635

Virginia: Ousting of Gov. Harvey. Harvey had long standing disagreements with his council over Harvey's aid to Maryland, Indian policy & power of governor. When the argument became volatile, Harvey ordered the arrest of one councillor. Instead Harvey was seized and after several days negotiation agreed to leave for England.

660

Biblio., ed., Old Dominion, 238-240, 251-252  
Hoerder

1638

Md: Calvert's Uprising

Hoerder

1641, Nov

Providence, R.I.: Liberty of Conscience Riot

Hoerder, 1st

1644, Feb 14 - 1687, Apr 16

1645-1647

Md: Protestant led rebellion agst proprietary. Begun by Richard Ingle, sea captain, who had a privateering commission from Parliament & who sailed & plundered Maryland as royal province.

663

Carr & Jordan, Ad Rev., 32

Steiner "Revolution During Civil War 48-79  
Andrews, Col. Rec. II 308-09

1654

Md: Political Disorders

Hancock

1654-55

Providence, R I: Turmoil of political factions

Professor 131

1655

Md: Protestants v. Catholics: Battle of the Severn

666

Hoerder

1658

Maryland: Fiend's Insurrection

Matthew 1st

1659

Md: Political Disorders

Hoerder

1660

Ind: Protestant-led rebellion agst Proprietary

669

Cox & Tardieu, Ind Rev. 32

Andrews Col. Period II 322-23

1661

York County, Virginia: Servant rebellion began when a servant suggested that previous custom had dictated meat 3x a week for servants.

Morgan, Amer. Sl. Am Fr. 246  
f. WmQ, 1st ser XI (1902-3)  
34-37

1665

Lancaster Co., Virginia: After a court sentenced a man to the stocks for civil behavior, a crowd threatened the judges, forcing the court to adjourn.

Morgan, Amer. Sl. Am Fr., 246

1666

Mortcasat. Ethnic conflict & prejudice  
led to a servant rebellion among  
Irish Catholics.

672

Riva Berkout-Schiller

'Free Labor & the Eco. in 17th c. Mortcasat'  
WMQ 3rd ser., vol. 46, no. 3  
(July 1989) p. 39-56

1666, March

Lancaster Co. Virginia: Rescue of  
Stephen Cliftor who had been ordered  
to be placed in stocks for  
insulting the county court.

Horn, Adapting to a  
New World  
388

1666 ca Apr. 20

Brockhaven, N.Y. [L.I.] - Discontent over arbitrary  
taxation by Gov. Nichols led to an attack on the  
constable and a riot.

Ritchie, Dukes Province, 50

N.Y. Col. Docs 14: 578, 577

1667

Eelops (Kingston) NY: Friction between local military commander (English) and community (Dutch) caused a riot. Fight between commander's brave named Sleght ended when Sleght was arrested. But 60 Dutch militia paraded in front of Sleght's home & threatened Eng - face off with 15 Eng soldiers - But no one shot. Trials for riot followed & 2 Dutch banished.

Reich, Leislers Rebellion (over)

note - 2nd Annual Report of the State Historians of the State of NY Albany 1897-1907

673

1669, Aug/July-Aug.

Christina, [Del.]: Insurrection headed by a man known as the "Long Fiss" to bring the region once more under Swedish control. - Long Fiss was Marcus Jacobson who with others spread rumor that a Swedish fleet was coming & hence he led a rebellion. Jacobson was sentenced to be branded with the letter "R" on the face & sold as a servant to Barbados.

Over 70 persons tried for participating. (over)

Asheus, Col. Rec. III, 108

Executive Council Minutes, I, 124-125, 301-323  
NY Col. Docs XII, 463-472. <sup>II, 669</sup>

1670 ca.

Virginia: Discontent freemen, men who had just received their freedom from servitude and had obtained property, created so much tumult at elections that the House of Burgesses decided to disenfranchise propertyless freemen.

May 26 NY Col. Doc III 149-150

Ritchie, Duke's Province 72-73

Ritchie, Duke's Province, 74

1670-1672

New Jersey: Intermittent rioting over quit-rents  
All but Middletown & Shrewsbury set up separate  
gov't's.

618

Keaner, Path to Freedom, 8

~~J. B. Winsor, Puritan &~~  
~~Critical Hist. of Amer. 1887 II, 428~~

1672

New Jersey: Anti-Rest Insurrection

Mather? 1st

1673

Lewes, Del: Then called Whortkill. Town  
sacked by forces from Maryland as part of  
boundary dispute between Maryland D. of York  
& Lord Baltimore

DeValinger, "Burning of Whortkill, 1673"  
Penn Hist. of 17 & 18 (1950) 473-482

1673, Dec. 1

Lawes's Creek Parish, Surrey Co., Virginia: At least 14 men gathered to oppose levy and while armed, resisted justices & the sheriff and called a larger meeting. That meeting never occurred as officials arrested & prosecuted the 12.

(68)

Billings, ed., Old Dominion, 243-244, 263-266

1674

Virginia: Two meetings "stifled" by Gov. Berkeley. The meetings triggered by increased taxes to buy out working week proprietors.

Morgan, Amer. Sl. Amer. Fr. 286-242

1676 or 1677?

Md: Political Disorders

Cox & Jordan cite A&R archives, IV 312-34

al S.P. Col. 1681-85 nos. 180, 185, 184,  
195, 260, 275, 315, 391

Hoeckler

1676 - Apr. - Jan

Virginia: Bacon's Rebellion. Begun as an effort to wage war against all Indians, Nathaniel Bacon led discontent frontiersmen in a rebellion agst. Gov. William Berkeley. Ultimately Bacon drove Berkeley to the eastern shore, burnt Jamestown, and he and his followers plundered the estates of those loyal to Berkeley. Bacon died in the fall, and the rebellion began to collapse with the arrival of ships from England.

Morgan, Amer Slavery, Amer Freedom, 250-270

684

1676 Oct.

North Carolina: The followers of John Jenkins released him from jail with force and then Jenkins regained control of the colony from Thomas Eastchurch, who had previously taken over from Jenkins.

Parker, Legal aspects NCKR (1568)

117-118

1677-78

N.C.: Culpeper's Rebellion. George Durant, John Culpeper and others seize govt from Thomas Miller, who had been acting as deputy to Thomas Eastchurch; they arrest Miller & his backers & fopple pillory etc into the water

Parker, Legal aspects NCKR (1568)

128

Hochber 46

1677, ca. Jc 10

Marblehead, Mass.: Indians had captured some soldiers. They escaped and returned with 2 Indians whom they hoped to ransom for lost goods. In Marblehead the town women seized the Indian captives, tortured and killed them in retaliation for losses during King Philip's War's aftermath in Maine. The Indians were starkly clashed to death. Their bodies were mutilated and heads severed off.

(68)

Apell "Vegetable Women"... WMA (1974)

647-652

1681

Mid: Pol. Disorders. Josias French attempted with force of and arms to secure and imprison the Lord Proprietor and several of the council. Arrested, he was heavily fined and exiled. In July, Hare had been a planned rescue. That leader was tried, convicted, & sentenced to execution, but sentence was commuted to life in prison.

Andrews, Col. Rec. # 389-350  
Holmes

1682 Jan. 21

New Hampshire: Gore's Insurrection

Mather = 13+

1682, May - June, day.

Virginia: Tobacco Farmers Riot. Beginning in  
Fulke's Co., plant cutting quickly spread to  
Middlesex and New Kent counties. Lieut. Gov.

Chicheley acted quickly ordering out the militia  
& quelling the riots. But the disturbances went  
on for 2-4 days before he found out about them.  
The rioters acted out of frustration when the  
Burgess was suspended before a crop limitation  
could be passed (over)

Hoerder 46

690

1686?

Jamaica, N.Y.: Riot because of repeal of  
state assembly, but retention of taxes

Reich, Leibler, Reb. 30

Col. State Papers XII, Doc No. 1870

1686?

Richmond, N.Y.: Revolt among militia  
against repeal of state assembly, but  
retention of taxes

Reich, Leibler Reb. 30

Colonial State Papers XII, 1012

Billings, ~~et al.~~, Old Dominion, 247-249; 282-  
287.  
W. Grimes ... Virginia Calendar

1688 July 16

Fordham PY; Border Riot. Conflict between  
the town of Westchester and Dutch Reformed Church  
of New York. The church had been left a manor or  
land the town later claimed was their's. The town  
sent some men to evict tenants of the church. In  
turn, at least 14 people or July 16 went to the house  
in question, broke in the door & forcefully evicted  
the town's tenants.

693

Melick, Fordham R, att. BYHSG, 36

Hudson 51

52, 210-220.

1689

Boston: Dissenters mobbed the New England Chapel,  
covering it with mud & dung, while breaking its  
windows during Glorious Rev. upheaval

Wm. Tolson Smith Anglo-C. So... 89  
sites Bridesburg Cities; Wilderness, 70, 103

1689 April 20

Stefford Co., Virginia: Locally generated fears  
of a papist & Indian plot led to disturbances

Steele, "Governors or Generals": 614Q

(1985), 309

H. R. McIlwaine, et al., eds.  
Executive Journals of the Council of Col. Virginia  
5 vols (Richmond, 1925-1945)  
I, 107-102  
N. Spenser to Blathwayt, Apr 27, Je 10, 1789,  
Blathwayt Papers, Vols XVII, XVIII  
Col. Skt Papers 1689-1692, no. 93

1689, Apr 18-19

Boston: Overthrow of Andros. Regan when crowd seized Capt. George. A lot of people running in the street — some armed, others calling for arms. Some action planned by Council, but crowd in street wanted to take it further. Fort seized Apr. 18. HMS Rose & Castle taken Apr. 19. Treats to Andros & Randolph scares Council of Safety.

696

Andrews, Incidents, 165-277

1689, May 16

Boston: Cry of fire. Carpenter from the HMS Rose spread rumor that Capt George of the Ross had started the fire. "a great concourse of people" broke into George's Lodging and put him into the fort jail. The same was done to the Lieut. & several who loyal to the capt.

Janes, Narratives, 218

1689 - May 31 ca. - Jun 24

New York: Fear that Lt. Gov. N. Cholmondeley might declare for James II and destroy town. Leads local militia to seize the fort and colonial govt. on Jun 24 seize customs house with drawn swords + streets. During height of Leisler's power his supporters broke into opponents houses, seized property & essentially drove them from NYC.

Reich, Leisler's Rev., 55-75

Fitzlie, Duke Prov., 198-231

1780's + 90's

Delaware: Disorder & vice seemed to proliferate after the war. Wilmington attempted to discourage vice by "drumming" offenders out of town. The prisoner preceded by a constable and followed by a drummer was paraded through the streets, while small boys pelted him with rotten eggs.

Monroe, Federalist Delaware p. 151

Bapt. Farris, A Hist of Original Settlements, pp 264.  
265

1780's + 90's

Alan Kulikoff

WMQ (July 1971)

<sup>social</sup>  
For/Stratification of Boston & claim  
that change in ideology meant riots  
likely to involve class conflict  
after the Revolution.

Start here

1780, July

July 1780 an angry mob seized a Shaker convert  
while driving a herd of sheep from New Lebanon to  
Niskayuna, N.Y. The Commissioners for Detecting & Defeating  
Conspiracies intervened. Shakers in general had a hard  
time because of the proselytizing & anti-war stand.

Kammes, Circles p. 183

Peter W. Block, Pacifism in the U.S. 274 JX

289.8  
M485

de  
like wife Fellow Shakers, the  
Margaret Hopper, The Shaker Advocate p24

1949

B75

Hopper, 344

1780, Sept. 28

3

Philadelphia: "mob" parades with effigies of Benedict Arnold after his defection. Two days later, city officials organize a similar effigy procession.

Rossman <sup>deas.</sup>, 275

1781

Reese, P.H.: John Sullivan was confronted with an outraged mob at home when he appeared as a judge in the Superior Court. He had to put on his old uniform to overcome the rioters.

Turner, 9<sup>th</sup> State 62  
to Wm. Plumer, Jr. Life of  
William Plumer (Boston, 1856)  
67-37

1781

(

Berkshire Co., Ma: Reuben Turner & 7 others seized a constable collecting debts and liberated the crew he had taken.

Hall, Pol. without Parties p. 185-86  
In Pocket Bks ... see Oct. 1781 Groton

1781

16

Bristol Co. Ma: A mob attempted to prevent the  
sale of arms by a constable

Hall, Pol. without Parties 185

In Docket B15c see Oct 1781 Groton.

1781

Western Penn.: Due hand of men  
destroyed goods of a trader supplying  
a Virginia company preparing for a  
western campaign agst Indians

1781 - Oct

Groton Ma: Job Shattuck led a mob against tax  
collector Wm. Nutting

Hall, Pol. without Parties 185

In Docket Books of <sup>the</sup> Supreme Judicial Court, Suffolk  
County Court House, Commonwealth vs. Shattuck et al.  
Middlesex Ap term 1782, pp 161-62

\$9

1781, Oct. 24

Philadelphia. At night mob attacks Quaker homes for not celebrating Yorktown. They smashed windows, destroyed furniture in several houses & broke into a few stores; at least 5 houses attacked.

Possibly - Accts 246

1781 Apr.

Rockbridge Co., Va: A draft was presented by a hundred men. Locals felt that they had given enough to the war & regret their inability to get their crops in. Official papers from up

Register. Poor People at War 323 £302  
Co. McDowell to Jeff. May 9, 1781 .5463  
Baptist Papers of GSB V. 507 + 626628

1781, May ca.

Philadelphia - the laboring poor attempted to go about the city and prevent any one from working, working with paper money

Accts.  
Possum - 243

~~11~~ 12

1781, May 5<sup>c</sup>

Western Mass: Shaker leaders travelling  
in area repeatedly chased out of towns  
by crowds

Hector, 3<sup>rd</sup>

1781, May 4

Philadelphia - Sailors & militiamen parade  
rough streets with a dog tanned, covered  
with Congress' paper dollars.

Rosswein Arms, 2<sup>nd</sup> 3

1781, May 8

Philadelphia: Sailors armed with clubs,  
refused to work unless paid in hard money,  
some desperate jibed them.

Rosswein <sup>Acc</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> 3

1283-1783

NYC: Once news of peace arrived the city's Tories became very bitter and committed many "dastardly acts" against the whigs who now began to re-enter the city. Whigs were assaulted and otherwise ill-treated by the Tory rebels while others of a better sort, though equally hostile, stood by and either did not care or did not dare to interfere. Allen describes one such scene which he was an eyewitness about a Connecticut boat & crew, bringing cheeses and sugar after return for sale, being attacked by a mob Tories. They were beat with hoop poles, one being fastened to the posts on the wharf, their cargo destroyed & their boat destroyed.

Memories of Stephen Allen .. 32-33

27

1783

Pittsburgh, Pa.: Dispute between German residents and coal workers of the Schuylkill & Susquehanna Canal.

Way, Common Law, 282

1783

Charleston: throughout the year the mob were again turned loose & vicious attacks were made on the Tories. Some were "popped," tarred and feathered, or threatened with worse violence. Sometimes Rebels and Tories battled in the streets, as for instance, on the evening of July 11, 1783, when the worst of these frays took place. It seemed that a certain British subject "imprudently and grossly" insulted a white citizen of the town and occasioned tumult between "irregular assemblages of peoples" who had been meeting at the two public houses evenings.

Walsh, Charleston's Sons of Liberty, 117

fns (unclear)

W.B. Phillips "The South Carolina Federalists" <sup>in</sup> AHR (1909)  
N.Y. Gazetteer July 30, 1784 p. 533

1783

Providence: Mob destroyed disorderly  
house belonging to a black man.

30

Religious Dissenting Slavery

128

1783-84

N.Y. City there was a general dislocation which the British evacuated Nov. & seems to have lasted at least through the Spring. There are of course mixed reports. Livingston was surprised about the orderliness. Col. Benjamin Miller wrote to Gov. Steuben that "the violent party stopped Rivington's press" & later he got a violent beating in the street from an individual (2) Lums. Col. Miller & Sears had according to one report (Poor Packet) had peacefully closed the press. Still in May the Common Council was concerned with "Robberies, thefts, & other breaches of the peace".

E702 1782 States, Iconography: pp. 1180, 1182, 1183, + 1191

1 Corres. & Publ. Papers of Jay, II p. 51 ✓ 3 N.Y. Jour. + 602, M6, 1784

2 Steuben Papers vol. X (MSI N.Y.H.S.) 4 MCC (1784-1785) I 35; 39

3 N.Y. Gazette Jan 22 1784

4 Poor's Packet Ja 15, 1784

1783 Fesca.

~~W~~ Worcester Co.: "A mob of Dougles attacked a tax collector, a crowd at Sutton attempted to prevent an execution sale, and a group at West Mill st around for forty-eight hours without beginning a fit." ~~Calvert Nathan~~

Health, Pol. without Parties 186-187

Fr. Benedict Sutton p. 121

E.M. Bacon, Col. Supplement to the Acts & Laws of the

Commonwealth of Mass. (1876) F. 3, 1783 p. 148, 150

Cor. Com of Com to the Gov. Feb. 26, 1783 Robert Treat Paine  
Papers

1783 Je ca.

Hampshire County: Nathaniel Colman and associates imprisoned a deputy sheriff at Deerfield. It became a Westfield mob riot. In many rioters attempted to prevent the Ct. from sitting in Springfield. The local militia drove the mob out. In Aug. 20 men tried to break into Northampton jail. Another attempt failed in Nov.

- 33

full pol. without parties 187

Mass Taylor, West. Mass p. 121

Holden, West. Mass 1:232

Salem Gaz. Je 12, 1783

Cannon, Sculthorpe v. Fowler, Dorset Bks....  
" Nash Dorset Bks..."

1783 Je 21

Philadelphia: 250-300 mutineers from Lancaster plus local garrison troops march on Congress, demands payment of arrears. 8 days later, Congress relocated to Princeton.

Bowling "New Light to Phila. Mutiny";  
Rev. Mag. of Hist & Biog. -  
see here for full cites

1783 Ag 1783

Northampton: Attempted rescue of Samuel Wells. Later Desh Wright assembled a mob to prevent a court from sitting at Westfield.

Taylor West. Archives p. 121

(Springfield) Mass Gaz Ag 19, 1783, 1783

Mass. Archives. CC XXXVI 514

+ others.

1783 ca. Sept.

NYC: A D.L. Patriot returned to the city while Br. were still here & found some hostility among the Tories. Receiving rough treatment from the citizens, this militia arm, officers complained to David Matthews. He was told to go to hell and made a hasty retreat from the city, "and by a speedy embarkation narrowly escaped a good gaffing with stones, with a volley or two of which he was surrounded with after the boat left the wharf."

- 36

/ Phil. Paix. Pack. Sept. 18, 1783

1783 Oct. 8

Middlesex Co. N.J.: Job Shattuck led a mob who fell on hapless tax collectors.

Hall, Pol. without Parties, 187

vs. Commonwealth v. Shattuck, Docket Bks...

1783 Oct. 20

NYC: Loyalist irritated by the increasing presence of the stars & stripes on ships coming to the N.Y. harbor boarded an American vessel, tore down the flag & carried it in triumph through the streets "attended by a chosen banditti of Negroes, sailors and loyal leather aproned statesmen."

Werstater, Father Trick. ... p 266

(unclear - N.Y. Gazette, p. 22, 1783?)

1783, Nov. 21

PYC: Four days before the British evacuation Ephraim Smith, Inspector of Markets assisted by a party of soldiers, cut down the Fly Mt & Bell to prevent the Rebels from using it when they took over. However the commandant was informed of this & ordered Smith to return the bell.

39

Devon, Market Book 178-175

its Post. Packet N. 25, 1783

1783, N. 25

PYC: A mob of women "mostly of the wives of those who had returned from exile" threatened the Provo~~s~~st, or keeper of prisons, with hanging. His name was Cunningham and he had been very cruel to American prisoners & was believed to have hung some in the dead of night. Cunningham had remained at duty until the American troops arrived & was intercepted by this mob as his way to the river and an awaiting boat. The mob threatened to hang him on the same gallows he had hung Americans on. But "some of the more considerate citizens" and finally George Washington interceded to liberate the man.

"Memoirs of Stephen Allen" 36-37

1783, N. 25

PYC: On evacuation day "A few of the old tories amused themselves by going through the towns pulling down the signs of the tories, especially the taverns who had the English ensign on their signs. One clever tavern keeper had wisely painted a British flag with the American colors on a ship on his sign. The sailors appreciated his foresight & did not harm that sign."

Memoirs of Stephen Allen. p. 35

1783, D. 29

42

NYC: A mob led by Sears, Luns, Willet assaulted Tory printer James Rivington. This was forty-eight hours after the Amer. army had withdrawn to West Point for discharge.

Lyon, "Pre-Revolution & the Common Man" p. 176

✓ fr. New York Journal May 6, 1783

cites Pure Gazetteer

Morning Chronicle no. 19

extracted from N.Y. Gazette on Jan. 15

✓ N.Y. Gazette D. 24, 31, 1783, Jan. 9, 14, Feb. 4, 1784

1784

(c)

N.Y.C.: A P.U. paper reprinted a Halifax story about a mob attack on two British officers. The original article was very facetious. The two officers (Capt. Healy or Healey & Capt. Moore) (a gentleman from Canada who was ~~officially~~ on ~~public business~~) were rescued by the Governor, some of the Council, & with a twish of sarcasm, others of the lower class of people. The mob was believed to be intent on tort & flogging.

Stokes, encyclopedia ... u 1192

✓ N.Y. Gazette Je 25, 1784 (in NJHS)

1784

Providence: mob destroyed disorderly house belonging to a black woman

Healy, Disowning Slave

128

1782?

15

Sturbridge Worcester Co., Mass.: A crowd of laborers & yeomen bound some amusement in attacking the home of Justice Timothy Newell and is ~~demanded~~ demanding the release of Nathan Cutler, detained by the justice.

Holl, Pl. without Parties p186

w. Dorset Pts of the S. SC, Sat. Co. Ct. Hse.

Commonwealth vs. Hobbes et al. Oct. term 1782 p285  
see also Seth Pardeleford to Robert T. Price Jr., 1782

R. T. Price et al.

1782 or 3

Philadelphia: The Dutch Riot After the owner of a plot of land shot 3 pigs degrading his property, as was the usual habit, a group of German women were "called to arms" led by Nancy Swivel fell upon the owner & beat him severely. They also tore up all his fence posts & rail fences to make a big conflagration w/ the fence & the dead pigs.  
see 5x8 card

John Watson, Annals of Philadelphia II, 496 974.811  
see note card w 334a

1782

Providence: Mob pulled down Margaret Bowler's house (boarding house). She was black & catered to a mixed clientele

Frederick, Disowning Slavery

128

1782 Feb. 26

Pittsfield Mass (Berkshire Co.) : A nos of 300 people obstructed the proceedings of the Common Pleas Court. It was voted on - & passed with 2/3 majority.

18

Taylor, West. Mass. p. 111

In B (Springfield) Mass. Gaz 3, 30, 1782  
Mass. Archives CLIV 356-79

1782, Apr. 12

Parkington, Mass: Attempted Court Closing led by Samuel Ely. Ely proclaimed he "would rather fight against this authority than the King of Great Britain."

NEQ (1932) Secrecy 43  
Hall, Pol. Wikant Parties, 188  
Taylor, West. Mass., 112-113, 116-117  
& note card

1782, May ca.

S. C. : After Judge Andrew Bunker's court failed to convict a tory & accused horse thief a crowd of men led by General William Butler seized the horse & hanged him.

Klein, Unification 118

— 21

1782, May 28

Hingham, Mass: Mob breaks up Baptist meeting, some cursing, swearings, pushing & shoving.

McLoughlin, "Mass Violence"

1782, June 13 +

Springfield, Mass: Riot rescue of Samuel Ely by 130 men. Clashing <sup>pol</sup> between mob & militia after rescue. Hostages given up by the mob. Ely escapes. Other riots occurred

NEQ (1932)

Mass. Archives, CC XXXVI, 518-518

1782 Sept. 24

Berkshire Co.: A mob rescued a pair of oxen seized by a deputy of Sheriff Caleb Hyde. 21 rioters arrested by Hyde.

Taylor Western Notes

(1783) (Springfield) Mass. (1783) May 27, 1783

1784, Je co.

Washington, Penn: Jail rescue of  
Abraham Dows + 2 women who had  
opposed state excise tax

US

Ernest, 17-18

1784 (?)

Kenne, P.H.: When Elijah Williams, a  
tory, returned to Kenne to settle with his debts,  
he was seized by a mob + dragged before a  
justice whose magistrate was too lenient, the  
mob attempted to hang him and were stopped  
by strenuous exertions of the more respectable  
citizens.

( Turner, Ninth State, 32

(1851), 66-67. <sup>also Salem Hale, Annals of</sup> the Town of Kenne (Kenne P.H.)

1780's after Jan. 1784

(  
New York State: For <sup>Gen</sup> George Clinton's actions against  
rioters + disturbers, which included saving a British  
officer from tar + feathers, using force to put down  
the Doctor's Mob, + aiding in the suppression of Shays'  
rebellion. There were also British sailors + French sailors

Spanning N.C., to the Critical Period 106-107

[✓] Gen. Clinton, Public Papers I, 1784-1785 - {263  
N.Y. Gazetteer Je 24, 1784 N6  
N.Y. Packet S. 15, 1783 N56}

✓ Penn Packet S. 15, 1783 {263  
Staten Island v 1156, 1167

✓ N.Y. Packet O. 20 1785; F. 27, 1783; D. 15 1784; Ap 15, 1785

1784 ca. Jan + Feb

48

Vermont: serious commotions in Ut.

N.Y. Journal F. 19, 1784

[1784 or 1785?] - 1784, Feb 1785?]

NYC: when the tea ~~society~~ <sup>Assn.</sup> began meeting "the populace were so enraged they went in a body, burst open the doors, threw water on the floor, and obliged them to break up." The actual incident appears very obscure & the date is unclear

appears: Jan 15, 1785  
identical to Shand article

N.Y. Journal F 10, 1785 reprints a Mass. Courier article, under "American News" & entitled "The Observer (no vii)" but the article may also have appeared in the Boston Gazette

~~Newspaper~~ Mass. 1785?  
Mass. Gazette Jan. 15, 19, 22, 26, 29, 1785;  
N.Y. Gazetteer F. 24, 1784

1784 March ca.

(c)

NYC: Three persons convicted in o.s.t. Ct for Riot + Atk - Wm Smith, Nicholas Carver, + John Degrawe

"Geo Lst + NY C..." (19)

? — Indl Jour Mar. 31, Apr. 3, 1784

1784 Apr. 24

51

Vermont: Vermonters driving Yorkers from their farms.

Gazetteer Mr. 31, 1784

1784 Apr. 24

Montgomery, Ulster Co., N.Y.: A Tory was shot when he attempted to settle in Whig territory. A Whig mos come to meet him. He ran and was shot.

No<sup>o</sup> Gazetteer Mr. 24, 1784

1784 Mr. 29

16)

N.Y.C.: Some sort of disturbance, probably the harassment of English officers occurred between 1+3 o'clock in the afternoon. Statements of disapprobation appeared by the Whig mechanics, the Governor, and the Order of Cincinnatti.

Even. Ind. Jour Mr. 31, Ap. 3, 1784

Gazetteer Mr. 31, Ap. 2, 1784  
r. 3c 25, 1784

1784, June

Charleston, S.C.: mob gathered at  
Graves Wharf & Long accused Tory  
James Cook to effigy.

54

Klein, Classification 125

1784, J.C.A.

N.Y.C.: Clinton intervened in person to save  
two British officers from flogging & flogging  
by a mob.

Spaulding, George Clinton p.111

En.v New York Gazette<sup>(L)</sup> p.25, 1784

Stokes, Iconographic V. 1159-1167

Street, Council of Revision 107

1784, Sec. w.

Charleston: When Tory carpenter Gilbert Chambers returned  
to town he was threatened & his house attacked by a  
mob of disguised men. His family was terrified and he  
announced that he intended to leave the state.

Rude paper pp 118-119

Walsh, Charleston's Sons of Liberty p.118

En. seal - James Cook, Carpenter + Gilbert Chambers, carpent., petition's  
accounts, testimonies + other papers = South Carolina Gazette + General  
Advertiser July, 1784

William Johnson, <sup>PLM</sup> Traditions and Reminiscences of the Amer.  
(over) Rev. in the South (Charleston 1851) p.400-401

Gilly, William Stephen, 1789-1855.

Waldensian researches during a second visit to the Vaudois of Piemont : with an introductory inquiry into the antiquity and purity of the Waldensian Church ... / by William Stephen Gilly.  
— London : C. J. G. & F. Rivington, 1831.

560 p. : ill. ; 24 cm.

143015  
N.Y. Library

1. Waldenses. 2. Gilly, William Stephen, 1789-1855. 1. Title.

BX4881.G54

284'.4

77-366383  
MARC

Library of Congress

77

P. 165  
F. Parker's Report  
F. W. G. G. (General  
Rep. Ultra. Com.)  
size

Kak, Ram Chandra.

Ancient monuments of Kashmir. With a foreword by Sir Francis Younghusband and an intro. by A. Foucher. New Delhi, Sagar Publications, 1971.

xvi, 172 p., 77 p. of illus. 25 cm. Rs 50.00

"Originally published in 1908, by the India Society ... London."  
Bibliography : p. 171-172.

1. Kashmir—Antiquities. 2. Kashmir—Description and travel.  
1. Title.

DS485.K2K12 1971

915.4'6

70-926779  
MARC

Library of Congress

72 14

S A

1784 Jun. 7 or 14

-57

Woolbridge, P.I.: Two Tories Toured & beaten. This occurred on muster day, and was done by the community to drive the Tories out of town. It was a highly organized affair.

See  
N.Y. Gazetteor <sup>4</sup> 14/14, 1784

1784, July

Charleston: After the 4th: "a band of innocent, frolicking apprentices were attacked, St. Michael's bells pealed, and street battles ensued between the magistrates with their supporters, the aristocrats, against the recklessly through the streets. Henry Perrinean, an Anti-Oritarian alleged that Colquoy leading a mounted band picked on the Whigs. Heated accusations filled the gazettes." No legal challenges followed.

Walsh, Charleston's Sons of Liberty 120-121

See - Gazette of the State of South Carolina Ap. 22; Jy. 1, 8, 15, 17, 29  
CPPL Ag. 2, 9  
South Carolina Ga

1784 Aug. July 2<sup>nd</sup> & 3<sup>rd</sup> wk

Wyoming Valley, Penn: After eviction of Yankees by Pennsylvania forces in May, Yankees retaliate. Sojourner Truth leads Yankees in evicting at least 17 people who settled region under Pennsylvania title.

Brady "Wyoming", 190  
see Rep. Archives vol 10  
pp. 621-248

1784, July 20

6

Wyoming Valley, Penn.: Yankees and  
Pennamites skirmish. Two Yankees killed  
("lost") in the ambush by ~~@~~ William  
Patterson's men (Pennamite with quasi-  
commission)

(6)

Brady "Wyoming", 190

1784, July 22-31

2

Wilkes-Barre, Penn. (Ft. Dickenson/Wyoming  
Valley: John Franklin and Yankees besiege  
Pennamites under Alexander Patterson. In  
various battles 2 Yankees killed & Franklin  
wounded. Cease fire arranged on 31st.

Brady, "Wyoming", 190-193

1784, Aug 17; \$30.

N.Y.C.

The mayor, in a charge to the grand jury, cited  
"the riot + disorder which prevailed in the South Ward  
of the city." The jury then went to each house in  
investigation, enquiring the number of inhabitants, the number  
in which they got their livelihood + other circumstances.  
They recommended "proper steps" should be taken to eradicate  
vice in the area, with an indictment preferred against  
a number of dwellings of conductors and the sheriff demolished  
several houses on Sept. 30.

States, Iconography II p. 1194

V.N.Y. Gazetteer Aug 17, '24, 101, P84

1784 Sept ca.

( 50 )

A+B NYC: 3 persons indicted in Dist Ct. for Riot +

63

"Gen List NYC" (19)

1784, Sept. 27

Wilkes-Barre, Penn. (Ft. Dickenson/Wyoming Valley: In August a supposedly neutral militia force conspired with Patriotes & Yankees to lay down arms, but then arrested the Yankees. By September, most of the Yankees were free & determined to use violence. Yankees again attack Ft. Dickenson. After 2 hr. battle 2 Yankees wounded, and 2 Patriotes killed, with 2 others wounded.

see over

Brady "Wyoming" 199

1784 Oct. 18 or 19

Wyoming Valley, Penn.: John Armstrong led a partisan militia force in an attack on the Loyalists who defended themselves in a cluster of log houses. Two attackers slightly wounded; one defender mortally wounded. But attackers had to retreat.

Brady, "Wyoming"; 201-203

my sources:

HC Journal O. 14, 1787

HC Gazetteer O. 12, 1785 (?)  
+ elsewhere

1784, Oct 18<sup>t</sup> - Noo

Wyoming Valley, Penn.: Several skirmishes between Yankees & Pennsinites, with the latter holding the fort (Ft. Dickinson) and the former maintaining possession of their property.

- 66

Brady, "Wyoming," 203

1784 Nov. 28<sup>t</sup>

cont.

N.Y.C.: "Several riots having happened at the door of the Methodist Meeting, to the great annoyance and vexation of the preachers and well-instructed, Mr. Alderman bolt attended on Sunday, for the intended purpose of enforcing a proper decorum, when several bucks beginning to beat up a dust, the ring leaders were taken into custody, and confined for the night in the Peacock."

N.Y. Gazetteer Nov. 30, 1784

1784, Nov. 30

Wilkes-Barre, Penn (Ft. Dickinson/Wyoming Valley)  
After the Pennsinites evacuated the fort on  
Nov. 27, the Yankees destroyed it on the  
30th.

Brady, "Wyoming," 204-205

1784 Dec. ca

NYC: Three persons charged with Riot & false Imprisonment in O+T Ct.

"Geo. List... (S)

69

1784, ca. Dec [14]

Piney-Six District, South Carolina: A returning tory was arrested & tried before a judge. Acquitted, the enemy was lynched with all due respect to the laws, after the judge moved on in his circuit. The judge himself was not particularly disturbed by the affair.

N.Y. Journal July 21, 1785

1785

NYC: Shoemakers' strike  
Lasts 3 wks & 3 days

S

Morris, Govt & Lsgr<sup>mb</sup> HD 1785<sup>4</sup>  
200 20,  
to ✓ Pucket March 21, 1785

1785 or 1786

Meridian, N.J.: Locals armed themselves with clubs & stopped the sale of property the constable had taken for taxes.

- 72

### Statement 125

1785, Feb. ca.

44

NYC: 2 persons ~~charged~~ convicted + 1 person charged with riot in Sessions Ct.

"See List NYC ... ⑯

1785, Spring

Charleston, S.C.: Planters forcibly closed the district court & prevented the sheriff from serving notices over debt enforcement.

Klein, Unification, 127

1785 ca. April

Virginia: Thomas Coke, a Methodist preacher was threatened with mob violence and had 2 bills of indictment presented against him for speaking out against slavery in the Spring of 1785.

75

Add. 200 Garrow, The Great Awakening in Virginia p. 242  
for Thomas Coke Journals Ap. 1, 8, 11, 23, 1785 &c  
L.C. Mattock, The Anti-Slavery Struggle & its  
Triumph in the Methodist Ep. Church 17-19  
Samuel Drew, Life of Thomas Drew p. 138  
Wicks, Thomas Coke 1755-1788, 169-81 p. 44  
H. Shelton Smith, In HB Index 39-46, 69

1785 (Ap?)

Albany Co. N.Y. (latter Columbia Co.): In easternmost part of the County there was a sharp dispute between the Livingston's & alleged squatters who claimed that the land they settled and stayed to had. not P.Y. After hearing threats to murder one of the "mav lords," Gov. Clinton commanded the sheriffs of Albany & Dutchess counties to assist the proprietors in apprehending the "robbers."

Young, Dem-Rep in N.Y. p. 61

for Edwin Brockholst Livingston, The Livingstons of Livingston Harbor (N.Y. 1910) 313-316

1785 Apr. 17

N.Y.: British Sailors & Tory sympathizer attacked members of a French packet. This aroused the populace & brought forth legislative action. They ~~are~~ <sup>are</sup> considerable <sup>but</sup> ~~but~~ Biggs, & James Carter. (Pomerantz) p. 298

for N.Y. Assembly Proceedings, 8 sess. Ap. 21, 1785 p. 122  
F.A. 1b / Film Copy

Leake, Life of Gen. John Lamb 300.  
See also Spendlyng 118?

✓ for N.Y. Journal Jan 19, 1786. Ap. 10, 27, 1785  
✓ for N.Y. Packet Ap. 18, 25, 1785 & Journal of Assembly Ap. 21, 1785

Leicester

**League of Nations. Committee on Arbitration and Security.**

Commission préparatoire de la Conférence du désarmement. Documents pour la discussion à la onzième session de l'Assemblée du projet de convention sur l'assistance financière. Genève, 1930.

51 p. 33 cm. (Série de publications de la Société des Nations. VII. Questions politiques. 1930. VIII 3.)

VII. Questions politiques. 1830  
Official no.: A-15-1830 V

Issued also in English

Issued also in England.

I. Debt, Public. II. League of Nations—Finance. I. Preparatory Commissioner for the Disarmament Conference. II. Series: League of Nations. Publications. VII. Questions politiques. 1930. VIII.

卷之三

JX1975.A25 1930 .VII.3 31-4848

31-1040

Rev

Library of Congress 17212

[View Details](#) | [Edit](#) | [Delete](#) | [Print](#)

.VII.3

31-4648

Library of Congress

rev  
(722)

Wednesday messages from the Good Book 245-246

1785, Apr. 27

Candles S.C.: Crowd forced Justice John F. Crinkle to close court. Also produced petition against slave trade

Holtor, "Federalist Earliest Advertiser, JEP, 25, 35)

1785, May

Candles, S.C.: Protests against debt collection. In one incident Col. Hezekiah Mayher made the sheriff eat the writ he was attempting to serve.

Sectary 128-125

1785 May

(

(e)

N.Y.C.: 6 persons charged with riot & A in May session; 11 persons so charged in May Oct, 3 of these were convicted  
should be April 17, 1785

"Gov List N.Y.C..." (20)

1785 May ca.

(c)

- '81

NYC: 5 persons convicted of riot + A is in Ag  
Session Ct.

could be Apr. 17 riot

"Geo List NYC..." (15)

1785, June

Candia & elsewhere: Farmers assembled  
the courthouse blocked consideration of  
Debt cases & drove the judges out.

Saturday 125.

1785 Aug ca.

NYC: Three different groups charged with riot  
in August Sessions, 1<sup>st</sup> group 6 persons, 2<sup>nd</sup> group 7 persons,  
3<sup>rd</sup> group 4 persons. 3 is the last are convicted

"Geo List NYC..." (27)

1785 ca Aug. 4 (Previous Sunday)

Boston: A "fracas" occurred between some British officers & some American citizens. A sailor, who held a grudge against the officers for his service aboard a Br. ship during the war, bumped into one of the officers words ensued and a crowd collected. Some boys etc. followed the officers in their hasty retreat into State St. There the officers asked for and received protection, but not before they had "gallantly drawn their swords and bid the crowd keep off." The crowd was reportedly unarmed.

N.Y. Journal Aug. 11, 1785

84

1785, Aug. 10

Wyoming Valley, Penn.: Yankees drive off last vestige of Pennsylvania authority when they expelled Justice David Head from his house and property. Head had once held a Com. title, but had switched sides after the Trenton decision.

Brady, "Wyoming" 213-215

1785 Aug. 16

Philadelphia: A "fracas" occurred between the P.E. ship Friendship and the Marie Victoire, a French vessel, at the Old Ferry wharf. It occurred at 2:00 P.M. and was triggered over an argument concerning an open slot at the wharf. The French ship had arrived 15 feet and the P.E. crew saw the captain, attacked the French twice. The P.E. crew numbered 12 or 14 men. Four of them were afterwards arrested but only 3 were arraigned to be tried at the Sept Sess of the Ct of Or T.

N.Y. Journal Aug. 18, 1785  
N.Y. Patriot Aug. 18, 1785

1785; Sept ca.

- 87

P.Y.C.: 12 persons charged with riot etc in  
Sept Oct. 2 are convicted. Higginson & La Fay were convicted  
of the riot, for abusing + ill treating Richard Harrick, the Mayor.  
His duties.

"New List P.Y.C. - (22)

1785. Packet. Sep 19, 1785  
1785 Gazetteer S. 29, 1785

1785 ca. Oct

Somerset Co., N.J.: Returning from Nova Scotia  
was mistreated and had his ear cut off.

N.Y. Packet O. 20, 1785

(1786)

Parrington saw the role of Shay's Rebellion as  
very important in coalescing conservative forces. For  
"It was Shay's Rebellion, that militant outbreak of populism  
that set all western Massachusetts in uproar, and spread to  
the very outskirts of Boston, which crystallized the anti-  
democratic sentiment and armed the commercial group to  
decisive action. With its armed attack upon lawyers and  
courts, its intimidation of legislators, its appeal for the  
repudiation of debts, it provided the object lesson in demo-  
cratic anarchy which the 'friends of law and order' greatly  
needed. The revolt was put down, but the fear of democracy  
remained and called aloud for stronger government."

Parrington, Main Currents.. I p. 281

1786

(

Shay's Collection, Jones Library, Amherst,  
Mass.

90

for papers on Shay's

1786

(

S

N.Y.C.: Journey and Printers

Morris, Gold & Labor 200-201

1786

Little River District, S.C.: hos of avg  
whigs passed a ballot box when it  
appeared former loyalists could be elected

Klein Civilization, 122-123

1786

— 93

New Haven: Yale had a minor riot

Novak: Rights of Youth

1786.

Foxborough, Me.: Good drives away  
two visiting Waldo heirs, Isaac Winslow,  
Sr. & Samuel Winslow,

Taylor, 269

1786-87

Shays' Rebellion convinced Rufus King on the  
need for general Constitutional convention

LoSarre, Patriots + Partisans p. 71

to - Rufus King (N.Y.) to Elbridge Gerry (Massachusetts)  
18 Feb, 1787 in King Refusing I, 215

1786; 1791

Fisher Ames felt he learnt a lesson  
from Shays' Rebellion

"... we see how necessary it is to defend property  
by steady laws. Shays confirmed our habits  
& opinions"

quoted by Beard Eco. Origins of fed. Gov.

p. 242-243

from a letter written Dec. 30, 1791 from Phil.

- 96

1786 Feb. ca.

" "

N.Y.C.: 3 groups charged with Riot. The 1<sup>st</sup> group  
has 6 persons, 4 are convicted; the second group  
has 12, process quashed; the 3<sup>rd</sup> group has but 4, no  
result.

"Last N.Y.C. ... " (22)

1786, Mr. 15

Charleston: When two moorish men appeared mysteriously in town and could not answer questions put to them by a young lawyer (in the street) a mob immediately ~~arrested~~  
assaulted and the men were taken up. But when carried to a woman who could speak their language it turned out that they were two Pecos from Algiers who had travelled from Va.  
overland.

N.Y. Journal Apr 6, 1786

1786 Apr. ca.

(6)

NYC: Joseph Forbes convicted of Riot at  
April Term (or T)

99

"Gas List NYC..." (23)

1786 April 7

Cross Creek Village, Washington Co., Penn.: William Graham, state excise Commissioner seized by about 12 "banditti" of blacked men disarmed him and forced him to ritually to deface his papers. They also cut off half his hair & the cock of his hat & otherwise insulted. He then was marched to the border with Westmoreland Co. amidst a crowd.

Rewell, 21-22

1786 May

New Jersey: Effigies of the governor, of Col. Mal. Ogles, a councilman, & of Livingston burnt because of their opposition to the emission of paper money.

Daily Advertiser May 22, 1786

1786 Je 12

102

Charles County Court Riot, June 1786 etc.  
+ Federalist reaction (fear of anarchy -  
Frederick County recruit trap of horse to defend  
Annapolis)  
Rozzulli, 35, 37-38, 39, 48  
Maryland Gazette (Annapolis) July 20, 1786  
" Journal (June 27, 1786; March 2 & 30, 1787)  
Harper-Pawlington MSS (MS 15)  
Journals to Harper March 6, 1787  
Charles Carroll of Carrollton to Daniel Carroll of Duddington, March 1787  
Citizens reject right to riot (Rozzulli 48)  
Maryland Journal April 13, May 16, June 27, July 13, Aug 3, 14 & 31  
Lee Maryland -- Feb. 9, 1787; April 19 over

1786, Je (cont)

Newport: Food Riot. Merchants had closed stores because of paper money. This enraged "the lower class of people" that they distributed "all the corn and flour they could violently lay their hands on. The crowd used clubs & fists for 15 minutes before the merchants fled.

Saturday 57-55

1786, 1 July

Elizabethtown, Pa.: Farmers assaulted the distill court, "planted a stake in the ground & impaled an effigy of Gov. William Livingston on the pole."

Saturday 125.

1386 + 292, 22 March 1976  
Walkenstein, Eileen.

Shrunk to fit / [by] Eileen Walkenstein. — London : Coven-  
ture Ltd, 1975 [i.e. 1976]

[7], 168 p. ; 23 cm.

ISBN 0-904576-16-7 : £3.75

GB76-14221

1. Psychiatry—Philosophy. 2. Psychotherapy. 3. Gestalt therapy. I.  
Title.

RC4375.W34 1976

616.8'9

76-370739  
MARC

Library of Congress

76

1786 Aug. 29

Northampton, Mass.: At least 1500 farmers closed the Court of Common Pleas.

- 105

Saturday, 58

1786 Sept.

Worcester, Mass.: Over 300 close  
Debtors court.

Saturday 58.

1786 Sept. 10 a.m.

Taunton, Mass. 500 close Debtor  
court to Bristol Co.

Saturday, 59

1786, Sept. 10<sup>ca.</sup>

Great Barrington: 88 Berkshire  
Regulators close court.

108

Saturday, 55.

1786, Sept 12<sup>ca.</sup>

Concord, Mass: 300 stop Debtors  
prison.

Saturday, 55

1786 (Sept) 20

( 1786?? (State const.)

New Hampshire - 1789(?) "Two years after the adoption of the constitution, the scarcity of money and clamour for paper currency, united with other minor complaints, led to open insurrection; and the rioters, finding their petition rejected by the assembly, placed sentinels at the doors, and held the members prisoners till the evening, when they were dispersed by the militia of Exeter. The leaders were afterwards taken and tried for treason but received pardons from the court, on giving security for their future allegiance".

D. B. Warner, Account of the U.S. of North

America (1819) & U.I. p. 387.  
Over P.Y. Daily Adr. O. 3, 1786; p. 4 in 1786, No. several adrs.

**Stivers, Robert L**

1940-

The sustainable society : ethics and economic growth / Robert L. Stivers. — Philadelphia : Westminister Press, c1978.

240 p. : 19 cm.

Includes bibliographical references.  
ISBN 0-664-24789-X

1. Economic development—Economic development—Moral and religious aspects. I. Title.

HD82.S836

338.9

75-40049

MARC

Library of Congress

MA  
لـلـمـدـرـسـةـ الـعـلـمـيـةـ الـجـنـوـبـيـةـ بـالـقـصـيـدـةـ ٢٠١٤

New Haven Gazette and Connecticut  
Magazine Sept 21, 1786, p. 250

111

from Boston Sept. 13

Mob in Concord - of about 200  
took possession of court-house  
in Concord

(also accounts of Shay's Rebellion  
in same papers - also in New Hampshire)

1786, Sept 25-28

Springsfield, Mass: 1,500 Shaysites  
occupied court house

Scanning 59

1786 (fall-winter)

New England: Besides the Shaysite rebellion in  
Mass., which is often discussed in N.Y. papers, some  
courts were also closed in Vermont.

N.Y. Journal 228, 1786 + winter 1786-87

1786, Oct. 5 ca.

Taunton, Mass.; 150 Regulators close  
court

- 114

Szatmary 59

1786

Oct. 5, ca.

Berkshire, Co., Mass.: 200 Regulators  
close court

Szatmary 55

1786 Oct. 15

( NYC: The marshal of the admiralty attempted to seize  
a vessel for failure to pay wages. The crew resisted and  
paraded on the deck, armed. They set sail, but were  
pursued and overtaken by the British packet acting for  
the marshal.)

I.P.C. Journal

Oct. 26, 1786

N.Y. Daily Ad

Oct. 20, 1786

1786 Oct. 25 ca.

Boston?: Mr. Ennis<sup>8</sup>, a glazier, suffered having his new frame ~~for~~ house ~~to~~ destroyed by "the lawless sons of riot" a few nights before the 25<sup>th</sup>.

117

N.Y. Journal Nov. 2, 1786

1786, Oct. 31 - Pov.

Windsor, Co. Vermont: 35 farmers close court on the 31 & continue to harass judges hereafter

Sectary 59.

1786 W.M. - 1787

For Shays' Rebellion

Mirr's History of the Insurrection in  
Massachusetts, Boston 1810

cited Fed. Adm in Domestic Disturbances

p. 15

1786 Nov. ca.

W.H.C. David Marsh & John Boston charged with  
Riot in Nov. Sessions.

120

"Gavelot H.C ..." (23)

1786, Nov. 21

Worcester, Mass.: 150玻璃器皿  
close down' Ct. of Common Pleas.

1786, <sup>Nov.</sup> Oct. 21 ca.

Rutland Co., Vermont: 150 disrupt  
court proceedings

Saturday 59

1786, Nov. 29

York, Penn.: About 200 farmers some  
20 armed with guns & the rest with clubs,  
marched into town & attempted to rescue  
property & chattel seized for taxes.

123

Szatmary 126

1786, Dec.

Grafton, Co., P.H.: Farmers threw court  
house to the ground

1786 - Dec. 5

Worcester: Shaysites <sup>destroyed</sup> close court

Szatmary, 95

1786, Dec. 26

Sprigget: Shaysites close Hampshire  
County Court.

726

Saturday, 95

(1787?)

(<sup>or 1787?</sup>)  
Frederick, Maryland 1800 - The Reformed German  
church confronted with a controversy - Rev. Mr.  
Schneider, visiting from Albany, built up a faction  
against Rev. John W. Rankel and after failing  
to replace Rankel with Schneider by legal means  
they resorted to force - occupying the church -  
literally camping out in the church night & day  
"armed with various kinds of unevangelical weapons".

Curtz, Maryland's Germans p. 188

Fr. meawigles,

1787

Jaw. B.C.

(c)

Jaw. Texan  
NYC: Joseph Forbes convicted of riot in

"Geo List NYC... (23)

1787, Jan 23

Springfield & Northampton: Large Shayite force  
harass shopkeepers, capturing several. They also  
commandeered about 4,000 bushels of grain, etc.  
from a West Springfield merchant.

129

Secretary, 101

1787, Jan. 25

Springfield: About 1,500 Shaysites approach  
arsenal & battle begins. Artillery made the  
difference; Shaysites lost four dead and 20  
wounded

1787, Jan. 25

York, Penn.: Farmers attacked the  
house of Justice Sherman, where a  
sale of cattle taken for taxes was  
done. They succeeded

Secretary 126

1787, Jan. 27

South Hadley, Mass.: Shaysites captured  
4 rebels. Two shaysites lost their lives  
in the process.

- 132

Sztramay 103

1787 Jan. 27?

Berkshire Co.: Theodore Sedgewick confronted  
about 100 <sup>local</sup> Shaysites on their way to Springfield,  
fought with them. The result 2 Shaysites  
killed.

Sztramay, 103

1787, Jan. 29

Chesterfield: Shaysites captured another  
storekeeper & held him for 12 days

Sztramay, 103

1787, Jan. 31

Springfield, Mass.: Shaysites set out to capture Jacobus Dwight, but carried off a young man Dwight left to protect his family instead. They also attacked some stores & confiscated property in Springfield.

135

Saturday, 103-107

1787, Feb. 2

Leicester/ New Braintree, Mass.: Shaysites capture two Worcester store owners in Leicester & take them to New Braintree. There, they confront 120 govt troops. Shots exchanged, 2 govt men wounded.

Saturday, 104

1787, Feb 4

Peterboro, Mass.: Gen. Lincoln surprise march is spur from Pelham compelled Shaysites to disperse into countryside. Lincoln had 3,000 men plus artillery; Shaysites only 2,000 men.

Saturday 104-106.

1787, Feb. 26-27

Stockbridge etc. About 120 farmers from Mass left Pawtucket, N.Y. on the 26<sup>th</sup> for western Mass. On the 27<sup>th</sup> they reached Stockbridge, and harassed local storekeepers. They ransacked 17 houses & took 20 prisoners. They then went to Lt. Barrington & captured 19 men there. Outside of Sheffield, however, a party of govt troops caught up with them. In the ensuing battle the Shaysites lost 30 men killed or wounded, govt 3 dead, 12 wounded. Szatmary 109-111

- 138

1787 March 2

South Hadley, Mass.: Shaysites burned Josiah Woodbridge's glassmaking factory down.

Szatmary, 112

1787 March 9 on.

Potsdam, N.Y.: Shaysites burn down a store owned by 2 Mass merchants in Sheffield.

Szatmary, 112

1787 April 14

Westfield Mass.: Shaysites try to burn  
down store of Enoch Loonis

141

Szatmary 112

1787 April 19

Greenfield Mass.: Shaysites  
burned store of William Moore.

Szatmary 112

1787 April 15

Westfield Mass.: Shaysites attack  
property of Maj Gen. Willm Shepard.  
They burned his forces & woodworks,  
mutilated & killed two horses.

Szatmary, 113

1787, April 19

Wyaning Valley, Penn.: Public meeting among Yankees to discuss Pennsylvania's efforts to settle the dispute with the Confirming Law (which only confirmed earlier titles). Timothy Pickering spoke in support of the law; John Franklin against it. Towards the end of the meeting a brawl broke out between the two sides with sticks, etc.

144

Brady, "Logan's," 249-250

1787, May 8

Becket, Mass: 25 Loyalists cross over from N.Y., raid representative Nathaniel Kingsley's home.

Sectnary 113-114

1787, June 13

Lawerboro, Mass: Party of farmers for ~4 - Loyalists - raid Rep. John Starkweather's home, now handling him.

Sectnary , 114

1787, July 17 ca.

Philadelphia: A woman accused of being a witch was carried through the streets and hooted and pelted as she passed. Apparently she died a few days later.

Cited by Merrill Johnson "The Sovereign States" - Hoffman ed. Sovereign States in an Age of Uncertainty. - Fox reads  
 Pennsylvania Packet, July 16, 1787  
Greene's Journal July 25, 1787  
 36

1787, Aug?

King Greenbrier Co., Virginia: 300 farmers stormed the Court & stopped its proceedings.

September, 126

1787, Aug?

Amelia Co., Virginia: "Disorderly people" obstructed the dist'r's Court

September 126

Rossway 24-25

1787, Oct.

- 150

NYC: Dr. Carroll, American Catholic religious leader came to NYC and found Andrew Nugent pastor of the Catholic congregation there. He decided that Nugent was misguided & annulled his faculties. Nugent opposed this & refused to yield possession of St. Peters. The matter was placed before the Grand Jury who found Nugent guilty of riot. A new pastor was appointed by Carroll.

Shea, ed. Catholic Churches of NYC, 591

Bennett, Catholic Footsteps ... 381-383.

N.Y. Journal Nov. 19, 1787 - oblique reference

1787, Oct. 15

Lewes, Del.: A group that called themselves Whigs drove off their opponents - called the New party, but containing many ex-tories from the polls. Some blows exchanged.

Kerr, "Election Riots"

1787, Nov. 26

Vaughan's Terrace, Del.: New party supporters arm themselves, camp near the poll & intimidate would-be Whig voters.

Kerr, "Election Riots"

1782 Dec. 26

Carlisle: Federalist procession meets anti-Federalists.  
Procession led by Sloane. Anti-Federalists threw pieces of  
wood at Federalists & then drove them from street  
with staves & bludgeons.

153

Cordell, "Aristocracy Assailed"

JAH (1970) 11:52

Sources, et al. eds. Doc. Hist. of Rat., II

1782 Dec 27?

Carlisle: Anti-Federal procession with effigies of  
James Wilson & Jonathan Dayton. Effigies abjured,  
hunged & burnt

Cordell, "Aristocracy Assailed"

JAH (1970) 11:52-53

(over)

1788

Dolls, Co., P.C.: Election Riot concerning  
the Const.

Cordell, "Aristocracy Assailed,"  
JAH (1970) 11:49 n.  
note Robert A. Rutland, The Order & the  
Constitution, 271-274

see also

✓ No 4 Ind. Town, Dec. 2, 1788

✓ No 4. Journal Jan 15, 1788

→ Mar. 4, 1788, 21, 1788

Apr. 14, 1788

No Packet Apr 1788

1788 + other

Body Scratching

NYC - Doctor's Nos - American Museum <sup>387-</sup> III (1788) 90

New Haven (date?) - E. E. Atwater, ed. History of the City New Haven (N.Y. 1867) 271

Vermont - L. R. Barber, "Anatomy in America" Univ. of Wis., Sci Ser. Bull., III, 139

Liberal Tract & Review, Completion of Independence

- 156

1788

Doctor's Nos of 1788

Q (c)

Jules C. Landwehr

Journal of the Hist of Medicine & All Med. Sciences V Winter 1950

R 131

23-83

A1  
JG Sci  
II

1788

nd: In 1788 election there was much disorder & riot. A nos threatened to pull down the house of one antifederalist.

Walsh - Maryland p. 146

Delaplaine, Johnson 452-52

McHenry, Life & Correspondence 114-15

Math. Journal & Balt. Advertiser Sept 23, 1788

O.H. Williams Calendar, items 429, 431

Math. Hist Mag XVIII 311-12 F 1788

1788

Charleston: At South Carolina Methodist conference  
slaves resentful of "Observations" slave regulations  
rioted during the opening session of the  
conference & later pelted the meetinghouse  
with rocks & bricks.

159

Frey, Water from the Rock, 235

1788, Jan?

Huntingdon Co., Pa.: Anti-Federalist  
elegy parade (used in my book)

Correll, "Arbitrary Assailed."

JAH (1940) 11:69-70

Tolson, DAB II, 709-25

See my other date card,

1788 ca. Feb

Malabar: Election riots led to death of two  
American emigrees. The sides were drawn with Ameri-  
can emigree on one side, native Nova Scotians on the  
other.

N.Y. Packet Mar. 25, 1788

1788 A Feb, Mr.

- 162

of "Huntingdon Co., [N.S.]: A number of people ~~of the town~~ of the town  
Section ~~of~~ ~~the~~ ~~Shenandoah Shire~~, disappointed in the Federalist  
town with the effigies of the Federalist leaders upon the backs  
of scabs, old rags. One of the Federalists so ridiculed was  
John Cannon, a judge who was then holding court. Believing that  
the dignity of the bench was blushed when this process was past  
outside the ct. house Cannon ordered his partisans to arrest &  
jail the effigies. Those persons thrown in jail did not have long  
to wait before "the country took alarm, assembled and liberated  
the sons of liberty."

N.Y. Journal Mar 21, 1788

1788

Ap. co.

(6)

NYC: 3 persons charged with riot, ~  
April term (O+T)  
(Doctor's Riot?)

"New List NYC..." (23)

1788, Ap. co.

western N.C.: Disturbances over state of  
Franklin

N.Y. ~~Advertiser~~ Independent Journal, Apr 23, 1788



Library of Congress

72 121

PG3482.8.U68S516

✓ Daily Advertiser Apr 26, 1788 72-343110

11. Title. 1868-1945—Fiction. I. Sheslavsky, N., joint au.

Second War. 1868-1945—Fiction. I. Sheslavsky, N., joint au.

Jefferson, Thomas of Monticello (1855) 72-3970

R.W. Griswold, The Republican Court (1857) 72-3970

Min. of Com Co (1917) 72-3970

Translation of Stolzenberg 147-80 72-3970

At head of title: G. Kruipniks, N. Bestekovs

USSR 70-41828

191 D. with illus. 17 cm. 095

1970.

[No review valodas tulkojusi L. Riekeste, J.; Riga, "Liepāja,"

Zino simt gērdesmit sepiņatris ... Dokumentiels stāsts.

Kurpiniks, Gunbars.

Lamg. Hist of the City of Riga II 306-307

Publ. Apr 23, 1988

1788, Apr. 13-15

(c)

165

NYC: Doctor's Riot objecting to dissection  
of bodies. Militia used, killing three persons.

Pomerantz, 401-402

W. Headley, Gt. Riots of NY 55-65

Wm A. Dyer, N.Y. as it was 20-22

Martin J. Lyons, Hist. of the City of N.Y. II 306

Public Papers of George Clinton I 184

See also N.Y. State Laws, 12 sess. Jan. 16, 1789 ch. 3

Spaulding p. 43 fn. N.Y. Post Ap 25, 1788 + Stokes, 1788

1788, ca. Je

South Carolina: Antislavery Riot

Cornell, "Aristocracy assailed"

p. Aedanus Burke to John Lang,

—Fe 23, 1788, John Lang papers,  
NYPL

1787, Oct. 2 & 1788, Je 26 - Ju 15

Wyoming Valley, Penn.: In retaliation for  
the arrest of John Franklin, his supporters  
seized Timothy Pickering & briefly held him  
captive. The kidnappers had blackened  
faces. They held him captive for 15 days and  
chained him to a tree for some of that  
time.

Brady, "Wyoming" 258, 264-  
Taylor, "Virginia Independence," 222, 266



1788 (Jy)

168

Hudson: violence against anti-Feds.

cited in a footnote to

Young, Dem-Rep. of N.Y. p. 120 fn. 34

to Hudson Weekly Gazette Jy 8, 1788

1788 Jy

R.I.: Anti-Federalist Riot

Cornell, "Aristocracy Assailed  
9 JAH (1790) 1452  
note Prov. Gazette, Sy 12, 1785

1788 (Jy 4)

Albany: a clash between Federalist and anti-Federalist  
partisans led to "a general battle - with swords, bayonets,  
clubs, stones etc., which lasted for some time, both parties  
fighting with the greatest rage and determined obstinacy"

Young Dem-Rep. to P.Y. p. 119

(for possible citation see Albany Ag 1788 card)

NY Journal Jy 4, 1788

1788, Jy 4

Album

NYC: At a ceremony at the Battery an Anti-Federalist crowd gave vent to its feelings by burning the Declaration of Independence.

Pomerantz, 102 [B wrong]

for Isaac O'Leary, Memoir of the Life & Times of Gen. 4767  
John Lamb 331, 332 122  
142

- 171

1788, Jy 26

NYC: Mob destroys Greenleaf's press led by Wm. S. Livingston.

Gilje, Brand to his crew

see other notes.

1788 (Jy 26?)

NYC: Mob attacked Greenleaf's printing office led by Wm. S. Livingston & Deputy Grand Marshal of the parade who had an ax in his hands. After getting the place the mob marched to the home of Gov. Clinton, who was not there. They then went to Gen. Lamb's house - Young says Lamb was fully prepared & the apparent readiness for defence dissuaded the mob from further action.

Young, Dem-Rep of N.Y. 120-121

for Memoirs of John Lamb, 332-36 (Leakeed.)

N.Y. Journal Jy 31, Ag 7, 21 1788

a newspaper clipping from Morley's Natl Press Journal (part one)  
Sept. 19, 1846, placed in Lamb's papers, NY Pub. Lib. (good)

✓ Morley's Book, Hist of the City of N.Y. (1867), I 520-21

**Schwab, Johann Christoph, 1748-1821.**

Preisschriften über die Frage: Welche Fortschritte hat die Metaphysik seit Leibnitzens und Wolffs Zeiten in Deutschland gemacht? Von Johann Christoph Schwab, Karl Leonhard Reinhold und Johann Heinrich Abicht. Darmstadt, Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1971.

469 p. 20 cm.

GDB\*\*\*

Reprint of the 1766 ed., Berlin.

CONTENTS: Welches sind die wirklichen Fortschritte, die die Metaphysik seit Leibnitzens und Wolffs Zeiten in Deutschland gemacht hat? Von J. C. Schwab.—Was hat die Metaphysik seit Wolff und Leibnitz gewonnen? Von K. L. Reinhold.—Welche Fortschritte hat die Metaphysik in Deutschland seit Leibnitz und Wolff gemacht? Von J. H. Abicht.

925  
J. C. Schwab  
78-879388  
71 2

(Continued on next card)

78-879388

71 2;

1788 July 26

(c)

NYC: When, in the evening of the 26<sup>th</sup>, it was learned that N.Y had joined the Union, a Federalist mob, intoxicated with joy, stormed the office of Greenleaf's N.Y. Journal and wrecked the press that had dared to question the wisdom of ratification. The mob went on to wreak vengeance on that old Saw of Liberty, Gen. John Lamb, collector of the port; but before any damage was done to the patriot's home, cooler heads dissuaded the crowd.

Pomeroy 2, pp. 102-103

No to - elect Isaac Q. Leake, minor of ... John Lamb

Monaghan & Lawrence, This cons N.Y. p254

174

1788 Aug 1<sup>a</sup>

NYC: Two groups of 3 men each charged with Riot in August sessions

"Gen list NYC ..." (23)

1788 (Aug)

Albany: Federalist celebration of passage of Constitution was opposed by a small group of anti's. Federalist horsemen charged the anti's ~~with~~ who met the onslaught of swinging cutlasses & bayonets with a round of paving stones & bricks bats. Before the day was over, a Federalist had attacked Peter Yates, who was lucky to escape alive, and Abraham Lansing, even though he had counseled his supporters to moderation.

Young, Dem. - Rep. in N.Y. 119-120 I : 229-235  
from Albany Gazette Aug 28, 1788, reprinted Joel Munsell, ed. <sup>1850</sup> Annals of Albany,  
Abraham Lansing to Mr. Yates Aug 3, 1788, Yates Papers NYPL  
Hammond, Political Parties I 20-21  
Pilgrimage [pseud] The Albany ... 1781 (satire on incident)

1788 Fall

Federalists  
Meeting

Maryland election campaign 1788 marked by some  
L. Monk Riot & Uprising, Gray St. Riot, Sept 5, & later at Court House  
✓ Renzilli, 107 - 111 San Chase Windows  
for Maryland Journal 10/4, 10/7 basted (107)

Maryland Journal 9/12/88; 9/23; 10/14; 10/17; 10/24

Robert Lennard to Robert Carter, 9/16/88, Carter Papers MHS  
- right look at O.H. Williams' papers Vol. 4 MHS or owned date  
Williams to Thomas 9/20/88

Nathaniel Ramsey to Williams 9/24/88

✓ Evans, Samuel Chase & David McMechan "To the Voters of Balt. Towns"  
(broadside) Oct. 3, 1788 (MHS)

✓ Berard (Steiner, ed. Life & Cor. of G. Washington p. 114) 1825  
Schart, First of Balt. p. 116 Other Coll

177

1788 - S-S +

Balto: A fight broke out after Federalist  
supporters descended on an Ant-Federalist meeting in  
Gray st. Several weeks later the Federalist toughs broke  
up a Chase-McMechan rally at the court house, beat up a  
number of the Antis, & attempted to storm Chase's house

Charles G. Steffan, Betwixt Proclivities... p. 162  
Ph D. diss. on Balt. Antis

1789-1801 - Most import Federalist  
papers are -

John Ferando's Gazette of the U.S.

Paul Webster's Porcupine's Minerva

Wm. Cobbett Porcupine's Gazette

Republican

Philip Freneau National Gazette

Benjamin Bache General Advertiser

? P. Bond?

1785, Jan.

Waldoborough, Me.: Crowded led by John Fitzgerald drives George Ulmer from town. Ulmer supports Henry Knox's claims.

Taylor 265

1785, Feb. 27

Boston: Black evangelist John Marrant describes how he was harassed by a mob of about 40 who interrupted his preaching in the West End of Boston. Marrant escaped immediate harm, returned to his home, followed by the crowd who then pelted rocks at his house.

Books "Emergence of a Black Print Counterpublic" WMR, 3rd ser., 62 (2005), 76.

1785, June

Washington Plantation/Mount Vernon, Me.: Armed settlers drive out Mr. Sawyer a ~~protection~~ surveyor for P Keppebeck Proprietors.

Taylor 264

180

1785, Dec. 24  
Boston: Dispute over who was the priest in the one Catholic congregation (led one branch of rebels) to disrupt services, overtired news and general (by now) decline

185-36

Cogliano, D. King, w. Perry

1790 ca.

(  
Quote from Jefferson — "An insurrection has consequently begun, of science, talents, and courage, against rank and birth, which have fallen into contempt. It has failed; in its first effort it runs the mass of cities, the instrument used for its accomplishment, debased by ignorance, poverty, and vice, could not be restored to rational action...."

Browne, The First Republicans p. 170

Jefferson Writings IX 429.

184

1790

(  
Bedford No PS: Simon Piper & others rioted on  
Apr. 19, 1790 attacking dwelling house of Gilbert Foster,  
Palmer, assaulting him & Martha McLean.

The Papers of Aaron Burr Series III  
Legal Papers on microfilm  
Reel 16 M 321 People v. Simon Piper et al  
Providence 1790

1790

Twenty-five Hill Pond/Unity, Inc.: Settlers  
armed with muskets break surveyor  
Thomas Store's compass & interrupt his  
work. Store represented Keene-Bedford  
Proprietors.

Taylor 265

1790's

1867

N.C.: John W. Francis among his reminiscences describes French sailors & Republicans violence in vivid detail. Unfortunately he does not date the incident. In particular he describes the destruction of the foundations of the old Geo. II statue.

✓ Francis, Vol 10, p. 118-19

1790's

Charleston, S.C.: Because of black involvement in Methodism, which mass persistently harassed congregations of black Methodists.

Frey, Water from the Rock, 285

1790's

Wm. Ryan

WMQ (1971)

Mob action in Boston & N.Y.  
against British Policy - 1790's

p. 542

1790's 1800's from Fisher Rev. of Amer. L.S. p. 92

Good description of public nature  
of elections

190

In Maryland: "What confusion! If ever I saw a resemblance to hell, it was at Marlborough court house. Within the house, what a clatter of tongues! 'A w<sup>t</sup> thank you for your votes!' 'I am much obliged to you' says C. 'D is a good man,' says another. 'Won't you vote for B' says a fourth. 'Huzzaz for A!' 'Darn your eyes, clear the way?' ... Such pushing and holding and crowding and jostling - all speaking at once and some with a very loud voice." Allensburg "Curious Customs of the Past... County Hist. Soc. Records 18 1906"

(1790's) 1790's; 1791; 1792

1790's N.Y. antirent agitation

Oct. 27, 1791 Sheriff Cornelius Hoogenboom killed by Mr. Arnold at Nobletown. Other nos actions at the time as well. 12 men were tried afterward (acquitted Feb 1792 at Claverack). Armed nos throughout decade prevented auctioning of goods of evicted tenants. Gov. Jay remonstrated about such actions to the state legislature & received their authorization to enforcement Feb. 24, 1798 -

Ellis Landlord & Farmers p. 32-36.

† - Elizabeth Geddes. The Parsonage Between Two Masters. 1925 185ff.  
Albany Gazette Oct 31 1791  
Franklin Ellis Hist. of Columbia Co. N.Y. p. 42  
Peter Pulver, et al. Doc. Hist. of N.Y. III 934-839

1790's

S

N.Y.C. Shoemakers strike

U.S. Elections, 1798

✓ - U.S. Ap. 20 1861  
Sub rec'd date

Library of Congress

77

MARC  
77-363647

Q359.G68 1976 912.0148

I. Nautical chart—Symbols. I. Title.

ISBN 0-7077-0186 : £0.60

Includes index.

"Chart 5011."

Caplin title.

(32) p. : ill. (chiefly col.) ; 30 cm GB77-09381

of the Navy, 1976.

Hydrographic Department. — Ed. 3. — Faumont : Hydrographer

Symbols and abbreviations used on Admiralty charts / Hy-

drographic Office.

Journal of the Assembly of the State of New York (1765-1812)

Charles Z. Lincoln, ed. Messages from the Governor's

1765-1812

1790s

NYC: Painters strike

S

193

Young, Dem. Rep. 80)

Stokes, Icosography, VI, 49-50

1790's

Harrison Gray Otis spokesman for Federalist nativism in 1790's - particularly attacks the unruly Irish in his "Wild Irish Speech".

Smith, Freedom Fighters pp 23-24

see S. E. Morrison life & letters of H. G. Otis

& fn 5-7 in Smith I 107-108

1790s

Federalist opposition to aliens + immigration  
marked by fear of themos -

immigrants called

"democrats, mosocrats, + all other kinds of rats"

Miller Fed. Era 229 fn. 182 (Gazette of US.)

Harrison Gray Otis particularly vehement + expressive on this - see quote Miller, SE  
p. 230.

(1790's)

Federalist in 1790's extolled the virtue of the farmer as did Jeffersonians. Both feared the "rabble of great cities" as "the standing army of ambition" and so the Federalists strove to keep the farmers out of the hands of "the tempters in the seaports, and their wobs" <sup>pp</sup>

Miller, Fed. Era. pp. 120-121 - fr. 58 & 60

Congress was seen by the Feds as a tool of the mob by Fisher Ames

ibid. p. 116 (fr Ames, Fisher Ames I 212-213

196

Riots 1790's involving Samuel Ely ( Waldo  
Note on David Cobb - ) claims controversy

Cobb's approach differed from Knox as attempted to deal with the people - squatters - directly. Attending court sessions to get to know them, lecturing them on "Agriculture, Economy & Industry. Urging the building of roads to assist agricultural settlement as opposed to lumber settlement on the rivers.

Mass. Hist. Soc.: Cobb MSS. 1796-1800

see fr. for better citations.

~~1790's - 1790's~~

(1)

(2) from NEDQ 1932

Riots involving Samuel Ely

- 1) Attempted court closing at Northampton, April 12, 1782, for relief of farmers. Ely felt he was acting in accordance with recent Hadley, Mass. Feb. 11, 1782 (Ely was quoted as saying that he would "rather fight against this authority than against the king of Great Britain"). Tried & convicted that spring.  
for cited Suffolk County Records, Mass. 1781-1782, 170, 179;  
Early Files of Suffolk County Court, no. 158285; J. R. Trundell,  
History of Northampton (1898-1902) II, 453. (P. 169)
- 2) Ely rescued from jail by 130 men in martial array, June 13, 1782, ~~at Northampton~~ Springfield. Clubbing fight between mob & militia after rescue. Hostages given up by the mob, Ely escaped.  
for cited Mass. Archives ccxxxvi, 514-518; letters to Caleb Strong (110)
- 3) Tension remains, other riots reported.  
for ibid., 512-513; CLXXVIII, 425-426; CLIV, 160.

- (1)
- Riots involving Samuel Ely (
- 4) More threats of riots & possible threats of arson. Cited in long letter (111-113)  
[for cited] Bancroft Collection, N.Y. Public Library: Hawley to Strong, June 27, 1782.
- 5) Hubbs over Knox's Waldo claims in Maine during mid 1790's
- a) Threats to Surveyors & Knox (124)  
[for cited] Knox MSS., L11, 53: Journal of E. Garrison, 12, 13.
- b) 1796, MoS burns two barns of hay of Mr. Jones, a proprietor of land near the Waldo Patent to intimidate him from "running his lines".  
 Knox was also threatened (128)  
[for cited] Ibid. xxxviii, 123, 126, 129, 133, 137.
- c) Legislature reacts in various ways among other things, law passed at the time of Shays' Rebellion (129)  
[for cited] Mass. House Journals (MS.), XVI, 398, 411 (Feb 24 + 27, 1796; Resolves, Feb 27, 1796).

199

- Riots involving Samuel Ely (
- 5) d) More threats of violence & fire nearly destroys Leonard Jarvis' sawmill.  
(129-130)  
[for cited] Knox, MSS., XXXVIII, 147, 159, 163.
- e) "Ely's method of procuring united action through the plantation meetings was equivalent to the convention device so well known to him in previous years." (131)  
[for cited] Knox, MSS., XXXVIII, 159.

see Knox MSS. for other data on Ely

XXXIV, 142, 156, 162

XXXVII, 48, 162

XL, 42

Mass. Hist. Soc.

1790's & beyond

N.Y.: Wm Davis describes young fights in his youth. Boys (from Smith's Ulis (representing the eastern + lower parts of the city) and Brownsville/Western + upper parts of the city) would hurl stones + sling shot at one another. However in later years the intrusion of a new group - Brown Boys, from the north & west of the city caused the two older groups to unite. Still "the belligerent hordes of the north" "enormous of such formidable materials from the slaughtered houses in the neighborhood" tended to win. Things got so violent that the police had to step in.

in Davis, N.Y. as it was pp 5-6

1790's - 1800's

Miller implies Federalist ideology is based on ~~other~~ fear of tyranny of the mob.

pp. 111-112

202

Miller, Fed Era

Jefferson also feared the mobs of great cities.

*ibid* 73

1790's + 1800's

From Parris

His understanding of Federalist view of Democracy. "Democracy was pictured as no other than mob rule, and its ultimate purpose the denial of all property rights. Populist measures were fiercely denounced as the natural fruit of democratic control; all America was in danger of following the destructive example of New Hampshire & Rhode Island. "Look at the Legislature of Rhode Island," exclaimed a speaker in the New York Constitutional Convention, "what is it but the perfect picture of a mob!" The virus of democracy was a poison that destroyed the character of the people as well as government; was not the fate of R.I. a warning to the rest of the people?"

Parris Main Currents I p. 275.

1990 ca. Mr. 8

which Grandville, Washington Co.<sup>NYS</sup>; Some sort of riot for Dr. Town was arrested.

The Papers of Aaron Burr, Series III,  
Legal Papers on Microfilm  
Reel 15 M231 Recognition  
People v. Dr. Town Mr. 8, 1990

1790 Apr. 13 ~~Ap 13~~

205

North Bedford DYS: James Golden, w. Pelham, & Simeon Piper stated, breaking into the house of Gilbert Palmer, assaulting him & Martha Mekars who was there

The Papers of Aaron Burr, Series I  
Legal papers on microfilm.  
Reel 16, M 320 Indictment  
- 1790 People v. James Golden et al.  
(H.R.:PL P-1663)

1790

~~May 30~~

North Castle, Westchester Co. DYS: Riot at Mount Pleasant in which Smith Price & Benjamin Smith ~~and~~ others broke into the house of Isaac Read, beat his wife Mary, dragged her by her hair & pulled her out of the house.

The Papers of Aaron Burr, Series III  
~~Legal~~ papers on microfilm  
Reel 16 M 273 Indictment  
People v. Smith, Price et al., 1790  
(H.R.:PL P-1239)

1790 Je 8

N.Y.C. - Senator Gen. Washington describes the confusion over voting for location of Capital by saying "In the mean time a Mrs. and wife was about the Hall [Senate] and it had been a [obscenely]."

Journal of Wm. Huntington p 218

1790 ca. N.

N.Y.S.: Birneas Piper & Abel Smith of North Castle listed against Charles Lawler & tenants. -  
no clear details.

The Papers of Aaron Burr, Series III  
Legal Papers or microfilm  
Reel 16 M 316 Surety  
People v. Simon Piper et al.

208

8 Nov 5, 1790

Boston:

"On Friday a fellow attempted to raise a balloon of thirty feet diameter from the Common. After several trial they could not effect it, which excited the mobility to such a degree that they entirely destroyed it, and the fellow was fortunate to get off [E] with a skin. You will observe it was on the 5th  
of November"

H. Jackson to H. Knox, Nov. 7, 1790, Boston, H.  
Knox MS (MHS) 25-52 from Alan S. Taylor

1790 - a. Dec 13

Newark, N.J.: Near Christmas I almost avoided when an old bachelor married a young woman. To escape embarrassment the groom invited nearly the whole town to celebrate. But ~~and~~ this did not prevent a parade, with a field piece & the firing of several volleys.

P.L. Journal D. 13, 1790

1791, Sept. 6

Pigeon Creek, Washington Co., Penn.: Gang of 6  
men dressed in women's clothing (2 in this disguised)  
capture Robert Johnson, collector of excise for Washington  
& Allegany Cos., cut off his hair, tarred and  
feathered him, took his horse & let him go.

211

Baldwin, 82  
Fenwall, 5

1791

Cambridge: Harvard had a minor riot

Novak: Rights of Youth p. 6-7

for Morrissey's Controversy of Harvard 1751-70

H. Adams "Harvard College 1783-82" Historical Essays (1851)

Diary of Rev. Bentley (Sept 1805 - Jan 1852) "

1791 Ja. co.

N.Y.C.: Two men and their 6 sons tried in Jan  
Term for Riot A&B Three of the latter group  
were convicted.

" See List N.Y.C. . . (23)

1791 Jan. 18

214

N.Y.C.: "upwards of thirty foreign sailors, armed  
with Bludgeons" unsuccessfully attacked the city watch.  
It was Irish & English sailors.

Pomeroy 2, p.300

✓ MCC I 625-626 /<sup>more</sup> also 774

~~✓ N.Y.~~ Journal Jan 20, 1791

1791 Mr. ca.

Passamaquoddy Bay Me: Disturbance over the collection of taxes; residents claim they are in Canada but the sheriff broke it up.

N.Y. Daily Ado Mr. 30, 1791

1791 before Mr. 4

Cambridge & Easton N.Y.: Disturbed by the dismemberment of their town; residents here burnt an effigy of John Williams the senator from the Eastern district & sent a remonstrance to the legislature.

N.Y. Daily Ado., Mr. 4, 1791

1791 Ap. ca.

(c)

NYC: Samuel Clark & Effy Clark charged with  
Riot in April Term (6+7)

217

"General List NYC..." (28)

1791 ca. Ap. 27

NYC: Possible rioting around Easter. It might be  
connected to the holiday or it might be related to the  
election. The source is very unclear.

N.Y. Journal Ap. 27, 1791

1791, Ie. ca.

Baskingridge, Somerset Co., N.J.: Vigilante association  
forced to act against horse thieves & others active in  
area.

N.Y. Journal Apr. 2, 1791

1791

ca. Aug.

(  
NYC? (Maybe NYC): Riot involving <sup>at least</sup> Cornelius  
C. Peck, Michael O'Brien, John Gil

220

The Papers of Charon Perry, Series III  
Legal Papers on microfilm  
Reel 16 M321 People v. Cornelius C. Peck.  
Aug 1791.

1791 S. 19d

(  
Mifflin co., Penn: Riot prevents Judge Bryson from  
sitting at county court. Well organized & led by big shots  
armed and in militia uniform. Good example of Revolutionary  
tradition in action. No real harm done but a lot of threats.  
Relatives, etc. seem to have been involved and had to do with  
a dispute between counties.

P.Y. Journal Sept. 28, 1791

1791, Oct:

Bucks Co., Penn: Deposed now preferred  
to be an excise officer. One night a disguised  
mob took him from his bed, carried him  
5 miles to a blacksmith shop. They stripped him,  
burned his clothes, searched him with hot  
bars & tarred & feathered him.

- Postscript -

Baldwin 83

1791, Oct 4.

Allegheny Co.; Dept., Deputy Marshal Joseph Fox used a messenger to serve warrants in Sept. 1791 riot case. A crowd whipped the messenger, tarred & feathered him, robbed him of horse & money & left him tied in the woods for 5 hours.

223

Baldwin 82-83

1791 (Oct)

Young Dem-Rep 12 Nov 204-  
202.

Hillsdale & Noblesboro, Col. Co., N.Y.: Young says a jacquins occurred. Philip Schuyler attempted to have arrested some yankee squatters. Jonathan Arnold was threatened with an execution by the county Sheriff. On the day of the sale "the Noblesboro people assembled & with threats defered the Deputy from proceeding with the出售". A few days later the County Sheriff, Cornelius Hogeboom & the County Judge, Stephen Hogeboom appeared with a deputy. After waiting all afternoon for another deputy to arrive with the necessary papers & after "a number of people assembled in a riotous manner" they began to leave. At that pt. Arnold fired a pistol; 17 men in Federal dress appeared firing a musket bag after them. Sheriff Hogeboom thought it was only meant to frighten them. One of the tolls, along with Arnold, rode up to him & shot him dead. The rioters fled & the deputies retreated to Federalist Hudson & organized a posse. Thirteen men including Arnold were eventually arrested & placed in a heavily guarded jail. But with anti-Fed. judges no one was convicted. Young says the conflict was Fed vs. Anti-Fed.

fw. Albany Gazette 0. 31, 1791  
Franklin Ellis, The Hist. of Columbia Co., vol. I (1878) 62, 236  
Albany Register 0. 24, 1791

GUERS

1791 after Oct.

Allegheny Co., Penn: Witnesses in Wilson's case abducted & taken away by armed men.

Baldwin F3-87

~~schwab, gustav benjamin, 1792-1850.~~  
Schwab, Gustav Benjamin, 1792-1850.  
Die schönsten Sagen des klassischen Altertums. Nach  
seinen Dichtern u. Erzählern. (Berlin, München, Wien)  
Herbig, 1968.

2 v. map. 18 cm. DM80.00

GDB 70-A22-877

BL721.S87 1968

Library of Congress

72-802888  
CLAS ALIBRARY Acq 1972  
P.D. JOURNAL P.2, 1744  
1972

1791, winter

Winton County, S.C.: Rioters closed the Court because of shortage of currency & lack of response to petitions

226

1791, Unfinished  
137

1791, Dec. ca.

Westmorel. : When a man named Roseberry said that if westmorel. did not obey the law they could hardly expect protection from the govt., he was tarred & feathered. R

Baldwin 82

1792

(

MHS  
10

Mob of 400-500 threatened Wm. Duer's life at the debtor jail after his ~~re~~ financial failure.

cited Young - "Mechanics & Jeffersonians" Labor  
W.36a (1968) p. 254 -

Tallmadge to James Wadsworth, April 19, 1792,  
Wadsworth Papers, Conn. Hist. Soc. + ms. fragment  
(April 1792) N.Y.C. Misc. ms., Box 14, N.Y. Hist.  
Soc.

1792

(c)

N.Y.C.: Mob on Duer—a mob of "about 4 or 5 hundred" assembled around the jail... threw stones etc. and broke some of the prison windows & lamps—but were soon dispersed "apparently by rain" as the next day when Macomb was jailed another mob assembled but being disorganized soon broke up. There was much fear that "a little irritation or a small riot... would start into such a general flame as would consume the prison and D.-r and Micom's adm'tt." Planned the city officials equipped the jailers with small arms + cannons.

229

Young, Den Rep. in N.Y. 299  
 to Seth Johnson to Andrew Craigie Mar. 26, Ap. 1, 11, 15, 18, 22, 1792 nos. 72-77 Am. Am. Soc.  
 ✓ Alexander Macomb to Mr. Constable Ap. 7, May 9, 11, N. 3, 7, D. 3, 1792 Constable As. N.Y.P.L.  
 H.M. Collier to James Weddington Ap. 18, 1792 [Weddington Papers, Corr. Hist. Soc.  
 Col. Talmadge to Weddington Ap. 19, 1792] N.Y.H.C.  
 [fragments no date or signature, Hist. Manus. N.Y.C., Box 14 N.Y.H.C.]

1792

(c)

Wm. Duer threatened by mob in N.Y.C. at his bankruptcy. The meeting of his creditors was also unruly. His failure caused much panic in N.Y.C.

Wheeler: Urban Politics... p. 214

to Wm. Stuart to Griffith Evans March 15, 1792  
 ✓ Griffith Evans Papers, Hist. Society of Penn.  
 ✓ Wm. "The Mechanics & Jefferson" 254

1792

(c)

N.Y.C.: When Gt. Duer failed one correspondent of Thomas Jones wrote: "He [Duer] is now in jail and they talk of breaking it open to take him out and kill him peaceful, and to have over 2000 soldiers if everything is not shortly settled."

Pomerantz, pp. 184, 185

to De Lancey, ed., Thomas Jones' Hist. of N.Y.

J.N.Y. Daily Ado. Mar. 27, Ap. 13, 18, 19, 23, 26, May 8, 1792  
 ✓ N.Y. Journal Ap. 28, 1792  
 N.Y. Diary Ap. 30, 1792 - Jan Spec. Miss. 1 p. 23, 1792

II 589, 590

1792 Ap. ca.

(1)

N.Y.C.: Four persons charged with Riot and A&B  
in April Term (O+T). 3 of these were acquitted.  
A Negro, Tom, a negro slave of Jos Travels was tried  
and convicted.

232

"General ~~Sec~~<sup>List</sup> N.Y.C... " (24.)

1792 Ap 17

William Duer threatened by MoS in 1792  
after his financial collapse.

Miller, Fed. Era p. 62-68

Fm. 29 - Charles S. Hall Benj. Tallmadge

Bernstein, "Rise of Dem Rep." pp 45-50 p. 122

Fm. Livingston to Walter Livingston, Apr 10, 1792 [NYHS?]  
Philip Livingston to Walter Livingston Apr. 20, 1792 [NYHS written 1813]

1792. May ca.

Germantown, PA : An excise officer put a sign over his  
door announcing that this was a place of inspection. The  
next day some citizens pulled it down. 3 or four days  
latter the quarters of a cartoon were hung up in the place  
of the board that contained the notification.

N.Y. Journa<sup>d</sup> Feb, 1792

For excise officer in Pittsburg affair & using  
disgrace see  
N.Y. Jour. O. 22, 1797

1792 May 10 22

235

Philadelphia-Delaware River: During the Phil. Pilots strike some violence was threatened. Ships were boarded by pilots both friendly & less experienced. One sloop was boarded its Captain was seized, he was forced to accompany the pilots to their stall up. It had been requested the Captain with a Bible & insisted that he swear upon it that he would not bring ships up down the river. When the Captain refused he was told that he would be tried & kept with several other prisoners he had on board. Another pilot swore that he had a cutlass & would cut the long rats tails shoulder off.

Kenneth R. Kelley, Philadelphia Pilots Strike  
Minutes of the Board of Wardens section, Vol. 3, 19  
MS

Labo. Hist. 1772  
17-412

1792, Aug.

Mount Vernon, N.Y.: Settlers destroyed marks made by surveyors for Keweebeck Proprietors.

R Taylor, 265

1792 Aug 24

Washington, Penn.: A band of about 30 men with blackened faces, probably from Mingo Creek rode into town and surrounded William Faulkner's house, which Faulkner had allowed to be used as an excuse of fire. They threatened him, tore down the ~~excuse~~ sign, and riddled the sign (of a tavern) with bullets — it was a picture of J.W. They wanted Faulkner to resign.

Baldwin 85

1792, S. 28 (Fr.)

Phila: About 9 o'clock in the evening about 20 blacks assembled "in a riotous manner" in Catherine St. They threw some fire into a stable but two or three citizens interceded and chased the blacks away, all escaped & not much damage was done. The fire was taken from a bonfire some children had set at the corner of Almond St.

238

N.Y. Diary Oct. 3, 1792

1792, Oct.

Bristol, Me.: Armed settlers (with muskets) interrupt Elijah Cocker, a surveyor for an Indian Deed proprietor

Taylor 265

1792 Nov. ca.

NYC: John B. Hicks & Hicks Sr. & others charged with Riot &c. Acquitted. Hicks Sr. not pros. in Nov Sessions

"General ~~Sessions~~ NYC..." (24)

1793

(c)

N. C. Oct. 14 + 15, in the evening "boys, negroes apprentices & sailors" completely demolished two houses of ill fame. Three persons were injured by offenders using small arms & major injured in trying to disperse the people. They damaged several other houses. Extra watchmen were used to quell the riot.

2M1

States Iconography, II 1301

✓ Daily Adv. Oct. 16 + 17

MCC (1784-1831) II 46, 51, 85

Mooreham & Lockett ~~This happened~~ p. 205-02

1793

Washington, D. C.: Am. Militia Company protected pro-French Privateering

Hink, Dem. Rep. Soc. 1790-1800 p. 183

Fr. Gov. to Ass. of P.C. D 3, 1793 in Governor's Letterbook 1792-95, Lib of the Hist. Commission of P.C.

Amer. Daily Ad. Jan. 23, 1794  
Woolfis, "Citizen General & His Mission" p. 268

~~threat of mob violence to Fr. Refugees in 1793, Philadelphia~~  
1793

Threat of mob violence to Fr. Refugees in Philadelphia, 1793, because of yellow fever outbreak.

Perrinck WMA (1972)

p. 568.

1793

Philadelphia: There were a number of cases of French emigree violence. Mangourit, who was attached to the Fr. consulate, was attacked for wearing a tricolor cockade. Santo Domingan representatives by Santo Domingan refugees; & Galineau Cressy, a former French Adjutant-General, was affected.

Childs, French Refugee Life in the U.S. 1793

see AHA report or E. C. Genet 1793; Jan-May; Memorandum dated Feb 3, 1793  
E. C. Genet 1793; Nov-Dec; Go to Jefferson, N. 30 1793  
is Lot C. Aff. 8tr, Part 3, Mem et. Doc., Vol. 14, fol. 180 ff  
is Lot C. ✓ France, State Papers 1789-1797 Henry Adams Transcripts

244

1793

N.Y. 1793 - much anglophobia; pro-French sympathizers broke into near riot several times — July 14 Columbia students cut class & celebrated; near riot of liberty caps at Tontine Coffee House & Porter House

Wheeler, Urban Politics

fr Bernstein Dem Rec in N.Y.C. 115-116, 66, 65  
✓ Edward Livingston to Robert R. Livingston May 15, 1793  
Robert R. Livingston Papers N.Y. Historical Society  
Stokes, Iconography of N.Y.C. V 1296, 1304  
John Stuart to Griffith Evans, N.Y.C. June 22, 1793  
Griffith Evans Papers Hist. Society of Penn.  
Wilson, (ed.) Memorial Hist. of N.Y.C. III 122

1793

Unrest in Penn: After Wells opened an excise office at Peter Cook's house, a crowd quickly formed, stoned windows & doors & drove Wells out.

Ferrell, 95

1793 or 94

247

Charleston: Local republicans used the militia to disrupt British ships

Linc., Dem.-Rep. Societies 183

fr. Batt. by Assn. of Am.

Amer. Daily Adv. Ja. 23, 1794

Woolfin, Citizen's Geot & His Masses p. 268

1793, April

Fayette Co., Pa.: Attack on the home of Benjamin Lells, excise officer for Fayette & Westmoreland counties.

Baldwin 90  
Fawell, 64

1793, April etc.

Waldo Tract, Maine: Some riotous activity by squatters including the Ullmers' Mill dam on the Ducktrap River.

Taylor "Disciples of Samuel Ely"  
Maine Hist. Soc. Quar.  
(Fall 1986) p. 78-79

1793 April 28

Ducktrap Plantation, Liscoville, Me.:  
Samuel Ely leads a crowd that destroys  
the willow belonging to George & Philip  
Ulmer, supporters of Knox's land claim.

250

Taylor, 265

1793 Aug

(Philadelphia: Apparently there were a number of  
riots & scuffles between English & French Sailors in  
this port. It even drew a comment from the Br. Consul  
there requesting Eng. sailors to keep the peace and a  
special charge to the Phila. Guard jury.

N.Y. Daily Advertiser, Je. 1, 3, 1793

✓ Phineas Boal to Lord Greenville, ~~Apr~~, June 8, 1793

"Letters of P. Boal's Annual Report of 1793"

' N.Y. Daily Advertiser, Je. 1, 3, 1793

(P. 521-530)

1793 mid Je.

(N.Y.C.: The Tontine Coffee House was the  
scene of several frays between Loyalists & Tories.

✓ Alex. Anderson, Diarium -- Je 1, 12, 13, 17, 1793

✓ N.Y. Diary Je 14 + 17, 1793 + in 1819, 1793

Note - 1819 especially suggests K.L. here... some disorders &  
rerots to Pitt's plan. Federal strengthed.

1793, July 13

Savannah: After the French schooner Antigone ran aground the crew made it safely to Savannah. However they were arrested & brought before a justice. He released them but in the meantime a mob had formed to inflict its own sentence. The body of the French crew were protected by the Civil authority, but one American, a deputy collector of the customs who was apparently involved in the Antigone venture was turned over to the Mob, taken to a wharf and duly tarred and feathered.

253

N.Y. Daily Ado. Ag 19, 1793

1793 Ag 18 (Sunday)

NYC: An ~~attack~~ affray occurred between French & English Sailors near Dover St.; also at the lower end of King St. Some blood was spilled as the combatants were armed with clubs. The Watch took off several of them from the house in which the quarrel arose.

\* Alexander Anderson Diamond.. Ag 18, 1793

✓ N.Y. Journal Ag 21, 1793

✓ P.M. Diary Ag 16, 1793 compliments for militia's good behavior.

(1) 1793 Sept 20.

(1)

NYC: Pierre Savarein charged with riot & acquitted in Sept O+T.

"General List NYC..." (24)

~~1793 or 1794~~ Sept ca.

(i)

NYC: Pierce Lansen charged with Riot in  
Sept Oct

256

"General List NYC..." (24)

1793 (Oct.)

NYC: A mob destroyed two houses of ill-fame

Pomerantz, p. 300

MCC [1774] <sup>wrong</sup> → current MCC 2:46, 51, 85

✓ Daily Advertiser Oct. 16, 17, 1793

Alex. Anderson, Dictionary Oct. 14, 1793 (sober)

✓ Moniteur de St. Pierre Amer. Soc. pg. 312 ✓ Publ. Diary Oct. 15, 16, 18, 21, 23,  
✓ N.Y. Journal Oct. 16, 19, 1793 24, 25, 1793  
Visited 655146

1793 NOV. 26.

(ii)

NYC: Anthony Clausen charged separately for  
Riot + At B. Convicted for both in Nov. sessions

"General List NYC..." (25)

1793 or Nov

(  
Philadelphia: Mayor Matthew Clarkson was indignant over the riotous attack of a number of French refugees from St. Domingo against a fellow refugee for alleged crimes while on St. Domingo. This occurred on a docked boat

259

N.Y. Daily Adv. N. 13, 1793

1793, Nov. 22

Fayette Co., Pa.: At least 6 men with blackened faces attacked collector Wells house. They forced him to resign & insisted that he publish that he resignate

Baldwin 91  
Fawell 64, 82-83

1794 or before

(  
Norfolk: When the French convoy was leaving Hampton Roads & setting sail for Europe, it was secretly noticed about four pilot boats were being dispatched with the peers to Halifax. That evening, every pilot boat in Norfolk had its rigging destroyed. (55)

1794

Philad During war & scare of 1794 a Sas-relief  
of George Washington was removed in Philad lest it provoke  
more violence & the British Minister & Council  
were subjected to insults & threats from  
"Routs of street politicians."

Miller Fed. Era p. 148

262

1794

1794 Republican Workingman - typical mechanic —  
Portrayed as diligent, eschewing high living,  
opposed the "naything well born," was a  
family man and saved to buy a home for  
retirement. In my "Mechanics & Jeffersonians" Labo-  
ratory (1965) p 258 for read "See to that"  
New York Journal Dec. 27, 1794.

1794

Whiskey Rebellion —  
sources from Wm Miller article — Penn Mag 1938  
Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series, IV  
H. H. Brackenridge, Incidents of the Insurrection (1795)  
Wm. Findley, History of the Insurrection (1796)  
MSS. "Minutes of the Dem. Soc. of Penn." Historical Soc. of Penn.  
Report of the Commissioners Appointed by the Pres. to confer with  
H. M. Brackenridge Hist. of the Insurgents (1794)  
A. Gallatin, Writings II Hist. of the Western Insurrection 1859  
& others, newspapers, writings & biogs / H. Adams of Gallatin.

1794

Whiskey Rebellion  
—good biblio is Miller, Fed. Era p. 157  
fn. 5

265

1794

Beard believes the Whiskey Rebellion began in the spirit of the American Revolution by proposing non-intercourse + passive resistance. p. & 254

He seems to imply that the violence was provoked and something of an aserition p. 254-55- (my interp.)

Beard Eco. Origins of Jeff Dan

1794

Washington was seriously troubled by the Whiskey Rebellion. He discussed it in his November 1794 message to Congress.

see Also Washington's Writings  
(Sparks ed.) vol. X p. 432

cited in Beard Eco. O. of J.D p. 260

1794

Samuel Smith commanded Maryland Militia which was called up to aid in the suppression of the Whiskey rebels. He led them to defend Frederick in response to a mythical threat of an attack there. When calling for volunteers Smith described the Whiskey rebels "a lawless banditti, who set themselves up to govern" and asked Baltimoreans "shall we permit them to seize our arms and give us laws, or shall we keep them and give laws to ourselves?"

Cassell, Merchant Congressus... p. 58-59

in Annapolis Maryland Gazette Sept. 18, 1794

Schott Hist. of Maryland

1794

Newburyport, April 1794. A peaceful show of strength in which "A large number of young TARS with cutlasses displayed attended by military music paraded the streets in a peaceable & orderly manner." Evoking the spirit of '76 it was said that here was a militia group ready when called upon "those lawless depredations wantonly committed upon our trade & commerce."

Labaree, Patriots & Partisans p. 108

in Morning Star 8. 15 April 1794

In Partial Herald 4 April 20 June 1794

1794

Charleston S.C.

Fisher Ames burned in effigy in Charleston, S.C. together with Benedict Arnold and the Devil as the result of a speech in Congress arguing for conciliation with Britain.

DAB I; 245. Morrison

Madison, Writings, 1865, II 9

268

1794

N.Y.: There was little sympathy for the actions of the Whiskey Rebels. In western N.Y., near the Penn. border where a few N.Y. pioneer operated distilleries, a "liberty pole" was raised against the whiskey tax, but this was as far as sympathy with the rebels went.

Young Dem.-Rep. in N.Y. 417  
Rev. Cowan, Charles Williamson 106

271

1794

Western Maryland also had its Whiskey Rebels who at one time threatened the magazine at Frederick. They set up a liberty pole which was later cut down.

Walsh, Maryland p. 149

Thomas S. C. Williams, A History of Washington County, Maryland (1906) pp. 111-14

Thomas Sprigs to Gen. Thomas Sim Lee Sept. 11, 1794  
Collected in Maryland State Papers,  
revised by Brown & Root, Baltimore, 1844 H. R. over

1794

March 1794 - Baltimore - riot in which two British Sailors were attack. After an investigation Judge Samuel Chase ordered their arrest as "pirates". Two men of prominent standing in the community, David Stalder, shipbuilder & captain in militia, and William Rogers both popular with a powerful political factor. Their refusal at 1st to pay a bond & the threat of more mob violence caused a precarious situation. Ultimately they offered the security but were never arraigned by the Grand Jury, instead that body offered a presentment against Judge Chase for censoring sheriff & jury.

M.P. Andrews History of Maryland pp. 412-414

Ashley, John P

Principles of intermediate algebra / John P. Ashley. — Encino, Calif. : Glencoe Press, c1977

vii, 438 p. : ill. ; 24 cm.

Includes index.

ISBN 0-02-473170-6

1. Algebra. I. Title. *Handwritten text*  
QA152.2.A83 512.9'042 76-4006  
Library of Congress ) MARC

1794 Jan. ca.

Burlington, N.J.: A riot took place in opposition to the law imposing fines for non-performance of military duties. It was quelled without much difficulty.

274

N.Y. Journal Jan. 29, 1794

1794, Jan. 1

Islesborough, Me.: A crowd armed with clubs & loyal to Samuel Ely assaults Prince Holbrook, a General Knox supporter.

Taylor 265

1794 ca. Feb.

Norfolk: The British ship Dedalus detained two men from a N.E. captain. The captain, joined by a number of inhabitants, attempted to burn the frigate in retaliation for the refusal to release. The men were later released. Afterwards, the British captain, out of revenge fired long range at the N.E. vessel, killing a horse and doing other damage. The citizens met & resolved not to allow the Dedalus to sail before she unloaded her cargo of provisions for the British fleet & that the French had taken possession of her as the British had taken possession of a ship in neutral Geneva. The whole affair, it is said, was amicably settled.

N.Y. Journal Mar. 1, 1794  
cites Baltimore source.

1794, March ca.

Allegheny Co., Pa.: Party of 60 pursue  
Neville and Robert Johnson. Don't get them,  
but attack a distiller, James Kidder, who  
complied with the excise law. They riddled  
his still with bullets & tried to set fire to  
his still house.

277

Baldw.; 102

1794 March 17.

Baltimore: feathering of Capt. Ransdell &  
a young man named Seaton by a mob at Fell's Pt.  
for flying his ship's flag at half mast at the expiration  
of the 30 day embargo. Several leading men arrested  
David Stoddert, Capt. of the artillery co. & popular with Fell's  
Pt.ers., Capt. Wm. Reeves, Robert Townsend (captain of the  
night watch at F.P.), Thomas Struble, Morris Job, John Warner,  
& a Mr. Robins. The big hassle with Justice Samuel  
Chase ensued.

Schart, Hist. of Balt. 780-78.

Alternate spelling of Seaton is Sutor. He was an apprentice of  
Stoddert. T.W. Griffith, Annals of Balt. 142-143

(first)

1794 Mar. 15

Charleston, S.C.: Effigies of W. S. F. A. B.  
Arnold and the Devil holding United States stock,  
bank checks, &c. were burnt in consequence of  
the debates in Congress over Madison's propositions

P. P. Journal Apr. 16, 1794.

Cites Diary Apr. 16, 1794

**Angum, Ahsan Sohail.**

The Pakistan penal code (XLV of 1860) / by Ahsan Sohail  
Angam. — Lahore : Mansoor Book House, [1976]

xxii, 368 p. ; 25 cm.

Rs25.00

Ref no. "165-165" / Class / C-264  
See Law Dept. Ref. No. 165-165  
See Law Dept. Ref. No. 165-165  
See Law Dept. Ref. No. 165-165

1. Criminal law—Pakistan. I. Pakistan. Laws, statutes, etc. Pakistan penal code, 1860. 1976. II. Title.

345'.5491

77-930013

MARC

1794 (Ap.-1)

(  
Norfolk: Disorders in which the English & destitute Santo Domingans were bothered by "the reviving gestures of Fredericks in Red Caps" and by "nocturnal parades of armed Frenchmen" annoyed both state & local authorities although there may have been no real violence committed.

280

Childs, French Refugee Life in the U.S. p.82  
from U.S. State Department, Miscellaneous Letters 1794  
April; Nos. 83-90, pp 57-62

1794 ca. Ap.

(  
Baltimore + elsewhere: Threats of violence in Baltimore to British Vice-Consul Thornton persuaded General Phineas Boal to order him out of the city. Baltimore citizens were irked over the trial of Capt. Barney in January over customs violations. Boal in Philadelphia and the vice-consulars in Norfolk were also threatened.

✓ Phineas Boal to Lord Greeneville Ap. 17, 1794  
Letters of P. Boal: AHA Report 1972 p.546

1794 (Ap.-M.)

(  
Ulster Co., N.Y.: Republicans burned an effigy of their Congressman (Federalist), Peter Van Gaasbeck, alongside of the French traitor General Dumourier + another of Benedict Arnold.

ss. Young - Dem-Rep in N.Y.

Fusius Faute to Van Gaasbeck Ap. 15 }  
Cornelius C. Wyckoff to Van Gaasbeck May 8 } Van Gaasbeck Papers  
John Addison to Van Gaasbeck May 12, 1794 } Kingston Senate House

Goshen Repository May 6, 1794

Kingston Rister Sun May 7, 1794

1794 - Ap. 20 cu.

(  
Norfolk: An American was tarred & feathered in punishment for causing the death of M. Gaspin killed by the discharge of a canon that was saluting the frigate Commerce.

283

✓ Morean St. Mary's Journal [1793-1798] p. 44

1794 - Apr. 22

(  
Norfolk: An American who had spoken disrespectfully of the French was tarred & feathered & made around in a cart through the streets all that day. This despite the mayor's publicly requesting the mob to desist.

Morean St. Mary's Journal [1793-1798]  
p. 59.

May May cu.

(  
"Thus murder, at last, is out. Norfolk and Baltimore perform heroic exploits in the tar and feathers line. Here, they only dismantled by force, a schooner, which five British officers, prisoners on parole, had got leave to go to England in, having chartered her. These are violences worthy of Mohawks. Compared with New England, the multitude in these towns are but half civilized.

"Will our Yankees like a war the better for being mobbed into it and because, also the south will not pay the British debts? . . ."

Fisher Ames to Thomas Dwyer Lt., Philadelphia, May 6, 1794

Ames, ed. Works of Fisher Ames (1858 ed.) I; 144.

1794, Mar 25 June.

Allegheny Co., Penn: Whiskey Boys take  
overlapping distiller James McElroy's gristmill,  
parts.

286

Baldwin, 102

1794, June

Washington Co., Penn: Party of men break into  
Deputy Collector John Lewis' house, seize him,  
take him into the woods, cut off his hair,  
& gave him a coat of feathers. They made  
him swear never to reveal the names of his  
assailants, nor serve as an excise officer.  
Lynn treated like a jake.

Baldwin, 103-104

Ferrell, 64-65, 83

1794, June

Washington Co., Penn: A few days after  
he had been tarred and feathered a  
mob attacked John Lewis' house again  
& partly pulled it down.

Baldwin, 104  
Ferrell 64-65, 83

1794 ~~May~~ June 19

Allegheny Co. Penn. (?) : Whiskey Boys  
robbed Will'n Cochran's still full of  
bullets.

289

Baldwin, 102  
Fenell, 109

1794 Fe 28, 29, ~~18~~

Boston: Mass were active for several nights &  
destroyed several buildings. Several hundreds were  
involved. (reason obscure)

P. C. Tamm ~~Fe 28~~ Jr, 5, 1794.

1794, Fe 28

Allegheny Co. Penn. : Whiskey Boys  
on 2<sup>nd</sup> visit to Cochran's house and  
forc'd his bolted clock, took away his saw  
mill & loose tools & left him a threatening  
note.

Fenell, 109-110

1794 (Summer Spring)

292

NYC: It was unsafe for Br. officer & men to take shore leave while their vessels were in N.Y. harbor. The Br. minister reported that the populace had offered "repeated aggressions" to Br. officers & men.

Bernard's "Rise of Dem. Rep..." p. 130-131

fr. Hanover to Greenville, British State Papers Ag. 3, 1794

John Harriet, Struggles Through Life, Exemplified in Various Travels (1815)

1794, July 16

Bowers Hill, Pa.: Whiskey Boys militia surrounded home of John Neville. Neville shot one man - he later died - and 25 minute gun battle ensued. Supposedly Neville's slaves joined the battle and drove the attackers off.

Baldwin 115-117  
Forsell 66-68

1794, July 17

Bowers Hill, Pa.: About 500 men came to Neville's house. Some soldiers there. Another gun battle ensued. One Whiskey Rebel leader killed. Defenders burn some outbuildings. Can of fire forces them to surrender. The Whiskey rebels got horses, steal possessions, 8 horses, drink liquor, & burn house. Grant forces destroyed, all told £3,000 worth lost.

Baldwin 117-121  
Forsell 66-68, 104-105

1794, August

Morgantown, Virginia: Anonymous note to  
dear warned collector to resign or his  
property would be destroyed. The collector  
signed his resignation as he had to left.  
When 30 rioters appeared, with blanched  
faces, they left peacefully.

295

Baldwin 206-207  
Fowell, 260-261

1794, Aug - Sept. Aug.

Bedford Co., Pa.: Whisky Boys capture  
collector John Webster. He submissively took  
up his own papers. They burnt his haystacks  
& stables, but he put the fire out. He  
was made to stand on a stamp, short  
ranch for Tom the Tinker & let go.

Baldwin 165-166  
Fowell, 112-113

1794, Aug -

Westmoreland Co., Pa.: Whisky Boys attack  
John Wells' house at Philip Reagan's house &  
-deputy collector Reagan agreed to surrender  
his commission if no more property were  
destroyed. His hand had been severed a  
few days earlier. He treated him to whisky.  
They held him captive until the collector John Todd's  
house, which they burnt to the ground. Reagan  
escaped. Wells, captured the next day, agreed  
to all of the rioters demands & was let go.  
Baldwin 165, Fowell 83, 105, 172

1794 Aug

Redstone meeting, Penn.: About 20 men from Canonsburg township marched to the Redstone meeting & tried ~~Sgt~~ Samuel Jackson, a prominent miller & merchant from their area.

298

Fessell, 161

1794 Aug 24.

Pittsburg, Penn.: After Braddock's Field meeting some 5,000 Whiskey Boys march through town as militia. Some cowboys & ~~to~~ Indians of locals accompanied this action, but most were restrained. Whole affair very organized. Whiskey Boys Burn ~~burn~~ belonging to Alexander Kirkpatrick & grain stacks.

Baldwin 140-164

1794 Aug 15

Greensburg, Penn.: crowd attacks two storekeepers & raise liberty pole

Fessell, 120

1794, late Aug.

Western Rev.: James Briscoe was driven into exile by Whiskey boys (others had, too). Two days after he left a mob searched the house of a state deputy attorney that Briscoe had stayed in the first night out. They also chased a unrelated woman they believed was Briscoe in disguise.

301

Baldwin 168.

1794, Aug 28

Carlisle, Penn.: A party of men with blacked faces visited the collector of Cumberland County & forced him to resign.

Baldwin, 209

1794, Aug 28

Brownsville, Pa.: Seventy armed men from Washington Co. arrive to burn houses & farm buildings of Quaker who called Patriotic's Ferry meeting a scurrilous congress. Local committee struggled to avoid violence, had the Quaker taken into custody.

Baldwin 193-284

1794 Sept ca.

Northumberland, Penn.: Opponents of both the Draft and the excise erected a liberty pole. They also broke into the arsenal & seized weapons. They controlled the town for a couple of days until a company of militia from Lancaster arrived & dispersed them with a bayonet charge.

304

Baldwin 208

1794, Sept ca.

Winchester, Virginia: One man "doused the Congress" and cried "God Save the King George was tarred and feathered."

Baldwin, 224

1794 ca. ~~Sept~~ Sept

( )  
Frederick co., Md: when one man said God save King Geo III "He was immediately decorated with the elegant habiliments of Tar and feathers, and conducted, a la militaire, through the town of Winchester, and, at the county line, dismissed to Baltimore".

P. J. Marshall S. 18, 1794

1794, Sept (early)

Hagerstown, Maryland: When militiamen called into service, they beat off their officers & put up a liberty pole; a celebration; the next day magistrates cut down the pole, whereupon the militia put it up again, swearing to kill any who disturbed it. Militia marched on Frederick to seize arms there, but were turned back by locals.

307

Baldwin 207-208 Fennell 262-  
264

1794 ca. S. 2 (previous Thursday)

(

Cumberland Co., Pa.: In the evening a number of men with their faces blackened entered the house of Mr. Newmays, collector of the revenue, and forced him to give up all the papers relative to his office. This occurred 10 miles outside Carlisle

N.Y. Herald 54, 1794

1794 early Sept. 3

Greensburg, Pa.: Commissioners from Conn't or return cast harassed by crowd who shouted insults & threw stones, bricks & oce widow. General Irvine threatened to shoot them & they dispersed.

Baldwin 200  
Fennell, 119

1794, Sept. 4

Martinsburg, Virginia: Crowd erected  
a liberty pole, attacked & scattered  
by the militia. Q

310

Baldwin, 257

1794, Sept 8 - 15 ca.

Carlisle, Pa.: Whiskey Boys erect liberty  
pole. After it was cut down the next  
morning they reassembled & erected another  
pole. For several nights they celebrated  
their triumph with noise and shooting. They  
collected money from passersby for whiskey.

Baldwin 208

1794, Sept. 11

Western Pa.: Popular vote to be held  
on submissions. Rebel militia disrupted  
several polling places & demanded ballots  
at others

Fewell, 72

1794, Sept. 15 ca.

Unity Township, Westmoreland Co., Pa.: As meeting  
to sign submissions at William Findley's  
house terrorized by Whiskey Boys & the  
paper with signatures of those submitting  
scratched from Presidio officials hand.

313

Baldwin 210

1794 Sept 15<sup>th</sup> ca.

Allegheny Co., Pa.: As armed party took  
the submission forms from an official  
who had agreed to distribute them.

Baldwin, 210

1794, Sept 15 ca.

Potting John, Washington Co., Pa.: When Judge  
Edger attempted to speak on submission,  
the crowd hissed, pelted mud & stones,  
took away the table provided for official  
use during meeting (210)

1794 Nov ca.

(1)

NYC: 7 persons charged with Riot & A+B in  
Nov. Session. All Convicted

316

"General List NYC..." (24.)

1794 [Winter (Dec?)]

Pittsburgh: Army officers clashed with  
some waggoners during occupation. A part  
of the officers rowdy behavior

Baldwin, 255

1794, ~~Sept~~ Dec.

Pittsburgh: Officer abuse a man, probably  
Stephen Barard, Deardi, Good + drink,  
refusing to pay for it, & then disrupting  
his house.

Baldwin.

1795

NYC: Anti-Ivy treaty "town-meeting" prot. Conn.  
de-emphasizes the rowdiness & ever says Hamilton was  
not hit with a stone. Most of the crowd were mechanics,  
there is a connect about dress to prove it. Fewy speaks  
as much time as possible, Nicholson-Hamilton duel.

319

Fys Young 449-453 Dem Reps in N.Y.  
 Vol. 4 Journal 3, 8, 15, 18, 22, 16, 17, 25 (slash)  
 see Canillas No. 1 (Athenaeum) Jy 22, 1795  
 "Circa" [B Rochester Livingstone] Ag 12, 1795  
 Benjamin Walker to Joseph Webb, Jy 25, 1795, Ford, Ch. Cor. of S. B. Webb III p 7-198  
 Seth Johnson to Andrew Craigie, Jy 23, 1795 (Craigie Papers III, p. 20. 97 Am. A. Soc.  
American Remembrancer II, 1795  
 Grant Thorndike, Forty Years Residence (1834) 37-40  
 P. T. Argus Jy 20, 1795 ("Truth Sign" Jy 22, 1795)? (OVER)

1795

British minister George Hammond complained  
of the uniformly unfriendly treatment British  
officers received in U.S. ports 1795.

Wheeler, Urban Politics ... 97

cited Alexander De Conde  
Entangling Alliances Politics + Diplomacy  
Under George Washington

105

(1855)

1795

Vermont 1795 - Frenchman led to  
formation of Democratic societies, espoused  
of deism and erection of liberty poles.  
 Ludlow, Social Farmer in Vermont.

to Th. Jefferson to G. Washington, Benington, June 5, 1791  
 Paul L. Ford ed. Writings of Th. Jeff (1815) V 339  
 Isaac Tammes, Memorials of a Century (1809) p 358  
Vermont Journal No. 18, 1796.

Library of Congress

ISBN 90-245-1115-1

TX825.S38

/P.V. Herald Ig 22, 1795  
72 121 561 72  
72-873610

✓Dedicated to Margaret Beckman Livingstone  
Grant Thorburn. Fifty Years Recollections of N.Y. 1881-1891. I. Title. II. Fundue.  
John C. Hamilton. Hist of the Rep. 1848-1852. 1A. (1848-1852) 1852-1853. pp. 149-500  
Mitchell, Alexander Hamilton 342-343 225

my source

✓Alex. Anderson, Diarium 1795-1796.

110 p. illus. 13 x 21 cm. (Gourmet reeks) U 680 NET 1-42

Starre, Larren, Luttimgh, 1795.

~~Heit Gourmet fondue boek. Gekeerd door George C. van der~~

~~Schinderman, Mary.~~

~~De Witt Clinton, 1795 (Lijst)~~

~~Angus 11, 17, 20, 22, 1795~~

~~N.Y. Daily Ado 17, 20, 1795~~

~~Am. Minerva 15, 20, 22, 23, 1795~~

~~Gazette Ig 20, 25, 27, 1795~~

1795

(  
Delaware Boys prances — the burgesses of Wilmington protested "the frequent assemblage of boys in the night season, as well as on Sunday", for "their disorderly conduct when met together" was "too notorious not to be observed." In Dover they occasionally paraded or lighted bonfires in the street.<sup>(2)</sup>

372

Narrative, Delaware Federalists 155  
fr. (1) Delaware and Eastern Shore Advertiser Sc. 3, 1795  
(2) T. Rodney, Journal, Fe 20+21, 1794, Brown Coll.

1795

(  
Boston, late Aug early Sept 1795, anti-Jay  
treaty mobs, peaked Sept 14 when Jay  
burned in effigy, an attempt to put down  
riot failed & 6 nights of mob rule followed.  
Gov S. Adams refused to call out militia.

Wheeler, Urban Politics p. 372

F.N. citral — Joseph Pierce to Henry Knox, Sept. 15, 1795  
Henry Knox Papers, microfilm  
✓ Stephen Higgins to Thomas Pickering Sept. 21, 1795  
Miller, Jackson, ed. Letters of Stephen Higgins I 795  
A. Morse Fed Party in mass p. 154

1795

(  
N.Y., 1795, a mob ~~attacked~~ molested free  
houses of Commodore Jones Nicholson (father-in-law  
to Gallatin) and Edward Livingston (both Republicans)  
In retaliation some suffrags attacked Pres.  
Adams' secretary & others (Samuel Malcolm)

Wheeler, Urban Politics p. 270

fr. et al Edward Livingston

Stokes, Iconography of Manhattan V  
note Probably other incidents 1352, 1356-5

as well

Bernstein Dem Rep in N.Y. 275

1795

Saunder: Demonstration that included the  
burning of John Jay & Georgia's Son.  
James' Gun (Fed.) is effigies

325

Lamplugh, Geo., "James Jackson  
JER, 9 (1987) 329

1795-98

upstate New York: "Towns & others from neighboring places" scolded themselves as law is Livingston's. Man & will seemed to expect impunity from their numbers! This spirit soon broke out into acts of violence, inciting possessors of the waste and unimproved lands .. and is the destruction of wood and timber. The lawless brought effective suits but the officers who tried to evict the peccaries were insulted, abused and beaten and threatened with death. In 1798 in response to a petition from the Livingstons, the legislature with only three dissenting votes authorized the governor to use the militia to establish order.

(a) Petition from John Livingston et al., Feb 17, 1798 to Assembly. Papers Executive Session John Jay, to the Senate, Feb 22, 1798 to Lincklaen, ed. Messages from the Govs. II 411-  
7 to Walter Livingston, Mar. 24, 1795 R.R. Livingston Papers, N.Y.S.

1795 or 1801

(c)

or 1795

p4c Ca 1801 Hamilton confronted by a riot. He was reportedly felled by a flying cobblestone to which ~~said~~ George Cabot commented "It was observed here that your Jacobins were prudent to endeavor to knock out Hamilton's brains, to reduce him to an equality with themselves."

cited S. Fischer Rev. of Am. Cons p3

fr. Cabot to Wolcott Aug 3, 1801

Cabot to King July 27 1795

Henry Cabot Lodge, Life + Letters of George Cabot (1873)

1795 Jan. 20.

NYC: 6 men charged & convicted of riot  
& At+B in two term (O+T) ~~as~~

"General List NYC..." (25)

328

1795 - Je 3

Philadelphia: The mayor, Nathan Clarkson, deplored in a long proclamation the disorders resulting from bad conduct & intractability of Philadelphia's children, apprentices & domestics

Morocco de St. Mery's Amer. Jour. 293

1795 Je 20 (Sal.)

Boston: Belief that a Nova Scotia ship was a calling on the citizens to gather at the long wharf to dismantle the ship. About 9 o'clock Saturday night a considerable number appeared & attacked the sloop Speedwell off Hallowell. She was dismantled and the crowd dispersed because of weapons found in the hold. A boat towed her off into the stream about midnight & set fire to her. The slave threatened other shipping at anchor, as well as Charlestown, but some citizens, found the boat, into a cove where she burnt to the water's edge. Governor Samuel Adams issued a proclamation against the riot the next day and the legislature soon followed suit offering a \$500 reward for the arrest & conviction of any of the instigators or encouragers of the riot.

P. Rogers June 29, 1795  
MS. M. 1. 1795 Ch. 342, 1795

1795, July ca.

Charleston, S.C.: Anti-Jay Treaty protest.  
A mob marched on Senator Dray for's house,  
burned a copy of the treaty & knocked  
at the door with sticks, threatening  
to burn the house.

331

Klein, U.S. History, 219

1795, July ca.

Edgefield, S.C.: Anti-Jay treaty  
mob burned Jay & Senator Jacob's  
Bled is effigy.

Klein, U.S. History, 220

1795

July, 1795, N.Y. (anti-Jay riots  
Mass meetings opposing treaty, seen Hamilton attempt  
to address & then be harassed by the mob July 18 &  
20; July 21 Jay hung in effigy.  
*Wheeler, Urban Politics*, pp. 269-272

(c)

Bayard, Travels of a Frenchman 134  
Benedict, "Dem. Rep. no 2 Y C" 152-154

Jay, John Jay I 359 360

Mowaghno, John Jay p. 393, 388

Jefferson to Madison in Ford (ed) Writings of Th. Jeff. VII 23

✓ Ed. Livingston to Margaret Beekman Livingston July 20, 1795 in

Robert R. Livingston Papers No. 4. Hist. Society

Dangerfield, Livingston 273-277 (1858) 122 (OVR)

John W. Faris, Old New York?? (1858) 122 (OVR)

Library of Congress

T1 (2)

74-262840

BF455.J64

1. Language—Psychology. 1. Title.

✓*Mr. Constable to John Ingles, N.Y.C., July 24, 1864*  
William Constable Letterbook, 1864-1865

Bibliographical footnotes.

At head of title: Centre national de pédagogie spéciale de Beau-

mont-Sur-Oise.

Cover title: Centre national de pédagogie spéciale de Beau-

mont-Sur-Oise.

120 p. 28 cm.

Centre de documentation universitaire, 1964,

Psychologie de la langue écrite, par M. Loprot. Paris,

Loprot, Michel. 111 New York City, 2nd, E. 14th Street, Hamilton, W. O. Wolcott, G. G. Glaser, Administrators of

I 218-219

1795 [544]

Philadelphia reaction to Jay treaty also riotous.  
Jay was burned in effigy; mass meetings were  
unruly, and British minister, his charge & Senator  
Wm. Bircham had the windows in their homes broken  
& copies of the treaty were publicly burned

Whales, Urban Politics 97-99

fr Oliver Wolcott to Mrs. Wolcott July 26, 1795. Wolcott  
to Washington, July 26, 1795, in Gibbs' Admin of Wash & Adams

Scharf & Westcott, Philadelphia I 481. <sup>more</sup> vol. I 217; 218

Walters, Dallas, p 20

Dallas, Life & Writings of Dallas, 51

Drinker, Journal of Extracts  
Thomas Hollingsworth to Leo Hollingsworth Balt. July 9, 1795  
Hollingsworth Papers, Hist. Society of Penn.

334

1795, July 15

Charles to S.C.: Anti-Jay treaty mob  
beat up pro-Jay treaty person &  
chased several others.

KPis, Up. Gazette, 219-  
220

1795 July 18, 21

(c)

NYC: Anti-Jay treaty riots - on the 18th a mass meeting  
to defend the treaty. While the Chamber of Commerce adjourned  
the treaty at "the most respectable" meeting "ever held"  
on July 21, 1795 demonstrators burnt it at the Battery  
& hung Jay in effigy.

Pomerance p. 119

n.s. fr

from Bernstein 150-55

King Correspondence II p. 16  
John Anderson Diary 1794-1798 "ms in NYPL"

Library of Congress

II (2) Journal of American History

HV8224.A216

566, 511, 64  
566, 645  
H.W. H.W. H.W.

77-590879  
Title romanized: Bol bez vystrela.  
small nemnožte. 1970. II. Title: Ich small nemnožte.  
po borbě s kontr-revolučními sabotezem. I. Tombov, Russsia (Gov-  
ernment)—History. I. Lopatinskii, Anatolii Napoleonořich. Ilich  
Beczin, Bopohce, Il'ehp.-Hepnoze, kn. n3A, 1970.  
Boh 663 BHCPEIA.—I'Mx 3naii hemorhie. Morav. no-

Malov. Jeff Ford, 3rd  
Lopatinskii, Anatolii Napoleonořich. 23 Aug 1996  
F. Ford, writing on back of photo  
23 Aug 1996

106 p. Port. 20 cm. 0.16rbu

USSR 70-VRP

At head of title: A. Jilgouknh.

1795 Sept. ca.

337

Portsmouth, N.H.: Anti-Jay treaty riots. Ring leaders were arrested and Gov. Gilman threatened to use the militia if need be.

✓ S. Higginson to T. Pickering, S. 21, 1795 in Letter to Stephen Higginson Report of the A.M.A for 1896 p. 795  
mentions coverage in centinel

1795 ca.s.

North Carolina: The Jay Treaty inflicted several protest meetings throughout the state. A few meetings were held in favor of the treaty, but one such meeting was held at Newbern. Sometime after it, however, Republicans held "a certain riotous and tumultuary meeting" denouncing the treaty which was deplored by the Grand Jury of the Newbern district as not "countenanced by any person of reflection or respectability".

Garrison Jeff. Democ. in N.C. pp. 62-68

cited: State Gazette of N.C. S. 17; ~~S. 18~~ N. 5, 1795  
North Carolina Journal S. 7; O. 26, 1795  
Western Star (Stockbridge, Mass.) N. 3, 1795

—  
—  
—  
1795 (S. 12)

Edgefield, S.C.: Effigies of John Jay & Jacob Read (S.C. senator who voted for the Jay treaty) were hung & the Jay treaty publicly burnt. Many other communities held meetings to express their opposition to the treaties.

Wolfe Jeff. Democ. in S.C. p. 85-80

fr. City Gazette <sup>20, 28</sup> O. 22, 29, 1795.

1795, October

Baltimore/Jefferson, Me : Settlers armed  
with muskets interrupt Ephraim Ballard's  
attempt to survey the Plymouth Patent  
SE corner for Kennebunk Proprietors.

340

Taylor 265

1795, Oct.

Baltimore/Jefferson, Me : Armed settlers  
again interrupt Ephraim Ballard's ..  
resumed attempt at a survey.

Taylor, 265

1795, Nov.

Baltimore/Jefferson, Me : Armed settlers  
obstruct B. Poor's 3rd attempt to  
run survey line.

Taylor, 266.

1795 Nov.

Baltonv/ Jefferson, Me.: Armed settlers  
obstructed Benjamin Poor's renewed  
survey attempt.

343

Taylor, 266

1795 Nov. 12

Baltonv/ Jefferson, Me.: A dozen  
armed and blacked settlers surprise  
Ephraim Ballard's camp, and destroy  
his survey plans & papers.

Taylor, 265-266

1795 Nov. 14

Baltonv/ Jefferson, Me.: Armed settlers  
obstruct and chase away Benjamin  
Poor suspected of being a surveyor  
for Keweenaw Proprietors.

Taylor, 266

1795 Dec. 23

Christians: Settlers destroy survey marks  
made on behalf of Newebeck  
Proprietors.

346

Taylor 266

1796

Savannah: James Jackson supporters  
sewade visiting attorneys with  
"republican songs".

Lamphier, Geo., "James Jackson"  
GER, 9 ((1985) 325)

1796

1796  
Portsmouth, N.H.: A recruiting party from the  
U.S.S. Constitution was assaulted by a gang  
of tough sailors in the streets.

Turner, 9<sup>th</sup> State, 77

(Portsmouth) per Gazette, Dec. 3, 1796

1796

Newburyport supported Jay Treaty. April 23, 1796  
convened the townsmen a large group met at  
the town house without any previous call other  
than the ringing of the church bell. The meeting  
listened to an address by Theophilus Parsons &  
drew up a petition. 400 signatures were quickly  
obtained.

f2 Lafayette, Patriots + Partisans p. 112

Independent Herald p. 26 Sept. 26 April, 10 May, 1796

Political Gazette 12 May 1796

349

1796, Jan. 30

Mirrot, Inc: Settlers harass & plunder  
loggers working for Penobscot Proprietors

Taylor 266

1796 Feb ca.

N.Y.C: 3 men charged with Riot + AtB, one,  
Gilbert Kershner was convicted in Feb sessions

"General List N.Y.C ... (25)

1796 (Mr.)

Young, Dem-Reps-N.Y.  
483-85

352

N.Y.C.: When Mr. Keteltas was called before the Assembly to answer for his attacks on Federalists, triggered by the Ferrymen incident, he was accompanied by a great crowd (2000). They made a great clamor at the Assembly house & escorted Keteltas to jail, in good Wilkite style, where the Assembly ordered him there. They dispersed here in less peacefully (see notes)

□ N.Y. Journal Mar. 8, 11, 1796  
John Addison to Peter Van Gaasbeek Mar. 10, 1796 Kingstons State House  
N.Y. Herald Mar. 19, 1796 ("A Citizen")  
Stephen Van Rensselaer to ?, Mar. 11, 1796 Van Rensselaer MSS. A45 L13.  
Journal of the Assembly of N.Y., 19<sup>th</sup> Sess, 123; 10<sup>th</sup> Sess 124  
~~American Minerva~~ Mar. 9, 15, 1796 David Hart BE 181-192 (no notes)  
~~Herald~~ Mar. 12, 13, 1796 Diary N.Y. 10, 14, 15, 1796

1796 (AP)

N.Y.C.: When Keteltas was released from prison a crowd escorted him home & again it was very Wilkite in behavior & attitude. Keteltas complimented the crowd on its dedication to law, the Constitution & liberty. Symbols were used.

✓ Young, Dem-Reps to N.Y. 489-90  
✓ N.Y. Journal Apr. 15, 19, 22, 1796

✓ Amer Min. Apr. 13, 1796  
N.Y. Herald Mar. 19, 1796 Apr. 16, 1796  
Dem Apr. 9, + 12, 1796

1796 July

Pittsford, N.Y.: Settlers attacking Sheriff bearing writs for the Newmarket Proprietors

Deputy

Taylor, 266

1796, July 8

New Milford / Alton, Me: Isaac Prince led  
settlers mobbing John Truslow, agent  
for the Daper heirs & destroy his papers

355

Taylor. 266-267.

1796 (fall)

(  
Wilmington, N.C.: French privateer La Bellone came into port.  
The captain & crew had several skirmishes with the citizens of  
the town. These culminated in a "sailor's brawl" (Gilpatrick;  
Phase) in which an American seaman was killed, the privateer  
guns thrown overboard, and the French tricolor trampled  
under foot. The Americans believed that the privateer was  
espionage American seamen & planning to molest American shipping  
leaving Wilmington. There was a trial of the French privateer  
crew afterward.

Gilpatrick, Jeff. Doc. in N.C. 283

to: North Carolina Journal Ja. 9, 1797 so 3, 1798

State Gazette of N.C. F. 23, 1797

Western Star (Stockbridge Mass.) D. 26, 1796 (Trial)

(Over) Hall's Wilmington Gazette Ag 30, 1798; (over) Mr. 23, 1797

1796 Oct. 26

1796

(  
N.Y.C.: Prison riot in which 30 criminals  
rose in an attempt to escape. Armed with a broad  
axe fled, cut their way through the windows. The alarm  
was sounded and most of them were quickly  
recaptured.

General Jour. 1000, 1796

TH7413.M3  
338.47'697  
77-601974  
MARC

1. Solar heating—Economic aspects—United States. I. Title.  
2. Solar air condition-  
ing—Economic aspects—United States.

31.20

Includes bibliographical references.

ix, 53 p. : ill. ; 27 cm.  
The Sup't. of Docs., U.S. Govt. Print. Off. (1976)  
Affairs, Division of Policy Research and Analysis : for sale by  
Rocky Mountain, Directorate for Scientific, Technical and International  
Affairs, McGarity, — Washington : National Science Founda-  
tion, McGarity, — Washington : An economic assessment / by Ar-  
Solar heating and cooling : an economic assessment / by Ar-  
Rocky McGarity, Arthur E., Ja. 12, 1802  
Hastings, Arthur E., 1914-1981. Pub. No. 1 (1976) (91/1976)  
House of Commons Journal (N.C.J.) 1976-77

1796 Nov. ca.

(25)

358

NYC: 5 men charged with Riot at the  
theatre, 4 of them convicted in Nov. sessions

"New List NYC... (25)

1797

Georgia: A mob condemned a slave to the  
flames — burning the victim.

Golddrop, "Word & Deed"  
Legal Imaginaries, 230

1797

NYC: Hallan-Hodgkinson vs. John Hodgkinson  
hissed off the stage. It had something to do  
with Mrs. Lewis Hallan being on the boards & might  
not showing.

wilson, hen. First IV, 468

1797 ca.

Boston: Price Hall provided a general statement that blacks were often harassed in public by mobs.

361

Brooks, "Emergence of a Black Revt Counterpublic," W&Q, 31<sup>st</sup> sec.  
62 (2005), 79.

1797 + 1804

NYC: Newgate Prison early disturbance

Lewis "Pragade in P.C." NYASA (April 1963) 158  
(Eddy) Account of the State Prison <sup>(1804)</sup> to (number of inmates disturbed)  
NYC Prisoner of Hope Je 7, 1800  
St. of N.Y. Ass. Jour 27<sup>th</sup> Sess. (1804) 82  
Orlando F. Lewis, The Development of Amer. Jails & Prisons  
Custos, 1776-1845 (1922) p. 56

1797 March

New Milford/Alwa, N.Y.: A crowd of armed settlers extorts provisions from Thomas Fairservice, a proprietary supporter in their community.

Taylor, 262

1797 March 10 1797

Boston -

Law passed against public theater - no one  
to ride around "with a naked scythe"; agents  
3+ persons armed "with sticks, clubs or any  
kind of weapons, or in any manner disguised, shall  
assemble together, having any imagery or pageantry,  
as a public show ... or if they are belonging to  
any company, having any kind of imagery or pageantry  
for a public show, shall by meanses or otherwise,  
exact, require, demand or ask any money, or other  
thing of value, from any person." The fine for this

364

1797 Mar. 14

NYC: The proprietors of the Tontine Coffee house removed  
the tri-colored ensign of France from the Assembly room, claiming  
it had created disturbances when some persons attempted to rip  
it down. News of this brought an uncontrolled mob to the doors of  
the Tontine intending to restore it. Anticipating this, the proprietors  
had called the watch which dispersed the mob and hustled several  
persons off to jail.

Banister <sup>Kirk of</sup> Dam. Rep. . . pp. 205-206

See Wm. Cobbett Works II 95, 107-108

Daily Adv. Mar. 15, 1797

N.Y. Jour. Mar. 15, 1797

Vigilante Mar. 16, 1797  
quotes Dray

1797 Mar. 14 (1)

(c)

... and to make up for the damage done to the British &  
American flags, a flag of the United States was substituted.

Dray, Political Register, p. 315

in Political Register, p. 315

was £8 each. Some penalty for anyone assembling  
at sunrise or sunset or who had this type of public  
show without disguise or ~~magazines~~ arms.

Building a bonfire also received the same  
type of penalty.

Found in 1797 Acts & Laws (32 YYYG)

(99-161) Chap 2 Mr. 10, 1797

from Alan S. Taylor.

Dec 1797, March 29

Wiscasset, Me.: Over 200 hundred settlers from New Milford & Balltown march into Wiscasset, surround the jail & rescue prisoners held for mobbing John Tueman in July 1796.

367

Taylor, 267

1797, May

New Milford/Awco, Me.: At night 6 to 8 men break windows in the house belonging to Stuart Hunt, a (radi-) man who supported claims of Draper heirs.

Taylor, 267

1797 Jy 1 (Sat)

N.Y.C.: "A considerable RIOT... at Topsail Team" in the evening. 20 persons arrested & taken to Bridewell. Local residents probably aided the police.

N.Y. Gazette Jy 3, 1797

N.Y. Minerva Jy 3, 1797

1797 Aug ca.  
day 4 etc.

NYC: As the war scare subsided the Army became a liability & bread & butter rose became frequent even the officers formed "clubs" one called "Knights of the Digger" was particularly infamous!

370

Bernard: "Rise of Dem Rep Party..." p. 388

See NY Jour. Aug 7, 21, 1797.

✓ N.Y. Argus Jy 8, 9, 13, 15, Aug 5, 7

1797 Oct ca.

NYC: Five men charged & convicted of Riot  
& A+B in Oct. Sessions. Sentenced January Session,  
1798

(20)

"Free List NYC..." (26)

1797 ca. Oct 7

Upper Marlboro Md: Election riot with brick bats  
and stones. One man was killed. Over Sheriff  
election.

✓ Excerpted [J] N.Y. Journal 0. 21, 1792

1797 Nov. 18

Pitts's, re: Settlers from Balltown  
harass house of E Seaver Pratt, a  
proprietor support.

373

Taylor, 267

1797 - Dec. 26(?)

NYC: Dr. Nicholas Romayne became embroiled in  
a political controversy when some of his thoughts were  
quoted in a letter printed in the papers. This led to a  
scuffle between him and Benjamin Wmshop and later to  
a mob attack on Romayne. A few days later Romayne  
was attacked by Capt. Armstrong, retired from British  
service

✓ American & N.Y. Journal D. 27, 30, 1797; Jan 3, 1798

N.Y. Gazette D. 27, 29, 1798

1798

NYC  
The harassment of John Daly Burk in  
1798 as seditions alien included threat of  
tar + feathering & running him out of town

Smith, Freedom's fetters

p. 208

See p. 58 } Com. Ado Sc 18, 11, 1798  
Time Piece Sc 13, 1798

Disturbances did break out in July at the  
none of Ed. Livingston (his guests were Lyon + Galloway)  
& Burk was involved in a fracas 2 nights latter  
ibid p. 214 } Paul Leicester Ford, ed., The Correspondence of  
Hugh Brice Carter (1902) II 200, 205

Ryde, Walter Cranley, 1856-1938.

Ryde on rating : the law and practice. — 13th ed. / by David Widdicombe, David Trustram Eve and Anthony Anderson. — London : Butterworth, 1976.

cxxiv, 1454, 84 p. ; 26 cm. — (Butterworth's modern text books)

GB76-17399

First published in 1900 under title: The law and practice of rating.

Includes legislation.

Includes index.

ISBN 0-406-36311-0 : £2.00

1. Real property tax—Great Britain. 2. Local taxation—Great Britain.

I. Widdicombe, David. II. Eve, David Trustram. III. Anderson, Anthony.

IV. Title.

KD5534.R93 1976

343'.42'054

76-380420

MARC

)  
Library of Congress

76

1798

Rumored plot on May 9 that resident Frenchmen  
+ domestic traitors were plotting a massacre  
in Phil. 1798

Smith p. 26 fr. 12

376

1798

Fed strong arm tactics implied during XYZ  
hubbub -

Miller p. 213

1798

One draft of the Sedition law was  
aimed at anyone who would promote  
a riot.

Smith, Federalist Papers p. 100

1798

Fisher Ames ~~was~~ was "instrumental" in the prosecution of David Brown for erecting a liberty pole at Dedham with a "seditious" inscription.

DAB I; 246 - Morrison  
Report of the AHA 1912 pp. 122-25

379

1798

N.Y., Phil., & Bos: Actual physical violence used against Wm. Kefelas, Capt. Bach., & Capt. Austin

Link, Demo-Rep. Soc. p. 187

See New London Bee May 8, 1798

1798

① During <sup>anti-Fil</sup> sedition hassals of Benjamin F. Bache Bache's house was twice attacked by mobs & twice he was assaulted [1798]

② <sup>more</sup> further detail provided — one meeting started in support of J. Adams by public parade ended in attack on Bache's house

Smith Freedom's Fetters pp. 192-193

see f. ns.

1798

Smith Freedman's Letters

Lyon's ordeal in 1798 under Sedition act  
included some mob-like activity  
Wm. Cobbett accused Lyon of "going with the crowd" 222  
Lyon was accused of exciting mobs & riots by his congressional record. 224-25  
In July 1798 as he passed through Republican strongholds  
he was further harassed 225  
He was compared to Shays + Robespierre — 231  
\* Ogles a supporter was jailed, but when released was 243  
hailed by a mob to a group of "respectable gentlemen"  
But when Lyon was released from jail his progress to Congress  
was triumphant 244

382

1798

Providence: Brown University riot over distribution of speaking arrangements at graduation. Student "kissed & clapt" Prof. Asa Messer in chapel & there was a tumult in the hallways. Students protested the price of board at Commons as well & finally when Pres. Maxcy forbade student meeting the students rose & "put an stop to commons for a few days". Maxcy eventually gave in agreeing to review the situation.

Norcut, Rights of Man pp 17-18

fro. Robert Perkins Brown's letters, ed. Memories of Brown, Traditions & Recollections Gathered From Many Sources (Providence 1903) 27, 30

1798

Annes. ed. Works of Peter Annes  
1854 ed., Vol. F; 247

Dethan [?] - David Brown, after defaming Fisher Ames, invited or rather "persuaded Mr. Thatcher's parish, and got them ready to set up a liberty pole. Brown left town but a liberty pole was soon thereafter erected. "This insult on the law was the cause of sending out the marshal with his warrant; but the Feds of Mr. Chichester's parish had previously cut down the pole. One of the Fed party was, however, seized by the mobbers, and twenty dollars extorted from him before he got free. There is at least the appearance of timeliness and opacity, on the part of government, in avenging this insult on law. But the judge will attorney that all is done right. The govt must display its power in terrorism, or if that be neglected or delayed, is incorrect. So much irritable folly + credulity, caused by so much villainy, will explode at last, and the issue will be tried, like the ancient suits, by longer or shorter." Fisher Ames to Christopher Gore Dec. 18, 1798

1798

"The liberty-pole in this town [Delham] was cut down by some federal young men of Delham, who were attacked by the seditionists, and one of their number seized. To get his liberty, he very indifferently paid the mos guard, of five, twenty dollars, one of the persons concerned in raising the pole, an opulent farmer, has been arrested and banished over. The deluded are awed by this measure, but the effect is not as great as their intemperance and folly merit. The powers of the law must be used moderately, but with spirit and decision, otherwise great risk of disorders will be incurred.

Fisher Ames to Timothy Pickering - Nov. 22, 1798

Ames, ed. Works of Fisher Ames, 1854, ed., Vol. I: 242.

385

1798

Fries Rebellion & rhetoric

Miller Fal. Era p. 227 for 49

1798

Ty, 4 - Wm + Mary - on commencement day young enthusiasts marched through town exhibiting a representation of Tom Jefferson receiving an address from Congress. installed in the theatre and all went out to the fence of the College march.

Anderson, Wm. Branch Grille  
Ex. Norfolk Herald Ty, Sept. 1, 1798

J. L. Chandler's address at Wm + Mary College  
Richmond Dispatch 578, 1800

1798-77

(  
Tom Cooper accused by Federalists of  
carousing the mos in Duane's favor.

Smith, Freedom's Fetters p. 316

368

1798-77

(  
Monroe feared mos actions during James  
T. Callendar Sedition trial in Virginia

Smith, Freedom's Fetters p. 344

1798-77

(  
John Trumbull

M'Fingal

(1826)

(story about attempt by Torice to attack maypole of sedition  
ended up with a coat of feathers)

Schlesinger, "Liberty Tree," NEQ vol. 25-45,

1798-99

Federalist Newspapers saw XYZ affair has equally  
an internal threat

"Your country was never more in jeopardy than at the present  
moment" "The long knives of Kentucky, the whiskey boys of  
the Woods of Pennsylvania, the United Irishmen of Virginia  
are all cock a top... for insurrection & confusion"

& quoted in Smith, "Freedom's Fetters" p. 180

quoted from New York Gazette & General Advertiser Dec. 1803

391

1798-99

Luther Baldwin's comic sedition case had slight  
crowd activity in it.

Smith Freedom's Fetters p. 221

1798-99

Sedition Act Liberty Poles drew  
conservative attacks in Wallingford, Vt.,  
Vassalboro, Me.; Newburgh, N.Y.; Hackensack,  
Newark, Morristown, N.J. + elsewhere including  
Pown + Dedham Mass

Schlesinger, Liberty Poles. p. 455.

1798 78

\* Liberty Poles raised by Republicans during opposition to Sedition Act.  
Smith Freedoms Fetter pp. 253-270  
McMaster Hist. of U.S. II 401-403  
for primary see fn.

\* Riot erupted from battle over Liberty pole  
in Dedham Mass. pp. 260-261  
Fisher Ames involved with controversy 269  
Liberty Poles appeared in several New York towns  
as well. Smith — p. 398-399

394

1798-99

(  
Fries Rebellion sources

Thomas Carpenter, The Two Trials of John Fries ... (1800)

Frances Wharton, ed., State Trials of the U.S. ... (1849)

Russell B. Nye, A Barker's Posse: Thirteen Unusual American,  
(1966) 3:262

Louis Weinglass "The Fries Rebellion" M.A. Thesis,  
Teachers College, Temple University  
1939

1798 con'td.

(  
Wallingford, Vt.: A liberty pole was erected by Republicans  
who used abusive language against Congress, the President &c.  
Soon after some Federalists collected, cut down the pole, burnt it  
& scattered the ashes in the wind.

N.Y. Spectator Jan. 31, 1798

1798 Jan. ca.

PYC: Farmers charged & convicted of Riots  
Ad B → Jan. Sessions.

397

"GeoList PYC..." ⑥

1798, ca. Feb.

Livingston NY: Land Riots - Rioters excluded  
from proprietors from land. Legal processes  
resisted. Tax against it.

Lincoln ed., Messages of the Govs I, 411.

1798-99 Ap. ca.

Federalists Publicly burned Republican paper  
in Mass - Fed. Chronicle Ap. 1798

Smith, Freedoms Fetter p 249

Some controversy - threat of feathering - p. 252

1798 Ap. M.

(  
NYC: An attempt was made to tear down the Cap  
of Liberty from the Tontine Meeting Hall. One Republican  
wrote: "Such a thing as a cap of liberty must surely be dis-  
gusting to such gentlemen, their order requires no simile  
of liberty but a sceptre and a crown."

400

Fr. ~~Paul~~ Paulson, Tontine Society... NYER (1798) 25-26  
✓ N.Y. Journal May 2, 1798  
15

1798 May 4th

(  
NYC: Threat of mob action at Debating society,

NY Gazette May 2, 1798

1798 May 5th

(  
Newark, N.J. A liberty cap which had recently been  
"despoiled" by "the aristocrats" was replaced by a party  
of the militia assembled, under the discharge of three  
pounds, ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> musket

N.Y. Journal May 5, 1798

1793, May 7.

403

Philadelphia - On May 7, 1200 Young Men, in the midst of the 1793 affair marched through Philadelphia to the president's house to offer their lives for the country. That night they mobbed the residence of Benjamin Franklin. Bracke had never been editor, so May 9 which Adams had set as a day for national fast. Federalist youths wearing the Bracke Cockade fought in the streets, with Republicans wearing the red. The light horse were called out, a guard was posted at the president's house & the streets were patrolled at night.

NOVNTY, Rights of Man pp 39-40

- (1) James Madison Second Freedom Letters, p 192
- (2) Ford, ed. Writings of Jefferson VIII, 251, 252
- Alexander Deconde, The Quasi-War, p 83, 84
- Malone, Vol II, 324
- (2) Adams, Works IX 132, 201-202

1798 - May 7

Philadelphia: street riots, mob rule, and  
French cockade hats late in June following French  
Revolution. The same evening the convention of the state  
house adjourned.

Philadelphia, May 7, 1798  
The French cockade hats were still worn by many  
men in town, however, they were prohibited by law.  
President Gallatin - French cockade hats  
are dangerous to the safety of the state.  
Paris, there is now no longer in France a single

1798 - May 9

Philadelphia: French cockade mobs roam the  
streets at night. The mayor, Sec. of State, Atty. Gen., &  
an alderman intercepted one such mob dispersed it  
arrested one man. Cavalry patrolled the streets at  
night, "young men" volunteers guarded the military  
stores & the arsenal.

N.Y. Daily Adv. May 12, 1798

N.Y. Gazette May 12, 1798 (verbal)

1798 June ca.

406

NYC: Thacker was charged with Abusing his slave to murderer and with Breaking Prison. Convicted on both accounts. June Session.

"General List NYC..." (27)

T.N.Y. Spectator Je 16, 1798

✓ N.Y. Argus Je 15, 1798

✓ N.Y. Journal Ap. 25, 1793

1798 Jy-Ag

NYC: Several incidents of Feuds. & Republicans, separating, brawling & fighting in the streets. A particularly large such disturbance occurred at the Battery on Jy 27.

✓ N.Y. Spectator Jy 4, Ag 1, 1798

- N.Y. Time Piece Jy 27, 30, Ag 1, 3, 8, 1798 / + Ag 6

Brownstein, "Rise of the Dem. Rep..." pp. 280-283

for N.Y. Journal Ag. 1, 1798 (Argus)

✓ W. Dunlap, Diary I p 318

P.A. Jay to John Jay, "W.S. Jay MSS. Ag. 1 & 10, 1798 NYPC  
shots + cartridges 1795 5000 comprobable Advertiser Ag. 1, 69P over  
N.Y. Journal Ag. 1 & 4, 1798

1798, Jy 4

Wm + Mary sheltered passed the streets + burned an effigy of the President in which he was shown receiving a "royal Address" + marching frontally through a batch of royal made responses & got an appropriate reply.

N.D.L., Rights of Man p 44.

1<sup>n</sup>. Dr John Warner to John Collins Warner, July 16, 1800

John C. Warren Papers, Mass Hist Soc cl 3

Library of Congress

72 (2)

NE

70-963452

BP188.M28

Title romanized: Waqibat al-'ubadiyah illah.

1. God (Islam) — 2. Relationship and love. 3. Title. 4. Series: al-'ubadiyah illah — Addresses, descriptive. Lectures. —

Bibliography: p. 191.

181 p. 24 cm. (67 حفظ ، دار المعرفة ، 1971) £E0.60

1971 ، دار المعرفة ، 67 حفظ

، مكتبة . مكتبة . مكتبة . مكتبة . مكتبة . مكتبة .

Mansur, Abd al-Azim.  
1971, 7, 30, 31, 1298 ; n. 4. Daily Al-Azhar  
Gazette 12, 30, 1298

1798 Jy 4

Hackensack, N.J.: Federalist celebration of the 4<sup>th</sup> included stripping the Liberty pole of its cap & placing the American Eagle in its stead. They interred the cap. Some Republicans attempted to prevent this but were beaten back by the militia.

409

N.Y. Gazette Jy 11, 1798

1798 (Jy 4)

"Our Noble president was burnt in effigy in Williamsburgh on the Fourth of July, by the students of William & Mary College and a troop of Cavalry. He was exhibited in the act of receiving a loyal address, and looking among a budget of ready made answers for one in return."

Albion (Putney, Vermont), Aug 9, 1798

from Stuart Speague, "Trivie" W.M.Q. Vol XXX No. 1  
(Jan 1925) p. 1416.

1798 Ag. 4

Savannah: The crew of a Spanish privateer was harassed and the vessel taken up river and burnt by a number of men about midnight. The Spanish vessel had taken two American ships which the Spanish Gov't had latter released.

N.Y. Time Piece Ag. 30, 1798

1798 Aug. 13

412

Morristown, N.J.: About 11 o'clock in the morning, when most of the men were working in the fields, 23 Federalists, wearing black cockades, armed with swords, clubs, and pistols, came riding into town from New Brunswick. They attacked the liberty pole in front of Dr. Upton's house erected on July 4<sup>th</sup> & ornamented with a liberty cap & American flag. They harassed several citizens mostly coopers, had a quick drink at the Black Horse Tavern (which they ample paid for), fired several pistols and after threatening some more people they rode off with the liberty cap.

N.Y. Argus  
~~Argus~~ Aug. 27, 1798  
Both Elizabethans + New Brunswick papers cited.

1798, Aug. 21

N.Y.C.: A fracas between Mr. Burke's followers & Mr. MacDonough occurred on Aug. 21. Two different accounts appeared in other papers but the Argus, which did not have the facts refuses to say anything about it.

N.Y. Argus Aug. 27, 1798

1798 Sept.

Baltimore Congressional election of 1798 represented a real challenge for Smith. Smith relied heavily on the support of his militia. On Aug 3 several militia companies ostentatiously marched through the streets of Baltimore to Smith's home, where they were provided with ample quantities of alcoholic beverages. Sept. 27 saw Smith personally lead a mob attack a pro Winchester rally. Although unsuccessful in dispersing that rally the threat of mob action became so serious that the election judges ordered all weapons confiscated from persons in the vicinity of the polls. Smith won the election & the Federalists blamed Republican mob violence.

Cassell, Merchant Library - pp 87-89  
(1798) to Federal Gazette + Bell. Daily Advertiser Aug 7, 16, 18 Sept 28, 21 Oct. 4 + 5 1798

Note: For Smith to use before election - 151-152

Library of Congress

) 75

E99.A6G323 1976  
970.00497 75-37958  
MARC  
1886. I. T. Geronimo, Apache chief. 1909. 2. Apache Indians—Wars, 1883-  
xxix, 253 p., (6) leaves of plates : ill. ; 21 cm.  
"A Bison book."  
Reprint of the ed. published by Yale University Press, New Haven.  
Includes bibliographical references and index.  
ISBN 0-8032-0877-4. ISBN 0-8032-0878-2 pbk.

Davis, Britton, 1860-1930. *George Washington's Campaigns*.  
The truth about Geronimo / by Britton Davis; edited by M.  
M. Quaife; with a foreword by Robert M. Utley. Lincoln:  
University of Nebraska Press, [1976] c1929.  
xxix, 253 p., (6) leaves of plates : ill. ; 21 cm.  
"A Bison book."  
Reprint of the ed. published by Yale University Press, New Haven.  
Includes bibliographical references and index.  
ISBN 0-8032-0877-4. ISBN 0-8032-0878-2 pbk.

1798 - S. 27

Ballo: Smith led a crowd to a Winchester rally & attempted to expell the Federalists.

415

Steffens, "between Recoditions..." 169; 110  
Re Fed Gaz 7, 16, 18, 1798

1799

John Randolph manhandled by two marine officers in 1799 for his opposition to enlarged army

Miller, Fed. Era p. 249. fn 55  
Newspaper Cannibal's Progress established at the time to record military atrocities.  
p. 249. — fn. 54

1799

Chapel Hill: Univ. of North Carolina - Discipline essential problem - the president was beaten, two professors stoned & the others threatened with imp. g.

Novak, Rights of Man 19

R.D.W. Connor, Documentary Hist. of the Univ. of North Carolina II 445  
e.t.s.  
R. M. P. Battle, Hist. of the Univ. of N. C. (170) I 155 ff  
Sarah McLachlan Lerner, ed. The Pittigree Papers (1971) I 244

1799

Philadelphia - Feb. 9, 1799  
\* United Irish Riot - minor confrontation -  
long court case involving Wm. Drane  
Smith, Freedoms Fetters pp. 275-282  
See fn's

418

Clark Irish in Phila p. 14-15  
fn. Smith ↑ p4. Journal F. 14, 15, 25,  
1799

1799, 1806, 1812

Newark: Town & Country = Riots between standards  
+ town boys + sailors

Newark. Rights of Man p. 132  
fn. Brooks, Mather Kelley, Rule. A History, 125

- - - - -

1799, Feb

Phila: Riot when Irish oppose proposed  
Alien Act -

SHEAR July '95

1799 Feb. 9

Political brawl, Feb. 9, 1799 at St. Mary's Church, Philadelphia - intruders  
Wm. Duane, Samuel Cummings, Dr. James Reynolds  
& Robert Moore arrested for inciting riot.  
Wheeler Urban Politics p. 121  
Fr. Scharf & Wescott Philadelphia 1796-97  
Walters Dallas p. 78

421

N.Y. Spectator Feb. 27, 1799

N.Y. Argus F. 25, 1799

1799 - Mar. 9 (within a day or two)

N.Y.C.: "Sedition poles" erected in Warren St & near  
the Hospital. "They were topped [with] a little little white  
bag, which ad the semblance of a cape[?] with a piece of  
blue rag attach[ed] to them."

N.Y. Spectator Mar. 9, 1799

N.Y. Gazette Mar. 12, 1799

1799 Mar. 18 (Mar.)

N.Y.C.: Effigies Puritans cause disturbance on day  
of celebrations for St. Patrick in Houston Street. one man  
was killed.

N.Y. Argus Mar. 20, 1799

1799, Mr. 26

(  
Newington, L.I.: The "Jacobins" had raised a "sedition pole" on the 26<sup>th</sup>. "The Friends of Government" led by some local big shots "prostrated the idol of sedition to the ground." The liberty pole had been adorned with a tri-colored flag.

424

N.Y. Spectator Ap. 3, 1799

1799 Ap. 20.

(1)

NYC: Seven men charged & convicted of Riot in April Sessions

probably St. Patrick's day riot

"Geo List NYC..." (28)

1799 Co. May

(  
Hunting, Penn. Several riots with German names, complaints about the degradations from 15<sup>th</sup> members of the Lancaster Society who centralized local & east division liberty poles.

N.Y. Journal My 29, 1799

1799 Je 17

427

N.Y.: There was some sort of "riot" at the New Prison involving about 100 "mechanics". 300 troops were called out to meet the emergency. The attempted break-out was unsuccessful. A 1225 riotous & more successful break occurred a few days later.

N.Y. Spectator Je 15, 1799

✓ N.Y. Daily Advertiser Je 14, 1799

✓ N.Y. Mercantile Advertiser Je 14, 1799

✓ N.Y. Gazette Je 14, 1799

1799 Je 22 (Sat)

Phila: About 11:00 a number of officers from the U.S. frigate, with others not out of uniform, including an officer of the U.S. District Court for Penn. went down ~~the~~ South Street upsetting a cart, a chair before James Carr's door attacking 1st 3 women sitting before their doors - pulling up their clothes & laying hold of them, then another woman across the street was like abused. They tried to force Mr. Cornelius into the street - when he refused, one man drew a dagger & pointed it at him. Luke Cassin was also obliged to try. When Mr. Barnett, a constable living nearby came out to order them to keep the peace, he was attacked & stabbed w/ a dirk. By this time a number of citizens had gathered & carried the 9 rioters ~~to~~ before Alanson Jennings. One man offered bail for the whole group - at \$500 a head.

N.Y. Argus Je. 28, 1799 - Citer Accura

1799 (Summer)

Univ. of North Carolina: Students rose up in a dispute over the disciplinary authority of the Faculty. The president was horsewhipped. 2 Professors & several others threatened with injury. The entire Faculty resigned.

NOVA,ights of York 110-114

fr. Doc Hist of Univ of N.C II 442-443

Dalbert Head, Patrick Gilpatrick, Jeff. Denor. in N.C 07-13  
Battle, Hist. of the Univ of N.C

1799 Sy ca.

(a)

NYC: Ten men variously charged with riot & inciting a riot. Five of these are in a group. One, Isaac Carpenter, charged with Riot Art B was acquitted. The rest were convicted (except one recog estreat.) in July Oct

430

"Geo List NYC..." (28)

N.Y. Argus. Jy 30, 1799

1799 (5)

(c)

NYC: A mob attacks houses of ill fame & militia is called in to aid in controlling disturbance

Pomerantz, p. 300

MCC II 560 (Sy 20, 1799)

N.Y. Spectator Sy 20, 1799

~~in enough time to prevent this was N.Y. - pp 201-202~~

1799 Sy 17

Jy 17 NYC. Appearance of a dead body suspected of being murdered in a house of ill fame a mob of 800 to 1000 formed to demolish the house. They were prevented by the timely interference from the mayor or some magistrates. ~~After~~ Some militia were called out to assist. Jy 20 the common council held a special meeting to distribute 20000 copies of a handbill to admonish people away from rioting which apparently they persisted in for the past few nights.

Stokes' Geography IV 1320  
Com. Adm. Sy 18, 1799 ~~same as spectator~~  
MCC II 560; 563; 567 over

75-762165

[A32]

Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek, 1810-1849.  
 Polonaise in A flat ... (Card #18248) Adagio  
 Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek, 1810-1849.  
 Polonaise, piano, op. 63, Adagio, Polonaise.  
 Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek, 1810-1849.  
 Polonaises (Piano) 2. Piano music. 8. Sonatas (Piano)  
 Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek, 1810-1849. Scherzo, piano, no. 1, op.  
 20, B minor. Polonaise, 186-? II. Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek,  
 1810-1849. Sonata, piano, no. 2, op. 86, Bb minor. Polonaise, 186-?  
 III. Hornmann, Josef, 1876-1857. IV. Title: Josef Hornmann plays  
 Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek, 1810-1849. Scherzo, piano, no. 1, op.  
 20, B minor. Polonaise, 186-? II. Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek,  
 1810-1849. Sonata, piano, no. 2, op. 86, Bb minor. Polonaise, 186-?

1799

Jy 31

NYC: On Wooster street a riot of sorts took place between Mr Duer Jr, Mr Fisher both petty officers on the frigate Adams, and with other navy men and the republican residents of Coopers St. Both claim the other started it. The details of the ensuing court case & political charges are covered in full detail in newspapers.

433

N.Y. Argus Ag 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 27, 1799

Am. T. Journal 1713, 1799

1799 Ag ca.

(1)

NYC: Three men charged & convicted of Riot At B  
in August sessions. The same sessions saw 6  
men convicted jointly of A + B

"See List NYC..." (29)

1799 - Ag. 19

Baltimore: Sailors from the U.S. ship Maryland riot between 11 + 12 o'clock at night in Allegre street Fell's Point. "A large number of those sailors" gutted a grocer's shop there destroying all the goods & dispersing them in the street. They beat the grocer & nearly murdered a neighbor. The rest of the neighbors ran from their houses to seek shelter elsewhere. The sailors went to the market house where, if it had not been for the spirited intercession of the worthy black man who was already beaten to jelly, would have been killed with the rest of some citizens would at the others were secured. The distillery was qualche

N.Y. Argus Ag 27, 1799  
cites Bill American

1799 Oct.

Dawville/Auburn, Me: Crowd breaks into Peter Merrill's barn & seize & destroy a chaise belonging to Josiah Little, a Penepscot Proprietor.

436

Taylor, 268

1799 - Oct 15 (ca)

(

Petersburgh, Virginia: Two Federalists called to magistrate with to the exercise of their duty. They refused to be taken into custody when a constable issued to use force. The other mounted a horse, armed with two pistols, & bid defiance to the towns. The citizens rose in mass & pursued him through the streets for hours before he was captured. But the people were about to put him & his companion into both his tail & brought against the whole town (until they were subduced).

N<sup>o</sup> Argus 10/1/1799

1799 - Oct 24

(

Phila: Republican victory celebrations included nocturnal serenading at the house of the chief justice (who was away on public duty in Buck's Co) several members of the Republican committee, the American office's George Hafflin's Republicans denied serenading Federalist leaders such as Mayor Wharton & others — "the Abolists they doth protest too much!"

N<sup>o</sup> Argus 229/1799

sights America

(1800's (1790's))

Jeffersons moss as cancer quote  
cited by Parrington as in his Notes on  
Virginia found in Writings Vol. III pp 268-269.

439

Parrington, Main Currents -- p. 353

(1800: 1790's)

Beard quotes Jefferson as cities

"The moss of great cities add just so much  
to the support of pure govt, as  
sores do to the strength of the human  
body. It is the manners and spirit of  
a people which preserve a republic in  
vigor. A degeneracy in these is a cancer  
which soon eats to the heart of its laws  
and constitution" Beard E.O. of J.D. 425  
cites a nuclear

1800 ca.

N.Y.C.: The Pearl street boys used to build forts  
of the split tan, piked with cattle horns and  
defend them against the invaders who came from  
"Fly Market" or across the Fields, as the City Hall  
Park was called.

F.W. Norcross Hist. of the N.Y. Swamp pp 56

1800

In 1800 many Republicans saw the newly raised army as a standing army which was unfairly threatening elderly society.

Snik Freedoms Fetters, p. 378-379

442

1800

Dumas Malone reminds us

"The term democracy had by no means gained the general acceptance it was to attain in later years in America, and in fact was very rarely employed by Jefferson, who never forgot that in the morning of the Republic it had been commonly equated with mobocracy". ~~that to him and his followers this violent~~

Jeff & His Time — Vol. II p. 231.

1800

A Rod for a Fool's Back (1800)

Contains some ~~suspions~~ concerning threat of mob & Democrats. It was a reply to Bishop's pamphlet

See Beard Eco. Origins of JD

p 361-362

1800 ca

445

For College Riots see  
E.M. Coulter, College Life in the Old South  
(N.Y. 1928) chap IV  
K.P. Battle History of the Univ. of N.C.  
(Raleigh 1908) I 197 452  
Schmidt, Old Time College President 78ff

1800 ca.

"Fights occurred occasionally on city streets, but organized hostility, nourished by political fear, religious bigotry and economic rivalry, flared up only where the foreign element, instead of adjusting itself to new world conditions, seemed to be creating an embicament of its own. When the Irish in New York, Baltimore and other cities had grown numerous enough to support their own churches newspapers, social clubs and political leaders, native Americans became acutely conscious of the alien. Their attempts to handle the problem were often conceived in ignorance & carried on in bitterness — warning signals, even before 1830, of the rising spirit of nativism.

Randall, Completion of Independence 327-28.  
(→ Fifth Risk of the Government Chap 115  
Billings, Protestant Clergy Chap 1)

(1800)

Pres. election campaign 1800 —  
Fed. forged "dwellings in flames, hoary hairs bathed in blood, female chastity violated... children writhing on pike + hibernal"

Miller, Federalist Era p. 265 fn. 34

1800

x

(

N.Y.C.: During sailors strike, P.Y. Seamen were so infuriated at scabs that they marched to the docks "with drums and fife, and colours flying" and engaged with the gang who were there to protect the "rats".

1448

P. Foster, Hist of Labor move.... I : 26 HC 10<sup>3</sup>  
D 63

In Commons, ed. Amer. Doc. Hist of Ind. Soc. I : 83, 93, 92-98

(could be  
for working  
class in D)  
This is apparently a strike in Baltimore

1800

S

N.Y.C. Sailors Strike. Seamen so infuriated at scabs that they marched to the docks "with drums and fife, and colours flying" and engaged with the gang who were there to protect the "rats" - (?) could be in Baltimore. ~~Kos~~

Foster, Hist of Labor movement.... I : 26 HC 10<sup>3</sup>  
D 63

In Commons, ed. Doc. Hist. I : 83, 93, 92-98

Commons, Hist of Lab. I : 40, 111 -

↓ This refers to a strike in Baltimore

1778/1800

x

Princeton: After two students were suspended for skipping the tapers at morning prayers (scrapping was a loud shuffling of the feet), outraged students fired pistols, smashed the doors & walls with bricks bats & rolled barrels of stones along the halls. After one of the suspended students returned to beat the tutor who turned him in 3 more days of rioting ensued.

Pennak Rights of Man - p. 20

to Wertheimer, Princeton 182

1800

Providence. Brown Univ. A boycott of classes almost led to a mass exodus when the seniors marched up to the pres. "four by four, requesting him to dismiss us" - little info available.

USI

Novak, Rights of Youth, 19.20

↑ Robert Perkin Brown, Memories of Brown, p. 32

1800

Cambridge. Harvard - some dispute over maintaining order in the chapel. 4/5 student body threatened to withdraw.

Novak, Rights of Youth, p. 20

↑ "Extracts from the Diary of Timothy Fuller" Cambridge Historical Society Publications 16 (Oct. 1916) 50, 51

1800,

Justice Samuel Chase in a charge to the grand jury lamented the democratic tendencies of their local national govt, particularly the reordering of the judiciary. He foresaw "Our republican Constitution will sink into a Mobocracy - the Worst of all possible gov'ts," and things would degenerate "until peace and order, freedom & property, shall be destroyed." For this the Republican administration brought him up for impeachment.

H. Adams, Hist. of U.S. Vol. II pp. 148-149

cited Annals of Congress, pp 673-676

1800's

### Washington Societies

in Fischer, Rev. of Amer. Cons.

Processions & public displays important. p. 63  
most members in the elite  
with some exceptions - p. 119

454

1800's

"We listen to the clank of chains, and  
overhear the whispers of assassins. We mark  
the barbarous dissonance of mingled  
rage and triumph in the yell of an  
infuriated mob. We see the dismal  
glare of their burnings, and scent the  
loathsome ~~stench~~ stink of human victims  
offered in sacrifice"

Cited Fischer  
Rev. of Am Cons

p. 27

Fisher Ames  
"The Dangers of American Liberty"  
Ames Works II 354

1800's

Malone suggests that Jefferson & Gallatin  
were aware of the explosive nature of internal  
taxes - i.e. from the Whiskey & Fries Rebellions - and  
that this contributed to their anti-tax stand.

Dumas Malone  
Jeff & His Time Vol IV p. 109

1800's

In the early 19<sup>th</sup> c. political meetings... often erupted into violence & riot.

Fischer, Rev. of Amer. Cons' p. 185

f.n. reads  
John Fisher to Caesar Rodney Sep. 7 1804 id }  
Fisher papers N.Y. Hist. Soc. (Elizabeth-town)  
New Jersey Journal Aug 18, 1812. for other examples  
see above p. 157 (Bull. Riot) and Williamsburg American  
Suffrage p. 176. And see the account of a sham battle  
at Concord in which politics intruded. Result: 28  
casualties. N.E. Palladium Oct. 13, 1812. Other  
more obscure citations included on p. 186

457

1800's

Banner

To the Hartford Convention p. 45

words such as "tyrant" & "Jacobin"  
used by Federalist is important

cited WMQ (1972)

Shalhope - p. 80 (Ep. 8.)

1800-1810

1800-1810 revival in Vermont - compared  
to disorder of society

Ludlum Social ferment in Vermont 19-20

Fr. Northern Momento (Woodstock) July 4, 1805  
John Clark "Account Book & Diary".

1800-1820; 1817

David J. Suposs characterises this period as dormant in labor confrontations + lack of violence. "The more ephemeral uprisings of labour are illustrated by several sailors' strikes, as well a ship builders' strike of 1817 at Medford Massachusetts. These outbreaks represented a combination of riotous attempts to force demands upon the employers.

1160

Suposs in Commons, et al., History of Labour in the U.S. I:110

1800-1830

Early lynching

<sup>see</sup> Matteson MS. - Notecards

- Miss Kelly Monette
- American Pioneer II; 269

vol. □ ch. 2

I for border wild life

1800 F. 13

Elizabethtown, N.J.: A near riot broke out as a dispute between two domestics at Richard Lyon's Tavern + S officers from Col. Smith's regiment threatened to become more serious. Two of the officers drew their swords + threatened several people, especially the tavern keeper - both indoors + out. They then retired to the house of Joseph Lyon where a concourse of people collected at 6 o'clock + demanded immediate satisfaction. If the civil authorities had not intervened the officers would have been "imprudently on the spot". A warrant was issued + Capt. Wm. Courtland + Gen. Livingston posted bond + the people dispersed without further contention.

N.Y. Argus F. 20 & 21, 1800  
cites Elizabethtown - F. 18.

1800, May 5

Greene, Me.: More than a dozen men  
dressed as Indians and armed with  
muskets obstruct Loring Lewis's survey  
for the Peggyscot Proprietors and erase  
his memorandum book.

463

Taylor, 268

1800, Apr

X

Baltimore Federal Gazette, April 11, 1800, described Sailors strike as follows (Saposs says strike is D. T., nr. 26 - but it doesn't fit quote):  
"A large mob of sailors who had turned out for higher wages and  
were parading the streets of Fell's Pt, or Charley, in riotous confusion, made  
an attempt after dark to board and rifle a vessel belonging to Messrs. David  
Stewart & Sons, on board it was said, men had waited ~~at~~ a month.  
Their design being learnt, several citizens put themselves on board, to release  
her in case of necessity, from the ravages of the mob, who seemed  
but on mischief and approached with drums & fife, and colours flying.  
As they attempted to get on board they were opposed, when a severe  
conflict ensued, and notwithstanding the vessel lay alongside the wharf,  
they were three times repulsed with broken heads & bloody noses. Mr.  
David Stewart [sic], Mr. Bleeker, and several others who were on board,  
we learn, were very considerably wounded, - but fortunately no  
lives were lost."

Cited in Saposs in Commons, et al. Hist. of labour in the U.S. I:110

1800, June 7

Davisburg/Mostville, Me.: Armed settlers  
seize, threaten and release George Ulmer,  
an agent for flowing roads.

Taylor, 268

1800, July

Dawville/Auburn, Me.: David Kidder leads settlers to an assault on Peter Merrill, a supporter of Peggyscot Proprietors.

466

Taylor, 268

1800, July 7

Arlia, Me.: Armed settlers obstruct Deputy Sheriff Pitt Dillingham while he is serving writs.

Taylor, 268

1800, July 18

Lincoln Plantation/Thorncliffe, Me.: Indians disguised fire upon surveyors led by Robert Houston and workers for Kerby Knob, 3 men are wounded.

Taylor, 268

1800, August

469

Fairfax Albia, Me: Armed settlers chase away Nathan Winslow, a surgeon for the Kennebunk Proprietors.

Taylor 269

1800, Aug 7

Lewiston, Me: At night a crowd surrounds and fires shots into house belonging to Robert Anderson, a Penobscot Proprietor supporter.

Taylor 269

1800 Aug 12-14

(Southwark)

Philadelphia: After an argument between two men in the China Factory, a whorehouse in Southwark, in which one of the men was killed several houses of prostitution were torn down. By the 14<sup>th</sup> 6 houses were essentially destroyed. There was little opposition to the riots and some limited condoning of the action in the press. Bontwain was tried. He was found guilty of armed robbery. He was arrested & charged with manslaughter. Each man encouraged by his mistress.

Alexander, Reader than Submissive 83  
to American Daily Advertiser Aug 23, 1800

1800 Sept. 16

Litchfield, Me.: Armed men fire shot  
to frighten away surveyors led by  
John Torsey & working for Kennebec  
Proprietor.

472

Taylor 269

1800, Sept. 21

Monmouth, Me.: Settlers rescue a  
comrade accused of firing on John  
Torsey's Survey for Kennebec  
Proprietor.

Taylor 269

1800, Sept 22

Lewiston, Me.: A crowd of nearly  
20 disguised & armed men hurl stones  
into the house of Ezra Parrotot when  
Josiah Little, the principal Penepscot  
Proprietor, is lodger; Little receives  
slight wounds.

Taylor 269

1800 Oct.

Lisbon, Me.: Armed settlers obstruct  
surveyors working for Kennebec  
Proprietors.

475

Taylor, 269

1800, Oct. 1

Lewiston, Me.: At night a crowd of  
armed & disguised men fire shots  
around the house of the Pugwash  
Proprietors claim.

Taylor 269

1800, Oct. 8.

Lewiston, Me.: Several men throw  
down fence and gate belonging to  
Ezekiel Parrish, a supporter of Pugwash  
Proprietors.

1801

478

Phil.: Republicans victory celebration at public office  
with pro-slavery great crowds March 11 won the party.  
Federalist papers made severe comments upon "the rebels"  
but their leader paper [Jefferson] But the whole  
was very friendly.

Schafforescot Hist. of Phil. p. 500

a 1801

Portsmouth NH: Elias Smith attacked by  
mos for allegedly authoring a scurrilous  
pamphlet. Other coarage [icals] attacked about  
the same time

Turner, 9th State 306-307

Elias Smith's life of Elias Smith

(Boston, 1820) 306-307

see also 1:16  
Asa Stevens, Memorials of the Kingdom  
Lazarus K. Thayer, Religious Conflict 112

1801-1815

D H Fischer The Revolution of Amer. Consciousness P 152

Federalist mos terrorism in New Haven, M. Ford  
Litchfield, Boston, Plymouth, Newburyport and  
the towns of Rhode Island

1801-1815 Marshall Smelser - The Democratic Republic  
1801: New York, Harper-Torchbooks, 1968

p. 281

1801 (Feb 20 ca.)

481

NYC: "I suppose you have heard the melancholy news of Mr. Jefferson's election, there was quite a rejoicing about and canaries at the Battery were going as brisk as ever and when we came home in the evening [from a ball] there was a large mob in the broad way made up of the very dregs of the town, and they to secure were fighting at a most terrible rate, however we got safe home at last — we were not a little frightened — ."

Marta Trumbull to Mrs. Trumbull Feb. 21, 1801

in Helen M. Morgan, ed. A Season in New York .. pp. 122-3 p. 128

1801 , Mr.

(a)

NYC: Republican victory sentiments did overstep the proper boundaries of behavior. The Rep. Watch Tower commented "that there are some debauched characters who stile themselves republicans cannot be spared but that intemperance is the peculiar habit of democracy and will be derided. — Have we never seen aristocrats deviate from the paths of Sobriety? Have we never seen riots and drunken mobs, or Federal jubiles? So extensive were the celebrations first, the Trumbull sisters, who were out for a dance stayed over at a friends rather than risk travel at night in the disorderly sts.

Morgan, ed. A Season in N.Y. pp. 29; 129; 132

Cited Rep. Watch Tower  
for quote see later, Oct. Mr. 5, 1801,

1801 Aug 15 Co. I, 16

Medville

Carlisle Pa.: Severe Fed./Rep. hostilities.  
Rep. threatened to drive Feds out of area - by mobs if necessary. Reports that <sup>Fed.</sup> attorney Foster's barn was burnt by Reps. No real details.

W.S. Daily Adv. Aug. 15, 1801 - cites a letter from Carlisle Pa.

1801 ca. 6911

483

NYC/BH/4r: Two black girls brought as slaves by refugee from Martinique. He left NYC without them, when his agent attempted to seize the girls and send them off to slavery again, there was resistance. One girl was freed by a mob of blacks in Brooklyn. This included an attack on constables. The other girl was taken under the protection of some affluent New Yorkers. In both cases the girls were freed.

Gazette Aug. 4, 6, 1801

/NYCMWSoc Minutes Aug 28, 1801

1801, Aug 10

X

NYC: A large number of blacks, about 250, surrounded Jeanne Mathusine Droisillon Volanbaen's house, threatened to burn it to the ground, murder all the white people inside and free a number of black slaves. They were armed with clubs, with a small crowd gathering in the morning & increasing in numbers until the night. They were supposedly French negroes. In the evening the watch was called, some resistance was made & 23 were arrested. Riot occurred on Eagle St.

NYC General Session Oct. 9, 1801

/NYC Adrs List O. 15, 1801

V\* NY Gazette Aug 4, 6, 23, 28, 29, 5, 1, 2, 3, 5, 13, O. 15, 1801

/NYC MWSoc Minutes Aug 28, O. 9, O. 22, 1801, Sec. 16, No. 8, May 17, 1802

/Daily Advr O. 15, 1801

1801 - N. 3

S.

PYC: City Bakers stop work because Common Council reinstated the Assize of Bread.

Rock. Artisans 186.

1801, Nov. 15

NYC: 3 men charged with Riot & A+B - no  
real details.

486

no PO in N.Y.C., 1801

Before 1802

NYC: "Bunker Hill" besides being the site of bull baiting etc., was also a place where boys would meet to "fight streets" especially between the "Broadway Boys" and the "Bowery Boys." These "Karl Battles" were fought there, throwing stones and in close quarters fists & sticks were used.

Devore, Market Book, 358

police

1802

Alans Co. Penn: Religious group, the Albrights, similar to the Methodists but without their discipline) held a meeting which was harassed by a number of men who were tried and convicted of riot & A+B.

wheeler, Criminal cases II 236-240.

1802

(

x

Serious Student Riot in 1802  
at William & Mary - harsh measures used to  
restore order - St. George Tucker resigned as  
Prof. of Law ~~and~~ James Madison (cousin  
of U.S. Pres.) was Pres. of the College then

489

cited in Henry May - The Enlightenment  
in America - ~~pp.~~ p. 333 - fr. leads to  
Stephen Novak, <sup>the</sup> Crisis of the Old Time College  
dissertation p. 149

1802

(

Princeton: burning of Nassau Hall

Novak: Rights ... 119-123

1802

(

Philadelphia: Sometime before May 12 there  
was some kind of mob action against Spanish  
Minister Virujo.

Maffesso MSS - postcards.

1802, ~~Wednesday~~

X

Wint mary - fist broke out after 2 students were punished for taking part in a duel. Petitions were received so a group unidentified students "broke the windows of every professor Mr. Andrews except all together with those of the church Chapel tore up, magical incantations the bibles & prayer books, and finally broke open Banchet's shop door and committed every act of impropriety they could think of."

492

N.Y. Almanac 1802 p. 101-102.

to Harry St George Tucker to Joseph C. Cabell, Mr. 281802 Cabell Coll. N.Y. U.  
William Coleridge to Christopher Pearson, D. 25, 1802, Park Family Papers,  
✓ N.Y. Eve. Post Sterling Memorial Library, Yale Univ.  
Columbian Spectator (ref) Conn. Gazette Ap 12, 1802  
miss. Feb. 10, 1802 Bost. Gazette Ap. 15, 1802  
Bishop Macleod to T. Jefferson, Ap. 15, 1802, MS. Z. 2.250. 5 (1925) 151  
Journal Intell. May 10, 1802

(1802)

Marrison Gray Otis referred to tea "people" as "the stupid & deluded mob whose hoasanas & execrations are as much mechanical & responsive as the pipes of an organ."

H. L. Otis to John Rutledge Jr.

Oct. 18, 1801 Aug 8, 1802

Rutledge Papers, Southern Hist Coll.  
cited Fisher Univ. of N.C.

Rev. of Amer. Cons p. 39

1802 (Mr or Ap?)

Philadelphia: While attempting to issue a writ aboard a Spanish brig at Doughty's wharf, Southwark a sheriff's officer was resisted by the seamen on board. One of the men knocked the sheriff's officer down with a broadsword. He retired & later the sheriff with a number of constables and a large collection of citizens went to the vessel, & after slight resistance, boarded her & sent the crew to jail. See note card

N.Y. Eve. Post Ap. 9, 1802.

1492-M.A.

Molinari, Cirillo.

Guida storico-archeologica di Zuglio Carnico / Cirillo Molinari. — 2. ed. riveduta e ampliata. — [Zuglio] : Pro loco Julium Carnicum, 1975.

73 p. : ill. ; 18 cm.

It76-Oct

I. Zuglio, Italy—Antiquities.  
I. Title.

DG70.Z8M64 1975

77-484649  
MARC

1802 (Mr. 17)

X  
495

NYC: A number of Irishmen collected about sunset on the 17<sup>th</sup> on East George St. harassed & nearly everyone who walked by. They attacked a number of people with clubs & stones and shouted "Hurra for Dublin, we'll show the Americans freedom. Seven were arrested while there was at least 20 others.

NYC General Sessions Ap. 16, 1802  
MMPD II Mr. 17 & 18, 1802

1802 (O.6)

Charleston: Charles Richardson was killed in a riot in Chalmers Alley. Patrick Leonard, Thomas Nicholson, & Joseph Franks (a Portuguese) were charged with the crime & committed to prison. See Note CARD

N.Y. Eve. Post 0.23, 1802

1802 (ca Oct 20)

NYC: Seamen for several days paraded up & down the wharfs with drums beating & colors flying in the hopes of pressuring the merchants to raise wages from \$10 to \$14 a month. They boarded several ships ready to sail & between threats & violence compelled many other seamen not to sail. On the 20<sup>th</sup> they even demanded the ship's papers from the captain of the brig Sally. The Mayor, some magistrates, & peace officers intercepted these maritime insurgents at their rendezvous in the morning (20<sup>th</sup>) taking a number into custody without resistance. SEE NOTECARD

✓ N.Y. Eve Post 0.21, 1802 <sup>not</sup>  
from Daily Adv. - ~~0.21, 1802~~ See W.M.  
8<sup>th</sup> W.M.  
P.W.

✓ N.Y. Spectator. 0.23, 1802 V.P. Gazette 0.23/1802  
from Mon. Chr. ✓ From Daily Adv. 0.22, 1802  
MMPD II 0.24, 1802

1802 (ca. Oct 20)

5

NYC: Sailors strike. Seamen paraded up & down the wharfs with drums beating & colors flying for several days. They went on a strike from Sept. 20 to Oct. 14 a month. Several ships were boarded & between threat & violence compelled many other seamen not to sail. On Oct. 20<sup>th</sup> they overpowered some magistrates & peace officers & interrupted the "Maritime insurgents" on the morning of the 21<sup>st</sup>. Several were arrested without resistance. Lasts a couple of days.

498

- ✓ Evening Post O. 21, 1802      ✓ Daily Adv. O. 22, 1802  
    filed Daily Adv.  
✓ Spectator O. 23, 1802      ✓ Gaz. O. 23, 1802  
    from Mor. Gaz.

1802, Nov. 29

NYC: Warrant agst 10 persons for riot sworn out

MN PO II (8) N. 29, 1802

1802, Dec. 1

NYC: Warrant agst 14 men sworn out for riot

MN PO II (8) D. 1, 1802

1802-1803 Dec. 20 Jan. 18

853

NYC: Awagedo insulted by decrease in price list  
by 15% <sup>180</sup> journeys cabinet makers opened their  
own shop ~~at~~ at 45 John Street which failed  
for lack of support. ~~After~~ 80 paid rent. It was  
as long as ~~months~~ <sup>strike</sup>

Rock Artisans. 275; 225

b) Adr. C. P. 22, 1802 <sup>opposite</sup>

Mo. Chronicle Jan. 1, 1802

-- Adr. Apr. 11-20, 1801 (?) check 1802

also see ~~in~~ <sup>in</sup>

1802 Adr. Apr. 11-20,

501

1802, Dec. 29

x

Luzerne Co.

[Wyoming Valley] Pennsylvania: Bartlett Hinds, witness against  
cow settlers, was attacked by a group calling themselves the  
Combined Yankee Company. He was dragged from his house, abused  
& beaten. Had his effigy burnt in front of him & was threatened  
with the like fate if he did not surrender his court fees & admit  
that he had done wrong. Hinds was even brought to the edge of  
the fire & had his hands pushed onto it. When sitting in his chair  
was pulled out from under him. The Yankee company forced them-  
selves into a body, elected a chairman & voted on resolutions with  
a show of hands. They gave Hinds a month to get out of the  
county.

NY Eve Post Ja. 15 1803  
taken from Poston's Philadelphia Gazette

1803

(

NYC: Letter from Jacob De la Montaignie, Esq to Dr.  
Mitchell dated Jy 18, 1803 lists 1050 Prostitutes; ~~100~~ 160  
Common bawdy & dancing houses frequented by prostitutes &  
disorderly persons. 500 Common prostitutes committed under  
the vagrant act during the year ending D. 31, 1802. ~~the~~  
committed under the same act during the same period,  
De la Montaignie estimates the number of prostitutes is  
double that gives - 2,100. This he says would be 1,150  
for NYC's 6,500 pop. not quite as bad as London's in 25.

see Medical Repository, 2d Decade, I (1804), 9,  
Wintrop Jordan, Trivis <sup>and</sup> 3rd Series Vol. V, No. 4 (Oct. 1802) 652-53.

(1803)

New Haven Federalist view of Democrats stated  
by editor John Park

"We hate democracy—we oppose it and we will  
oppose it with all our heart, with all our soul, and  
with all our strength, and with all our mind;...  
we will never submit to be governed by a scare-  
gallows rabble."

Quoted Catharine Pickett's Pictures p. 128

Repertory 20 Aug., 17 Oct., 26 Nov. 1803.

504

(1803, Apr. 2)

Kingston, N.Y.: Prison riot. Anywhere from 15 to 40 prisoners  
attempted a mass escape. They captured several keepers and  
coaxed a number of other prisoners to join them. Many others  
did not, almost to the point of armed opposition. The rioters  
tried to build a scaffold by which to get over the walls.  
But before anyone escape the military came. The prisoners refused  
to give up and the military, suffering a hail of fire from stones  
& thrown-ammunition were ordered to shoot. One non-rioting prisoner  
was immediately killed. Several were severely wounded. One  
died the next day. The prisoners returned to their walls  
defeated & to await charges of rioting treason.

N.Y. Eve. Post Apr. 5, 6, 1803

(1803) (Oct.)

New Jersey: Uriah Tracy wrote to James McHenry of  
"bad vote? foul play in recent N.J. elections"

Steinred's Life & Correspondence of James McHenry, p. 522

1804

Priorection: Confusion + New rebellion

507

Provok: Rights ... 11/7 - 12/5

1804, Ja 31

NYC - Ja 31 - Public meeting held by Republicans concerning city charters was somewhat tumultuous. The uproar was caused by the failure of a committee appointed at an earlier meeting (by) to petition the legislature to include a call for popular election of the mayor. Clinton opposed that measure & apparently had influenced the committee. The paper wrote described the meeting as a "Democratic mob" that "exhibited the discord, the tumult, the zeal and the fury of a Parisian mob." (N.Y. Comm. Adm. F 1, 1804.)

From Stokes, Iconography ... V 14/2-19. Notes  
Morn. Chron. Ja 31, Feb 2, 1804; Ja 12, 1804  
N.Y. Eve. Post Ja. 11, 12, 1804, (out)  
N.Y. Law Recd. F. 1, 1804, (out)

1804, July

Philadelphia: Blacks marched through street, knocking down at least one white man, proclaiming that they would "show them San Domingo"

Snelser, Dem Rep. '44

Chavring. Hist of U.S. V, 134

Most. Soc. for Colvs. cites Freeman's Journal & Phil. Daily Advertiser, May 9, 1804

75

75-762166  
R

)

(Continued on next card)

408, 412, 416, 418, Amer. J.A.N.  
Speicher, A.M.

Program notes by J. Holzman on slipcase.  
Reproduced from personal collection.  
restored under the ~~Archives~~ Personal Superstitution.  
Josef Holzman, piano.  
At head of title: Josef Holzman plays Chopin.

12 in., 33 1/2 rpm.

196-? 20. Sonata in B flat minor, opus 60. Rondo Gold 1002.  
Polonaise in A flat, opus 53. Scherzo in B minor, opus  
1, Polonaise, piano, op. 53, A flat major, Piano Solo.  
Chopin, Fryderyk Franciszek, 1810-1849.

Henry N. Sherwood

X "Early Negro Deportation Projects"

MUHR, II 1915-16 484-  
Micro 585 508  
523.05  
302 3825

1804, ~~Aug~~ Jy 24

NYC: Four workmen plus one or two others rioted on Catherine St. They threw stones at people houses & threatened several others. Their weapons included a shovel & hammar.

510

NYC General Sessions Ag 10, 1804

Street

8

1804 (Sept)

Philad.: "September witnessed a riot begun by several Spanish sailors, who stabbed and dangerously wounded William Barry, a young American sailor. His friends went to a Spanish house, and tore it to pieces. Several persons were severely hurt during the riot."

Schatt & Westcott Hist of Phila. i 517

1804 (ca. Sept 28)

Editor, Md: A number of white Irishmen, canal working left off work, went to the race track armed with bludgeons & steel clubs. There they paraded about and became involved in a fight with some blacks. The demolished one free blacks stall and chased the rest of the blacks toward town. The blacks sought protection from the whites. Several gentlemen at the races attempted to intercede, the Irish attacked these gentlemen too and a battle ensued between this mounted gentlemen flogged with whips and Irish reffions. ~~no mention of white people~~ ~~except they are some of the gentry were injured, but it is implied that the fighters got the worst of whom; losses and died afterwards.~~ In their approach to the races the Irish are reported as declaring they could whip double their number of Americans.

N.Y.EP O. 13, 1804

1804, D.O. 18

NYC: George Raymond, with 6 French officers forcibly recruited as a number of French Americans, in the process <sup>Marchall</sup> broke into a house, destroyed a fence. This action led Raymond to be charged with riot.

513

NYC General Sessions D. 10, 1804

<sup>also</sup> Clinton Letterbook <sup>1804</sup>, Clinton Ms., Col. Univ.

1805

During Philadelphia Cordwainers case <sup>Anthony Bennett</sup> Job Harriss, a witness for the prosecution & a scab, said that he had been threatened, not directly but he said "They have broken my windows with potatoes. They have abused me."

P. Fales. Hist. of Labor Mov<sup>e</sup>. I : 25

to Common Doc. Hr. of Am. Ind. Soc. II 167, 172, 177

Walter Nelles "The 1<sup>st</sup> Amer. Labor Case" Yale Law Jour.

V. XLII Dec. 1938 p 127.

[1805]

The Federalist charge that the Jeffersonians were mobocrats was the most common charge. It hinged on the distinction "betw the people and the mob or populace. By the latter I designate certain of the lowest class in the community, who are alike destitute of property & principle, and may emphatically stile the rabble. By people I mean the great body of American farmers, merchants, mechanics etc"

N.Y. Evening Post April 22, 1805  
cited Fisher Rev. of Am. Cont. p. 156

1805 etc.

Riots in Georgia  
Matthews' Notebooks & Box 3  
McMaster III 58.

516

1805 [FeS] - April

ES  
S

NYC: Journeyman ~~tailors~~ walked out  
when the masters refused to honor an oral  
wage settlement. Mayse 2 masters

Artisans .. 280-81

✓ N.Y.P. Apr. 16, 1805

Cited Fischer Rev. Amer. Cons. P156

[1805]

Gouverneur Morris wrote to J.C. Monteagle  
"By this word Mob I mean not so much the indigent as the  
vicious, hotheaded & inconsiderate part of the community,  
together with the numerous host of tools, which knaves do  
work with, called tools. These folk form the majority of empires  
kingdoms & commonwealths, and, of course, where not restrained by  
political institutions or coerced by an armed force, possess the  
efficacious power. And as power so possessed must needs be abused, it  
follows in direct consequence that the affairs of a democracy will  
ever be in the hands of weak and wicked men unless [except] when  
distress or danger shall compel a reluctant people to choose [sic] a  
wise & virtuous administration. From this you will perhaps infer that  
democracy is a bad species of government but this we shall disagree  
for I hold that it is no government at all, but in fact the death  
or dissolution of other systems, or the passage from one kind of  
government to another. What new system may be, time alone can  
discover."

June 22, 1805 Morris papers L of C

1805 (Jy 4)

NYC: A fracas occurred at Bowling Green. Some Irishmen commented loudly that no American Soldier could be worth looking at except the Irish Greens. A Yankee responded and a fist fight ensued which quickly expanded into a free-for-all. The mayor, or attempted to intervene but was not successful. Some say, he himself was knocked down & his stick taken. He rallied, however, and with the assistance of some other gentlemen & the constables the fight was stopped and 3 or 4 of the ringleaders were sent off to Bridewell.

519

NYEP Jy 6, 1805-

1806

1806 - Thomas O. (lunacy Federalist) Selfridge, is the course of a feud with Benjamin Austin (Republican), became involved in insults & an altercation with ~~Selfridge~~ Austin on Aug 4, 1806 which ended by Selfridge killing Austin. Selfridge defended his actions successfully & was acquitted on the ground of self-defense. Yet the people of Boston were greatly aroused & was hard pressed "to elude the fury of democracy," for "the friends of anarchy, night after night, have prompted the perpetration of the most wanton outrages against liberty, security, & the legitimate rights of man!"

From D. B. Davis' Homicide... p. 267 (F. N.Y.-Thomas O. Selfridge, A Correct Statement of the Whole Preliminary Controversy (Charlestown, Mass., 1807) pp. 37-45; 39, 42. Denote.

1806

"~~in~~ Philadelphia cordwainers strike, 1806: scabs were beaten & employers intimidated by demonstrations in front of the shop or by breaking shop windows. Other than this, Suppos claims strikes before 1827 were conducted peacefully.

Suppos in Commons, et al. History of

Labour in the U.S. I : 126

Cites Doc. Hist. III 95-101

1806

x

New Haven: Town & Com. riot

522

Novak, Rights of Man, p. 23  
Fr. Brewster's Mather Kelley, Yale: A History, (1924), 125

1806

Wyalusing, Penn: Com. settlers  
harrass Penn. proprietor Surveyor, shooting  
in the air & breaking his compass.

Taylor, "Agric. & Ind.", 230

1806

The Thomas Selfridge case in 1806 (Boston)  
provoked many a mob & Selfridge was hung  
in effigy as far away as New York  
Fischer Rev. of Am. Cons p. 186

Warren, John Collins Warren I, 65

Warren, Jacobin & Junto pp. 183-214

Polybius, Jeff. Dem. in N.E. p. 121

1806

(U) X

"Leander" incident, April 25, 1806, in which John Pierce was "accidentally" killed by a stray canon ball from a British frigate cruising off N.Y., provoked some no action. The "Leander" was searching for British subjects to impress and would provision itself in N.Y. harbor. While the uproar over Pierce's death led to calls for official actions, public funeral and suspension of provisions by British warships, "the people took the law into their own hands," intercepting supplies for the squadron and compelling the few British officers on shore to hide themselves. Pierce's funeral was turned into a popular demonstration."

H. Adams Hist Vol. 3 p. 199 (over)

1806)

Partisan spirit in (the early 19<sup>th</sup> c was fanned by Federalists fear of civil war & riots Boston Wm. Plumer wrote in 1806 was "a vast pile of combustibles [sic] and a spark may produce a flame that will end in moss and spread blood & destruction through the streets."

Plumer Diary June 5, 1806

Plumer Paper 60f  
Fischer Rev of Am. Cons p. 183

1806, Ju 20

(  
NYC: Thomas Rogers, a 9th ward ironkeeper, had his iron broken into & busted up by 6 or 7 rowdies. One of whom was charged with riot.

NYC General Sessions F. 7, 1806

no loc  
Taw.

Oregon State Bar. Committee on Continuing Legal Education.

**Real property / Oregon State Bar, Committee on Continuing Legal Education.** — [Portland] : The Committee, c1975.

$x_1 = 26$  cm.

Loose leaf for updating

~~Loose leaf for updating.  
Includes indexes.~~

~~Includes indexes.~~ Bibliography, p. 284-285.  
Includes index. Bibliography of literature, pp. 262-274, 1818/16

**1. Real property—Oregon. 2. Vendors and purchasers—Oregon. 3. Title.**

KFO2512.07

346'795'043

76-370816

370016  
MARC

1806, May 1.

New Orleans: Rivermen involved in a disturbance beat off the City's peace officers the garde de ville. This type of confrontation occurred frequently.

528

Ashley, The French Quarter, 95-96

1806 Ca. May 1

(NYC: General Stevens collected a number of sailors before his door, intending to march them to the port of the Head with drums & colors. The Mayor heard of his plans & hastened to the scene to avoid or quell a possible riot. The Mayor prevented some more sailors joining Stevens party. The Mayor conferred with Judge Parrott, Col. Truxford & 2 or 3 gentlemen who all agreed that the peace of the city must be maintained. The sailors did not make their intended march & were dispersed.)

~~See Amer. Ct.~~

✓ N.Y. Amer. Ct. May 1, 1806

1806, May 11

(NYC: At least ten men, believed to be Highbinders were charged with riot & assault on James Doran. They further threatened to tear down Doran's house & take his life. One man was convicted.

N.Y. General Sessions, May 30, 1806 (O+T)

street

1806 - Ap

N.Y.C.: After the Leander incident Mass roamed the streets; a British flag was burned, and Consul Barclay feared for a time that his house would be burned and he himself seized as a hostage. British officers on shore actually were arrested but subsequently secretly released by city authorities

531

Perturb, Prologue to war p. 107

Gov. Barclay to Murray Apr. 27 1806, George L. Rives, ed. Selections of the Correspondence of Thomas Barclay (N.Y. 1895) pp. 232-233

Captain Henry Whittle to Captain John P. Beresford May 6, 1806, enclosed in Beresford to adm. Gardsen May 19, 1806, Admiralty Papers, Public Record Office Adm. V 4556, Asylum (Philad.) Apr. 29, 1806; Esquira (Richmond May 6, 1806)

1806, Apr. 23 (Weds)

(b) x

N.Y.C.: After Leander incident "volunteers" took a boat, intercepted supplies destined for the British ships at sea & distributed them to the city's poor. Public meetings were also held.

Stokes, Iconography .. v 1485-86 notes

✓ Boston Gazette May 1, 1806, & others  
cites of t. breeth

anc sources  
✓ several letters in Clinton MSS, Vol. 4. see notes  
Clinton Letter books, 1801

1806 (JC 27, c.n.)

Boston: 9 young gentlemen were arrested & fined for firing their weapons in the street after being dismissed from the militia muster.

N.Y.E.P

Je 27, 1806

from Boston Gazette

NYC, Agt (cont.)  
1806

NYC: when a marshall of the city attempted to post two fighting men, the crowd attacked him & those who were helping him. Four men were charged with riot & assault as a result.

534

NYC General Sessions, O 10, 1806

street

1806, Ag 10 (con't)

<sup>NYC</sup> ~~John Chandler~~ Nine men, with others, rioted & assaulted ~~Doran~~. As Doran was attacked earlier that year by some men then identified as Highbinders it is likely, since some of these are the same names, that this too, is a Highbinder disturbance. <sup>NYC</sup>

NYC General Sessions, Ag. 11, 1806

( Note: Right check indicates to see if Doran is listed for disorderly house or something.

street

1806, Ag 25

NYC: At least 3 men rioted & assaulted Andrew Debaw. Little info. Result: Acquitted

NYC: General Sessions, O 10, 1806

cont'd. DG

street  
debaw

1806 (Oct 18 or 11)

Philadelphia: A fracas occurred between the crew  
of a French Frigate and a party of American sailors  
in Southwark at night.

537

N.Y.E.P. Oct. 21, 1806  
for Phil. paper.

1806, D 24 (cont.)

N.Y.C.: Highbinders Riot & Irish riot on  
Augustus Street. Highbinders had a record of attacking  
white houses & committing other disorderly acts. They had  
congregated on the night of the 24<sup>th</sup> to disrupt possible  
Catholic services at the B. C. Church at Barclay St. No real  
trouble occurred except abusing of watchmen. Following  
night the Irish gathered to protect their religion. The  
watch attempted to break up the Irish crowd & riot & battle  
ensued. De Witt Clinton was officially reprimanded for flagrant murder of  
watchmen. Hatterson MSS - Box 3 + Notebooks

- ✓ - N.Y. Eve. Post D. 26, 1806 ✓ N.Y. Herald, 7. 31, 1806, J.A. 3/3  
✓ - Amer. Register I, 14 (chronicle) ✓ N.Y. Spectator D. 27, 1806, J.A. 3/3  
Minutes of T. C. U. 324, 513, 514, 515  
✓ N.Y. Commercial Advertiser [D. 27, 1806]

1806, Dec. 25

N.Y.C. Riot occurred Christmas night in Augustus St.  
Two watchmen were killed & two companies of  
militia were ordered out to restore order.

Stokes, Topography vol. V  
Cont. Courier P 1452  
ms. 1452

✓ N.Y. mercantile Adw D. 27, 29, 30, 1806

✓ N.Y. commercial Adw D. 26, 27, 1806

R. & N. Spectator D. 27, 1806 notes

N.Y. Herald D. 31, 1806; Jan. 3, 1807

✓ Clinton's Almanac, Oct. 1806

notes

out

75-750583 R

(Continued on next card)

1/24 Morning Chronicle D. 27, 29, 30, 1806

N.Y. Amer. At. D. 22, 27, 31, 1806

N.Y. Ad. 1/24 Ad. 9/16 (same), 24, 1806

Paraffin; Preludes to acts 1 &amp; 3. Overture—Lohengrin: Prelude to act 3.—Der Freischütz: Overture—Lohengrin: Prelude to act 1.—

CONCERTS: Die Beliebteste von Xilemberg: Prelude to act 1.—Program notes by J. Tripp on slipcase. Der 28, 1806.

Durations on slipcase. Herrert von Kurnau, conductor.

Herrlin Philharmonic Orchestra: Herrert von Kurnau, conductor.

2 s., 12 m., 33 p.m. stereophonic.

P1875. Kurnau, conductor Wagner: album 2. Angel S8-87098.

(Die Beliebteste von Xilemberg: Vorspiel) Mendelssohn.

Wagner, Richard, 1813-1883.

1/24 4:32-4:25 1/24, Oct. 1883

1 Sheaf, d., Catholic Churches in N.Y., p. 597

1807

x

546

(  
Harvard College Disorders  
Matthews MS - Notebooks  
(indefinite citations)

1807

(

South Carolina - Chesapeake affair controversy, - "One  
of the people" attacked British editors for criticizing the  
recent public meetings. "One of the People" claims that  
the Br. editors could not understand that in the U.S.  
"monocracy" did not prevail as the best people attended  
these meetings. He thought the editors were all hirelings.

Wolfe, Jeff. Democ.; → S.C. pp 215.216

fr. The Times S. 29 1807

see pamphlet by "A native of S.C.", The Toxie...  
1807

1807

(  
Newburyport received a communication from the  
No. folio Comm. of Correspondence in May 1807. The Federalist  
board of selected called a town meeting which had  
a committee draw up resolutions which denounced the  
Lepard's attack on the Chesapeake and laudable  
Norfolk Committee's patriotic actions.

Lessee, Patriots + Partisans pp. 148-149

fr. Newburyport Gazette 6, 16 July 1807

Town Records II 351

1807

Norfolk riot in response to Chesapeake Affair —  
water-casks destroyed sent ashore by the British  
for refilling, the British established a virtual  
dictatorship of the city (under Douglas) and the city  
was ruled by a Committee of Correspondence  
under General Mathews

Brent Madison IV, 382 Foreign Office 5 Public Record  
Office 6B

to Faskine to J.E. Douglas, July 8, 1807, FO 5, 52  
(Papers of Thomas Jefferson, Lib. of Cong.)

Tazewell to Jefferson, July 6, 1807, TJ - LC

ASP III 6-23 (American State Papers, Foreign, 1807)

543

1807

In June 1807, mob at Norfolk reacted  
furiously to the casualties on the "Chesapeake"  
and destroyed the water-casks of the British  
Squadron.

H. Adams, Hist. of U.S. Vol. II p. 27

1807-08

Balto: Immediately after the Chesapeake affair, on Sept 29, a  
meeting was held, chaired by Genl Sam. Smith with ~~Genl~~ John Stephen  
as secretary, which passed strong resolutions and formed a  
Comm. of Correspondence. Members were Alex. McRae, Tho. McElberry, James  
H. McCulloch, James Calhoun, Samuel Streett, Robert Gilmore,  
Mark Pringle & John Stephen. On Jan 30, 1808 a town meeting  
was held at Centre-Market-House to support the Gov't.  
There was a great crowd. On a motion of Tobias E. Stansbury, Esq.  
Johnson, mayor of the city was called to the chair with G.  
James A. Buchanan as secretary. A committee was formed to  
draft resolutions. Members T. Calhoun, Mr. Patterson, Geo. Wagner, Th.  
McElderry, T. S. Stansbury, John Dowell, James Mosher, Sam. Biggs,  
Wm. Wilson, T. Hollings, T. Dickson, G. Stiles, Peter Leaven, George  
Payson, & John Strickler.

S. Hart, Hist. of Balti

1807-09

(  
Embargo citations from Fed Aid for Dom. Dist

Records of the Governor & Council of Vermont Vol. 5 pp 50-54

Jefferson's Works Vol. 5 Jan. 18 Senate Journal 72d

President's Message (Wash.) on the Embargo, March 28, 1794 1st sess. p. 58 (a)

President's Message (Jeff) Nov. 19, 1807

Report by (Gallatin) Sec. of Treasury Nov. 30, 1808

Last tree in Executive Documents 10th Congress - 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> sessions Dec. 8, 1808

Note - quoted here.

546

1807, May

(  
Charleston Anti-British Riot - The day after the captain of the British ship Croydon fired upon a mutinous crew, having wounded two, seamen in harbor got riotous & threatened outrages on the British vessels in port. The Croydon had already put out to sea & the governor had to call out a very strong mil. force to preserve the peace  
Matthews ms. Notebooks

✓ American Register I Chronicle 16

ms. A. 1. 16  
N.Y.P. Jan. 20, 1807 - notes  
N.Y. Cor. Ado. Jan. 20, 1807 - notes

1807 (Mr. II)

(  
Newcastle: William Armstrong, who runs a disorderly tippling house, fired from one of his windows, killing a man in the street. Some of Armstrong's neighbors pushed into his house to secure him but the culprit had escaped. A group of sailors came up and in revenge for the death of their brother turned the house inside out. A search is still being made for the notorious Armstrong.

N.Y.P. March 16, 1807

1807 Ca. Mar. 30

NYC: Trustees of African church complain of their church being disturbed by ~~per~~ boys + disorderly boys & want a watchman to protect them.

549

MCC 4:389

1807 (March 30)

Cambridge: Harvard rebels - rotten cabbage <sup>rebelion</sup> riot led to mass meetings, marching in + out of the commons without eating but Novak believes generational tensions real cause.

Records of the Faculty March 1807 VIII 28<sup>30</sup> 31 Hes. U. Arch.,  
Joseph Tufts, Dos Quirato at College ... Boston (1806) p. 6  
A Narrative of the Proceedings ... (Cambridge 1807)

Novak, Rights of Youth p. 23; 26-30

Morrison 3 censuses of Harvard 211, 212

Thomas L. Amory Life of James Sullivan (1859) II 214, 215

Samuel F. Batchelder Bits of Harvard Hist. (1927) 184-185

W Phillips, "Anti-Dos Quiratoism + vindication of students"

1807, n. p. Hes. U. Arch.

+ James R. McGoowen "The Student Rebellion in Harvard College 1807"

062

1807 (March 31)

Princeton: Student riot - students petitioned for reinstatement of suspended peers + an apology, - At chapel individual recanting demanded by faculty - Students caused an uproar, storming out of chapel, occupied Nassau Hall set up barricades + beat off the militia's attempt to dislodge them, fearing they would fire upon the student body. He Res. closed the schools. Despite setting up of a revolutionary Novak, Rights of Youth p. 23, 31-32; 119-123 com. the administration ultimately won

to Faculty members, March 31, 1807 Princeton University Archive

John Campbell to David Campbell, May 2 1807, Campbell Papers Duke University

Thomas Telfair to Alexander Telfair, Apr. 2 1807 Telfair Papers .....

Tos. C. Breckinridge to Mrs. J. Breckinridge Apr 6, 1807 Breckinridge Papers

Trustees True American May 11, 1807 AP 23

Ashbel Green to Sam'l Smith May 1807 Princeton Univ. Archive

Statement of the Students ... April 15, 1807 Pr. Univ. Archives

Statement of the trustees ... Apr. 10, 1807 .. ..

Raven, John, fl. 1975.

Pupil motivation and values / by John Raven. — Dublin : Irish Association for Curriculum Development : Competency Motivation Project, c1976.

vi, 83 p. : ill. ; 30 cm. — (Survey of attitudes of post primary teachers and pupils ; v. 3) Ir\*\*\*

"Pupils' and teachers' perceptions of the place of extrinsic rewards and punishments in schools, pupils' values, and the intrinsic satisfactions pupils would like to get from their school."

Bibliography: p. 78-83.

ISBN 0-90076-02-5

I. Title. II. Series.

LA644.7.R38

373.1'8'1

77-359514

MARC

Library of Congress

77

Ahsen, Akhter.

Psycheye : self-analytic consciousness : a basic introduction to the natural self-analytic images of consciousness : eidetics / Akhter Ahsen. — New York : Brandon House, 1977.

279 p. : 25 cm. 2'18072  
Bibliography: p. [268]-274.  
Includes index.  
ISBN 0-913412-47-7. \$7.50

RC489.F35A38

616.8'914

76-45271

MARC

Library of Congress

77

1807 Ap. 15

NYC: Trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church complain "of the interruption of their Service on Sundays by disorderly persons & request a watchman to protect them.

552

MCC 4:376, 407

1807 (Napoleonic) May 28

Circumst: Gov. Kirke, on the entreaties of a woman, pardoned a man sentenced to be whipped for robbing general Fiddle, receiver of public monies. The crowd which had gathered to witness the punishment became enraged, made an effigy of the governor, placed it on the pillory, gave it ten lashes + then burnt it amid acclamations, <sup>"cheerful"</sup> see note CARD

American Register I (1807) p. 31

See also NYED Dec 5, 1807 (note card)

1807, Jc

Hampton Va. - after the Chesapeake affair a mob destroyed the water casks belonging to British frigate <sup>the</sup> lawfries.

Matthewson MS. note cards

- Collection of Virginia St. Papers IX pp 5-20.  
For Norfolk action

✓ American Register Vol. II (1808 Chronicle.

see note CARD 190-209)

vol III (1808 Annals of America

3-93

1807 ca. Jy

N.Y.C.: In the aftermath of the Chesapeake affair, Augustus Foster, Br. Sec. of Legatios decided to travel incognito & trusted his carriage & horses to the separate care of his groom. This proved to be a wise decision when only the presence "of a somewhat timid soul" counseling moderation prevented the carriage & horses from being thrown into the North River. Foster commented that "the single act on this occasion, as might be expected, an Irish emigrant".

555

Horseman, houses... p. 103

✓ Richard B. Davis (ed.) Jeffersonian America: Notes on the U.S.A. Collected in the Years 1805-6-7 and 11-12 by Sir John Foster, Bart (1859) p. 293.

1807 (Jy)

Charleston: Acts of violence & disorder triggered by party feeling became so frequent that the intendant (mayor) John Dawson, Jr. issued an address advising & admonishing disturbers of the peace to remain within the bounds of law.

American Register Vol. II (1808) "Chronicle" p. 29,

1807, Jy

Hampton, Va.: Two hundred cocks of corn were destroyed aboard a schooner ready to take them to the Br. squatters anchored in Lynnhaven Bay. This indicated Commodore Douglas' & rumors now wild of possible Br. invasions. Lt.-Col. Berkeley complained to Estskine urging restoration of the cocks or punishment of the aggressors.

Nature, Jefferson V p. 422

Fr. Estskine to Consulry, Dispatch No. 24, Sept 1, 1807, enclosing a copy of his letter of Aug 28 to Berkeley in Dispatches of the British Ministers to the Foreign Office (transcripts in List of Eng.). See also American State Papers, Foreign Office III 2021 ed. Lowrie & Clappie.

1807 (Jy 2)

~~Philadelphia~~: On hearing the rumor that a British vessel was loaded at the wharf with military supplies a number of citizens assembled on the evening of the 2<sup>nd</sup> boarded the vessel lying off Sans St. wharf. They then unshipped the anchor, carried it to Chestnut St & laid it down opposite to the street opposite the house of the Br. Council.

558

NYEP Jy 6, 1807  
N.Y. Com Adm Jy 6, 1807

1807, Jy 2

dc

NYC - General meeting held at Park-DeWitt Clinton chosen chairman & Gen. Jacob Morton, secretary. A series of resolutions triggered by Chesapeake affair were passed. Included was a declaration of support "to the spirited & patriotic conduct" of fellow citizens at Norfolk, Portsmouth & Hampton.

Stokes, Iconography - V 1462 notes

✓ Am. Cit. Jy 3, 1807

1807 (Jy 10)

Charleston: An imprudent young man, intending to ridicule the public mourning for the seamen killed during the Chesapeake tied a piece of crepe to the leg of his dog & set him into the street. The following morning some "spiritual Americans" seized the offender and dragged him through the streets as an example to the world that those not with America are against her.

NYEP Jy 24, 1807  
to Charleston ✓ Jy 11

1807 Aug 13

561

Chesapeake Bay: Vice-Admiral Berkeley, whose orders triggered the attack on the Chesapeake & actions in Norfolk commented in a letter to the Earl of Bathurst: "the violence of the American rabble still continues, and as it accords with the views of Jefferson and his party, it is not checked by Government, but is kept up by every means in the numerous newspapers which are published."

Horseman, Causes... p 106

Fr. Vice-Admiral Berkeley to Earl Bathurst, Aug. 13, 1807 & ibid., Aug 13, 1807, Francis Brickle, (ed.) Report on the Miss of Earl Bathurst, presented at Cirencester Park (Historical Manuscript Commission, London, 1923) p 63-65.

1807 Aug 24

Off Baltimore: Some Freebooters in an armed boat fitted out in Baltimore, boarded & captured the ship Othello from Liverpool. Conting circumstances forced them to abandon their prize to the captain. Some militia set out to capture these "pirates" but questions over jurisdiction in the case prevented prosecution. Subsequently an act of the Legislature provided a law to cover this situation.

T.W. Griffith, Annals of Balto. p. 186-187

1807, Sept.

+

Beaver Co., Penn, near Pittsburg. A Deputy Sheriff & company were fired upon when on their way to serve writ for a land company. One of the D.C. company was killed. A few days later George Potawatittaher, a local young man, was arrested for murder. But on Oct. 3, 1807 or 4 men freed him. Pittah had been identified by a servant girl of James Fowler. At the issue a note was left advising Fowler to send the girl away or risk life & property. The note was signed "Tom the Trotter" See Note G-1807

Mattheson's - Bar 3  
✓ American Register II 312; 324. mine - short of attack  
P. 4 Oct. 7 1807 2<sup>nd</sup> p 26  
1/44 spectator copy 1807 article 1807 see liberty

69

11/11/00

2244

Small, Charlotte. "The Wizard of Oz." Music & lyrics by Harry K. Brown. Atlantic SD 18137. 1973.  
2 s., 12 in., 883 rpm, stereo phonolite.  
Stephanie Allis, Ted Ross, Ted Hafner, Harold Wheeler, con-  
ductor.  
Supporting singers, choruses, and orchestra: Harold Wheeler, con-  
ductor.  
Durations on labels.  
Program notes and hypotheses by the interpreter on record jacket:  
Lyrics (2), inserted in sleeve.  
(Continued on next card) 75-162267

1807, Sept.

564

New Orleans: In the Batture riots a large body of law officers suffered a severe defeat.

Ketchum: "Municipal Police Reform... 46-47"

Fr. New Orleans Police Dept. (N.O., 1900) p. 31

Joseph H. Ingram, "Our New Orleans, 1835" ↗

Charles P. Glass, The Amer. City, A Doc. Hist. p. 92

Harold Sinclair, A New Orleans pp. 136-137, 182,

The Fortune (1942)

1807, 29 (X) (Sat.)

N.Y.S.: Despatchers from long boat bringing dispatches from a British frigate to the British Consul are protected by a nos. The Lieutenant in charge was abused & handled roughly but was spared more serious harm by the intercession of Capt. Chancery of the U.S. Navy unknown what happened to men

Stokes, Iconography, V p. 1472 - see notes

✓ Columbian Centinel S. 12, 1802  
my source

Amer. Crit. S. 7, 1802

✓ Daily Advertiser. S. 7, 1802

1807, Sept. 23

Beaver Co., Pa.: Deputy Marshall and small posse attacked by several men as the D.M. was on his way to ~~execute~~ correct settler William Faulk. In the struggle, one of the posse was instantly killed.

Henderson, "Northwestern Lands"

Rev. May (1736) p. 152

1807 Oct.

Balto: Crowds threaten to attack home of Burr's  
Cousin, Luther Martin. Baptiste Irving, an editor &  
Samuel D. Gowen, grocer worth £1,500 in 1815 latter  
charged with instigating riot

567

Steffens, "Between Revolutions," 191

1807, O. 19

NYC: Four men + 6 or more others burst into Mary  
Rothburn's house + assaulted her + her gentleman visitor. They  
upset furniture, broke windows, + threw butter all over the  
place. They styled themselves flightbreakers. This occurred  
on Little Water St.

201

NYC General Sessions Nov. 5, 1807

Might check for any indictments against Rothburn.  
Julia De Costa, a witness.

Tower  
2020

1807 Nov. 20.

NYC.: On Nov. 5 Samuel Stillwell, on behalf of  
the city's Methodists, petitioned Mayor Willett in  
regard to violence + insults committed by rowdies  
+ crowds on Sunday against Methodist churches.

Stokes, Icarography II p. 1474 notes?

Original ms. in N.Y. H.S. (among Misc. MSS)

~~Nov~~ 1807, No. 2

Baltimore: After the acquittal of Aaron Burr of treason the people of Baltimore paraded through the streets with the effigies of Chief Justice Luther Martin, then a resident of the city, and one of the counsel of Burr & Blennerhassett. Afterwards they burned the effigies.

570

Schart, Hist. of Balto. . . . p. 281 seq.

1807, N 3

"Baltimore: Soon after the acquittal of Aaron Burr the populace paraded the streets with the effigies of the Chief Justice Luther Martin, Esq. one of the counsel Burr and Blennerhassett which they afterwards committed to the flames, as an evidence of their dissatisfaction with the issue of the trials. - Mr. Martin's dinner guests the night before were surprised to find themselves with the liqueur march 6, a group of militiamen who appeared to muster haleready,

T.W. Griffith, Annals of Balto. p. 187 (there was some talk of their feathers.)

N.Y. Consol. N. 9, 1807

for Malone: Jefferson . . . Vol. IV p. 351-2  
Baltimore American Nov. 19, 1807 & Nov. 7  
W.H. Safford, Blennerhassett Papers [1861] pp 478-481 (over)

1808

Chester Co., S.C.: A riot followed a Baptist church trial that convicted a young wife of sexual misconduct.

Blayman, Southern Cross, 90

MARC

77-476970

1. Šestirod lavg—Yugoslavija. 2. Railroads—Yugoslavia—Employees. 3. Zeljezničko tranzportno poduzeće Zagreb. 1. Petrovic, Peter, Mr., II. Češić, mlikeo transporatno poduzeće Zagreb.

(081/3/9) C. A. Gazette  
Viažin

1981 Nov. 20. Amer. Critic

Yु\*\*\*

431 p. : ill. ; 20 cm.

Osnove samoupravnih odnosa u Zeljezničkom transporatnom poduzeću Zagreb / P. Petrovic ... [et al.] — Zagreb : Zavod za novinsko-izdavačku i propagandnu delatnost JZ, 1976.

1808

(  
England: Notice of English Luddite disturbance was taken by American newspapers. It was believed to be connected to the Embargo.

573

N.Y. Public Advertiser Jy 28, 29, 30, Ag 3, 10, 1808

1808

(  
Enforcement of the Embargo was difficult along the Canadian borders (1808-1811) and Jefferson proclaimed the existence of an insurrection there.

H. Adams Hist of U.S. Vol IV p. 250-251

1808

(  
Vermont: four confrontations between smugglers & govt men, including death & casualties. One man was executed.

x

Jenings, "Amer. Embargo" p. 115  
fr. National Intelligencer May 23; Je 17, 1808  
Norwich Courier Je 1, 1808  
Conn. Courant Je 29, 1808  
Mass. Spy or Worcester Gaz. Jy 27, 1808  
Col. Centinel Aug 10, 1808; U.S. Gazette Ag 17, 1808

1808

(

Williamsburg Wm + Mary Col sessions uprising

See

Mount, Rights of Man p. 23

for Wm + Mary Q ~~16~~<sup>16</sup> (1707) 120; 22 (1913-14) 22

576

1808

(

Williams College closed for a month by a  
Student rebellion.

Mount, Rights of Man p. 23

Sprigg, Hist. of Williams College

1808

(

Newburyport called a town meeting Aug 1808 to  
oppose the embargo. At the end of the  
meeting the towns appointed a Comm. of correspondence  
to communicate the proceedings (which just called for  
Tellers to end the embargo) & to ~~communicate~~ other  
towns & request their concurrence "on such measures  
as may seem calculated to effect a removal of our  
embargments."

Leverett, ed Patriots + Partisans pp. 152-153

Town Records T 368 369

Herald, 19 August 1808

1808

x

Newburyport 1808 as armed mts on the wharf prevented the custom-house officers from debarking a vessel absent to sail. There were other like incidents (?)

579

H. Adams, Hist of U.S. Vol. IV p. 257

Malone Jefferson II p. 602

1808

x

Tessings describes a number of smuggling operations, some violent, others non-violent. 5 boats attempted despite coast guard cutter to make the run from Ft. Niagara to Canada. Three made it & other examples, including the arrest of revenue officers in ~~the~~ Ogdensburg Co.

Tessings, "Amer. Embargo" 112-116.

to McMaster, Vol. III 298-306

(1808?)

(d)

George Daniels

Labor and Welfare State in Early N.Y.

Labor History IV (Fall 1967) 250

Mayor Marimus Willet ordered 200 assembled sailors, unemployed by the embargo, to disperse. They did and the mayor promised relief.

citation from Montgomery, Labor History 1968 p. 2,

(1808)

O grab me epifan  
without nob page  
Fischer Rev. Amer. Cons. p. 146

582

1808

N.Y. <sup>1808</sup> opposed the Embargo — jurors refused to indict rioters and Gov. Thompson announced that Oswego was in active insurrection. He called on the Pres. to issue a proclamation to that effect.

H. Adams, Hist of U.S. Vol. IV p. 259

for read Gallatin to Seff., July 29, 1808; Gallatin's Writings, i, 396.

1808

An anti-embargo piece appearing in a Connecticut paper describing a method of innocent smuggling — driving pigs up to the border and allowing a Canadian on the other side call them over — was signed Ethan Allen.

Tennings "Amer. Embargo" 103-104

Mass. Spy or Worcester Gazette, Ap<sup>3</sup> 1808

1808; 1809

(

Eldorado, N.C.: Jefferson hung in effigy & in  
1809 Eldorado Academy disrupted. Embargo problem,

585

Gilpatrick, Jeff. Democ. in N.E. pp 176-177

fr. Eldorado Gazette D. 9, 1808  
.. D. 13, 1809

1808 or 09

(

Baltimore: Deserters from the British frigate Afrique,  
which brought over Francis J. Jackson, Esq., the new  
British Ambassador, left their ship at Annapolis & went  
to Baltimore. At the instance of the British Consul they  
were arrested & imprisoned, but much clamour was  
excited, the seamen were brought before Judge  
Scott upon a habeas corpus and discharged.

T. W. Griffith, Anals of Balto. p. 195

1808 9

(

x

Resistance to Embargo Acts

Sent., N.E. Late Complaint, N.Y.

-& Matheson MS - Notebooks

Columbian Controle

National Intelligence May 23, Je 17, 1808

Monitor [Wash.] May 6, 1808

N.Y. Gazette

Vt. Gov & Council IV 472-76

F. B. Flough, Jeff. Co. 459

Albany Reg. Apr. 5, 1808

Vt. Hist. May 24 342 ..

1808; 1810; 1812; 1813

588

New York Riots

N. E. Palladium Aug 7, 1812

Portland Gazette May 9, 1808

July 3, Oct. 16, Nov. 6 1812  
Oct. 19, 1813

N.Y. Evening Post April 28, 1810

cited Fischer Rev. Am. Cons p. 158

1808 (Co. Law.)

Kennebunk Co., Me.: Opposition to the execution of writs of ejectment against squatters became so intense along the Eastern line of the Plymouth grant that troops had to be alerted. Traction engines were used and officers spread upon. A deputy sheriff had a horse shot out from under him and was himself wounded. In May another sheriff was whipped.

NYEP

Feb. 4 1808; May 26, 1808, Sc 11, 1808

fr. Kennebunk Gazette

1808, Jan 89 (Sat)

26

N.Y.C.: Meeting of sailors demanded special provisions should be taken to provide for them during the winter being that they were unemployed because of the embargo. Mayor Willet apparently talked to them & persuaded them to disband quietly on the promise that measures would be discussed in the Common Council.

Stokes, Iconography. . . II p. 1483 says

MCC 200, 204, 713-15, 728, 732, 751.

Baltimore: Discourteed hungry + powerless sailors assembled + marched to the City Hall, under the folds of Stars + Stripes. They appealed to Robert Whartom, the mayor as to what they should do with the Embargo blocking their employment. Whartom told them that they constituted an unlawful assembly, forced them to leave the city under which they had marched through the streets. — They did this & Whartom expressed his pity for their condition, but that it was not in his power to give them immediate aid and that the govt't thought the embargo was necessary. He did promise that the Chamber of Commerce had the matter under consideration. The sailors agreed to have dispersed peacefully.

Schoell + Wescott, Atlst. of Phil. I 530  
as reported N.Y. Eve. Post Jul. 19, 1808

(1808 (Feb. 3)

Baltimore: Seamen met + petitioned for relief because of the embargo. The mayor addressed them — said he himself knows ~~that~~ how useful sailors are to Society because he used to own ships. Some sort of assistance was vaguely promised.

N.Y.E.P. Feb. 8, 1808  
dated Feb 4 Bull.

(1808 - F. 24

NYC: A cartman was harassed in his work by other cartmen + a mob of people

S.C. P.C. - BX 7432 ①

1808, March

594

Augusta Me., embargo problems. A letter dated March 19 referred to the burning of the gaol & a large tavern & the attempt to fire the Court house the evening of the 18th. It said "The turbulence of the people in this quarter is a great measure increased by the distressing effects of the Embargo; illness and poverty inducing to disorder!"

Jennings, "Amer. Embargo" p. 102-102  
See Columbian Sentinel March 30, 1808

(1808 (M.)

Benjamin T. Tallmadge wrote to McHenry of "primary Assemblies" & "the spirit of 76" in N.H. as frequent oppositors to the embargo.

Steiner, ed. Life & Corresp. of James McHenry p. 546

(1808 [M.]

Reportedly a man named James Clark was killed by the Jefferson and Embargo mobs

Jennings, "Amer. Embargo" p 102

Columbian Sentinel May 4, 1808  
Contd. Courant May 11, 1808

1808 (My, Je-De)

(  
Vermont: Enslaves smuggling & transfers covered

597

NYEP My 16-17, 23, 1808  
Je - De to Mr. 22, 1809  
See note card.

1808 (JL-12)

(  
London, England: American and Portuguese sailors  
were involved in a "treacherous affray" in Whitechapel.  
At least four Americans were killed.

NYEP Aug. 9, 1808

1808 (JL 4)

(  
N.Y.S., between Stony and Lansingburg: Jefferson hung  
in effigy.

NYEP Jy 25, 1808

1808. Aug

Lake Champlain smugglers in Vermont were considered in virtual rebellion. 30 men attacked militia guarding potash & successfully drove them off at Alburgh, Vt.

600

Matheron MS, Box 3. - note cards

Albany Register Ag 5, 1808

Washington Monitor Ag 6, 1808

See Black Snake affair

1808 Aug 15

New Orleans: For 3 or 4 nights American & Spanish sailors were engaged in street brawls. When the city patrol was ordered out to suppress this, things got worse, as the patrol contributed to the disorder.

Ketchum, "Municipal Police Reform..." p 48

Fr. (P. O.) Louisiana Gazette, Aug 5, 1808

1808, Ag 12 (?)

x

Black Snake affair - battle on Lake Champlain against smugglers saw one private killed from shore at Burlington, Vt.

~~MS~~ Matheron MS - Box 3 - Note cards

Albany Register Ag 12, 1808

- Case U.S. vs Fleckie (Treasor) 1 Paine 265

Vt Gov't & Council II Appendix H

vt Hist Magy II 342-347

N.Y. Pub Adr. Ag 13, 1808; 16, 22; Sept. 5, 16

1808, Ag 22

663

Embargo

Newburghport: When attempted escape of a sloop was foiled by a U.S. schooner resistance was so great that between 600 & 700 people assembled, rescued the sloop & U.S. schooner was saved from destruction only with some effort. In 1<sup>st</sup> conflict officers were beaten with sticks & firewood.

Matteson MS. Box 3

Columbian Advertiser Ag 27, 1808

newspaper National Intelligencer Ag 31, 1808

N.Y. Pub. Adv Sept. 2, 1808

N.Y. Com Adv Aug 27, 1808

1808, Ag 23

NYC: Liberty pole erected, dedicated to American Liberty. Was dismounted to be erected nearer upper end of Crosby St in the 8<sup>th</sup> ward.

Stokes, Iconography p 1494

1 Pub. Adv. Ag 20, 1808. Note <sup>entry</sup> C and Ag 31, 1808

1808 (fall)

newspaper

After the Wasp captured the smuggling Schooner the Liberty, a band of about 40 "Indians" led by Blue or Red Jacket boarded the Liberty, put the Wasp's officer & crew on shore & took the Liberty to sea. These "Indians" call themselves descendants of the "aborigines" who destroyed the tea in 1773.

Jennings, Amer Embargo p. 116

fn: New York Herald Jan 18, 1809

1808 (S.)

606

-Trial of Constable for stopping mails on Sunday.  
Before the Circuit Court. Acquittal.

Matthews MS Notebooks

N.Y. Herald Oct. 1, 1808 ff  
(E. 263)

1808. S-0

Sackett Harbor - Prolonged traces between smugglers & military - including a pitched battle. Lieutenant Isaac Will's seized a small field piece he alleged had been used against him. A warrant was issued for his arrest & several hundred men were sent to assist the authorities in executing (no warrant) it - no confrontation occurred as case draggged along.

Matthews MS. Box 3

Albany Register S. 23, 1808, O 25, 1808

1808. S. 11

C X

NYC: Methodist were frequently harassed on their way to & from church as well as at their services. On the night of the 11th Moses Flannagan with at least 10 others again did so. This is the 10th word. Flannagan was convicted.

NYC General Sessions O. 8, 1808

1808 [S.]

~~no place name~~

Tar + feathers were liberally applied to  
one man who opposeded the Republicans.

Scribings "Amer. Embargo" p. 102

New England Paladium Oct. 28  
~~Sept. 13, 1808~~  
for crimes see  
Sept. 13, 1808

(09

1808, ~~Aug.~~ Sept. 15 (Thurs.)

NYC: ~~Dem~~ Republicans meeting at Martling tavern.  
Clintonians hoped to disrupt a Martling meeting, threatened  
to destroy the tavern, managed to get into the room  
which was full of Radicals. Shooting match resulted  
& much hubbub.

Mashrat, Town p. 34  
✓ American Citizen S. 1, 6, 13, 15, 17, 22, 1808  
✓ Evening Post S. 16, 1808  
✓ Public Advertiser S. 8, 11, 17, 18, 1808  
✓ Pub. Ad. S. 20, 21, 1808  
✓ Am. Cit S. 15, 16, 19, 19, 20, 22, Oct 3, 1808

1808 ca. Sept 26

NYC: The Trustees of the African Methodist Church  
complain of riots at their place of worship & against  
Duncan McDonald, a watchman, for neglect of duty.

MCC 5: 272, 278

1808 S-230

(  
Nanches: "Tuffins violence": A number of men bound & abused a savage, almost within sight of the court house in Wilkeson Co. with several suits pending in court, & during the testimony of a witness these men seized the witness, pulled him from his horse, tied him to stakes, whipped him unmercifully, & cut off both his ears.

612

N.Y. Spectator: Nov. 5, 1808

1808 Oct. 2

(  
NYC: At least 6 men, some Irish & 1 black, gathered together, rioted & assaulted Wm. Kirkard in 1st ward. Little info. 3 were convicted.

NYC General Sessions: D. 18, 1808

Street

alb loc

1808 - Oct 4.

(  
x  
Baltimore: Six which had paid duty in England under the Orders of Council was voluntarily, as fear of the public reaction, turned over to the citizens of Balto. to be publicly burned. A great procession & demonstration ensued including a parade & public burning - all very organized - see note card.

Schart, Hist. of Balto., pp 281-282, 18

Briefly mentioned in T.W. Griffith, Annals of Balto. p. 191 (noted)  
as well.  
See also N.Y. Reg. Oct. 8, 1808 - NY Pub. Lib. Oct. 7, 1808 (catalogued)

1808, Oct 4

Baltimore: Massive Patriotic parade & meeting with "monster processions" ends in organized destruction of 720 gallons of Geneva Gin which had paid duty in England according to Orders in Council. It might also have served as a victory celebration for Mayor Johnson. See Note. CARD

✓ Schaff. Hist. of Balt. pp 781-782; 118

613

¶

1808, Oct 11

Utica - an ensign who seized some goods was charged with riot, along with his men, because he failed to follow the proper procedures.

Mattoson MS. Box 3

P. 4. Commercial Advertiser (Feb.) 017, 1808.

1808 (Oct. 13) (Oct. 13)

Ohio - a democratic mob seized a Federalist printer bound his hands behind him, and were bearing him off when he was bravely rescued by his accuser in Marietta to the editor of the Connedictor.

N.Y.E.P. 0.22, " 0.31, 1808

from 1. Fredonian (paper) in Ohio

2. Chillicothe paper.

1808, Oct 18

Niagara River - Oct 11 armed force of 15 or 20 men  
came from Canada to Lewiston, broke open warehouse  
full of goods deposited by customs collector, hauled  
the scowful & carried off the goods. Next day 100 goods  
were on the wharf at Lewiston.

618

Mattocks MS - Box 3

(Troy) Farmer's Register Nov. 8, 1808  
<sup>in service</sup>  
N.Y. Pub. Advt. p. 12, 1808

1808 (→) Oct 18

Balto.: English shoemaker named Beattie, was  
tarred & feathered, rode in a cart from the  
corner of South & Baltimore Streets to Fell's  
Point & back again, followed by the mayor &  
a number of citizens who attempted to rescue  
him. Beattie had used some offensive expressions  
concerning the U.S. Several of the tarsers were  
arrested, tried, & convicted - fined & imprisoned.  
But they were pardoned by the Gov. & the River Papers  
were permitted.

Sketch hist. of Balto. p. 281. / interesting  
mention of T.W. Griffis, Anecdote of Balto p. 191

1808, Oct 18 ~~over~~

Baltimore: Tar & feathering for Journeyman Shoemaker  
because of anti-American or anti-gov't remarks  
Much political capital made of it. Discussed by Republicans.  
(see notes for more info.)

Mattocks MS - Box 3 : postcards

Balto. Evening Post Oct 19, 1808 N.Y. Herald Oct 26, 1808  
Balto Whig Oct 27, 1808 [Balto] Fed. Gaz circa date.  
Albany Register Nov 1, 1808  
N.Y. Amer. Advt. Oct 6, 1808 Steffens, "Behave News," 1922

1808 [cont]

Baltimore riot in 1808

621

[Boston] N.E. Palladium

Oct. 25, 1808

Fischer p. 158  
See also

N/E P 0.22.21, 1808  
Ja. 28, 1809 (from Balt. F.R., no. 25)  
F. 2, 1809 (from Balt. F.R. Baltimore whig paper)  
Mr. 29, 1809 (critique of parties)

1808, NOV.

Castine, Me - Embargo problems. Schooner Peggy, from Nova Scotia, forced the release of 150 barrels of flour from 5 garrisons. Shoots had been exchanged with one guard killed & 2 made prisoners. The other 2 alerted the govt which soon captured the Peggy & the 14 men crew of Americans were to be tried for murder. Some of the prisoners were freed by 20 or 30 men in disguise.

Matteson, M.S. Box 3

Columbia (Continued) Dec. 3, 1808  
(Troy) Farmers Rep. Dec. 20, 1808 gives letter of  
N.Y. Secy. Boston Publ. Adm'r D. S., 1808 the collector of Castine.

1808 (Nov.)

Roadletts, S.C.: Constable Richard Blackstock broke up a small scale riot. Williams cites now as a typical month & lists several activity which included this

Williams, Voyages to Ullswater 68

to Constables' accounts, Powell Papers  
to the S.C. Archives Commission  
Columbia, S.C.

1808, Nov. 1

NYC: While seizing Louisde Nicot for debt,  
Dersbury, the deputy sheriff, busted into de Nicot's house  
at night at the head of a posse, violently seized  
de Nicot & his property & behaved in a very riotous fashion.  
de Nicot pressed for a charge of riot, but did not get  
it.

624

NYC General Sessions, F. 13, 14, 1809

Tolson

②

(1808 1 Dec.)

Castine, Me: A number of women effected  
the release of several prisoners.

Terrorists, "Amer. Embargo" p. 102

Paulson's American Daily Advertiser, Dec. 30, 1808

see also mine

NYEP D. 28 + 30, 1808 - note cards

1808, Dec. 28

Martin Ironworks, N.Y.: Fight  
between Irish and Country bar  
workers.

Berez-Selby "A Tale of Two Ironworks  
W&Q 32 57 1 696  
(1899)

1809

Riot at Dartmouth College 1809

cited Novak 1974 NEQ

biblio there.

627

1809

Dartmouth: "trading right" religious students persecuted faculty  
to outlaw "treating" - co-social drinking the campus students. Not  
opposed that  
does what they did

Novak, Rights of Youth, 1834-44

An Autobiography of Amos Kendall 32-49

1809

York, Me(?): After seizing a ship named Bectley, and  
being threatened with mob action (no mob formed though)  
David Barker found he and his men arrested on a  
warrant for riot. They had to appear at a court  
20 miles distant, magistrates could have been  
found in York, held for 7 days before finally  
released.

Ten Broeck, "Amer. Embargo" p 126

Amer. State Papers, Class IX, Claims XIX, pp 382,  
383

1809

Labaree, Patriots + Patriots

168-167

Newburyport's opposition to the embargo became more adamant in Jan. 1809. A fully attended Town Meeting resolved not to assist the execution of the Embargo laws & to consider those who did "violations" of the Constitution of the United States, and of this Commonwealth, and that they be considered as unworthy of the confidence & esteem of their fellow-citizens! men over 45 and exempt from militia duty formed a company, The Silver Greys, to support the Constitution & defend their rights & privileges. Labaree pt. to the similarities here to the Revolution. A Town appointed 20 men Comon. of Safety correspondence to watch over the towns interests further the authority to Herald 17, 24, 27 Jan., 21 Feb 1809  
Town Records II 382  
Tennings, Embargo pp. 56, 58 (over)

630

1809

S

NYC: Condeiner's strike - A turn out against one employer - Arnes — spread to the other employers when it was discovered that the others were taking on Arnes work for him.

Rock, Artisans. 276-277

traditional sources

& R.B. Morris, "Criminal conspiracies." Psa (A37)

1809

Princeton: Threatened Assn + disorder

Doak: Rights of Youth 119-123

76-9561  
MARCHM134.G64 1977  
158,2I. Goup relations training—Addresses, essays, lectures, L. Blumberg, Ar-  
chiv 1923. joint comp. II. Title.Includes bibliographies and indexes.  
xx, 445 p. ; 23 cm.Publisher, Arthur Blumberg. — 3rd ed. — Itasca, Ill. : F. E. Peacock  
about concepts and applications / edited by Robert T. Golembi-  
ewski, Arthur Blumberg. — 3rd ed. — Itasca, Ill. : F. E. Peacock  
Sensitivity training and the laboratory approach : readings  
Golembiewski, Robert T. comp.

Bertha Diary 65/ 11 59

A list of the Silurians exist - see last for ct.

1809?

Pennsylvania legislature ordered Gov. Snyder to resist with armed force a mandate of the Supreme Court; a federal marshal attempting to serve a process to certain persons in the suit of Gideon Olmstead was stopped by State militia.

633

Adams, History.. II; 13

1809

William Cooper, J. F. Cooper's father, was killed in a tavern brawl in 1809

Fischer, Rev. of Am Cons p. 26

1809 (Jan 24)

Philad: Democrats held several meetings in support of the embargo. The one held Jan 23, which triggered the Federalist meeting of Jan 31 was largely peaceful. Once the Federalists had retired from that latter meeting the Democrats called another meeting of their own condemning the Federalist resolutions. Mayor Col. John Barker disapproved the Federalist leadership especially Timothy Pickering. A large parade of several thousand was then formed & marched through the principle streets. A week later Pickering was hung in effigy in front of the town hall in 2nd St between Liberties. Barker is reported as having led the proceedings. The United States Gazette published a vicious attack on Barker & his connection with the mob quoted in a footnote.

Schurt & Wescott, Hist. of Phil p 538-39

Mägdefrau, Werner.

Der Thüringer Städtebund im Mittelalter / Werner Mägdefrau, ~~in~~ Zusammenarbeit mit d. Friedrich-Schiller-Univ. Jena.  
Red. d. Wissenschaftl. Zeitschr.j. — Weimar: Böhlau, 1977.

294 p., [6] leaves of plates : ill. ; 25 cm.

GFR77-A

Includes bibliographical references and index.  
45.00M

1. Thüringer Städtebund—History. 2. Thuringia—Politics and government.  
3. Feudalism—Germany, East—Thuringia. I. Title.

DD801.T49M33

77-482748

MARC

Library of Congress

77-482748  
77-482748  
77-482748  
77-482748

1809, Jan 23

636

Providence, R.I. - Despite call for militia at 9:00 P.M.  
some 200 to 300 men took possession of a recently  
seized sloop (embargo enforcement), cut a passage through  
the ice for a mile, hovey ice rider + sent her to sea.  
But the sloop was aground, was captured + sent to  
Newport. Matheron ms - Box 3

Columbian Centinel Jan. 25 & 28, 1809.

See also imme

N.Y.P. Jan. 27, 1809; F. 5, 1809 - notebooks  
Jan. 30, 1809

1809, Ja 31

Gloucester: schooner Dover seized by James Atter of  
gulson 57 for not having unloaded according to  
requirement of last embargo act. Citizens interfered + retook  
the vessel. Discharged the cargo

Matheron ms - Box 3

Columbian Centinel Feb 4, 1809

See also - my source

N.Y.P. - F. 4, 1809 - notebook

1809 (Jan 31)

Phila: Federalist meeting at the State House yard is opposition  
to the embargo was aided by the strong armed tactics of  
many sailors. A series of resolutions were passed + a committee  
formed to draft a memorial to Congress (members: Thomas Treador, Henry  
Fitzsimons, George Clymer, Timothy Parker, Joshua Humphreys, Robert Morris,  
Benjamin R. Morris, James M. Moore, Charles W. Hare). Among those present at  
the meeting: Comm. Richard Dale, Col. James Read, Gen. Francis Casyey,  
Capt. John Durbin, Samuel Worcester + nose's Army. An attempt by  
several hundred Democrats with beating drums + colors flying to  
disrupt the meeting + get possession of the stage was all over  
hit by the sailors. After the meeting the sailors paraded with  
fired through town. Democratic papers claimed the sailors  
were hired as contractors themselves in the style of British  
elections, where the minority try to put down popular rights.

Schoff + Ladd's Hist. of Phil i 532-33

see United States Gazette, Aurora, Indiana, 1809

1809 (Feb. 26)

(  
York, Me.: When clever revenue officers seized a  
boat, belonging to Willm Boyd, Esq. of Portland, on a sus-  
picious vessel, they soon found themselves arrested &  
charged with riot. Those arrested included David Barker,  
Inspector of the Port, Captain Brown, and some of his crew.  
They were bound so close to appear for trial.

639

NYEP, March 15, 1809

1809 - Mr. 3

(  
NYC: A sailor, between 10 & 11 o'clock at night, climbed the  
liberty pole in front of Martling's. He hung a pair of red  
britches stuffed with straw from the top and on his way  
down greased the pole. He did this to celebrate Jefferson's  
leaving the presidency. Unfortunately, when he got back  
down he was met by a number Tammany leaders & men  
who gave him some rough treatment.

NYEP Mr. 4, 1809

1809, March 5

(  
Savannah, Ga. Riot between sailors & U.S. troops.  
Civil authorities interceded aided by volunteers.  
Several rioters wounded. Some 40 jailed. No  
cause assigned.

Matteson Mrs. - Vocards

J Am. Register I 243

1809, Sa. 3<sup>1</sup>; F. 6

Phila: Both Feds. & Dem's. schedule meeting for 11 o'clock. But the Fed's arrived an hour early & got several resolution against the embargo passed. When the Dem's showed some sort of scuffle took place, with the Dem's claiming they drove the Fed's off while the Fed's claimed they beat the Dem's off till their meeting was adjourned. Snowballs were thrown. Dan's in Northern Liberties burned an effigy of Senator Pickering. Fed's feared more mob action & Truxton called on Dallas (a Dem) to inform him he would be held responsible if any Fed's were hurt. Dallas denied any connection with the effigy burning. Truxton satisfied prevented hot-headed Fed's from openly insulting Dallas at Wash. Birch Bay Ball.

642

Higginbotham, Keystone vs Dem. Arch 239-241  
Jno. Tilghman to Jasper Gates, Jan 31, 1809, to Society Coll (Hist. Soc. of Penn)  
Truxton to Jonathan Dayton, Feb 18, 1809, Gratz Coll. (H. " )  
U.S. Gazette Su. 24, 27, 30, 31, Feb. 1, 2, 10, 11, 13, 1809 over

1809 (ca. Feb 1)

Baltimore: Three sleighs full of Fell's Pointers pulled up in front of R. F. L. office, made some hubbs and apparently threatened to destroy the office. But no actions were taken.

✓ TEP F. 4, 1809 - notecard  
from the FR

1809, F 2 ~~1809~~

NYC: Eighteen blacks, both male & female tried for riot. It really appears that they were just very rowdy & disrespectful. All, except for one who was never tried, were convicted.

NYC General Sessions, ~~Feb~~, F 9, 1809

~~691.4'3031.761.18~~  
Thévoz, Jacqueline.

Journal poétique d'une femme de trente ans / Jacqueline Thévoz. — Ste-Geneviève-des-Bois : Maison rhodanienne de poésie, 1976.

69 p. : port. ; 21 cm.

F77-1648

Poems.

"Supplément à la revue Rencontres artistiques et littéraires."  
15.00F

I. Rencontres artistiques et littéraires. II. Title.

PQ2639.H23J6

841.9'14

77-558670

MARC

1809, Mar 2

(  
New Haven, Conn.: Embargo Riot. - Revenue cutter captured + took a sloop to N.H. Members of the crew were assaulted + the cutter driven out of town. The mob seized + burned the prize.

645

Intersos MS - postcards

J Amer Register V 24,

See also - mine

'NYEP March 17, 1809 - notecard

1809 March (26)

(  
Philadelphia: "Fort Rittenhouse" affair - end of Olmsted Case. The governor had placed a militia guard around Mrs Segent + Mrs. Waters to prevent the service of a Federal writ. This guard was so great to much mob taunting + on the 26<sup>th</sup> a near riot erupted when one of the mob insulting the guards was insulted by a bayonet (March 26)

Higginbotham, Keystone in the Den. Arch pp. 196-198

fr. - Richard Becker, Jr to Walter Franklin, Apr. 27, 1809, Sixth Collection (Hist. Soc. of Penn.)  
Bright to Snyder Penn. Archives 4<sup>th</sup> Series ID 703-04  
Wm. Tilghman to Jasper Yeates, Apr. 11, 1809, Yeates Papers (Hist. Soc. of Penn)  
U.S. Gazette Apr. 10, 1809  
her ofte Apr. 11, 13, 1809

1809 - Mr. 31, ~~22~~ (Fri)

(  
NYC: "The Church of Christ" in the 8<sup>th</sup> was harassed by a large crowd who threw stones + balls made of tar + turpentine

S. C. PQ. - Cases 7432 (2)

1809 (Ap.)

648

Resistance of Penn to Authority of U.S.  
in Olmsted Case.  
Matthew Arb. - Postcards  
- Amer. St. Papers, Misc II 3, 11  
- Penn. Mag. of Hist. XVI 385

1809, Apr. 10 ~~Seal (?)~~

S

NYC: Tammey demands you  
strike for a wage hike

Amer. Ct Apr 10, 1809

1809

PL

NYC: Clintonians succeeded over the exclusion  
of Irishmen from office by Tammany claimed  
that if it were not for the law "the blood of  
the Republicans would be on the street"

Rout, Artisans. p. 144 fr. 12

probably Amer. Ct. Apr. 17, 1809  
or May 2 or 5, 1809

1809

(  
S)

651

PYC: Journeyman bricklayers deserted their master builders because they would not give them a pay raise while all the other workers in the "mechanical branch" had recently received a pay increase.

Rock, Artisans... <sup>with a number of different</sup>  
o N.Y.E.P. by 14, 1809 - <sup>lock 13-16+</sup>

1809

(  
25)

PYC: A number of journeymen in the building trades left their jobs & set up their own "firing house" to work for "cooperative masters".

Rock, Artisans..., 275-76

<sup>lock</sup> <sup>up to</sup> Amer. Ct. May 23, 1810 <sup>somewhere about this time</sup>  
<sup>up to</sup> N.Y.E.P. <sup>1809-1810 years</sup>

1809 June 9

Albany: Federalist burnt, or blown up  
an effigy on Boyd's island

Columbian July 20, 1810

see Gazette  
N.Y.E.P. on Jun 9, 1809

1809 (In 3,4)

(  
Liverpool, Eng.: An impressionist riot ~~occurred~~ between a press gang & party of the light dragoons saw American Portuguese Irishmen, and how people join in on the soldiers behalf. The Public Advertiser claims that the riot was anti-American, with a burning of the Amer Flag included, but the NYEP denies this.

654

NYEP S. 22, 1809 - noted  
Sec's, Pub. Adv also Hansard, Cases p. 195  
Cong. Adv S. 19, 22, 1809 G. James Maitland to Wm. Pitt, Esq.,  
Spectator S. 23, 1809 Jy 5, 1809, Consular Letters 2 Liverpool

1809, S. 4

(  
Philad. Co.: The General County meeting witnessed some disruptions as Lieb's supporters put him in the chair his opposition asserted that he could not serve as speaker because he no longer lived in the county (he lived in the city). A disturbance ensued which Lieb's people seem to have gotten the upper hand. But result remains unsure - that Lieb remained in control.

Liggibotham, Registers in Den Arch 202

to Aurora 6, 12, 1809

Democratic Press S. 7, 1809.

1809 - S. 18 (new)

(  
NYC: John Edwards's religious group was bothered by a crowd in the 8th w.

S.C.P.C. - Caseses 7432 (3)

1809 (S-29-0.3)

Hallowell & Augusta, Me.: Attempts to rescue several  
smugglers charged with murder were met with armed  
resistance by militia. 400 regular troops were ordered  
to the area.

657

NYEP O. 12, 1809

1809 { ca. Oct. 25 }

S

NYC: Printers walk out on a few unyielding  
employers after a general agreement had been made.

Rock, Artifices 273

Commons, Hist. of George A. Stevens, N.Y. Typographical Union No. 6  
Labor 113, 122, 133, 174 George Barnett, "The Printers' Union," A Study of Trade  
(Albany 1812)  
Unionism" Am. Eco. Assn. Q.  
washington Republic 3 d. See. 10 (1909) 160, 282  
R. 4, 1809

1809, 1809, D. 1 (For)

NYC: Lozici, a marshal was charged with rioting &  
disturbing Amos Broad's make shift Baptist Society  
church ~~Resent~~ on corner of Anthony & Henderson sts.  
Result: N. G.

NYC General Sessions, F. 10, 1810

For some discussion of Broad case see published pamphlet &  
"NYC Mar Soc Min," Feb 21, Mr. 7, 1809 n.s.r.s

1810

(  
James Jackson wrote of the Mass. state legislature on Feb. 25, 1810 "The legislature, which is not a mob like many that have passed resolutions, . . ." which excluded him in his relations with Madison. It is the distinction between mob & legislature which is important here.

761

Adams History -- V: 214

fn. Bath Archives, Second Series, i. 82.

1810

Kentucky: Several mobs attack a Shaker village where Col. James Smith's son resided after the boy had abandoned his wife and sought to do his children out of their inheritance.

Hegeman, South Cross, 1851

1810, Jan. 18

(  
NYC: Four men named, with others, in the wood stated & attacked Elizabeth Brown. <sup>not specified</sup> not much info.  
<sup>36 charged when arrested</sup>

NYC General Sessions, Apr. 13, 1810

Note: check indictments for Eliz. Brown.

1810 Ja. 5

NYC: Amos Broad again being harassed. Accuses Peter Van Zandt, son of a wealthy family with others for disturbing his services. Result. N.C. <sup>no number</sup> 5m<sup>11</sup>

NYC General Sessions, Apr. 13, 1810

704

1810 - F. 1 (Thur)

NYC: Religious meeting - corner Hudson & Anthony Sts. harassed by a disorderly crowd. no number

S.C. P.C. - Case 7432 (4)

1810 - F. 4 Sunday

NYC: Amos Broad's service was disrupted by a number of persons who created a riot <sup>no number</sup> about the church.

S.C. P.C. - Case 7432 (5)

1810 - F 9

NYC: Mil Parker, harassed Amos Broad's  
Baptist church - stamping his feet, laughing &  
disturbing the congregation. no name

767

S. C. P.C. - Cases 7432 (12)

1810, Mr. 5 (now)

NYC: Mr. Broad is on Rose st. He was harassed  
by Bloodgood & 5 others. This time he got a  
conviction. ISNW

NYC General Sessions, A. 13, 1810

1810, Ap. 1 (Sunday)

NYC: Henry Diederich with 5 or more others  
rioted & disturbed a church in the 4<sup>th</sup> Ward. Little  
info., could be Broadscar Board's church. Ward is wrong,  
ISNW

NYC General Sessions Je 15, 1810

1810 - Apr. 13

NYC: About 1:00 AM a number of persons "notably" <sup>inspired</sup> broke into Bard's house, creating a disturbance.

SC PC - Cases 7432 (6)

716

✓ 1810

1810 Apr. 13 (Sat Friday)

NYC: Broad's church harassed during the evening service. A number of young people entered the church, put out the candles, carried away the candlesticks, broke the pews, the door, & disturbed Broad et al  
24-36 is riot

SC PC cases 7432 (7)

2

1810 (Apr 3) + 26 Thurs  
[225] 226 Fri

N.Y. election riots: About 400 Democrats, chiefly drunk, marched around and broke windows in houses & offices of prominent Fed.-Rep. Had lighted torches & kettle drum. Reds had won election  
Maffesson - MS: <sup>2nd</sup> Second + Rev. 3  
✓ Columbian (extine) May 2, 1810.

own sources:

✓ N.Y. Eve Post <sup>27</sup> Apr. 28, 1810

✓ P.T. Com. Alibi. Apr. 28, 30, 1810

Com. Apr. 30, 1810 - cites in <sup>26</sup>

/ N.Y. Columbian Apr. 30, 1810  
SEE NOCCARO

/ N.Y. Rep. watchtower May 1, 1810

/ P.T. Am. Lit. Apr. 23, 1810

/ N.Y. Spectator May 1

1810 c. May 1

Albany: Federalist crowd of 60 or 70 harass  
Tompkins at his home at night because of election  
results.

713

Columbian May 3, 1810

1810

Philadelphia  
riot against Federalist mass meeting  
Boston N.E. Palladium May 4 1810  
Aug 7, 1812  
May 4-1

1810 - May 20 (Sun)

NYC: A large disturbance at Broad's church. The  
marshalls were there at the order of the mayor in  
anticipation of the riot & several arrests were made.  
As many people were throwing squibs - quantities of  
gun powder enclosed in paper at the church etc.  
<sup>not just say large crowd</sup>

S.C. P.C. - Cases 7/1/32 (2)

riots

P.Y. Gazette May 16, 1810 - complains about Broad & the  
Marlboro G: 299, 309

1810 Tues 8

(  
NYC: Federalists celebrating king's birthday  
disrupt a theater. After being thrown out they  
stuffed with the watch.

776

American June 7 + 8, 1810

1810 - Tues

(  
5

NYC: Carpenters & masons walked out seeking  
a salary of 12 shillings a day. Angry carpenters  
broke the windows of an unsympathetic newspaper.

Post, Actions... 278 | Aug 24 23,  
Amer. Cit. Je 6, 1810 | Ct. \$1,2,6  
Bobette Ap 23/24, 1810 also, 23, 31, Je 12, 1810  
Amer. Cit. Ap 10, 1809 Je 23, 1810 - Nathan

1810 - Tues

(  
NYC: Journeyman carpenters standing out for higher  
wages. This was opposed by the business community. The  
strike began May 16.

✓ P.Y. Rep. Watchtower Je 5, 1810

✓ N.Y. Amer. Cit. Apr 24/25 & 2, 1810 + others

✓ Bobette Ap. 23 + 24, 1810

1810 54

(  
N.Y.C.: Revivalist meetings in the park were seen  
as "disorderly assemblies" and the Common Council  
passed a law outlawing them on July 2, 1810

719

Stokes, Iconography... IV p. 1522  
MCC VI 268-69, 306-7

1810 574

(  
July 4, 1810, Baltimore - Washington Society  
celebrations interrupted by Republicans during Harper  
speech; riot ensued.

x

Renzulli - Fr. p. 253  
cited

A. C. Hanson to Harper, 6/18/10; 6/26/10  
Authorise Carroll Harper to Harper 3/5/10  
MSS in Harper-Pennington Papers, MHS

✓ pole dates before  
riot  
decision made not  
to parade through  
streets

Federal Gazette 7/5/10

Federal Republican 7/5; 7/7/10

1810 - 5717

(  
NYC: The watchmen discovered the night of the  
17th a collection of rowdy blacks quarrelling, fighting,  
 cursing & swearing at each other. It was  
 Little Water St  
(law)

S.C. 8C - Cases 7432 (8)

X 1117

poloc

1810.

N.Y.C.: A good deal of noise & clamour over assessments for improvements made by street commissioners was commented upon by "Equity" in N.Y. Gaz & Gen. Adv. Jy 23, 1810  
Ta 2, 1811

722

Stokes, Ticonography IV p 1523

1810 Jy 25 (wed)  
+ 30 (mon)

Liverpool England: At night about 200 American sailors assembled at Queen's Dock, armed with staves, & proceeded to the rendezvous houses in Cooper's row & Strand streets. They broke windows & furniture. The Superintendent of the police arrived with 3 constables & 12 some militia. Two ring-leaders were arrested & jailed (James Wheeler & Richard Hill) on Monday night, another attempt was made by Americans seavers. Three were arrested.

N.Y. Gazette Sept. 7, 1810

1810 (before Ag)

Albany Mr. Jackson, probably the English Ambassador, was harassed by a mob on his way to visit Canada. On his return trip (in Ag) the town magistrates apologized to him. His effigy was burnt

✓ N.Y. EP Ag 7, 1810 - reburied  
✓ N.Y. Amer. Gt. Jy 18 ~~Sept.~~ 10, 1810  
Columbia Jy 20, 1810

1810 - Aug.

C X

N.Y.C.: Date of Liver 600 presented exception for a new election in an already highly charged political atmosphere. The Federalists had made some recent gains in the city (491) and the Republicans were splitting between the so-called "Milling" men (later Tammies) and the supporters of Clinton. The Early meeting held at the Union Hotel was busted up by Milling men who pushed it upon them. In the city the Federalist candidate gathered the most votes. Clinton was third.

725

Stokes, The Iconography Vol. III p. 481-82

1810 (Aug 27)

Warren Co., Ohio: The Shaker community at Turtle Creek was harassed by upwards of a thousand persons from Warren & Butler Counties. The number included several militia companies and many private citizens. They had collected there to compel the Shakers to deliver up the grandchildren of Col. James Smith of Kentucky. The children, it was said were being held there by force. A conference was held in which the Shakers declared that the children were with their fathers at Lebanon until (the editor desires this). Not finding anyone desirous of leaving the multitude dispersed. However they had warned the Shakers that if their secret were next broken up by the 1st of Aug. next they would receive another visit. Not property or persons were damaged.

N.Y.E.P. Sept 12, 1810 - notarial

1810 (Aug 27)

Hallowell, Me: A number of men in disguise seized Dr. [Lind] S.L. ... wall, a proprietor, at his farm. They dragged him out of his house his clothes torn off & himself badly bruised, carrying him two miles away.

N.Y.E.P. S. 22, 1810

1810-O-3 (Wed)

NYC: Faneor, a Bloomfield Innkeeper, had his tavern forcefully entered & his customers harassed by a number of rioters. <sup>+ least 8 men</sup>

728

SC. P.C. - cases 7432 (10)

100<sup>th</sup>

No 66

1810, O-5 (Friday)

NYC: Amos Board is again disturbed in his ministry. This time by Betty, an ex-slave of his. Her actions incited further bad actions such as <sup>other</sup> throwing of stones at windows etc. Result: Guilty.

P.C. Criminal Sessions, Oct 15, 1810

1810 D.7

New Orleans: A constable came aboard a P.C. ship & demanded, with a warrant written in French, the custody of one crew member — a black man. The captain refused & insisted that the constable get an English warrant. This the constable refused to do. The constable even went & got a valid note from the mayor saying that the warrant was valid. Still the captain remained steadfast and while he went himself to discuss the ~~matter~~ issue with the mayor the constable at the head of 9 or 10 of the city guard and with sabres drawn attempted to board the vessel. This was opposed by the sailors who armed with handspikes drove them off. The captain arrived to help quell the disturbance. One sailor was dangerously wounded while several of the guard were hurt.

N.Y. Gazette Jan. 24, 1811

1811

Pichard: Mo5 destroyed a school  
for freemen & slaves run by free blacks

731

Egerton, Gabriel's Rebellion,  
165

1811

{'S}

NYC: Possible strike among printers for wages.  
A strike fund was set up.

Commons Blst. of Linen Dr, 124

Orn Stears, hist. of Typo Union Dec 60

(2) 125 Typo Soc. Minster, Miss., Sc 18, 1811

1811

1811 Riot at Columbia Univ.

Commencement

in Trinity Church.

see NY P.L. I RIB

NY Commercial Adv. Ag 20, 21, 1811  
NYC General Session Ag 15, 1811  
DR for - Decline of Arist 160-166  
V.L. Stry - The Essential Amer - 32-39  
N.Y. Gazette Ag 8-10, 16, 19, 21

right side of N.Y. & Clinton  
before 1812 in Gentry class  
of Col. Govt. in New York

(Trinity)

NY Daily Post Ag 10, 11-  
23, 26

1811

734

Barnwell, S.C.: "A Great Riot having taken place last night in this village & the Court Being informed that one Mitchell McMurphy & Mr. Boyd & Mr. Wallace were concealed in it, it is ordered that they be brought over for the next term."

E.K. Williams, Voyages in Villaine, p. 14

in Barnwell Sessions Journal, spring, 1811

1811

Nov. 1811 Savannah mos. of sailors, spurred by  
merchants, set the torch to La Franchise &  
La Vengeance (the former a public vessel) after  
repeated gun- and knife battles which took  
one American and seven or eight French life.

Brown, Madison, J; 376

fr. Savannah Republican, quoted in Intelligencer Nov. 30, 1811  
J. Chevalier to C. Lomine to French Consul at Savannah,  
unlabelled

Scourier to Bussaro Dec. 26, 1811 E 4 b6: 337 405  
E 62 in Archives des Affaires Etrangères, correspondance politique,

1811

Savannah "a riot took place between French privateersmen  
vs English sailors; several men on both sides were killed.  
The privateers were buried; and Scourier ~~had~~ complained  
in language such as Napoleon might be supposed to expect from  
his minister in regard to a violent outrage at the French  
flag." It was something of a diplomatic incident & Madison  
tried to sort it.

H-Adams, Hist... Vol. VI, (186-187 Jan 17, 1811, 30, 1812)

my sources

v N.Y. Evening Post No. 26, 27, 28, D 2, Y. 11, 1811 Jan 2, 1812, Jan 11, 1812

v Niles' weekly Register No. 30, 1811 | see NOTE CARDS

1811 - Feb. 19

737

NYC: Butcher riot attacking Thomas Rogers' house,  
messcne included at 6 mile stone N.Y.C.  
5 wounded.

People v. Henry Casner Apr 9, 1811, NYC GS

NYC GS

100-1000

NO LOC

1811, Feb. 17

NYC: Thomas Rogers, 6m:stone innkeeper attacked  
by a slaying party of at least 4 men from N.Y.C.

People v. John Barker or Parker clerk. Apr 10, 1811

NYC GS

100-11

NO LOC

1811 (Feb. cont.)

St. Helena, Louisiana: Resistance to U.S. govt persisted  
in this district. When Gen. Baldwin, formerly a local in the family  
ordered a man run through the body, while Baldwin was trying  
to execute govt orders, the population seized Baldwin, tyed him  
~~head~~ neck & legs & threatened to carry him to Baton Rouge  
or Mobile — Baldwin was a leader of the conventionists.

104EP Apr. 26, 1811

1811, (ca. March)

Niantic, N.C.: A vessel had been seized for debt and sold at auction. The original owner, with a party of men carried the vessel off. They were pursued by one of the purchasers with his adhocracy. On refusing to surrender the schooner a conflict ensued in which one man on the schooner was killed, several wounded. The boat was recaptured & the runaway lodged in Elizabeth City jail. Powell, a desperado, left the runaway shipwrecked away the pursuers.

MO

NYEP March 18, 1811

1811 Apr.

French privateer La\_Revanche du Cerf was burned in Norfolk by a midnight arson squad. Federalist papers rejoiced (not the Norfolk Citizen) and mercantile anger over captures was the assumed cause. Littleton Tazewell reported to Madison that it was the work of American scammers lately of the frigate United States who took this way of preventing their mates from enlisting in the corsair's crew. Minister Séurier

Brent, Madison U 317-15  
Séurier to Cadet, April 20, May 6, 13, 1811.  
Federal Republic April 15, 1811  
Intelligencer April 25, 1811 (quoting Polk)  
Tazewell to Monroe, May 10, 1811 Floride-LC

protested and promises were made to exculpate  
punish a dozen or more participants. But they had departed in ships & dispersed over

1811 (tp)

Providence: Because - two students were "believed as informers & handed over to the Prefects"

Novak, Rights of Man p 30

A few notes to American Judson Apr. 10, 1811 - glossed  
letterbook, Brown Univ. Archives

**Roddy, D**

Electronic communications / Dennis Roddy, John Coolen.—  
Reston, Va. : Reston Pub. Co., c1977.

ix, 706 p. : ill. ; 24 cm.

Includes index.

ISBN 0-87909-224-6

44-2152-4  
JULY 1977  
118152-4  
JULY 1977  
118152-4  
JULY 1977

1. Telecommunications. 2. Electronics. I. Coolen, John, joint author.  
II. Title.

TK5101.R56

621.38

76-53720  
MARC

Library of Congress

76

1811, May 9 (Thurs)

NYC: Martha Needham, at the head of a mob of  
at least 80 persons freed James Johnson who had just  
been recruited, and payed a bounty, in the U.S. Navy.  
This occurred on the wharf at the foot of E. George St.  
(class)

743

NYC General Sessions, May 13, 1811

1811 case

Philadelphia French Captain of a privateer stored  
during heat of French activity against American shipping.

Bart, Madison, V p. 315

(to see Norfolk incident)

mswut

p. 6-Abd Je 26, 1811

1811, Je 26

NYC: Another mob attacked the edewell, & released  
a dog catcher. Saying he ought to be hung. The dogs  
were let loose. approx. 100  
(class)

NYC General Sessions, Je 11, 1811

1811, Je 7

NYC: A mob collected & attacked two dog catchers as they prepared to liquidate their day's haul at old Potter field. The dogs were released, the dog catchers were stoned & threatened to throw them in the waterloo for the dead dogs. The mob burned the new dog ordinance & the magistrates responsible for it as well as the dog catchers & some others?

746

NYC General Sessions, Je 1, 1811

1811, early 3

NYC: The watch was called out to suppress a riot. 15 to 18 watchmen showed and a crowd of 50 to 600 was there. They were mostly spectators. No violence was committed but when ordered to disperse Wm. Smith refused & hit Capt. White of the watch. Convicted of A+B. Jy 3, 1811

Street

Minutes of Cases... Court of Session, NYC, 1811

police

1811 Ag

(c) P

Columbia Commencement Riot: Clinton's role in repression important to forming modern Federalist alliance & pres. nomination.

D R. Fox, Decline of Aristoc. 160-166

sited

W.C. Bryant - A Discourse on the Life & Writings of Grattan (Grattan's Verplanck) delivered before the N.Y. Historical Society

July Proceeding of Century Assoc. Verplanck (N.Y. 1870)

P. Y. Speculator Jy 10, 1811 Sect 3 Ag 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 1811 being related

v Trial of Dr. Grattan, etc. / between

Everett L. Morrison Jr. first of St. Andrews society vs 1st of N.Y. 104 carriage

Library of Congress

77

MARC

343,73,052

KF6396.5.P73

1. Income averaging—Law and legislation—United States.

E. Vale Blake, *The Hist. of Tenney Society* pp. 505-1  
1. Title.

see also - Fischer bio sketch of Verplant pp. 19-220  
like for

~~Truly The Essential New Yorker Attnclck Law; (1815)~~  
~~20 p. + 24 m. to Account of De Witt Clinton as a~~

Ciffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall, 1977.  
How to handle the income averaging tax break. — Englewood

Prentice-Hall, Inc.

1811 (Aug 1-8, or 8)

c

attribution NYC: Large crowds, up to two thousand, gathered at No. 182 Chapel St. It was generally believed a murder had taken place there. The occupants refused to open the doors and with their suspicions increased a number of persons armed with spades & shovels, completely dug up the yard in a vain search for a body. By this time the Police justices were alarmed at the size of the crowd and themselves searched the house, reporting that nothing was found despite their search from cellar to garret the crowd dispersed. The suspicions originally arose because of a prompt delivery of a coffin to that address. When Trinity Batter refused delivery, the carriers left it in the yard temporarily and covered it up because of the rain. the practical joke was placed in prison because of larceny - he had to pay for the coffin.

749

NYEP Aug 9, 1811

(rand) (Gill)

1811, Aug 2

c x

Columbia Commencement riot - caused by John B. Stevenson, refused to alter his graduation address as his professors suggested. After delivering his oration he was denied his diploma (he had seen worded) He mounted the platform & demanded it in the name of the "Trustees" & explained to the audience his story. An uproar ensued - hissing, shouting & clapping for nearly an hour, the ceremony was never completed as the professors left Trinity Church. Stevenson, & eight others were brought before the Court of General Session for fist. Murdoch Verplanck two of Stevenson's associates became inveterate enemies of DeWitt Clinton as a result. Verplanck under the pseudonym Abnerd Cady, a mechanic attacked Clinton, in the do-powers, 1814. Clinton replied cited the earlier animosity created at the riot.

Stokes, Topography . . . Vol. III p. 490  
cites Homestead I : 397-8

1811 (Sept. 2)

Charleston: After a quarrel with William Chambers, grocer, several French & Spanish sailors, were forced to retreat Sunday night. The next day, however, they returned armed with cutlasses, and reinforced to numbers with more members of the crew of the French privateer La Vengeance. In the ensuing affray Williams was murdered and several others wounded. Four of the privateersmen were arrested while a fifth, Jean Chocolate, believed to be the murderer, was picked up the next day. An American sea captain was also severely wounded.

✓ NYEP Sept. 16, 1811 narrative

from Charleston Times

& Compt

Gazette Sept. 16 1811

cites Times

1811 N.Y.

( MSS (c) +

N Y Historical Society MSS 1850

Court of Sessions, New York City

Minutes of cases brought to trial, July 1-Aug 7  
1811. Includes the names of attorneys, some  
witnesses, abstracts of testimony & cross examination,  
and 32 pages of testimony relating to the commencement  
riot at Columbia College in 1811 & the subsequent  
trial of Gouverneur C. Verplanck, Hugh Maxwell, & others.  
8x10, 127 pp.

752

1811 (N 13-15)

Savannah Ga. Riot between Amer. & French  
semen. Burning of Fr. Priovateers, militia called  
out, but abandoned vessel rather than fire on  
their own countrymen.

Matheron - MS - MSSC 1811 & Box 3

1811, winter

Zanesville, Ohio: Grover Cleveland. Tracks  
in snow led to a hotel where three  
medical students lived. Crowd broke in to  
basement and found the body. Treated  
to fear down the house & students  
stayed out of way.

Edwards "Body Snatching, 333-387

1811 ca. Dec. 6

NYC: A "gang of abominable wicked boys" were noted as parading the streets, cursing, misbehaving, and harassing passers-by. If any one said anything to them they would attack him. One night before Dec. 6 such a scuffle erupted into more of a battle as the watch attempted to interfere. All of the boys escaped.

755

no 5

N.Y. Gazette Dec. 6, 1811

Spec. 4

page

1811, D. 7

NYC: Black men parades wreck Abigail Moore's place on George St. They were headed by an off-duty watchman. It was settled out of court.  
Amount \$30

NYC General Sessions, Tues 12, 1812

10<sup>th</sup>

o

1811, Dec. 7 (sat)

NYC: In the evening there was some sort of confrontation as a gang of young gentlemen harassed a black man in front of St. Paul's on Broadway. When another black man came to his rescue the young gentlemen relented. This gave birth to a brief newspaper debate as to who was in the wrong. no 5

N.Y. Gazette Dec 10, 11, & 13, 1811

111

1811 (Dec.)

Charleston: An attempt was made to ~~burn~~ burn the privateer brig Diligent, but on the representations of the French Consul to the Mayor caused the Engagé to be apprehended & jailed

158

N.Y.P. D. 16, 1811 - note card  
from Freeman's Journal

~~Book~~ 1812

Baltimore Riots 1812: Good account spiced with some nice quotes - the one from the F.R. shows several of the 'martyrs' played dead (1783)  
Pictures of A.C. Mowatt, George Lee, & the Old Jail included, epitaph most intriguing here

Schaaf, Hist. of Balto. ... 782 - 783  
weight - 175

1812-13

Race Riot in Army or Bourse -  
Matteson vs - Note cards  
McMaster 12, 12

1812

De Witt Clinton came down hard on  
potential rioters in N.Y. 1812 trying  
to follow in Balt. footsteps

New York Columbian July 18<sup>22</sup>, 1812

Jonathan French Sermons delivered Aug 1812.

Note Clinton did this in a charge to  
a jury - could check court cases

(after Gribbes, Churches Militant p. 36 & 37)

~~charge~~ <sup>miss</sup> N.Y.P. July 11, 1812 & Clinton before Boiling Col. Law 1812

761

1812-13

Riots in the army (?)

Chitten Hst 810 (?)

Matters in N.Y. Volcanos

1812

In summer 1812 Republicans claimed  
that Federalist mobs terrorized New Haven,  
Milford, Litchfield, Boston, Plymouth, Newburyport,  
& the towns of Rhode Island.

(Concord N.H.) New Hampshire Patriot Aug 11, 1812

\* (Philadelphia) Aurora July 2, Aug 2, 1798

N.Y. Gazette Aug 21, 1812

1811 (Dec.)

Charleston: An attempt was made to ~~burn~~ burn the privateer brig Dilligent, but on the representations of the French Consul to the Mayor caused the smugglers to be apprehended & jailed

D.Y.F.P. D. 16, 1811 - newspaper  
from Freeman's Journal

Book 1812

Baltimore Riots 1812: Good account given with some nice quotes - the one from the F.R. shows several of the martyrs "played dead" (1783) Pictures of A.C. Hanson, Geo. H. Lee, & the Old Jail included. epitaph most known buried here

Schart Hist. of Balt... 182 - 183

Insight - 1775

1812-13

Race Riot in Army or Boston -  
Matthewson - S. NOTECARDS  
McMaster 12, 12

Balt. Riots  
1812

Hark! - 'tis the Daemon! at the door he treads!  
Alecto's mantle shrouds his hundred heads; -  
Buck fly the bolts; - his bloody eyeballs glare; -  
Long dangling snakes his in his horrest hair; -  
Blue flames of Sulpher issue from his jaws; -  
Each giant hand a naked dagger draws;  
The steely clashing echoes from the walls,  
And at his feet the hoary Legion falts.

764

Cited Fisher

Rev. of Am. Laws.  
p 157

~~The~~ Report,  
The Portrait  
p. 32

1812

Spencer Houghton Cone wrote to a friend calling Hanson a traitor after riot

Ed. Cone Some Account of the  
Life of H. Cone (1856)

Prob Board??

1812

Baltimore Federal Republican most important political Federalist newsheet.

Fischer, Rev. of Am. Laws p. 141

1812

Henry Adams covers Balt. riots in some detail & accuracy. He emphasizes that the mob disgruntled many people with the war (1805-1806)

H. Adams, History, Vol. VI p. 405-409.

New sources info - read

- Lossing, p 244

- The Palladium, Aug 7, 1812

767

1812

"The Baltimore massacre recalled the excesses of the French Rev., still fresh in men's minds, and although Democrats in Pennsylvania and Republicans in Virginia might feel themselves too strong for disorder, in the North and East the murder of Livermore shook the foundation of society. Massachusetts and Connecticut looked to their arms. If their political opinions were to be repressed by such means they had need to be unanimous on their own side." Hence strong arm tactics in Mass too.

H. Adams, Hist... Vol. VI, p. 408-409

1812

Fischer discusses Baltimore riots as an example of Federalist publicists taking advantage of civil disorder to label democrats as monarchists 157-158

Rev. of Amer. Cons

\* 1812

Baltimore mob mentioned by Marshall  
Snelson in his Democratic Republic —  
attack seen as part of strong  
Partisan Politics — wrong date given.  
pp. 289-290

770

New Citations 6302 / 626

Henry Adams (ed) The Writings of Albert Gallatin  
Gallatin to Crawford, April 21, 1814 I 602-603  
AP | The Gentleman's Magazine CXII (Capt 1812) 283  
v28, 1812 CXV (Supplement, 1814) 683

1812

Balo. Riot (Jc + Jy)

Matheron MS. Notebooks

- Miles II 373, 405; II 353, 387, 429.

— Schaff, Chronicles of Balo.

- C.R. King, Rufus King II 352, 429?

- Columbia Centinel Ag 8, 1812 (Town Meeting Resolution)

ms sources - Miles & others of Jonesborough - see notecard  
(over) VADEP Je 22, 30, 34, 13, 17, 31, Aug 1, 6, 8, 12, 14, 1812

1812 + 1813

1812 and 1813 saw anti-rent agitation.  
Mobs prevented officials from collecting the rents.  
In 1813 the sheriff of Columbia Co was killed +  
one report states that Jacob Van Rensselaer led a  
force of nearly 300 men to Hillsdale to oust his  
recalcitrant tenants

Ellis, Landlords & Farmers... 154-155

questions, Gov. John Young's Proclamation Jan 27, 1847 in Argus  
referenc, Jan. 28, 1847  
Freeholder, May 31, 1848.



Additional Sources to record Riots

Baltimore Riots - The Star Tr. 4, Pg. 18, 1812

Providence Riot - The Star Tr. 4, Pg. 18, 1812  
Narratives of recent The Star Pg. 18, 1812  
Providence, incident The Star Pg. 18, 1812

~~Tampa~~  
Sarah decking of The Star Pg. 4, 1812  
editor

1812 (Jan. 9)

Philadelphia: Several ships were bound detained by the ice at Gloucester Point. Two females ~~were~~ from the city were going to visit a Portuguese or Spanish ship lying outside the schooner Liberty. While crossing K. Liberty's deck they followed by an order to pass her away - these orders were issuing a tar brush to paint their faces. One sailor laid his aboard, a fight followed & which several men were injured.

N.Y.P Jan 13, 1812

1812 (Feb 13, ca.)

Baltimore: A number of Freeholders were disabigued with a ruling of the court. They collected together & went to the courthouse in search of the judge. Not finding him there they dispersed at the urging of Mr. Baldwin who had his office in the Court House. The next day the rioters returned. Again the judge was not to be found. This time they vented their anger upon Baldwin, seized the Ct. House, and armed themselves with the cache of weapons stored there. The Sheriff couldn't dislodge them until he got <sup>some</sup> military assistance. However, no blood was spilt.

N.Y.P M. 5, 1812<sup>2</sup> not used

1812 {Newspaper date Apr. 4}  
{as happened in Md.}

Annapolis: 3 English seamen jumped ship. Officer + armed men pursued but were informed by a J.P. that there was no authority by which they could recapture the deserters. A party of 12 or 15 intercepted the English search party, captured it, + took it into town as "Prisoners of War." Ultimately they released them + returned their arms. One sailor of the party, despite his officers threats + entreaties refused to return with the landing party.

776

Niles' Weekly Register Apr 4, 1812

1812, Apr. 4

NYC: Tavern + oyster house ruffled up by rowdy men. No real reason just in good fun. Danice, Phoebe Rosetta, <sup>27</sup> Jonathan <sup>40</sup> was given a black eye.

NYC General Sessions Apr. 11, 1812

Tunis

o

1812, Apr 6

Salem: Federalist attempts to refuse certain voters as ineligible precipitated a riot which temporarily suspended the election

Maffeson Ms - Box 3 - Notebooks

(Boston) Columbian Centinel Apr. 15/1812.

13?

CASE: Commonwealth vs. Daniels

10 Mass 518

more

NYEP Apr. 10, 1812

N.Y. Spectator May 16, 1812

1812, Apr. 13

NYC: The area of Broad + Beaver-Sts. was often the battleground between two contending gangs of boys, the Whitehall boys & Old Slip boys. The gang's were made up of blacks + white (not sure if there is one gang of each). Stones are thrown etc. On the evening of the 13<sup>th</sup> the conflict became so heated it led to the arrest of Leonard Emmons, a black boy & leader of one of the gangs. He was convicted 100+ more at least 1 hr.

TD9

NYC General Sessions, May 12, 1812  
Street

Genetic manipulation as it affects the cancer problem ... 1033

1812, Apr. 20

NYC: Two blackmen, carriers of "necessary tubs, in the night time" were persistently harassed one evening. Eventually this led to a scuffle & a charge of riot against a shoemaker blackman. No conviction ~~and~~ resulted

NYC General Sessions, May 11, 1812

and not found.

1812- Je-Ag 1

NYC: A lot of rowdiness both before & after Clinton's charge to the Grand Jury & the ordinance against playing fire + drum at night. Many an ardent Federalist found himself unpleasantly surprised in the evening

Guerrero, NYC during the war of 1812 I 24-28

1812 Je. 3

Savannah - Desate. Over the gov't's seizure of  
East Florida provoked heated debate on the 3rd amongst  
a committee in town and drawing up public resolutions.  
That evening a mob gathered, seized Mr. Mitchell, the editor  
of the newly established Federalist paper, American Patriot,  
dragged him out & beat him. He had fired off the mos once,  
hitting no one, and brandished a pair of pistols to no effect.  
Following day rumor had it that the mob would last & then  
Judge Beaman, a Fed., but no action was taken except another  
threat against the Am. Pat.

782

N.Y.E.P Je 17, 1812

1812, Je 4

NYC: Between rowdies against disrupt a few p.  
fighting inside & after leaving the rowdy rowdies from  
the outside. The ~~most~~ some of the 50 or so were  
tried & acquitted.

NYC. General Sessions, Fe 11, 1812

(Kew)

POLAR

... without

1812 (Je 7)

Wilmington N.C.: A sailor from gunboat 166 pelted  
4 young men swimming nearby. An argument followed  
which led to a fracas. The sailor was joined by 4 or 5 of  
his shipmates coming out of a house of ill fame. Several more  
joined in from the gun boat. The young men were rescued  
by a group of citizens who jailed 5 of the sailors. The  
commander of the gunboat was state over the treatment of  
his men & threatened action. The citizens of Wilmington gathered  
together in preparation for their own "defence". Negotiations  
managed by the local army commander soothed the hot tempers &  
further conflict was avoided.

N.Y.E.P Je. 20, 1812 note card

1812 - Je. 18

S67

NYC: A Broadway <sup>George Burr?</sup> bartender had his inn disrupted about 10:00 P.M. by a number of young men who chased his customers away. 9:45:11 or more

783

S.C. Pl. Cases 7433 (1)

S68  
Tues.  
P

1812 , Je 18

NYC: About 30 persons ~~were~~ rioted & attacked Thomas Case in the 10<sup>th</sup> ward. The one man indicted was acquitted. Not much other info.

NYC General Sessions, Ju 13, 1812

strict  
police

1812 , Je 23 (?) ; Je 29

NYC: Riot - at least 50 men attacked Stephen Melo's house.

NYC General Sessions, Ju 13, 1812

1812, Je 25

788

NYC: Aboard the U.S. frigate Essex. When Capt. Porter asked each sailor to take loyalty oaths one man, who said he was English, refused. The petty officers heard the man tattered & feathered & shipped him to NYC where he was rescued from a gathering crowd by a group of Samaritans who provided him with shelter.

p.1

Occurrence NYC during the winter 1812, I, 8-9

new sources

N.Y. Eve. Post Je 26 & 27, 1812

N.Y. Trop. Adv Je 27, 1812

see Columbian Je 26, 1812

N.Y. Spectator Je 4, 1812

N.Y. Merc. Post Je 23, 30, Jy 1, 2,

N.Y. The New Eng. Gaz. Je 29, 1812

Gazette Je 29, 1812 (See 61, 7th)

1812, Fe 29 (or 37?)

N.Y. - "A riotous collection of people' assemble in Jones St. and tries to pull down one of the houses there. The disorder is quelled by the police. - N.Y. Merc. Post Jl. 1, 1812. The common council meeting on this day, agrees to several regulations for preventing and suppressing riots. M.C.C. (1784-1831) VII: 188-89. On July 6 it thanked the several persons who helped to preserve "the peace of the city" on this occasion. Ibid VII: 192. Five of the rioters were convicted and sentenced to a year's imprisonment - Columbian Ag 1, 1812. (800)

Stokes, The Iconography of Manhattan Island

vol III p 491

notes that military came to assist; - P 1550 (800)  
quelling the riot. No. 1. Congress was proud of efficiency of police.

~~1812~~, Fe 30

NYC: John Silva attacked by at least 10 men.  
Silva was Portuguese

NYC General Sessions, Jy 13, 1812

NY 36-280 (1912)  
NYL 51356 M1356 1912

Richard Himber and his Ritz-Carlton Hotel Orchestra ...  
Sound recording, (Card 2)

CONTENTS—Continued.

In a love song.—You're a bilder upper.—June in January.—With every breath I take.—Stars fell on Alabama.—Tea for two.—Avalon.—If I had a million dollars.—What a difference a day made.—When love comes swinging along.—Say when.—Must we say good-night.—Were you foolin'.—Winter wonderland.—In a blue and pensive mood.—Autumn in New York.—I woke up too soon.—Dancing with my shadow.—Lullaby of Broadway.—Ev'rything's been done before.—Things might have been so different.—I'm going down to dance at Clancy's.

I. Dance-orchestra music. II. Nash, Joey.  
III. Ritz-Carlton Hotel Orchestra.

[M1356] NY 36-280 (1912) 2 + 3 (1912)  
Library of Congress 75-762738  
NYL 51356 M1356 1912 R

1812 summer

Norristown, Pa: Amos assaulted the owner  
of the Norristown Mercury. He discontinued  
publication.

Hickey "The Darker Side Md. Hist." p. 14

791

1812 summer

Balto: Riots

From Hickey "Darker Side"

James W. Williams to John W. Stamp, 28-29 Jy 1812 re  
war of 1812 Fife & Drum Soc.

wilmington American Watchmen Ag 5/1812

Charlottesville County Courant Ag 1, 1812

Boston N. E. Palladium Ag. 3, 1812; Ja 5, 1813

John Pierce Memoirs, 18 vols ms. MSS. MS. 2: 29-62

Charles K. King Lifetimes of Patriarchs 5: 85

Leverett Saltmarsh to Nat. Salt. - Saltmarsh Paper  
MS. 2: 29-62

1812 summer

Virginia, an editor was threatened with mob  
or fire.

Hickey "The Darker Side Maryland Historian 17-18  
p. 14

SA

Library of Congress

11 18

78-940831

344727S64

1. Lamp-duties—Indonesia. I. Title.  
Samuel Worcester to Leonard Worcester Ag 3, 1812  
is Samuel Worcester, The Life & Labors of Rev. S. W.

+ Nat Inst (legacies)

+ Some other p. 5.

2:286

Soeripto, R  
Petunduk bea metereai dagung (setelah diubah/tambah  
dengean Perpu no. 2 tahun 1966) o. peraturan Menteri  
Tutan Negara, no. BM. 2-1-15 tahun 1966) Disusun oleh  
Soeripto, Djakarta, Jaisan Biara Padjak (1969)  
Pengaruhnya pada p. 22 cm.

N. 4 Spectator Ja. 13 + 16, 183

~~Savannah~~ 1812, summer

794

Savannah: a mob, including city officials beat up the editor of the Savannah American Patriot & forced him out of business.

Hickey, "The Darker Side" Maryland Historian 1976

Alexandria Gazette Je 22, 27, 18; Ag 25, 1812 4, 14

✓ Phil. Register Je 23

✓ Georgetown T. R. Ag 3, 1812

Talmadge "Georgia Federalist Press" 488-500  
Gow. Southwick 1953

1812, (J7 a.)

Petersburg, Virginia: "A mob, headed by a Yankee, by the name of Kent, has been raised to the houses in towns to forbid the citizens taking Federal papers) two men have been tarred and feathered for speaking against the war."

N.Y.P. Jy 18, 1812

1812, Jy + Ag

Georgetown: Madison's establishing his Federalist organ there did not go unnoticed & there were rumors that a mob would be raised here. Madison was adamant in opposing any such action & ordered troops out to participate.

Bryan Hist of Nat. Capitol.. p 584

Intelligencer Ag 6, 18, Sept. 3, 1812

1812 Jy 4

Litchfield, Conn.: Between 300 & 400 now, now, is the quota of  
gentlemen harassed, and maybe even attacked by U.S.  
army officers stationed there.

797

N.Y. Colunist Ag 21, 1812

1812 Jy 10

Phil: A riot occurred when the jealousy of a ~~black~~  
"last-mother" spread the word that his "brother chip" was  
a for. However, the intended victim was rescued and several  
of the rioters arrested and bound for trial.

Columbian Jy 14, 1812

1812 (Jy 20)

Providence: "a gang of ruffians" took a small  
schooner from Eddy's Pt., where she was fitted out as  
a privateer, carried her a short distance & scuttled  
& sank her

N.Y.C.P. Jy 31, 1812 noted w/  
Ag 4, 1812 (doubtless the affair) —

Wiles Way Reg Ag 8, 1812  
Annapolis) Maryland Reg Ag 5, 1812

See Rep. papers, J. <sup>Ag 4</sup>  
✓ Columbian Jy 29, 1812  
✓ Pub Ad Jy 25, 1812

~~1812~~ (5727828)

Morristown: Several citizens from Philadelphia, went by carriages to Morristown, where, about sunrise of the 28<sup>th</sup> they attacked & beat the printer of a paper of that town. As the alarm being given the citizens began to assemble, but the rioters took to their carriages & made good their escape.

800

NEP J, 31, 1812 reprinted

1812, Ag 3

Returning members of Congress who voted for war publicly harassed in N.E. "Two of the Mass. members, Seaver and Wdggy, were publicly insulted and hissed on Change Is Boston while another Charles Turner member for the Plymouth district, and Chief Justice of the Court of Sessions for that county, was seized by a crowd on the evening of August 3, on the main street of Plymouth, and kicked through the town".

H. Adams, History... Vol. VI. p 400, 409

fr. Judge Turner's Affidavit, Boston Patriot Aug 19, 1812

1812 Ag 6

Boston: Benjamin Austin's house, a Republican, was attacked by unknown persons by throwing stones which broke a number of squares of glass

N.Y. Columbian Ag. 7

1812 ca. Ag 20

(  
Pottstown, PA : Some sort of riot for  
which several men were convicted & sentenced  
to fines & imprisonment on their own confession.

803

D<sup>r</sup>. Gazette Ag 24, 1812

1812, Ag 24

Myron F. Wehtye "Opposition in Va.  
to War of 1812" Va. Mag 1770 p. 65-86.  
P. 84 discusses a tar + feathering at Fort Norfolk,  
Aug. 24, 1812 of an opponent to the War of  
1812.

\* A 150 states how Jct. urged recourse to  
irregular methods to keep the opposition in its place  
quotes about Federalists "But they are poor devils here, not  
worthy of notice. A barrel of tar to each state south of the  
Potomac will keep all in order, & that will be freely  
contributed without troubling the govt." dated June 29, 1812

1812 (Oct. ca.)

(  
Northfield, Mass.: Stephen Chase, representative for  
Northfield in the legislature, switched his support from the  
administration to the "peace party". As a result he found  
himself accosted in his house by a mob, dragged out  
& beaten.

✓ NYEP O. 28, 1812 - notcarried

in record Gazette

1812 ca. Oct. 15

Philadelphia: Some sort of electoral disturbance in which local ~~Federalists~~ Federalist office holders — the mayor, High Constable Hart & Alderman Hartman were threatened. The mayor being knocked down twice. They arrested one man ~~but~~ put him in a favor, but had to release him for fear of damage to the tactics. Young Federalist protected the office holders who had to be flogged in the Court House "to preserve them from the fury of the mob".

806

P. & Gazette Oct. 16, 1812

1812 (O. 18)

Savannah: The brig Alpha, captained & owned by a man named Walter, was burnt for having traded with East Florida. Walter insists his trip was legal. Walter attempted to defend the vessel against the 12 to 15 active rioters, followed by about 40 supporters. He shot at them, and was himself shot. He was driven off & had to escape to Charleston.

P. & Gazette  
P. 7, 1812      NYC P O. 31, 1812  
N.Y.C.P. N. 12, 1812 (notecards)  
we also Charleston Courier      N.Y. Columbian O. 31, 1812

1812, O. 21

NYC: Amos Broad & his church are again being mobbed by 20 or so. The one indicted is acquitted. Thompson, the accused, was inside, disturbing the ceremony while a mob raged & threatened to come in from the outside.

NYC General Sessions, 10 ~~45~~, 1812

1812 (ca Nov)

809

Savannah: A collection of people destroyed a vessel loaded with supplies for St. Augustine. A meeting of citizens resolved that all who supplied provisions to those inimical to the U.S. were detestable. 1 or 2 persons were killed.

Wicks' Weekly Register N 7, 1812

1812, N. 1

NYC: Amos Broad's church is still being harassed. With the support of another witness Broad gets one conviction as he puts up with 40 or so persons running through his church.

NYC General Sessions Dec, 18, 1812

MCC 7: 215, 288, 311

1812 - N. 8

NYC: Broad's church was the object of an unruly crowd of men & boys in the evening. Jacob Hays was there & arrested several persons. Hays says there were a great number of spectators. This testimony is good descriptive & include long lines.

S.C. P.C. - Cases 7433 (3)

1812, Nov. 4

House de Grace: At an election, Federalist Abraham Jarrett was busy arguing with every Jeffersonian he could find. When one democrat suggested that the old gentleman ought to be tarred & feathered Jarrett kicked the man. A little while later a democratic mob struck up on Jarrett but he staunchly held his ground in front of the Ct. House & with the aid of a few gentlemen friends, staved the mob down.

812

NYEL Nov 28, 1812  
From the F.R.

1812 - D. 11

NYC: Catherine Lane school house run by George Mills was disrupted early this morning by about 12 to 14 Irishmen who broke chairs, threatened etc.

S.C. P.C. - cases 7433 ④

Ethnic?

1812 Nov. 26 + 27

NYC: On two successive evenings Sarah Bliss had her house ransacked by groups of rowdies Nichols & 150 others 152 Ward

S.C. P.C. cases 7433 ⑩

1. 11<sup>th</sup>

0

1815

Philadelphia: In Porkers Liberties district,  
claiming to be bothered by the noise of  
emotional religious services in their neighborhood  
destroyed a black house of worship.

854

Nash, Forging Freedom 213

Hazard's Register of Penn ... 14 (1834)

201

1815, Ja - Feb

N.Y.C. Before Feb 13 several reports of the Treaty of Ghent  
were received. There was much public rejoicing. The Common  
Council thought there was too much uncontrolled celebration.  
They passed resolves advising against these "partial exhibitions"  
of joy and claimed that when the official and official  
"suitable demonstration" would be arranged. To the mean time  
they feared the spontaneous outbursts were incompatible with  
the solemnity of the occasion & might produce irregularities  
& disorders.

Stokes, Iconography ... IV pp 1589-80.  
MCC VIII 142-143  
Diary of DeWitt Clinton (ms) in NYHS

1815 ca Apr 3

N.Y.C. Amos Brown petitions the Common Council  
complaining about riotous conduct at Rose st. church

MCC 8:173

1812 (aberrant)

Buffalo: Troops from Balto., some of whom it was believed were among the Balto mos, argued with the Pomeroy of Pomeroy's hotel. Sweating to purge the town of Tories they began rioting, breaking his windows & furniture. Several other persons were attacked. It took a charge by Col. Peter B. Porter & his men to disperse the mos. Considerably remained, however, as 300 mos were ordered to stand guard duty.

815

J.N.E.P. D. 10, 1812  
✓ Niles' F. 20, 1813  
from the Blacksburg Whig  
p. 4 Gazette D. 10, 1812  
Cities Landmark Repository

1812 Oct.-Dec.

New Jersey - Morris Co.: An address of the majority of the legislature was "farrely Rejected. In another part of the county an effigy of the Governor was exhibited & treated with "ignomy".

P.L. Gazette D. 17, 1812

Fischer - p. 168-169.

1813 ( ) office

N.J.'s Essex Patriot burned to the ground in 1813

Received & published threats

"Your damned tory paper will serve a Baltimore trick if it don't quit printing Federal lies about the republicans. If your shop is burnt low & your ears cut off 'tis not any more than what you deserve & will get."

(Elizabeth-townd) Essex Patriot Mar 9, Oct 20, 1813; see also E. Peper to Timothy Pickering, July 6, 1812, in Pickering Papers, Mass Hist. Soc.; N.Y. Evening Post

23 V Sept. 15, 1802  
fireants.

1813

Dickinson College, Penn: In the Spring there was a case of "water-mischief & disgraceful filthiness", involving damage to the college building. In July there was a more serious outbreak when students opposed Prof. Shaw's teaching of the classics. The administration took strong measures, expelling some while forcing the rest to ~~cont~~.

818

Ch. Colenw Sellar; Dickinson College pp. 155-157.

Tr. Trustee Minutes, May 14, 1781, 1813

1813 Jan. ~~18~~

Halifax, Nova Scotia: Disturbances occurred between the citizens & soldiers. On one occasion 5 soldiers attacked with bayonets several persons belonging to the Louisburg Shallows, lying at Market Wharf. Several persons were wounded. Some magistrates with the aid of the ~~King's~~ guard at King's wharf quelled the disturbance. Three of the ruffians were arrested & held for trial.

N.Y.C. Gazette F. 13, 1813

1813, Jan. 7 (Thurs)

NYC: A great number of boys pursued two men from the country. On overtaking them they beat upon them. As many as 300 persons were in the throng. Two of the leaders were tried & convicted of assault.  
\*\* or. Read + Chamber?

N.Y.C. General Sessions, Jan. 1813

1813 F. 5 & 6

Norfolk: on the night of the 5<sup>th</sup> there was a fracas between Spanish & American sailors in which the Americans got the upper hand. The following evening, Saturday, 20 or so Spaniards returned for revenge armed with knives. Rousting the Americans up to a fight in water st. they surprised the unarmed Americans, within a few minutes 6 Americans were stabbed, one dying at the spot. Soon however the general alarm was given and secured the greater part of the murderers rescuing them from the enraged populace. The西班牙人 were taken to the prison.

821

NYEP Feb. 16, 1813

N.Y. Gazette Feb. 17, 1813

1813 - Feb 10 ca.

NYC: 500 armed soldiers marched along the sidewalk of the Bowery, trampling every man, woman & child they met into the snow. When a woodcutter refused to move his wood they hit him on the head with a butt of a musket. A 20 year old butcher came rushing to the rescue but found himself in trouble as well. At that instant a sketch full of the butchers fellow workers came up, and joined in the fray, disarming the soldiers and sending them in retreat.

approx. 25

NYEP Feb. 10, 1813

Globe

Street  
carrying

1813, F. 25

NYC: A school & school teacher were attacked on Gaull or Gould St, 2<sup>nd</sup> ward by a small mob. Father & son, involved in the riot were convicted. Abraham Burnham was the school teacher.  
~~3110~~

NYC. General Sessions Mar. 3, 1813

Pebbles

1813, Mr. 13

Kinderhook: 60 sailors marching from Herkies to Sackett's Harbour ~~attacked~~ cut down the sign post, harassed the house & persons of Mr. Dugos. Dugos had released their officers accommodations which the sailors took as an insult.

824

NYED Mr. 19, 1813

(1813 - Mr. 13 (Sat))

NYC: In the evening, about 10 or 11 o'clock, a "great riot" occurred at the corner of East George & Flushing sts. Between 30 or 40 men, who appeared to be sailors, were there. A spaniard by the name of Manuel Prede was beaten.

S.C. P.C. Cases - 7433(5)

ethnic

1813, Je 7 (mon)

NYC: A mob of 30 or 40 men, said to be foreigners, rioted on Walnut St.. Some had clubs, all were throwing stones. When a constable attempted to interfere he was attacked. Some were arrested, tried & I believe convicted.

NYC General Session Je 15, 1813

ethnic

1813, Je 11

NYC: About 1:00 or 2:00 A.M. Abigail Brown was startled to find her Chapple St. house being entered by a group of rowdies. Despite her call for the watch it took a while before they were forced to leave

no 11

827

S.C. Police - Cases 7433 (1)

6

1813, Ju 4

Albany: Philip Van Neekhu had been appointed by the city ~~council~~ corporation to give the 4th of July oration. However he was hissed from the stage by a number of rioters. The next day the corporation passed a resolution deprecating the conduct of the rioters.

N.Y.P Ju 13, 1813  
for Albany Register

1813, Ju 5

NYC: About 8 or 10 persons collected in the forenoon in front of the Chatham St. Theatre & beat & insulted black people & some whites

S.C. Police c. - Cases 7433 (1)

Facial

1813, Aug 22

NYC: Margaret Fishers house <sup>upper end</sup> on Church st was  
rausacked by a group of men on a Saturday evening  
approx. 10

830

S.C. RC - Cases - 7833 (2)

110

1813, Aug 21

New Haven: Riot between American  
and foreign seafarers (Swedish + Portuguese)  
at the docks. Broke up by the Governor's  
Guard armed with loaded muskets  
& bayonets. At foot of Long Wharf:

Seymour, ~~Seaman's Fr.~~  
Ships, Sailors, & Samaritans,  
P. 41

1813, S 3

NYC: Some French Gentlemen harassed Euphemia  
Beacham, beating her & threatening to destroy her  
house. They also claimed that they could raise enough  
~~men~~ <sup>300</sup> to beat the watch which she said  
she would call to protect her. Result: Noelle presque

56 cedar

NYC Criminal Sessions S. 1813

110

1813 Nov 8 & ca.

Philadelphia: At portico liberties a series of race riots occurred between blacks & whites. Reports of a white man being mortally wounded by a stone heaved by a black & a black shooting & wounding a white with a musket exist. In retaliation the black meeting house on the corner of Brown & Fourth sts. was attacked & stripped of its weather boards. The sheriff managed to quell the disturbance & several persons were arrested

633

N.Y.P Nov 12, 1813

1813, D. 24 (Fri)

NYC: Illiterate (at least he couldn't write) June Scott had his congregation massacred by a number of persons one of whom was identified & tried. Doesn't uncertain. The mos kicked at the door tearing one of the staves out.

1410

N.Y.C. General Sessions, Jan. 7, 1814

1814

5

NYC: Journeyman bakers strike. no details

Rock Correspondence.  
will give details.

1814 ca. Jan. 24

NYC: 475 w<sup>th</sup> inhabitants complain of the riotous  
conduct of persons on the Sabbath.

836

MCC 7:669

1814 (Feb 8)

Riot of South Carolina College Students,  
against obnoxious Faculty. Military called out.

Matthews Ms. - NOTECARDS

in LaBorde, Hist. of S.C. College 7578

1814 - Mar 3

NYC: A group of rowdies went from one place  
to another, drinking excessively; rioting, without paying  
any bills.  
q?

S.C. PC <sup>Cases-</sup> 2433 ⑩

Taxes

o

1814 (March 24)

Boston Gentlemen's Mob caused by seizure of  
contraband British goods smuggled in  
Matson's ms. Notebooks  
Niles VI 101

839

My source

NYEP - Apr. 5, 1814  
check Columbian Am.

1814 ca. Ap.

P.G.C.: Mutiny aboard the privateer Harrison, Capt.  
Perry. Mutineers had temporarily the advantage - but it  
was suppressed. 12 of the ring leaders went to the  
navy yard for Court Martial. Unclear if vessel was  
in the harbor at the time.

N.Y. Gazette Ap. 28, 1814

1814 ca. Ap. 18

N.Y.C.: Complaint of "sundry inhabitants" of the "riotous  
conduct of boys assembling on Sundays at the African church  
corner of Leonard & Church st and of the extreme late hour  
of the night to which the exercises in said church are  
continued."

✓ MCC 7:729

1814, Ap 24

N.Y.C.: When the German Lutheran church announced  
that they would have one service in English as well certain  
of the congregation were outraged, acted up disorderly &  
were tried for riot. They were acquitted. Note the  
minister had been threatened. Same

842

N.Y. General Session May 10, 1814

1814 May 19

Boston: Some Spanish sailors burst into a boarding  
house at the north end of town in search of some Greeks  
who had wounded a Spaniard the night before. Making a riot  
& tumult in the street they seized a Greek sailor, tied his  
hands behind him & drove him to Charlestown. When near the  
Davy yard some Greeks rushed by the sentry for protection. The  
Spaniards knocked down the guard & were immediately seized  
& put in irons by Commodore Brantbridge. 26 were arrested & charged  
as pirates.

P.Y. Gazette May 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1814

1814, Je 26

Charleston: A Te Deum to be sung as Sunday at the  
request of the city's R. Catholics for the offering thanks for  
the release of Pope Pius VII from prison brought the threat of  
mob violence by a number of indignant Frenchmen. With the  
promise of 150 to 200 of their countrymen to support them  
prompt action was taken by the Intendant who arrested the  
~~Intendant~~ ordered out a strong guard. The single sailor was  
arrested in the body of the church, about to begin his Disruption.

That night some individuals threatened to burn the schooner  
Beaufort, bound for N.Y. Its name was obnoxious to a number of  
persons, particularly since the vessel carried a white flag with its  
name inscribed upon it. During the day, an attempt was  
made to haul down the flag, but the crew prevented further happening.

Jy 7 1814 - note card  
V.P.Y. Gazette May 1, 1814

1814, Feb 29<sup>th</sup>

NYC: The Washington Borealiot Society celebration dinner for the defeat of Napoleon was somewhat disturbed by a large crowd outside who threw stones through the windows. 2000 people appeared, apprehended 20 demonstrators. 8 of these were secured over for trial. 150-200 wounded. 150-200 involved.

845

Guernsey, NYC during the war of 1812 II, 103-107

see NYC Evening Post, Fe 30, 1814

✓ Commercial Advt. Fe 30, 1814

+ Colunism (irritative statements)

✓ NYC General Sessions Fe 11, 1814

~~see~~ N.Y. Gazette Fe 1, 1814 (over)

1814, Fe 7. #3

NYC: Over 100 seamen from Stephen Decatur's crew rioted. They harassed Morris Martin, stoned his house. Fifty or so were arrested. This occurred on Market St. or Bowker <sup>on the 1st night</sup>

NYC General Sessions Fe 9, 1814.

X

1814, Fe 9

Troy, N.Y.: Democratic + Federalist celebrationalists shot at each other's standards & a general fisty-cuffs broke out as a result.

N.Y. Commercial Advertiser Fe 26, 1814

N.Y. Gazette Fe 7, 1814

**Baudiau, Jacques Félix, 1809-1880.**

Histoire d'Entrain depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'à nos jours / par J.-F. Baudiau ; avec divers plans et planches gravées par Amédée Jullien. — Entrain-sur-Nohain : R. Cotté, 1976.

318, xxiii p., [11] leaves of plates : ill. ; 24 cm.

F\*\*\*

Reprint of the 1879 ed. published by G. Vallière, Nevers.  
Includes bibliographical references.

24 F

1. Entrain-sur-Nohain—France—History. I. Title.

DC801.E54B38 1976 944.56 77-555705 MARC

Library of Congress

1814, Aug 2 - ca.

New Bern N.C. - Election ~~poll~~ riot took place. Some  
Sailors were imported by Democrats to coerce votes &  
to vote themselves. Some fighting & beating occurred. At  
night there was a procession, a fence & bat house torn  
down belonging to a leading Federalist.

848

NYC Aug 23; Sept. 30; Oct. 1, 1814

1814 - S. 3

NYC: Joseph Douglas & Samuel Cuttridge & about 20 other  
men assembled near the camp at Harlem Hts. & pulled  
down a small tent or shed belonging to Robert De Bruyer.  
The structure fell on top of the caretaker Wm. S. Ward &  
a number of articles were carried off. The Rioters belonged  
to Col. Delamater's regiment of militia ~~that~~ stationed at  
Harlem Hts.

S.C. P.C. - Cases - 7433 (8)

1814, ca Sept. 6

NYC (Brooklyn): Many militia remained dissatisfied with army  
life & their provisions. Apparently a unit on the Brooklyn side of  
the Narrows rioted & attacked the store of one contractor.  
Garrison reprints the Adjutant-General's order to handle this  
mutinous situation.

Garrison, NYC during the war of 1812 II 313-314

1814, D. 6

NYC: John P. Decatur, militia officer & gentleman led a mob of 20 soldiers or so in pulling down Samuel P. Horton's provisioning store over Horton's head. The troops also carried off a host of provisions. He was tried & convicted.

851

NYC, General Sessions, Nov. 12, 1814

1814 D. 2

Stanford, Conn.: 3 Turnpike rioters on the road between Stanford & Newhall attempted to destroy a toll-gate. They were armed — one with a musket two with axes. When the guard stationed on suspicion that such an attempt would be made attempted to seize them they opened with the musket fired it. He in turn was wounded by Daneyport Stanford post master, with a bayonet. Another was apprehended after a short struggle. The 3rd got away. They were believed to have been members of a gang who had been doing this sort of thing for several years. The riot over at night.

P. W. Gazette D. 16, 1814

1814, D. 2, 4

Lima, N.Y.: Riot between some American troops & local citizens. Locals held a ball & excluded some Army officers men & camp women. ~~In retaliation~~ An affray occurred at the time. But the more serious disturbance occurred when in retaliation the soldiers attacked several locals, broke down one man's door with bayonets and chased him from his house and threatened to burn the tavern where the ball occurred. A number of citizens, some of the most respected in town, collected and supporting Mr. Morgan, an officer, attempted to subdue the soldiers (12 in number). There was resistance and a fight with swords, clubs etc. and a pistol was fired wounding an officer of the dragoons & one of the citizens (a soldier fired it). Several persons were wounded.

P. W. Gazette Jan. 19, 1815  
City Ontario Messenger Dec. 15, 1814  
& Ontario Repository Ad

1815 Apr. 10 ca.

837

Dartmoor Prison, England: Americans prisoners of war impatient for their freedom blamed their plight on Mr. Beazley, the agent for American prisoners of war in London. On the 20th they burnt him in effigy & then attempted to break out of prison. Captain Shaftebury, the resident British agent was in charge, alone and unarmed & attempted to pacify them. But a pistol was snapped at him. This triggered a volley from the British soldiers. Twelve Americans were killed, 30 wounded but the disturbance was quelled. A 100 extra British troops were sent to reinforce the guard. Between 5,000 & 6,000 American prisoners were at Dartmoor.

P.L. Gazette May 29, 1815

1815 Aug 13

Charleston: On the evening of Th. 12<sup>th</sup> (Sunday) a fracas broke out between the British ship Sister & the British brig Kings, both lying at Chisolm's wharf. No real reason given except that the sailors were intoxicated.

1815 - Aug 27

New Orleans: Sunday - an Irish sailor led his company in flogging & farr & feathering an English sailor. The Englishman had been part of a press gang in England & had destroyed the Irishman's protection.

NYEP Oct. 2, 1815

1815 - D.  
or  
1816

NYC: John W. Jarvis, among others, disturbed  
Broad's church.

860

S.C. PC - Case 14 - 7434

1815 - S. 11 (Monday)

NYC: Martha Reed had her house attacked the  
night of the 11<sup>th</sup>. "a Riot was set on foot &  
promoted by numbers of people in which the  
Doors ~~and~~ and windows & window shutters were  
all broken to pieces save one cellar kitchen  
window.... many persons threw stones.

31 others

S.C. PC - Case 7434 (6)

1815

0

1815, D. 3 (Sunday)

NYC: Between 50 to 100 <sup>several</sup> scators collected on Walnut  
st., armed with clubs saying they were looking for  
Butchers or Highbinders who had beaten one of their  
shipmates. This at 8 o'clock at night. They also had singled  
the house of Mr. Davis on Walnut st. as a target to be  
pulled down when the watch requested that they disperse  
they refused & stones were thrown at the watchman. Several  
so called "ring leaders" were tried. one was convicted.

NYC General Session, D. 12, 1815

Ex. et

1816 May

863

NYC: Complaint of dirty tricks at election  
in the 6<sup>th</sup> arr. while Dem. tried to get into the  
polling place by the front door, other voters were  
allowed to enter through the back door

(N.Y.) Nat. Adv. May 1, 1816

1816, May

NYC: After the election polls had closed in the 6<sup>th</sup> arr.  
and as the canvassers were beginning their work a large  
crowd collected outside the polling place and listened to  
the oratory of John Blair. While Blair was thus engaging  
his audience John Baker, an inspector of the polls, "who was  
then returning from doing his necessary business without approach"  
approached and accosted Blair demanding that he stop. Blair &  
his audience were now too pleased with this and someone,  
Baker says it was Blair, shouted "tumble him". The cry became  
general and the inspector was picked up over the heads of the  
crowd and passed rapidly along until at last he made a fresh  
landing and was further abused & kicked around. Eventually he  
made his escape, but only by disguising himself in another's  
coat and going across back lots.

N.Y. City-Hall Recorder (June 1816) Vol. I no. 6

1816 May

NYC: The attempt of Wm. + Elizabeth Edwards, both blacks, to  
replace Andrew Mickle, merchant tailor, with a new tenant ended  
in a riot. A housing shortage, combined with it being election  
day prevented the magistrates from aiding Edwards in evicting  
Mickle. Taking things into their own hands Mrs. Edwards with  
number of blacks broke into the Mickle apartment + began throwing  
furniture etc. into the street. Mickle went for the police but  
returned empty handed. However, he rallied the gathered  
crowd 200 or 300 behind him and counter attacked. They beat  
the tenant a Frenchman. The mayor arrived and installed the  
Mickles into the apartment as the last peaceable tenants. There  
are racial undertones here as Mickle was probably Irish (he  
had shingles in his apartment).

New York City Hall Recorder Ju 1816 200-300  
racial

1816 May 14

S

N.Y.C. Laborers' strike, culminates forceful action to disrupt working construction gangs. Tools taken from new workers.

866

N.Y.C.C.S. May 17, 1816  
N.Y.C. S.C.P.C. 7434 (1)  
Columbia, May 17, 1816

1816, May 14

(c)

N.Y.C.: During a labourer's strike a large group of men gathered together & attempted to disrupt other construction gangs. They coerced men to join them & tried to take tools away from other workmen. Two were tried, one was convicted.

40-50

N.Y.C. General Sessions, May 17, 1816

~~Trial~~, The Conclusion May 17, 1816

1816 - May 14

N.Y.C.: 7 or 8 men entered a building on James St. & to prevent the men from working here one of the men took a shovel away from a laborer working there  
*for a second card*

S.C. P.C. Cases 7434 (1)

1816 May 17 ca.

S

~~870~~ 869

NYC: Stonemasons went on strike  
inir wages

1 Columbia May 17, 1816

1816, Je. 8 (Sat)

NYC: Several blackmen were harassed by,  
apparently, some Irishmen on Bowler St., A  
white man was also attacked. Two were arrested  
& tried, one convicted. 3 others

NYC General Sessions, Je 11, 1816

Recd

1816, ca Sept.

NYC: While attempting to stop a duel at  
Hudson Bridge, across the marsh some sailors (unknown  
) attacked the peace officer intercepting the carriage  
containing the contestants. An A+B charge resulted  
against Stephen McCormick.

Mayor's Court minutes, 1816-1817

N.Y. City Hall Recorder Sept. 1816 Supt

no loc

1816 — S.6

NYC: A theatre disturbance resulted in the arrest of two men  
+ others

872

S.C. PC - Cases - 7434 (2)

see also (?) ✓ P. 48 P. S. 7, 18<sup>th</sup> - ~~admitted~~  
✓ (24) Pat Alv. S. 99816

Theater

• 1816 — O. 29

NYC: In for assaulting a number of butchers  
went on a rampage. They disrupted Wheeler's tavern  
& others, stopping carriages on the way etc.  
12 pm 1st  
Love Lane

S.C. PC - Cases ~~as~~ 7434 (3)

so loc

1816, N.C.

NYC: A & B charged for attacking Constable. Wm Griffis resisted arrest from officer Figard & was assisted by some sailors. Verbal admonishing from CT.

Mayor's Ct. NYC minutes, 1816-1817

St. 6<sup>th</sup>

so loc  
police

1816 - D. I

NYC: Amos Broad's church was "greatly disturbed and insulted by violent outrages committed. Crowds forced their way into the house and disturbed the society & minister". - and others

S.C. P.C. cases - 74034 (4)

875

1817

Princeton the great riot - just mentioned

Newark Rights of Man, 161

N.Y. Daily Atal Ap 29, 1812  
App.

1817

Dartmouth College riot 1817 - Students opposed move to make it a state university and supported Pres Brown - a meetinghouse was seized by 60 students & held for 1 month; library books were stolen & professors locked in a closet.

Cite Jacksonian Dem. in N.H. p. 36

Fr Patriot Sept 5, 1815  
March 4, 8, Sept 2, Nov 18, Dec 9, 1817  
Dec. 23 1819

1817 - Jan 3 (Friday)

N.Y.C.: Jacob Johnson, alias Stewart, harassed  
Broad's Rose St. church. He made a nuisance of  
himself & gave a false report of fire  
<sup>1 person - man</sup>

878

S.C. P.C. - Cases File # 7434 (14)

1817 - Jan 19

N.Y.C.: About 10:00 P.M. / <sup>B, church</sup> a number of men forced  
their way into Fred Sibbet's house making a noisy  
disturbance. They blew out the candle & took a countertop  
off of the bed.  
3 men!

S.C. P.C. - Cases 7434 (5)

(part 1)

o

1817 Jan 17-23

New Brunswick: At the College of New Jersey, a  
serious rebellion broke out about 1 o'clock Sunday  
morning. The bell was rung, a tar-barrel burnt etc. by  
the students. 50 of the students were suspended & all  
but 12 were in a state of revolt

N.Y.C.P. Jan. 24, 1812

Gazette Jan. 24, F 22, 25, 1812

1817 ca. Jan. 27

Charleston, S.C.: A riot between Br. seamen & others. Thomas Hatchman had seized a pig belonging to a British Brig. He was going to return it when a group of Br. seamen decided to take things into their own hands. Hatchman, who was apparently an Amer. seaman fired 3x into British crowd, killing Wm. Finsgrave. Hatchman was subsequently acquitted.

2881

(N.Y.) Next Feb. 5, 1817

1817, Feb 2 (Sunday)

N.Y.C.: Jonas Broad's church was ransacked by a mob. Little detail. Jus. Sess. Com., Mayor's Ct. All tried were acquitted. 40+

50-100-minutes  
60-300-Broad-street.

N.Y.C. General Sessions Feb 5, 1812  
Minutes of Mayor's Court N.Y.C. 1810-1812  
N.Y. City-Hall Recorder Feb. 1817

1817 Mr. 6

Lexington, Kentucky: At night the office of the Western Monitor was broken into & 60 or 70 lbs of type taken & scattered all over the place & street. The sign was pulled down & the window broken. An newspaper article says this is similar to the actions agst Masons in the Balto riot.

N.Y. Courier Mr. 25, 1812

1817 - ca. Mr. 10

(  
NYC: Members of the African Episcopal Church petition  
the Common Council complaining of the riotous conduct at  
Broad's Rose St. church.

884

MCC 9:40

1817 Mr. 13

(  
Charlestown: Theatrical riot. Manager Holman publicly  
fired actor Caldwell. The actors fans objected & on the  
night of the 13<sup>th</sup> a clamour arose for Caldwell the actor.  
Holman, after some difficulty, told the audience that the  
dispute was private. This did little to quiet the disturbance. When  
the call for Caldwell was continued Holman declared that  
Caldwell would never act on this stage. Caldwell was brought  
in, Holman insisted the question was private. Caldwell left &  
the crowd went wild. The ladies left & the theatre was  
yelled. The appearance of the City Guard did little and then  
they were afraid the crowd just got worse. About 9:30 the  
people retired.

N.Y.E.P. March 24, 1812  
N.Y. Columbia Mr. 24, 1812

1817 Mr. 17 ca.

(  
Lansingburgh, N.Y.: A "stuffed Paddy" was paraded  
in this town, mocking the Irish & their patron saint.

N.Y. Shenrock Mr. 29, 1812

1817, ca Mr. 20 17-18

New Orleans: Insulted by a Br. brig flying a tricolor vase, local French citizens (stated) armed with pistols & swords they ordered the Br. Captain to take down the vase, he refused. They attacked killing the Captain & four of his crew. 100 shots were fired. The masts were cut down. Gen. Ripley ordered out his men, arrested 15 rioters. The Mayor ordered them released - the Captain in port threatened to T & F the Mayor. The 1st mate & 10 or 12 seamen were also taken into custody. The Br. Consul declared himself & the others prisoners of war. The Br. Consul declared himself & the others prisoners of war. The ship a prize. The next day over English ship in port flew the tricolor vase.

887

(A.S.) Nat. Advertiser Ap. 17, 1817

1817 Apr 8 Mr. 17-18

April 1817  
over

New Orleans: A British & French ship lie next to one another at the levee. On the 7<sup>th</sup> a dispute arose concerning the stage leading to the levee. It was limited & settled it was noticed that the British ship had a tricolor flag flying. This was believed to be an insult to the N. O. French ordered the Br. officer to remove the vase. He did so, but in the afternoon, with an assurance from the U. S. army commander that the flag was not an insult to American pride he hung it again. It was rapidly formed, and with the bayonet present, who left nothing, took over the ship, cutting down the main, flagging, chopping mizzen masts, & firing into the cabin where the Captain & British Consul were. More damage would have been done had a detachment of the 8<sup>th</sup> U. S. Infantry come up. 2 or 3 rioters were arrested. Officers were taken after some more dispersed.  
Next Ap. 23, 1817 from Louisiana Gazette Mr. 22

1817 Mr. 20

PYC: tumultuous meeting, probably at the Tastine Coffee House, to discuss paper money. It was impossible to ascertain the resolutions passed because of the loud & incessant cries of "order, division, oust him, hustle him &c."

N.Y. Gazette, Mr. 21 & 22, 1817

*New York Daily News*  
77  
Ap 26 + Ap 29  
18/03 + 18/04  
371.2 S  
77-151328  
Library of Congress  
1812  
Ability grouping in education. 2. Education equalization. 1. Title.  
Searched Gazetteer of New Orleans Gazetteer  
4/26/72  
1872  
Bibliography: leaves 2-39.  
39 leaves; 28 cm. — (Analyses in depth: D107)  
1977  
Pugliese, — Highland Park, NJ : Fenice Publications, [1976 or  
and analysis of recent research findings / by Anthony G. Pu-  
gilesi grouping : homogeneous vs. heterogeneous : a review

1817 - Mr. 21

NYC: Sarah Bliss was the object of  
a number of men's abuse who attempted or  
threatened to burn her house. The watch was  
called & they made some resistance.  
<sup>102 Wmre</sup>  
2 mil

890

S.C. P.C. - Cases 7434 - (5)

Tariff 1

0

1817 - Mr. 23 (Sunday)

NYC: Brodd's church was harassed again. A  
crowd of 300 to 500 gathered, made noise, broke  
the law light over the church door etc. Eight persons  
were arrested. The Gazette puts the number at a  
1000 & tends to blame Brood for the disturbances.

S.C. P.C. - Cases - 7434 (6)

1 N.Y. Gazette Mr. 25, 1817

1817 c. Ap

New Orleans: Riot starts with argument  
between French & Eng. Captains

Patriot Register

III 276

Ap. 25, 1817

1817, Apr. 7

St. Mary's sqrd: Blacks rioted. At 1:30 an affray broke out among 150 to 200 blacks detaining at a drug shop at St. Invigore (it was Easter Monday). The few whites there tried to break it up were turned upon by the blacks & attacked with sticks & stones. 15 or 20 blacks pursued a constable following him to his house after dark, burst in & sacked it. The doors & windows were broken in another house, where a gun was fired at them, as well. Rumor had it that a rebellion was contemplated. Several were arrested the next day & thereafter other shops had similar but less serious difficulties.

893

NYEP Apr. 21, 1817

NYDA Apr. 23, 1817

Brattle Apr. 21, 1817

1817 Apr. 24 (Thursday)

NYC: At Tammany Hall, about 200 Irishmen rioted at the Wigwam, destroyed most of the furniture in the Long Room & sent several Tammanyites to the hospital before the arrival of the mayor & the police ended the暴乱. The riot was triggered by the General Committee's refusal to nominate Thomas Addis Emmett for the assembly. This forced Tammany to rescind its position on the canal, the one issue which bound the Irish to Clinton & helped account for their shifting ground & appeal to the Irish voter thereafter.

✓ Muskat Tammany - P 58-60

✓ Evening Post Apr. 26, 1817 without

✓ Wm. Graham to Wm. P. Van Ness, Apr. 28, 1817. Van Ness ms NYPL

✓ Columbia Apr. 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, May 1, 6, 17, 1817

✓ P'y Natl Adv Apr. 30, May 1, 1817

1817 - May 17 ca.

NYC: On the saturday evening before May 17 a number of boys or young men came to Harriet Patterson's house in the st<sup>o</sup> w<sup>th</sup>, bursting open her gate & breaking her window

SC PC - Case 7434 (2)

(30)  
tanner

1817, summer.

New Orleans: ~~Fulton~~ Flatboat crews attacked  
Grafton's Circus. Governor Jacque Villere was  
so distressed by this and other incidents that he  
included a comment about it in his message to  
the legislature. About 50 men drove off peace  
officers, smashed carriages & released animals, under  
leadership of Bill Seiley.  
*Federal Gazette*

Ashley 56-98

896

1817 - Aug. 25

NYC: D. McKewarie, probably a sailor, was attacked  
& beaten by a number of men, at least one being a  
butcher, in Duane St. They asked him if he were a  
man of war or not.

S.C. P.C. cases 7434 ⑥

Gr. 3 6

1817 Oct 27 (~~Federal~~)

Monday

NYC: Theater Riot. The audience did not  
appreciate the performance of the Beggar's Opera. When  
their favorite actor, Ischodus, refused to sing his popular  
"Black Ey'd Susan", the crowd went wild. Ischodus told  
the management his voice couldn't handle the song that  
night; he was too tired & left the theater. An uproar continued  
throughout the rest of the show & ~~then~~ a brawl broke out  
between police officers & some of the crowd.

100'

N.Y.E.P. O. 29, 1817

✓ cited Advocate O. 29, 1817 Nov. 3

✓ N.Y. Journal O. 29, 1817 (very little)

Oddell, Advocate II 496-499

PR 1817 - N.Y. (Sunday)

NYC: Broad's church was attacked. Bricks  
bats & stones thrown at it & one person got inside  
to harass Broad & the congregation  
2 accused - no trial

864

S.C. P.C. Cases 7434 (10)

1817, Nov 22 (Saturday)

NYC: A fight between S. Billiard & James Ackerman  
ended in Billiard's death. Some sort of riot ensued  
which included an attack on a neighboring store.  
Two indictments for riot resulting in death.

NYC General Sessions, D. 4, 1812

vote, might check indictments for Ackerman's name. S.C. 10

✓ N.Y. Eq. 2<sup>nd</sup> Nov 24, 1817  
check

✓ P.C. Gazette Nov. 22 (c.), 1812 Date Nov. 24

✓ N.Y. Columbian Nov. 24, 1817

✓ S.C. P.C. Cases (9) No. 14, 1812

✓ N.Y. Weekly Register  
P. 29, 1812

Rudges st.

1817, D. 25

NYC: A fight between a number of persons  
at Green near Spring St. was opposed by  
neighbor Harvard who <sup>knocked</sup> found himself the  
object of the crowds abuse. no s - more

S.C. P.C. - Cases 7434 (10)

464

1818 Jan. ca.

902

NYC: Broad's church was so frequently the scene of riot, both ~~inside~~ within and without that the Mayor called for a Grand Jury investigation in Dec. The result was a unanimous indictment of Broad for a nuisance. Sharp lawyers got a delay for Broad and the interim he at last abandoned his church, suspending services and promising to sell the building. The case was therefore dropped.

N.Y. City-Hall Recorder Dec. 1818

1818, Mr. 12

NYC: The Healy family with 10 or more others visited for no hour. Four Healy were tried & acquitted. Little info.

NYC General Sessions, Jr. 12, 1818

Sticks

No loc

short

1818, Jr

NYC: At Pentridge Prison a ~~large~~ <sup>severe</sup> riot occurred in which "a large majority of the convicts were concerned and the institution was literally threatened with destruction". Military force had to be used to suppress it. About 1000 rebels were put in solitary confinement, but when they were released they again threatened disorder.

Lewis, Pentridge of N.Y.: NYAISQ (April 1763) 158  
fr. Assembly Jour. 39 & 50SS (1816) 124, 128  
42 & 50SS (1819) 338  
Laws of the State of N.Y. - 1815 (Albany 1815)

1818 - Jy 5

NYC: A 2100 A.M party was about to be  
raided when the party-goers attacked the apprentices  
watch force. "A riot ~~break~~ <sup>erupted</sup> immediately,  
commenced. 8<sup>th</sup> at cross + Orange - Sept.

GDS

S.C. P.C. - Cases 7435 (1)

Twice

0

1818 - Jy 13 (Mar)

NYC: John Deane, John labour rotters took some  
marble off the vessel named Harriet. They claimed  
it was there but were brought up on charges of riot

S.C. P.C. Cases. 7435 (16)

permed

1818 (Jy 14)

Mobile, Ala.: The citizens of Mobile had built their jail  
on land designated for the U.S. public hospital. Lieu. Beall  
requested the removal of the jail, offering the fort for temporary  
security of the prisoners, but was refused. On the 14<sup>th</sup>  
he took a squad of soldiers, unarmed & dressed down  
& began the job. However harassment from the citizens  
forced him to abandon the project. Late to the Mobile citizens  
removed the jail but the mob persisted in persecuting  
Beall

N.Y.E.P. Ag. 29, 1818

see also N.O. Gazette Jy 30

1818, Jy 24 (Th)

NYC: Black servant, William Simmons, constantly harassed by a number of boys. Works for Dr. H. Mathieu. On the night of the 24<sup>th</sup> some boys ransacked his house & door. Simmons opened it & was pelted with stones & persons were tried & convicted absent. fined \$1 & costs  
9t

908

NYC General Sessions Ag. 13, 1818

Scam

1818, Jy 29 (wed)

NYC: Highbinders attacked two women in the street. It is said they had current knowledge of them. This between 2 & 4 o'clock in the morning. They also robbed the women (probably prostitutes). Also deposition saying Highbinders often attack men who they think have money, beat them & rob them. Some leaders of highbinders tried. No result.  
2 + 10 + others

NYC, General Sessions, Ag 13, 1818

Ch. C. Mr. Barker  
• witness

1818 6 Ag 29

Savannah, Ga: Crews of mutineered Argentine Frigate cause a disturbance by holding slaves at ransom. Then surrendered & were taken by the authorities

Lyon Nat. Advo Ag 29, 1818

1 N.Y.P.

1818, Ag 8

NYC: Argument between two labourers & Salem  
Wives, shopkeeper over apprentice boy attracted a mob  
& threatened riot. The labourers wanted the boy, or  
his head. They claimed they had authority from the  
Police but an alderman pursued them to leave.  
One was definitely acquitted.

2+12+

911

NYC General Sessions, Sept. 18, 1818

~~united~~

1818 - Ag 10

NYC: About 12 or 1 o'clock in the morning  
John McElroy & Patrick Healy raised a mob and  
attempted to enter Paul Healy's property. They were  
beaten back by comp't & others 12 May  
visitors

S.C. - R.C. - Cases - 2935(3)

1818, Ag 25

NYC: Several persons were harassed by a  
group of men on Delaney St. One Terence Tiffey  
had his cart damaged & his house molested. No  
reasons given. 7+20+

NYC General Sessions S. 18, 1818

street

1818 - S. 2

NYC: George Lynch led a mob in obstructing  
the dog catcher from doing his duty.  
~~plus a mob~~

9M

S.C. P.C. Bx 7435 ⑫

1818, S. 8

NYC: Dog catcher obstructed by Charles Williams,  
probably a sailor, who led a gang of boys in harassing  
the dog catchers.

1+20

NYC General Sessions, Sp. 16, 1818

1818 - S. 13 (Sunday)

NYC: About 11:30 P.M. there was a great noise  
& disturbance in Pine St. when watchman James  
Evans attempted to break it up he was resisted.  
~~no to~~

S.C. P.C. Bx 7435 ⑬

Street

1818, D. 25 (Wed) - Execution Day

NYC: Two wood sawyers interrupted in their work on Murray St. by three black men. Uprouse ensued as stones & brick bats were thrown. Vague on how many were involved. Maybe not many. Result briefly.

213+

NYC General Session D. 10, 1818

917

1818 - D. 5 (Saturday)

NYC: Barnabas Osburn obstructed watchmen & fireman from their duty. He was aided by the presence of a great crowd.

S.C. P.C. Eighth Corps - 7434 (3)

✓ W.C. Nat Adm D. 7, 1818 Street no loc

✓ N.Y. Com Adm

D. 5, 1818 + P.C. Spectator D. 8, 1818

✓ N.Y. Gazette

D. 7, 1818

✓ N.Y. Spectator

D. 8, 1818

✓ P.C. Spectator D. 12, 1818

1818

(S)

NYC: Disorderly nation + negroes.

✓ C N.Y.P. March 7, 1818  
Disorderly - negroes

1819

S (S)

N.Y.C.: Skilled craftsmen working for Duncan Phyfe disagreed with his lowering wages during the panic of 1819 & set up their own shop. Turners, cabinetmakers were on strike.

Roch. Artisans 275

✓ Pet. Advo. M, 19, 1819

920

1819, Jr 1

N.Y.C.: A number of black women (many prostitutes) were collected on the corners of Broadway & Decatur St. & acted very disorderly using indecent language. This happens frequently - 4 persons were taken by the watch. Some convicted.

N.Y.C. General Sessions Jy 13, 1819

N.Y. Gazette Jr 20, 1819

not found  
R. S. 1819  
+ 5 C

1819

New Orleans

~~Georgia~~: Reports that "Poveyado Mitchell" had 150 desperados, & fortified himself on an island with several pieces of canon & preparations of a defense to the death. Over 100 men are "out in search of the late pirates" but it is feared that this force is insufficient. Four pirates were captured, one armed with pistols escaped from the city jail of 8 men who stood by & did nothing - "all true dispatches of Mandibras" 500 men are needed & "We want the strength of gov't extended to this section of the Union. We are greatly perplexed & I hope they will awake from their slumber at Washington and try to put a stop to such plunderers at our very doors. It is high time to be moving towards the Gulf of Mexico." (298)

Ulrich B. Phillips, A Doc. Hist. of Amer. Ind. Soc. II: 298

c: MS: News item from the Augusta (Ga.) Chronicle Sept 20, 1819. Extract of a letter to the ed. of the Baltic Postpaid - dated N. O. Aug. 4, 1819

1819

Auburn P.C.: Prison riot destroyed property of  
prisoners — convicts had to be forced into their cells at  
secret point.

Lewis, "Pegate of N.Y." N.Y.S.G. (April 1863) p. 161

fr. Ass. Jour. 42 sess. (1819) 325

44 sess. (1820) 440-41, 903-4

Ralph S Herse, "A List of Auburn Prison from the Beginning  
to about 1837" (N.Y. doc. Recd. St. Univ., 1850) 52-3

923

1819, Jan. 1

NYC: The African Church in the 6<sup>th</sup> ward  
was disturbed by two men & unsupervised others.  
The two men refused to leave until the authorities  
came & took them away. They were often come on  
or some people in the church. Both convicted.  
2 new

NYC General Session, Jan. 8, 1819

1819, Jan. 12 (Tuesday)

NYC: When the watch attempted to quell a disturbance  
on Walnut St. they were resisted. The stones were  
thrown at them. Two were taken as rioters & tried.  
No result. 2 + 20+

GHC

NYC General Sessions Feb. 5, 1819

1819 Jan. 18

Poughkeepsie: Clintonians + Anti-Clintonians factions clash & disrupt each others meeting. The anti-Clintonians had their afternoon meeting interrupted upon by the Clintonians and the Clintonian meeting the same evening was upset by retaliating Anti-Clintonians. Blows were exchanged but no one was seriously injured

926

N.Y.E.P. Feb. 5, 1819

From Poughkeepsie Rep. Herald Feb. 3, 1819

Not Advt. Feb. 6, 1819

1819, Feb. 18 & 20

Charleston: "Lynch Law" actions. A number of desperados stayed outside the city harassing travelers, robbing them etc.. A vigilante group formed on the 18th went out to the Five Mile House that afternoon. Resistance was made at one house but it was burnt down & the criminals dispersed. At the next house the criminals gave it up readily & a new tenant installed. No sooner had the vigilantes left than the thieves returned, evicted the new tenant, beating him brutally & robbed a passing traveler. Shortly the sheriff organized a posse, burnt the house & arrested its occupants (including John & Lavinia Fisher)

V.N.Y.E.P. Mr. 2, 1819

J Williams, from Charleston Courier Feb. 22, 1819  
Washer is Villain - 65 over for FP.

1819, Mr. 2

NYC: A number of men, led by two batemen, boarded the Brig Morning Star, lying at Whitehall & claimed that they could fight the whole crew. A tussle ensued & the invaders were beat back on shore & in their retreat they through stones, hitting the master of the vessel. Case settled [out of court] 2+12+ + the sailors then fled

NYC General Sessions, Mr. 8, 1819

Sp. 5/5

1819 - Mr. 15

929

NYC: When the Captain of the Spanish ship  
Minerva attempted to sail earlier than originally  
planned the ~~most~~ most of the crew objected  
& a riot ensued - 8 men

S.C. P.C. - case # 7835 (4)

class

1819. March 12

Baltimore: About 2 o'clock, just as the merchants retired  
to dinner a number of Irishmen rioted. They were followed  
by the "Shifted Paddy" being as the schooner Appomattox's  
top sail yard arm. They entered the ship, which had been  
seized by the custom officers, cut away the rigging & did  
other damage. The ship lay at the foot of Gray St at Smith's  
dock. Several gentlemen, who attempted to stop the proceeding,  
received some blows. This included one of the judges of the  
city court. 8 or ten men were arrested for riot. The  
"Shifted Paddy" was hung by some boys as a prank.

N.Y.E.P. March 20, 1819

from F. R. Mr. 18  
N.Y. Gazette Mr. 21, 1819

1819 Ap.

S

NYC: Journeyman tailors walked off the job  
because the masters wanted them to work next  
to women.

Rock, Artisans... 281

N.Y.E.P. Jy 13, 1819  
17 ✓ 1819 - April 20, 1819  
Newspaper

1819, ca Ap. 24

932

New Orleans: In the Faubourg St. Mary an officer attempted to arrest a deserter in the company of some boatmen. The man resisted & the officer shot him to death. A crowd was attracted & the officer was forced to seek refuge in a neighboring house. It took the military to rescue him. Taken before the mayor, who refused bail, the officer was sent off to prison.

NYEP

My 29, 1819

1819 - Ap. 24

NYC: ~~Officer~~ John Barr was attacked & beaten by a number of blacks in the street & had to be rescued by the peace officers  
PC

SC PC Cases 7435 (5)

Street

1819

NYC: Notourcing Sam Brown, Peter Ciminsk, Brown was unconnected. No details  
2+

NYC City of S. McMurtry, 1819-1821 by Peter Augustus Tay.

See: "

police

1819 May 27, 1819

S 21  
1819

MCC: All journeymen tailors walked off their jobs when the tailors attempted to lower their salaries by 1 shilling per day. They even walked out on some were paying 12d old high wages.

935

Rock, Artisans - 276

✓ MCC May 27, 1819

1819 May 5

MCC: The trustees of the Baptist Church in Mulberry st complain of the riotous conduct of persons who harass their services on Sundays.

✓ MCC 10:368

1819 - Jc 16

Charleston: When a man named Keefer was discovered with goods stolen at a recent fire a number of the local freeholders held a trial, and found Keefer guilty. They gave him the choice of corporal punishment or placing himself under the vagaries of the law. He chose corporal punishment received 50 lashes and was forced into returning the stolen goods.

✓ MCC Weekly Visitor May 24, 1819

1819, ~~Se~~ Je 19 (sat.)

938

NYC: A mob of blacks collected on Barclay St. to prevent Theodore Hall from returning ~~as~~ a runaway slave to Montgomery Co (N.Y.). A city marshall accompanied Hall & his charge, when confronted by the mob absent 40 persons; strong they only managed with difficulty to extricate themselves & their charge from the mob & return to the police office. He had been going to the North river. A scuffle occurred & one of the rioters identified. He was tried & acquitted. 40+

NYC General Sessions, Fe 16, 1819

1819 ca. Je 28

NYC: A complaint of "Sunday whabitants" of "indecent & disorderly conduct of certain black persons who assemble in Bowker & Henry Streets on Sundays & disturb persons attending Divine worship in the Church on Baxter Street." and asking for a peace officer to be stationed there.

NYC 10:452

1819 - Je. 29

NYC: When Michael Sherlock & Francis Downer were refused the return of their dog they attacked the dog catcher & collected a great mob.

not

S.C. P.C. Cases. 7435 ⑥

1819 Jy

(TS)

941

NYC: Tailors ~~banded together~~ got up their own shop - probably in opposition to lowering of wages.

Rock... ~~29~~ 291 Fe. 28

NYEP Jy 13, 1819

1819

Philadelphia: A black woman was stoned to death.

Kesler, Absols... + Analgs "NYH 1762, p.28  
cites S.H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom 231.2

1819, Jy 5

NYC: A number of blacks were attacked, beaten & had their schools destroyed by a large number of youths. This occurred at the market in Broadway at the Park Gate.

2120

NYC General Sessions Jy 15, 1819

Note: 4th of July celebrated Jy 5, 1819 because the 4th fell on a Sunday. NYEP Jy 6, 1819

1819 Jy 24

G.W.Y.

Philadelphia: Riot in the evening. Constable arrested a black man on a warrant. In the street, the black man attacked the constable with a stick & continued to hit him when he was down. Other blacks joined in. Some whites came to the constable's aid. At first the blacks had the upper hand, but eventually the whites got the advantage. Several of the blacks were described as "French persons who could not speak a word of English." The riot ended when the prisoner was dragged off in a cart.

N.Y. Nat. Hist. Jy 23, 1819

lites Democratic Press

1819 (Ag. ca.)

Elkton, Md.: A crowd of 200 assembled in the town of Elkton on Saturday last (date unsure) & demanded some specie from the Bank. This being refused the people began to tear down its building. The directors suspended negotiations which promised to resume specie payment Tuesday next, Sept. 1. The people then dispersed. They had acted thus because that the bank's note were so discredited that nothing could be purchased with them.

N.C.E.P. Ag 29, 1818

from Phila. Dem. Press  
✓ N.Y. Spectator S. 1, 1818

1819, Sept. 1, 8

Philadelphia: Balloon Riots. On the 2nd an attempted balloon ascent failed. 30,000 persons were watching. An angry crowd stoned the balloons with their pocket knives. An attempt by someone else on the 8th also led to a riot. Stayed at Vauxhall Garden which charged admission yet withered 57 \$5 or 40,000 in coins (and the ascent was several times delayed). When a boy was injured by a watchman - the boy was screaming in pain - rumor spread the boy was killed. A horde of people seized sticks + stones, ripped the balloon to pieces, tore down the fence & ransacked Vauxhall gardens & its facilities. See Note CARD

Schafft + Wescott, Hist of Phila. I p 558 II 558-559

some newspaper comment in U.S. Gazette notes  
Pulson's Advertiser or the American

1819 (Sept. 8)

Phila: A balloonists delayed attempt at an ascent, coupled with the failure of other balloonist earlier failures (one of which provoked (united mob violence) and an attack by an attendant on a boy screaming over a fence, triggered a large riot at Marshall which saw a great deal of property damage & tumultuous behavior. More details in Notebooks.

947

Schart + Wescott, Hist of Phila. i, 598

my citizen  
see United States Gazette

p. 488 Sept. 10, 1819

1819 (B1-27)

Licking for Kentucky: Vigilante action was taken against several men and women who allowed suspicious characters to stay at their house. Some were tarred & feathered and at least one house was torn down. This left many "bad women" and vagrants in despair.

N.Y.C. D. 14. 1819

1819, D. 9 (Thursday)

NYC: A mob of about 20 broke into the White Lead Works owned by George W. Murray. They destroyed a gate & threatened to carry off some property. The locks were also damaged & several persons beaten or threatened. No cause given.

NYC General Sessions, Jan. 14, 1820

See S.C. P.L. Cases 7435 (8.)

1819 (Dec. 28)

Boston: A runaway slave was committed to jail. Rumor spread among the towns blacks that he was to be returned to his master. At 10:30 P.M. almost 60 blacks gathered and armed with clubs, knives and hatchets made an attempt to free him. The watchmen with the aid of some citizens interceded and dispersed the mob. The blacks, who fled in all directions, were pursued, and after a scuffle 25 or 30 were arrested. In the process one watchman was wounded. A large trial ensued only 12 blacks were indicted the rest were released. A verdict of not guilty was delivered for the riot charges, 3 were acquitted at right while the rest were found guilty of the less severe & unlawful assembly.

950

N.Y.E.P Jan. 3 & 18, 1820

Nat. Atto. Jan. 3, 1820

(1820's & 1830's)

Weisbarn gives a table giving number of riots per year 1821-1837 based on Com. Atto.

|      |   |      |    |       |
|------|---|------|----|-------|
| 1821 | 2 | 1827 | 8  | P. 65 |
| 1822 | 5 | 1828 | 10 |       |
| 1823 | 3 | 1829 | 5  |       |
| 1824 | 3 |      |    |       |
| 1825 | 5 |      |    |       |
| 1826 | 6 |      |    |       |

1820 (F) a

Berkshire Co., Mass: Riot disturbing a school

Nelson: Americanization of the Common Law 115

Commonwealth v. Avery Be CP 220  
Be CP 220

1820 Feb 17.

Senators

Batford, Conn.: James Lawman ~~congressmen~~,  
burnt in effigy for support of Missouri bill  
Occurred in front of large crowd & in State house  
yard. □ The effigy was a placard "Lawman  
and son" "LANDSLIDE AND SLAVERY"

953

Archester IV, 552

Spectator, F. 25, 1820

~~Archester I, 411~~ F. 26

National Intelligencer, 1820

1820, F. 17 (Thursday)

NYC: Two men with 20 or more others rioted in the  
6th ward beating Robert Cochrane & Henry Cochrane &  
others. They also broke into Robert Cochrane's house  
at 487 Pearl St. Several were convicted.

NYC General Sessions, Ap. 6, 1820

✓ NY Post Jc 10, 1820  
NY Columbia <sup>circa</sup> case 1820 probably 7th <sup>term</sup>  
✓ NY Nat. Adver Jc 10, 1820

1820, March ca.

Litchfield, Conn.: Representative James Stevens  
burnt in effigy for voting for the Missouri  
bill

~~Rev~~ Pastor H. Beecher, Rev. W. D. Beecher:

The American Portrait (New York,

1927), 33-34 orig. cited  
over <sup>10</sup>  
is Dangerfield, Awakener of Amer. Nat.

Dangerfield also mentions the two other effigies  
burning cited from McMaster 11, 552.

See also Matteson A.S.

1820, March ca.

Carlisle, Penn. David Fullerton, Congressman,  
burnt in effigy for support of Missouri bill.

956

Mechanicsburg IV, 592  
National Intelligencer, Mr. 28, 1820

1820 - Apr. 4<sup>th</sup>

P.C.: About noon Charles French, with a number of others prevented the trustees of St. Peter's church from selling pews on the steps of the church. The crowd gathered is estimated at 200 persons.

S. C. P. C. <sup>Case</sup> 7436 (3)

1820 - probably May

P.C.: In 1834 the Com. Adm. charged that Tammay's "hired brutes" drove De Witt Clinton's Committee from some of the wards in 1820, and that by their violence, actually compelled them to rush into the houses of strangers for protection.

Weisbaum, Mass... 12  
May be Com Adm. O. I., 1834

1820 (May 18)

Hempfield, Lancaster Co., Penn.: An attempt to issue a warrant against Peter Heistaad, by several men with a constable, ended when Heistaad's refusal to leave his premises so frustrated the warrant issues that they ended up breaking into the house & beating the old man. He died a few days later in jail.

959

N.Y.C.P. June 7, 1820

1820 - Sc. 17

NYC: In reprisal for beating his apprentice boy, Reuben Silvester, ~~in~~ a house was stoned by a gang of boys. They boys were encouraged to this act by two women. st

S. C. D. C. Cases 7436(D)

street X

1820 Jy 4

NYC: John McKay started a brawl with two men who insulted him. "He acted like a madman; he had been drinking, knocked several persons down and being of a stout athletic frame few were willing to seize him. A mob collected, and he was hemmed round on all sides, by a ring of people in the midst of whom he was walking round with uplifted ~~hands~~ hands, using threatening gestures and complaining of his wrongs. Charles Christian, police magistrate came along and with the help of part of the crowd arrested McKay. But others acted to rescue McKay from Christian and an affray took place. As a result John McKay, Philip Rogers & Patrick Murphy were charged with Riot & Robbery. The defense argued the disturbance had started by the two Christian had arrived and the real <sup>culpable</sup> ~~culpable~~ acquitted the men. 20-30 people had arrived and the real <sup>culpable</sup> ~~culpable~~ X

N.Y. City Hall Recorder, Vol. II No. 2 (Jy 1820) p 95  
Printed in New York, 15 July 1820. N.Y. City Hall Recorder

SA

73-21864

Malaysia, Kementerian Pertanian Negara dan Luar Bandar.

All works published after the change of name in 1967 are found under the official Malay name:  
Malaysia, Kementerian Pertanian Negara dan Luar Bandar.  
SUBJECT ENTRY: Works about this body are entered under the name used during the latest period covered.

Malaysia, Kementerian Pertanian Negara dan Luar Bandar. (Card 2)

Library of Congress

78 (2)

1820, S. 10 (mo)

N.Y.C.: Five men plus at least 20 others rioted  
in the 6th ward for 2 hrs, attacking Joseph Elcker  
(Aikens) not much more info. probably at Arthur St.

962

N.Y.C. General Sessions, Nov. 10, 1820

Strick

1820 (Ag)

Russellville, Franklin Co., Alabama: Court riot followed by  
an attempt to intimidate Judge Safford for having  
insisted on stiffer penalties than the jury originally  
intended. Although the judge refused to change his  
mind, despite the night vigil of his lodgings door the  
following morning the incarcerated rioters had been  
released. Attempts to recapture them were futile.

N.Y. Eve Post Sept. 11  
from Huntsville, Ala. & Republican.

1820 D. 5

N.Y.C.: A number of men busted into Daniel Day's  
room at 99 Rivington St., and abused, kicked & insulted  
his wife Susan. 6120

N.Y.C. General Sessions Jan. 9, 1821

Taylor

1821, Jan-1

NYC: About 3 A.M. a number of men burst into Wm. Miller's house & shop, destroying glass & harming him & his wife. 1015 of Courtlandt & Washington sts.

5+20

NYC General Sessions, F. 13, 1821

963

1821, S. 1 (Saturday)

NYC: A number of men <sup>were</sup> out on a Saturday night. frolic broke open Mary Brown's door at 22 Collect St & harassed her. Found guilty

• 6 + 40 <sup>no defendant</sup>  
<sup>deposition says 16</sup>

NYC General Sessions S. 7, 1821

1821?

0

1821, early

Boston: Edmund Kean's comments attacking Boston audiences for not attending the theater in hotter weather brought forth much rancor & probably a disturbance

Moody, The Astor Place Riot p. 24

(821 - M<sub>7</sub> 7 (now)

NYC: Robert Holiday had his property defiled by  
a crowd gathered to watch a fireworks display  
in the garden of his neighbor, Asa Taylor. Shaken &  
other objects were thrown.  
1 person no n

968

S.C. P.C. Cases 2836(5)

Street  
O  
Street

1821 M<sub>7</sub> 13

NYC: Approximately 20 persons knocked down &  
broke the rails & posts of Nicholas Wm. Stayvesant's  
property & stables. - bet 7 & 3<sup>rd</sup> Aves

S.C. P.C. Cases - 7836(6)

Plebin

1821, ca. 3e

NYC: Two hack drivers said to be arguing caused  
some sort of riot. It is unclear if anyone else was  
involved

Court Minutes, 1821-22 → Stephen Allen's  
do not count

NO LOC

1821, July 9 con.

NYC: Commissioners of Alms House report "that they endeavoured to carry into effect the Law of the Corporation relating to service, but that persons employed by them had been resisted and opposed in the execution of their duty by a collection of persons who exercised great violence towards them".  
Later Jy 9, 1821

971

MCC 11:722

Piers ~

(1821 - Jy 15 / Sunday)

NYC: A fight between a group of boys erupted. Some fled & were chased by a mob of others. Stones were thrown. Fight began at Battery, those being attacked retreated to a house in Broad Street.  
I much no<sup>t</sup>

S. C. P. C. Cases 74936 (B)

1821, Jy 23

~~Aug~~ N.Y.C.: In response to clergy opposition of a proposed plan a great number of people assembled at an appointed place & voted "resolves against the clergy interference with local concerns of the city, or the police of the city. They felt it was impious of the clergy to do so & considered it "an attempt to encroach upon the liberties of the citizens."

Sabots Incorporated IV p. 1617

✓ N.Y. Eve Post Jy 24, 25, 26 & Ag 1, 1821

Haworth's Reminiscences p. 124.

\* own note - N.Y. Eve Post Ag 26, 1821

[M1520]

London Festival Ballet, 1974  
Son, arr. and orchestrated by Granit Hossack; conductor:  
Michael Bassett, piano.  
Music from the London Festival Ballet production "The Prodigal  
Son," arr. and orchestrated by Granit Hossack  
London Festival Ballet, Orchestra; Granit Hossack, conductor;  
Michael Bassett, piano.

The entremetiner ballet. Columbia M 33185. (1974)  
Works, piano. Selections; arr., Phonodisc.  
Poplin Scott, 1868-1917.  
Complaints of <sup>of</sup> Complains to <sup>as</sup> for behavior + conduct + growing <sup>as</sup> stations  
MCC 11:711, 743-4, 12:2

1821, Aug 4 probable Aug 3

974

NYC: Riot law enforced. A number of bays collected, notwithstanding all the opposition, 5000 sticks were hot water & melted. The female bays were very courageous. Four persons were arrested on the 3rd, two committed.

N.Y.E.P. Aug. 7, 1821

Com Ad Aug. 4, 1821

1821 - Jan. 28 (Sunday)

NYC: Phoebe Smith, <sup>89</sup> of Lombard St, complains that last evening a number of persons entered her house... in a riotous & disorderly manner then blew out the candle & threw the furniture about the house & some of the best deposit... etc.  
Groundhog Day

S.C. P.C. - case - 7436 (4)

1821, Dec 17

5

NYC: Butcher's ~~act~~ against city corporation to charge flat fees for butcher stalls. Agreed not to bid for stalls at auction. When one person did bid, supposedly as agent of the city, who was supposed to get prices up, he was taken & dumped into the river.

Tenfold, Municipal Rev 99

Devise, Market Book, 489-496

Evening Post Dec. 13, 17, 18, 20, 1821 (+ Apr. 5, 1820)

Spectator D. 21 + 25, 1821

Gazette D. 17, 1821 Com. Advt D. 19, 21, 1821

American D. 26, 1821.

1821 D. 17 (1)

(no<sup>o</sup>)

New York City: Suffering under illegal competition from the shirkers, <sup>water</sup>lopers who posing as farmers selling cold beef at low prices at the market without paying fees (farmers were exempt from regulation) the butchers in 1821 agreed not to bid on any of the stalls offered by the city at the newly constructed Fulton Market. Mr. one part time butcher did lease a stall his colleagues complained him, dragged him to the Hall, & tossed him off the end of the highest dock.

97

Tenford Municipal Resolution p. 99

✓ to read: ~~the~~ Thomas Devoe, the Market Book: A Hist. of the Public Mts of City of N.Y. (1862) pp 492-501  
New York Evening Post Dec. 18, 1821. (over)  
13 J 20, 1821

1822

N.Y. + High Seas: The Pirate Tanners - with \$35,000 of Stephen Girard's Spanish Gold a crew aboard a shipwrecked off Philadelphia mutinied off Cape May. Going to N.Y. they landed at Coney Island. Using two small boats they intended to get the loot ashore. Only one boat made it. Some of the booty was buried with the crew went to the local resorts got drunk, a fight occurred & one of the sailors divulged the secret. Some citizens gathered to arrest them but when a search was made for the buried treasure only a whole was found. It is believed two of the crew, ex-torments made off with the loot.

Across History of N.Y. Swamp pp 129-131

1822

Cambridge: A riot occurred in which a number of valuable books from the college library & burned in front of University Hall. One protesting professor had a bucket of water emptied on his head, & another was almost killed by a falling canon ball. The windows of the president's house were broken & other damage was done to college property.

A. F. Tyler, Freedom's ferment 255

J.W. Lyman, John Marsh Pioneer pp. 40ff.



1822, Feb.

980

Columbia College, S. C.: Riot when junior class  
refused to attend prayers & recitations

Bruce, Violence & Culture 6 2-62

1822, March 14

Kortright, Delaware Co., N.Y.S.: Skimetos  
harassment of bridal couple gets out of hand.  
Besides making a great deal of discordant  
noise, the skimetos people, numbering  
about 30 or 40, threw stones, tore up a  
\$6 hat and one fought with someone from  
the wedding party.

Wisser, "Skimetos" NY Folklore Q  
20 (1964), 138-135

1822 - Apr.

N.Y.C.: Charles Gilman v. Mr. Hopkins ~~et al.~~ et al.  
for \$1 + 3 + 5 dollars ~~v. et al.~~ the execs  
plus

✓ N.Y. Nat. Libr. Ap. 15, 1822  
✓ N.Y. Spectator Ap. 16, 1822  
✓ N.Y. American Ap. 15, 1822

1822, Ap. 8

983

Philadelphia: A dispute over the control of St. Mary's pastor between the Bishop & some of the congregation erupted into a large riot on Apr. 8. The Catholic church divided over the dismission of a liberal priest who wanted to have Sunday school & teach the youths from the Bible. An election for the trustees was the immediate cause of the confrontation which saw the Bishop never hold the church against the Hegarites (Hegar was the acting minister) until the civil authority was forced to intervene.

Graphic Acc't. of... Riots at St Mary's Ch. (1844)

see also cont. newspaper  
U.S. Spectator Apr 11, 1822 - U.S. Spectator Apr 12, 1822  
1 N.Y. Statesman & Liberator Apr 11, 1822 1 N.Y. American Apr 10 & 11, 1822  
(over) cities 1822

1822, Ap 8 (new)

NYC: A number of men were out late last night and the door of a house of ill fame was collect st. When a watchman arrived they attacked him. Really just disorderly conduct. N.G. 3+10

NYC General Sessions May 10, 1822

Street

1822 - Ap. 1.

Philadelphia services at a high standard, and some  
of those provided in the late Postmasters. In addition  
therefore it is proposed to do

V-7 Pat. 106 APR 16 1922

*Locality* Apr 11, 1978  
*Location* Apr 11, 1978  
*Author* Apr 11, 1978  
*Title* Apr 11, 1978  
*Date* Apr 11, 1978

Thurman, Frank.

The Cahuillas and white men of San Carlos and Coyote Canyon. Bloomington, Calif., 1970,

38 p. Illus., maps. 28 cm. (San Bernardino County Museum Association. Quarterly v. 17, no. 3)

Bibliography: p. 37-38.

1. Cahuilla Indians. 2. Anza, Juan Bautista de, 1735-1788.  
3. Coyote Canyon, Calif.—History. I. Title. II. Series.

E78.C15S2 vol. 17, no. 4

78-209145

(E99.C15S)

917.94'95'008 s [970.3]

MARC

Library of Congress

72 2 0 4 (c) - 83

(822 - M, 12

rc

NYC: Amos collected on Sunday afternoon  
in Bowdoin St & threw stones at Joseph Reed,  
Anthony Morold & Patrick Smith  
<sup>plus a boy, 20</sup> charged with A+B

966

S.C. P.C. Cases 7437 (5)

(822 - M, 16 Thurs)

rc

NYC: marshals John Phillips & John Nixon  
were attacked by a collector of people who  
attempted to rescue a person they had taken into  
custody for debt. <sup>(charged with A+B)</sup>

S.C. P.C. Cases 7437 (6)

1822, Sy 4

NYC: A number of men pursued a woman  
into John Carnes store, corner Collect & Leonard Sts,  
& refused to leave off her. They turned their wrath  
upon Carnes property. \$1000

S.C. P.C. Cases 7437 (7)

1822, ca. Ag. 18

989

Philadelphia: Attempt of blacks loyal to an Aileneite bishop to take over a splinter group's church or to disrupt between 5<sup>th</sup> & 6<sup>th</sup> sts. The Aileneites were successful. But several arrests were made & men were bound over to the Mayor's Court.

N.Y. American Ag 16, 1822  
cites Philad Union

1822, Ag 1 (Thurs)

NYC: Robert R Brown with 40 or so others disrupted a Baptist church on Chrystie + Delaney

NYC General Sessions No. 12, 1822.

1822 - Ag. 10 (Sat.)

NYC: Riot at Mercer St. Theatre. About 9:00 p.m. a number of white men entered the pit & from their climbed into the boxes. They dismantled the circular frame holding candles etc., broke benches, threw tumbrels on stage, tore the curtain & injured the scenery. 9 women no. 11

S.C. P.C. Case 7437 & Dell, Amal., 57  
✓ N.Y. Spectator Ag. 20, 1822 34-37  
Weinbaum, Moiss.  
Com. Adm. Jan. 9, Ag 17, 1822

1.. 1

1822 Aug. 12 (Mon)

991

N.Y.C.: Riot at the Circus on Elm st. In the evening a mob in front of the circus resisted and beat up on Jacob Hays, high constable and George) herman Marshall. Both were severely hurt. The watch never came to help them.

N.Y. Nat. Advo <sup>115<sup>a</sup></sup> Ag. 14, 1822

20

S.P.D. Spectator Ag. 16, 1822

✓ N.Y. Gazette Ag. 14, 1822

✓ N.Y. P. Ag. 13, 1822

1822 Sept. 12 (Thurs)

N.Y.C.: About 100 sailors marched "with drums, fifes, and colors, stopping at public places, and going to the city hall and buzzing." Reason: A ship to be brought in, the Columbian gov't had hired a smaller than anticipated interim crew at short wages. Eventually the civil authority was sent for; some of the ring leaders were taken. The rest dispersed peacefully at Rutgers wharf.

N.Y. Statesman & Advertiser for the County S. 16, 1822

Quoted from Nat. Advo

N.Y. American S. 13, 1822 (same)

N.Y. Gazette S. 14, 1822 (same)

N.Y. P. S. 14, 1822 (same) Nat. Advo.

(1-5)

1822 Sept. 12

(1-5)

P.Y.C.: When a ship built for the Columbian govt hired a small crew to work at short wages about 100 sailors marched "with ~~drums~~, fifes, and colors, stopping at public places and going to the city hall & buzzing." City authorities arrested the ring leaders, the crowd dispersed.

Statesman S. 16, 1822  
Quotes Nat. Advo

American S. 13, 1822 (same)

Gazette S. 14, 1822

Quotes Col. Advo.

Evening Post S. 14, 1822 (same as S. 1)

1822, Dec 22

(  
Richmond, Va.: The office of the Hornet was attacked & destroyed by 15 to 20 men, with blackened faces & masks. They manhandled one of the workers, destroyed the printing machinery, including 100 lbs of type, & half printed papers. This occurred at night, and although the police were there they did nothing. It is suggested that some gentlemen & leading citizens were involved.

997

N.Y.C. Jan. 11, 1823

1823

(

S

N.Y.C. - Shoemakers struck for a uniform wage scale of \$162 1/2 a day.

Commons, Hist. of Labour 157  
in the American Federationist xx, 518.

1823 - Jan. 1

(

L

N.Y.C.: Rebecca Long & her husband were attacked & raked <sup>up</sup> about 12 or 1 o'clock in the morning. There were Blacks involved in the riot. George Atkinson but <sup>of</sup> course. Seems like a Caliphornian procession round

S.C. P.C. Cases 7433 (3)

Farewell  
O

1823 ca Jan.

(  
Lockport, Niagara Co., N.Y. A riot between ~~local~~ canal  
diggers and locals began as a disagreement between  
a liquor retailer and the local diggers. 20 persons  
were hurt & 8 local diggers arrested.

1000

N.Y. Albany Jan. 9, 1823  
cite Buffalo Jour-  
N.Y. American Jan. 8, 1823

(823 - Ja. 26 (Sun)

(  
NYC: while attempting to take a young drunk  
disturber of their church the Baptists of the Brown's  
St. Church were set upon by a number of persons  
attempting to rescue the culprit  
<sup>relatives</sup>  
<sub>some now</sub>

S.C. R.C. Cases 7937.④

1823, ca. Mr. 10

(  
New Haven: 200 to 300 students at Yale were  
in a riot with the townpeople. Several persons  
were injured & some of the students involved ~~had~~  
soon left town.

N.Y.P. Mr. 12, 1823  
cite Litchfield Conn. Engle Mr. 10, 1823

1823 Apr 10

Harvard College: Disturbance led to 50 students  
leaving school

1003

N.Y. Gazette My 10+23, 1823  
cites Statesman and Evening Gazette

1823, Apr. 10 (thru)

of NYC: Several persons rioted at & broke glass window  
of Thomas McReady's store & house.  
Bronx + George Sts.  
6 arrests

NYC General Sessions My 8, 1823

J Wheeler, Report of Cases 411-412

1003

1823, Apr 24

{S}

N.Y.C. John Smith & John Dusaberry, both  
charcoaliers, led 20 men in pulling some buildings  
down which the Mutual Insurance Co had foreclosed  
on Smith.

NYC GS My 15, 1823

1823, Apr. 24

NYC: John Smith & John Dusenberry, both chairmen, led 20 men in pulling down some buildings which the Mutual Insurance Co. had foreclosed on Smith. Building were in Willet St., 10th St.

1006

N.Y.C. General Sessions May 15, 1823

1823, May 28

Hamburg, PA: A local militia mustering was marred by a riot between the militia and the canal workers. Kept on the job during the muster, the disturbance broke out as 30 to 40 canal men, armed with clubs, marched in to town. The militia men, who were in the local taverns, fought the canal men. Several were hurt on both sides & the canal men were driven off.

N.Y.P. May 31, 1823  
from a ~~Reading~~ paper May 28.

1823, ca. Je

Boston: A Yankee & Irishman quarrelled while working in paving a court. A fight ensued & a large crowd gathered. The crowd ~~ran~~ <sup>ran</sup> west to the Irishman's house, demolished the windows with stones & brick bats. One constable, who tried to interfere, was slightly stabbed. It took several constables to restore order. No man was arrested.

N.Y.P. Jun 27, 1823

1823. O.

C

1009

NYC: The People's party tried to take over  
Tennant Hall as both parties made a rush for the  
control of the Secretary's chair.  
no details

Weisbaum, Moss ... 43-84  
9 votes

O Com Adm. D. 28, 1823

1823 O

Charleston: A vigilante group chased + killed  
4 negro banditti who had long roosted the neighborhood  
of Nelson's Ferry, & had murdered a Mr. Ford: They were  
escaped ~~but~~ slaves.

Williams, Royals in Villainy ... 65  
fn. Niles Register XX (D. 18, 1823) 112

1823, N. 27 (Thurs)

also N. 28

cc

NYC: Riot at the Circus in Canal St. canceled when  
marshalls attempted to control disorderly persons.  
3+50+  
1-28 3+20+

NYC General Sessions D. 11, 1823

1823, D. 1 (?)

1012

N.Y.C.: A "Vampire" was on display on the corner of Oliver & Chatham streets. A curious boy ~~had~~ attempted to look over connected with the exhibition jamed a penknife or other sharp object into the sleeve, perforating the boy's eye which he was less likely to loose. As a consequence of this a number of persons collected and immediately took vengeance on the Vampire & his keepers by quickly demolishing the building in which he was kept "and inflicting as much injury as they were capable of." The man who she sted the boy was taken into custody.

N.Y. Gazette D. 3, 1823

✓ City Evening Post - D. 2, 1823

Martr

1824 Mr. 18

{S3}

N.Y.C.: A number of persons were discharged from the West Point Foundry Assoc. for violating the regulations of the Assoc. Several collected around the factory crying "Free Trade & Sailors rights, rung a bell & made noise. One forced his way through the doorway into the factory yard to disrupt the workmen.

NYCSPCC 7438 (1)

1824 - Mr. 18<sup>th</sup> (Thurs)

Foot of Beach St.  
5th Ward

N.Y.C.: A number of persons were discharged because from the West Point Foundry Assoc. for violating the regulations of the association. Several collected around the factory crying free Trade & Sailors rights, rung a bell & caused much noise. One forced his way through the doorway into the factory yard to disrupt the workmen  
27 of the

S.C. PC. Cases 7438 (1)

1824, Apr 24.

5

1013

N.Y.C: Journeyman House Painters struck  
for an increase of wages

Commons, Hist. of Labor p. 152  
 to Evening Post April 24, 1824  
Second not found Apr. 14, 19-30, 1824

1824, Apr 19

N.Y.C: Between 8,000 + 10,000 people gathered, on  
previous notice, to protest the removal of Dr. W.H.  
Clinton as a canal commissioner. Thwts were voted  
to him for his public service. Similar action taken  
in Albany.

Stokes, Incorography p. 1638  
✓ N.Y. Eve Post Apr 20, 21, 28, May 15, 1824

Note: other large public meetings at this time in notes.

N.Y. Statesman Apr. 16, 1824  
N.Y. Statesman (Bi-weekly) Apr. 26, 23, 1824

1824 - May 3c

Elkton, Md: Probably several riots among  
workers on the Chesapeake & Delaware Canal.

N.Y.E.P. Jr 24, 1824

1824 My 18

S

NYC. Journeyman carpenters turnout  
for higher wages. Parade through B'way + other  
principal streets - no violence

✓ Evening Post My 18 & 24, 1824

1018

1824 - My 18

NYC: Turnout by journeyman carpenters for  
higher wages. Parade through B'way + other principal  
streets - no violence.

N.Y.P My 18 & 24, 1824

1824, My 26

Pawtucket A.T.: Textile workers, both male  
& female turn out against reduced wages. They visited  
the houses of manufacturers, were tumultuous,  
shouting + uttering insults, damaged property + broke a window  
in one of the mills.

N.Y.P Je. 3, 1824

1824, Jy 12 (cont)

1600hrs

NYC: A procession of orangemen marched out of the city toward Greenwich village, then settled mostly by Irish Catholics. They had banners waving and a band playing "Tipperary" & other equally provocative ditties. In the ensuing fight no one was killed but "the orangemen received a severe thrashing & were driven ~~far~~ into the city whereupon the sheriff arrested some now he could find in Greenwich village. Over a hundred Irishmen were arrested & charged with riot & disturbing the peace, & were almost certain of conviction. In the Sept. term of the Ct. of Common Pleas the Judge was about to pass sentence when Thomas Addis Emmet walked into the Court room for another case & defended the Irishmen speaking loudly of the intolerance of the city.

50 or 60? Riot and disturbance in New York p. 250

Murphy & Hartnor, The Hist of the Soc. of the Feudal Sons of St. Pat cited Thomas Addis Emmet, Incidents of my Life p. 267

Charles G. Leland, Memoir of Thomas Addis Emmet (1927)  
Over) S.C. P.C - cases 7438(2)

1621

1824, Jy 12

W�kport, N.Y.: On the anniversary of the Battle of the Bunker Hill several workers broke out into fighting among themselves using shovels, hammers, bricks etc.

N.Y. N.Y. 1600 Jy 23 1824

from Niagara Sentinel

N.Y. American Jy 24, 1824  
cite. 1621

1824 ca. Ag.

3

NYC: Journeyman masons stand out for \$1.50 a day wage

Evening Post Ag. 24, 1824



1824 Aug

NYC: Journeyman masons, struck out for \$1.50 a day wage.

1824

NYEP Aug. 24, 1824

1824 Aug 12 or 18

NYC: Watchman Peter Yarick complained that between 1 + 2 A.M. in Walnut St. & Pearl, he had arrested one man for knocking another down. A mob formed & told him that if he was to take one man, he had to take all. They picked up stones to throw at him. He had been attacked by a similar mob a few nights before. Jacob Beckle, a boatman was one of the mob.

Deposition by Peter Yarick taken by Henry Abell, in Police File, Museum of the City of New York, Library. X

1824, Fall

Portland: Riot & attack on bawdy house

NYEP, N. 1st, 1825

cites Portland ~~news~~, p. 11, 1825  
mentions earlier riots

1824, Sept. 11 ca.

Philadelphia: About 150 blacks attacked white officials as they arrested a runaway slave.

1527

Richards, 33  
miles, S. 11, 1824

1824 - S. 22 ca.

Harpersfield [Del]: A group by young men & boys of "waking up officers" ended in some sort of affray, in which one Philo Kapp ~~was~~ aged 18 or 19, was shot in the leg & since died of malnutrition.

N.Y.P. Oct. 1, 1824  
cites Del. Gazette S. 22

1824 Oct. or Nov.

Providence: Riot to drive black out of community. ~~between~~, 37 Group of whites attacked black residents, demolishing building. This occurred before the bigger Rhode Island Riot.

1824, Oct. 17 + 18 (or at least the 18<sup>th</sup>).

Providence, R.I. Hardscrabble riot - triggered by the refusal of blacks to get off the sidewalks or the approach of whites, a white mob attacked the Hardscrabble neighborhood that included houses of ill-repute - prostitution & favors - as well as working class blacks. Approximately, 20 houses destroyed. Some blacks resisted & at least one died shot. In subsequent trial of whites, defendants argued they were doing the community a service.

1030

Coffrol 50-55 out

1824 Nov. 6 - do. wrong  
ppm. S. 6

( Pittsburg, PA : Circus riot. During the service the audience began a riot. They started to pull the building down & threatened to kill the horses. Refusing to listen to the entreaties of the performers. Finally, Edward Murray, among others defended the circus by firing into the mob. Reuben Hartzel was killed. A trial ensued in which Murray was acquitted.

N.Y. American N. 19, 1824  
N.Y.C. Oct. 1824

1824 - N. 11 (Thurs.)

( N.Y.C.: A number of negroes <sup>148 church</sup> were very disorderly at Phoebe Doty's place. They threatened to burn it down, threw furniture & glasses etc.,  
<sup>4 men</sup> 12 more given to deposit.

S.C. P.C. N. 12, 1824 Cases 74382

Hard Scrabble Cal. under ... Report of  
the trial of Oliver Cromwells ...

✓ NYER 0.29, 1824

Chidacuff & Hart.

Curran, Free Black, 102  
Werner, 228-229

1833 July 28 (Sun.)

NYC: Riot in Harlem - 2 men arrested  
for a Sunday & Monday frolic in Yorkville &  
Harlem. Several houses were attacked and  
a number of gentlemen were beaten. Also,  
2<sup>nd</sup> Ave.

1033

NYEP Ag 1, 1833

no 600  
NYC

1833 Aug 5

NYC: Laborers & gentlemen mix it up in  
the evening at 3<sup>rd</sup> Ave & 15<sup>th</sup> St. 2 carriages  
going downstairs came a bit too close to a line  
of cart taking dirt to be dumped. The Irish  
laborers driving the cart & others driving in a  
nearby grocery objected. A scuffle ensued which  
had to be broken up by the police.

NYC G S C C-6 (W-5) People v. Martin et al  
Ag 14, 1833

1833 Ag 6 con.

Pennsylvania: German coal worker, Charles  
Hickelbottom, ~~was~~ murdered by about 20 other  
coal workers. One worker had been dismissed,  
20 of his fellow workers got it in sympathy. They  
then went down the canal about 1 mi. & attacked  
Hickelbottom. 11 arrested & charged with  
murder; 5 charged with affB & riot.

NYEP Ag 6, 1833  
Crawford PA messenger

1833 Oct. 1

NYC: Anti-abolitionists gather outside Clinton Hall where an abolitionist meeting had been scheduled. Garrison was supposed to attend. The meeting had been shifted to the Clinton St. Chapel. The anti-sl's went to Tammany Hall & then marched to the Chapel, arriving after the abolitionists left. The anti-sl's broke in, lessened a black "Amherst Tupper" & mockingly passed resolutions for immediate emancipation.

LOMS.

Richards 27-30 Warner, 144-149

1833 Oct. 2, &c.

NYC: Attempt to disrupt abolitionist meeting. A crowd gathered at Clinton Hall where the abols were scheduled to meet. The location had been changed to the Clinton St. Chapel. The anti-sl's adjourned to Tammany Hall & held a meeting. On hearing of the location of the abol. meeting some of the crowd left for the Chapel. They invaded the building before the abols had already adjourned. The anti-sl's then had a rock meeting with an obnoxious black presiding - emancipation and amalgamation resolutions were passed.

See Containing Greysan, Dec. 10-4, Gaz. & Com. No. 0, 1833  
Richards, Centenary of Prop. of Shelling 26-30 1833

1833 Oct. 5 (Sat.)

NYC: Disturbance at Jewish Synagogue. Internal problem over the correct rituals. Ordinarily two leaders from the congregation read passages from the Pentateuch. But they usually were not from the same family. When a father attempted to read after his son, the congregation objected & had to physically throw him out.

Caribb 0.9/1833  
from S. of C.

1833, Oct. 31 - Nov. 7

Jackson Co., Missouri: Missourians expell Negroes, burning houses, demolishing furniture, corrals, horsewhipping men.

1048

Baily 8

1833, <sup>Nov.</sup> Dec. 2

Charleston: A group of darker Irish beat a native Amer. to death. Next night 500 500 activists marched on Tr. 32. Troops called, but stood helpless, as several houses were destroyed.

Billi-<sup>go's</sup>, <sup>70</sup> Countdown to Violence 87-88

(B1350), <sup>10</sup> (1937)  
Billi-<sup>go's</sup>, Banning PER, <sup>89</sup> (1954)

1833 Nov. 1

NYC: tumultuous meeting at Tammany Hall between Bowe supporters and Beij G. Wells supporters. Both supported Jackson. Uncertain of how much violence there was

Haze, Diary <sup>1833</sup> Nov. 1, 1833

1833 Nov. 1 ca (Sat.)

Philadelphia: Riot on Chestnut St. wharf. Some of the passengers in the Baltic Steamboat, 1650 crew, started fighting. They threw stones at officers & the police officers were forced to interfere, beating the rioters.

1051

N.Y.P. N.S., 1833  
Phil. - p. 4

1833 Nov. 16 ca.

NYC: Some violence at meetings of journeymen tailors or strike to maintain meetings. With over 3,000 tailors there were difficulties in maintaining solidarity. Some workers returned to shops for below standard wages.

Moving Lower & P.Y. Enginer N. 16, 1833  
cites S. of Commerce N. 18, 1833

1833 Oct. 26 +

5

NYC: Journeyman tailors strike to maintain wages. With 3,000 workers, group solidarity hard to maintain. Despite declarations that they were joining the strike, some tailors went back to work at the lower wages.

A. Com. & P.Y. Enginer N. 16, 1833

cites S. of C. N. 18, 1833

see also S. of C. Oct. 12, 1833

1833 Nov. 20

NYC: Piano Forte workers on strike harassed Benjamin Eastman because of his refusal to join the strike. They followed him about the street, even into his shop, threatening him. On the evening of the 20<sup>th</sup> they assaulted him, tearing his coat. 12 men are named. Many more involved.

1054

MiscPCC 7446(2) Eastman v Christopher et al. P. 21, 1833

M. Cour. & NY Eng. Nov. 21, 1833

1833 Nov. 20+

S

NYC: Piano forte makers on strike for wages. Hassal non-striker, threatening him and on the 20<sup>th</sup> assaulting him. Lasted several days at least.

MiscPCC 7446 (2) Eastman v  
Christopher et al. P. 21, 1833

M. Courier & NY Eng. Nov. 21, 1833

1833 Nov. 23

NYC: Riot at Richmond Hill Theater interrupted performance. Police were attacked as was the door keeper. 11 persons named.

MiscPCC 7446 (3) Howes v. Randlet et al. P. 26, 1833

1833 Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> ca.

Chesapeake & Delmarva coast: Maryland /  
Pennsylvania oyster war

1857

NY. Cons. + N.Y. Eng. N. 25, 1833

1833 Nov. ca.

Charlestown Mass.: Irish and Protestant Americans fight during Thanksgiving celebration at Dodge, McGowan's restaurant. One Yankee died in the fight.

Blarney "Two mos. ... eggs

1833 Nov. 28+29

Charlestown Mass.: When Benjamin Daniels looked into an Irish dancing party through a window, his gapping was greeted by an attack. So terrific was the beating that Daniel's death the next day foreclosed by Daniels' death a mob formed the next evening and attempted to demolish Rodgers McGowen's house, the site of the Irish dance. The navy sent some men who temporarily halted the destruction, but as soon as they left, the mob finished its work.

Con. later. Dec 2, 1833

1833, Dec.

Utica, N.Y.: After a week of popular agitations  
about abolition & anti-slavery colonization, a  
mob burned Beriah Green Pres. of Oneida  
Institute & against colonization & Almon Stewart,  
worker anti-slavery man, is effigied

1060

Richards, 86

1833 Dec :

(  
Missouri & Illinois: Notice of furnace war

Con. Adw.:

D. 17, 1833  
n. 17, 1834

MED P. 30, 1833

1833, Dec. 22 (Sund)

\* Lowell, bid: From Boston Journal comes  
a report of an anti-slavery mob in which  
\$ was effigy of Avery Bengal shot & burnt  
because he preached at the Methodist Chapel  
Chata or Chapel Hill.

Dec 27, 1833

McLour & N.Y. Eg. Frank, 1833

1833 Dec. 23 (Mon)

NYC: For over 2 hours the Bowery Theater was disturbed by several persons. The theater manager had recently dismissed Samuel "Treat" McKirney. Apparently his supporters were going to create a rucus until he was reinstated.

1063

NYC GS no #cc People v. McKirney et al. Jan. 15, 1834  
Courier & N.Y. Enquirer Dec. 25, 1833

1833 D. 29

NYC: About 20 men acted riotously & turbulently at Phoebe Doty's house, destroying furniture, etc.

NYC GS, People v. Omara, Jan. 15, 1834  
(no 'cc #)

YC

1834

Philadelphia: Mayor John Swift led a mob that threw a abolitionist nail into the river.

Tiedberg, TS 11

1834

Philadelphiz: Race Riot

1066

Schreider  
"Conn & Order."

1834

Salem, N.J.: A white mob freed some runaway slaves who had been captured and who were about to be returned to their Maryland master.

Werner, Race Riots, 4,  
cites Brothers US & PA Ap. ID  
376-378

1834

Lancaster, Penn: mob forced and threatened a stranger they disliked.

Waldrop, "Word & Deed,"  
Legal Imaginations, 233-  
234

1834

Dubuque, Iowa: mob hangs Patrick O'Connor  
because of crimes & misbehavior.

1069

Waldrop, "Word and Deed"  
Legal Intelligencer, '232

1834, Jan.

Near Lancaster, Penn.: Workers use col. violence  
during strike concerning wages. Pennsylvania  
coal workers; solved.

Grinstead, "A-L"; 11, 23, 240

1834, Jan.-Feb.

Williamsport, Md.: Workers from Cork fight  
with workers from Longford in an effort to  
protect their jobs. Several battles fought, resulting  
in 6 deaths.

way Connor Grinstead, "Anti-Bellum Labor" 55-1 (1965),  
Labour 289 Morris, A. J. Strikebreaker  
200-202

AHR, 55-60 Feb 1

see further Miles Register & L V 28 (F. E., 1834)

notes Nat. Intelligencer Jan. 30, F. 4, 1834  
Hastings Tookby Jan. 23, 30, 1834

1834 Jan Feb ca.

Maryland: Canal workers on the Chesapeake & Ohio Canal battle frequently. Division between Corkneys and Longford men.

1072

Can. Advs., Feb 4, 1834  
n Can. & N.Y.C. Jan. 31, Feb 5, 1834

81

1834 Jan. 21

NYC: Three Kelsos with several others broke into Mary Jones' 448 Water St. house, Screwdock Hotel, set fire to her goods, broke & destroyed several articles of clothing & acted riotously. In the evening

NYCSCPC 7446 (S) Jones & Kelsos et al. Jan 24, 1834

Y  
X

1834 F.2

NYC: "a number of boys and men" disturbed & disgraced the congregation of the Clifton St. Chapel on their way to and from services. Such crowds had been collected there recently on several occasions

NYCSCPC 7446 (S) Smith & Brooks et al. F. 3, 1834

1834 Feb. 8 (Sat.)

NYC: Public meeting at the Park, called by the Whigs, somewhat disorderly, as pro-Bank whigs and anti-Bank Jacksonians struggled to gain control over the platform & chairmanship. Some pushing & shoving. Eventually, anti-bank men controlled the platform, tore it down & paraded through the streets with it. Standard political meeting disorder. PREP sympathetic to anti-bank.

1075

~~NYEP Feb. 8 & 10, 1835 F. 8, 16, 1837  
pro-bank papers criticized~~

~~Courier & Engineer City Advertiser New-York  
Evening Star Gazette American.~~

1834 F. 14

(5)

NYC: Sailors & Boilermakers attack Mike Farrel's sailor's boarding house at 350 Water St. Probably concerns some kind of workers' action.

Precinct 7446 ⑥ Farrel v. Roe et al. F. 15,

1834

1834 F. 14, (Fri)

NYC: Riotous attack on Michael Farrel's sailor's boarding house at 350 Water St. Furniture was broken, property injured, he was robbed of \$450 & threatened with further action. There had earlier been a meeting at Harmony Hall to discuss the sailors' interests. Those in the mob are identified by testimony of sailors or other boarding housekeepers. Might be some kind of workers' action.

Precinct 7446 ⑥ Farrel v. Roe et al. F. 15, 1834

X 71-7888

Librarians of depositary entities which do not appear as headings in depositary catalogs,  
desires of depository catalogues should note that references may be to Library of

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS REFERENCE

Hans, Diary, F. 1834

Delogu Fragala, Luciana.

see

Fragala, Luciana Delogu

1834, Mar. 1:

Baltimore: A group of Catholics attacked Samuel B. Smith as he addressed a Baptist group. He escaped bodily injury.

107.6

Billings, 60

1834, Feb. 14:

New Orleans, La.: Faction fight among canal workers. Several killed. City guards ordered out.

Way, Concord LaSalle, 195,  
289

1834, March 14

Boston: Pro-Jackson, anti-bank meeting of Democrats at Faneuil Hall attacked by pro-bank Whig mob. Democrats held their ground & drove Whigs out.

Bissell, Constitution to Violence, 93

1834 April 9, + 10

P.Y.C.: Election riots over two days between the anti-Bank Jacksonians and the Whigs. There was a strong ethnic component to the disturbance as the 1<sup>st</sup> day's rioting started when Whigs visiting the 6<sup>th</sup> Ward polls harassed the Irish. The second day saw fighting in the 6<sup>th</sup> Ward by the Free Soil Hall and elsewhere. The Whigs were attempting to get weapons from the Armory but were persuaded not to by officials. The militia was called out.

10.91

Wainbourn, Mass & Damages 3-10  
✓ Monthly Counter & Engineer Apr. 7 - 12, 1834 U.S. of Commerce Apr. 9  
✓ Commercial Almanac 1834, parts 22 & 23 Star Apr. 9  
Times Apr. 8, 12 Daily Advertiser Apr. 16 (cont.)  
+ other dates

1834, April 10

New Orleans: A crowd sets the Lalaurie mansion on fire. Earlier, when there was a fire at the place, it was discovered that Madame Lalaurie had tortured her slaves and then dumped several in the attic. That night, when it appeared officials were not going to do anything about it, the crowd outside the house, who became threatening. The Lalauries escaped and the house was gutted thereafter. Supposedly, the black bather who drove the carriage holding the escaping Lalauries was caught by a mob & killed. — Astor, First Qu., 247-252

Apr. 22 or 15 (Tues)  
[1834]

Buffalo: News of P.Y. election sent pro-Bank forces into the streets celebrating victory. A lot of singing, carousing, & a few fights. In the streets till 3:00 P.M.

1834, April (cont.)

Portsmouth P.H.: Elections riot. Whigs celebrated success in P.H. during the day. Retiring Democrats set fire to tar barrels & rolled them in streets; they burnt Henry Clay & Daniel Webster in effigy. They stole & smashed a fire engine to prevent its being used. They went to the branch office of the B&L & ripped down the eagle & sign & threw them into the bonfire. Police efforts to interrupt failed. Earlier newspaper article

1084

Conn Adv., Apr. 29, 1834 (no details)  
weaver, Race Riots, 35-36

1834 Apr 21 (Mon) (

Hawthorne Mass:<sup>409</sup> A.R. laborers struck for higher wages and armed with clubs, assaulted one of the contractors. The High Sheriff of Norfolk called out the militia and arrested 9 ringleaders. The deputy sheriff also called on the militia & arrested 6.

Conn Adv. Apr. 25, 1834

1834 Apr 22 (Tues)

NYC: Sailor's riot at Munson's boarding house no. 62 Cherry St. Conflicting stories. One says Munson shipped sailors out with less than standard advance. As a result 100 sailors attacked his house & abused his barker. Another report says that Munson was head of a sailors organization. After a meeting some sailors were mislead by a barker rival & then engaged in the destruction.

M. Govt. of N.Y. Eng. Apr. 25<sup>th</sup>, 1834

indicated that news of removal of federal  
deposits from branch B&S office triggered  
riot.

Com Al. Ap. 23, 1834

Corr. & Eng Ap. 25, 1834

1834 Apr. 22

(35)

NYC: Sailors destroy boarding house of a keeper who allegedly shipped Sailors at below standard wage. Details confusing, but Sailors were obviously attempting to settle wage issues.

1087

M. Cour. & N.Y. Eng. Apr. 25 & 27, 1834,

not in  
table

1834 Apr. 23 & 24

Baltimore: On 26, 23rd large anti-Jackson rally at Monument Sq.. Some violence with pro-Jackson people. Following evening young Whigs' attacked on South St. by Democrats, but Mayor & posse interfered & restored peace. NYEP calls this a small disturbance over pro-Barty meeting. Some windows broken.

Schart, Chronicles, <sup>supt 468-469</sup>  
NYEP, Apr. 28, 1834

1834 Apr. 27 (Sun.)

NYC: Engine No. 24 attacked <sup>over</sup> in the afternoon while putting out a fire in Oliver street. Later, 18 men were arrested at an unlicensed tippling house run by a French man named Bastig. Others arrested early morning. Original fight at fire was between rival fire companies fighting also occurred at enginehouse, located St.

Com. Jules Apr. 29, 1834. NYEP Apr. 29, 1834 cites <sup>(cont)</sup>  
Starkey. PRESPC 2486 Q. 17 Allou v. Beekle et al.  
Apr. 28, 1834 o Grimmer v. Carter et al. Apr. 28, 1834 YL

~~68~~ C+E Apr. 29, 1834

1834, April 29 ca.

Mansfield, Mass: Irish workers demand higher wages + more pay. They beat contractor when he refused to comply immediately.

1090

Grimsted, "Anti-slavery Labor," 10,  
" "

1834, ca. Apr. 30

(

New Orleans: Madame Lafourre's house destroyed by a mob. Reasons unsure. Other houses also threatened. Two blacks saved from the fire at Lafourre's house later died. In the yard and in an old well bodies found. The civil + military authorities prevented any further damage.

See also: May 2, 1834

1834, May

NYC: Anti-abolitionist disturbance.

Richard 113

1834, May - June

Cambridge, Mass.: Disorders at Harvard, began as a confrontation between a student and an instructor. Students wrecked the instructor's room & furniture, then while he reported the student, Disturbances continued with more attacks on property & even battles with the watch. Ultimately, five sophomore class dismissed.

1843

Bisson, Confidence & Violence, p. 95-99  
over -

1834 May & ca.

Philadelphia: Free Blacks riot to protect an ex-slave. A Virginia gentleman claimed a black as a runaway. His fellow blacks attempted to rescue him. But they were unsuccessful. Some were arrested. 6 were convicted & sent to jail for 7<sup>th</sup> or 9 months.

Mo. Com. of N.Y. May 5, 1834

1834, June ca.

Jackson Co., Missouri: News of the approach of Joseph Smith and armed ~~Mormon~~ Mormons triggered violent Missouri response. They stormed the jail, took over, fighting weapons Mormons had, and burnt down all remaining Mormon property.

Baily, sources, 19-20

Com Adm. Sy 7 + 8, 1834  
Mor. Com. & Pk Eng Sc 5, 1834  
450 Sc 4, 6 , 1834

1834 Je ca.

PYC: 3 individual cases of riot reported in the A. & G. S. listing of offenses.

1096

NYEP Je 7, 1834

No loc

1834 Je 8-<sup>14, 16?</sup>  
23

(5)

PYC: J. Bakers strike for higher wages. Strike sanctioned by the ~~the~~ trades Union. Pay went + \$1.00 per barrel for baking + a 5 cent wkt.. Some bakers willing to comply. Fear of outside workers expressed.

MCNARY Je 9 & 19, 1834      Mar Je 14, 16, 17, 18,  
NYEP Je 9-19, 1834      1837  
Wingman's Ad Je 14, 21, 1834

1834 - Je 13 ca.

Albany: Theater riot. A visiting Irish actor, Power, refused to perform one night because the audience was not big enough. He went to the theater was crowded & booted & hissed his performance. Not too much was thrown.

Noe Con & NYEP Je 17, 1834  
cites Albany Evening Jour.

1834 Je 14 +

(5)

NYC: Turnout among J. cordwainers of ladies shoes. not industry wide; confined to those employees who were trying to lower wages

1099

✓ NYED Je 14, 1834

✓ Workingmen's Advocate (N.Y.) Je 14, 1834  
May Je 14, 1834

1834

Je 16, ca.

~~Anti-Slavery~~ Maryland; near Patuxent River: laborers on Washington R.R. struck. Fight was between Irish factions. 4 persons were killed. 30 or 40 rioters arrested. Militia from Baltimore ordered out to quell riot. Factions: Fardways & Corkearns. One of those killed was a woman.

May 1834 Con'td.  
Anti-Slavery NYED Je 19, 20, 1834 Grinstead  
incident at "Anti-Bellum  
cavalry" Je 19, 20, 1834 Labor, 9  
289 Maryland Je 14, 1834

1834 Je 24 (Tues.)

Maryland: R.R. workers again struck. In the evening 1 man killed, 2 others seriously injured. Some Germans & one native American attacked.

NYED Je 28, 1834 Grinstead,  
Balt. Rep. Anti-Bellum Labor, 9 22

1834 June 30 ca.

N.Y.C.: Authorities arrested a woman for stealing a pair of shoes. About 200 rioters shouting "State Prison monopoly!" attacked the shoe store, destroyed the curio, smashed the windows and rescued some of the greatest rioters after the watch attempted to intervene. 2000 persons watched this scene

1102

Wells-Sam., M+O 66  
pt. 85

✓ Com. Alm. Jy 1, 1834  
✓ Mass. Gov't Reps Jy 1, 1834

1834, July

Dubuque, Co., Iowa: Mob whipped William Hoffman because his friend accused him of keeping the friend's money. Punishment stopped when friend found the money.

Black, "Lydius..." Iowa I H + P

10 (1912, 170-171)

1834, July?

Candia, P.I.: Race Riot concerning self-improvement. About 50 whites fought with some blacks returning from a Sunday afternoon church service.

Weeden 273, 239

1834, July

NYC: Black rail-skipper beaten because he did his job cheaper than his fellow workers.

1105

Crinched, Antebellum labor,

"

1834 Sy ca.

(Illinoian Missouri: more Mormon troubles

NYEP Jy 9, 17, 25, 1834

Chardon (Ohio) Spectator. Jy 12

1834 Jy 2

NYC: A great mob of sailors attacked and pulled down James Moore's house at No. 6 James Slip.

NYCGS cc 88 ⑦ People v. Thatcher et al., Jy 11, 1834

NYC Cons & NYEP Jy 4, 1834

1834. July 4

NYC: Disruption of anti-slavery  
meeting in Chatham St. Chapel

1108

Weisbaum, 38-39

1834 July 7-11

NYC: Anti-Slavery riots: July 7 Disruption of black meeting  
in Chatham St. Chapel; July 8, disruption of Morally clean meeting in  
Clinton Hall; July 9, attack on L. Tappan's house, forced entry into  
Chatham St. Chapel, riot at Bowery Reader; July 10, assault on  
Rev. San. Cushing house & church; July 11, attack on A. Tappan & Co. Store,  
Lex's church, Rev. Henry Ludlow's church; rampage against spt  
blacks.

Richard, 113-120

Weisbaum, Mass., 33-41, 65-66, 75-78. For his firs see fo 1,  
p 31. My sources: same like Jy 1834 & NYER Jy 1834 (over)

1834 Jy 9

NYC: After putting out a fire on  
Pearl St., several French went down to  
the river to bathe. After that they climbed  
aboard the Herald (Lawrence Parker). The  
captain told them to get off, believing that they  
were undressed. Undressed offered female passengers. Blows  
were exchanged & here was a small affray.

NYER Jy 9, 1834

no loc

NYC GS CC-30 ⑥

People v.

Springer et al. v. Campbell et al., July 10, 1834

NYC GS CC 88 (2)-6 + CC 89(6)

People v. Batchler et al. July 14, 1834

People v. Jas. D. Allard et al. July 12, 1834

People v. Edward Jones, et al. July 12, 1834

People v. Hulsey et al. July 12, 1834

People v. Riles et al. Aug 3, 1834

Hove, "Diary" 1834, July 10, 12, 14, 22, 1834

NYHS MISC. MS ST 34 - on the riots

W.C. 152-182

1834, Jy 14

~~Princeton~~  
Newark, N.J.: Presbyterian minister preached a sermon on Fri. eve. entitled "Sin of Slavery" & planned to take a collection for the antislavery society. Large crowd formed outside; some charged door minister & congregation out. Crowd then demolished the interior & smashed windows. They went to the minister's house but he wasn't there. Next night a mob attacked a black owned barber shop. The barker had attended Hennings.

1111

Con Adm., Jy 16, 1834; Werner 177-178.

1834 Jy 21<sup>93</sup> (Sat)

(

Buffalo, N.Y.: At night at least a dozen blacks rioted, attacking several houses including: the home used by the Bd of Health for smallpox hospital & the home of a respectable freedman. Constable formed with friends quelled the disturbance. There was some resistance. One black man drowned when he tried to escape by jumping into the canal.

Con Adm. Jy 25, 1834

1834 Jy 22 (Tues) (

NYC: Slaves & boarding house keepers had agreed that no sailor should ship out across the Atlantic for less than \$5 a month. At No. 15 Bowling Slip a crew had signed on for \$3/month aboard the packet John Jay. A group of sailors threatened to strip the ship if its papers were not surrendered. The Captain said the papers were at the shipping office. Before the sailors could get there, the police intervened and arrested six of them.

Con Adm. Jy 23, 1834

1825 Jan. 8

Milford, Conn.: Andrew Jackson burnt in effigy /  
House bills were passed out with a picture of a fellow with the motto  
"the hero's reward". A reward was offered for the offenders  
Decided to stakeout and

1114

N.Y. Freeman's Journal F. 7, 1825

P. 49 Statesman Jan. 21, 1825

N.Y. Gazette Jan. 16, 1825

Gazette Jan. 16, 1825

1828 Jan. 10

NYC: A large snowball fight in Broad street  
between boys favoring Adams & Jackson. The Gazette  
felt the Adams boys won. Others believed the Jackson  
boys did.

N.Y. Gazette Jan. 11, 1828

pu

1828, Jan 13 (Sun)

NYC: A crowd of men attacked Henry Dale's house  
on Broome St between 12 & 1 o'clock at night. They got on top  
of the house & tore off shingle boards entered the house,  
fought & broke chairs & property in the house. George  
Messerue was there & his Dale with a stick.  
4+20

NYC General Sessions F. 16, 1828

1828, Jan. 23 (Sat.)

NYC: The guard of a prison ~~general~~ was harassed by a large crowd, ~~insulted~~ and followed throughout the city. 3 persons were indicted for riot.

117

NYC General Sessions F. 14, 1828

No Loc  
Street

1828 Jan. 23 (Sat.)

Philadelphia: On Sat. afternoon between 200 & 300 boys, formed in parties favoring two different Fire Companies — the "Washington" & the "Assistance" — fought it out with stones and clubs. The police broke it up before at 5 o'clock. Five youths, ages 10 to 14 were taken into custody and the Mayor lectured a throng of boys who followed the arrested boys to the watch house. Next day, the Mayor said, they all would be arrested. The clubs seized were bound to keep the peace.

N.Y. Gazette Jan. 25, 1828  
cites Democrat Press

1828, F. 3 (Sun.)

NYC: Mr. Doohue shooed two fighting men from his front door of Division St. only to have those two men with the crowd that had been watching them burst into his house, attack him & his wife & destroy their property. 3 + others no #

NYC General Session F. 13, 1828

1828

①

1828 F. 10 (Sun)

NYC: A riot occurred Sunday afternoon in a vacant lot between Broome & Grand Sts where a number of persons had collected to hear the preaching of John Edwards. Stones & brick bats flew about.

1:20

N.Y. Nat. Advo F. 13, 1828  
N.Y. Gazette F. 12, 1828

Religious

1828 - F. 11

NYC: A gang of butcher boys & young men came to Gugman's 1<sup>st</sup> Ave house (bet 11 & 12<sup>th</sup> Sts) They drank liquor without paying, broke & destroyed property & afterwards stoned his house & property, several others.

S.C. P.C. 7440 ⑧ cases

Indict  
o

1828, F. 12

NYC: Nicholas Stayvant often had his house stoned & fences pulled down by a gang of boys in the neighborhood or Sundays. This apparently happened on Sunday. 1 person indicted  
1 + 20

NYC General Sessions M.C. 1, 1828

1828 F. 22

Cambridge Mass:

~~At~~ Harvard College: On Washington's birthday, Harvard students who favor TQA burnt Jackson in effigy. This was condemned by NYEP

11-23

NYEP Mr. 3, 1828

after Boston Statesman

(1828. Mr. 5+6 (walters))

Treasury N.Y.: The Governor & state assemblyman Newbold from Burlington Co. were burnt in effigy by supporters of the Delaware Harbor Canal bill. The Governor opposed the Bill. Newbold supported it, but it was believed he was against the bill.

NYEP Mr. 10, 1828

1828, MR. 17 (part)

NYC: Between 4 & 5 o'clock in the morning, 20 or so men were behaving riotously at Old Slip. When confronted with a watchman they attacked him & beat him.

NYC General Sessions Ap. 17, 1828

51.

1828 - Mr 18 (two)

NYC: A gang called "the forties" came into the house of Samuel T. John, 141 Anthony St., broke & destroyed property, took money out of the loan, upset a stove filling the room full of smoke. After this they went outside, threw stones & broke the windows. All this was done because John had had one of the gang taken up. 2 others

1126

S.C. P.C. Cases 7440 ⑦

1828 - Mr. 24

NYC: While returning from a fire in Pearl St. Fire Engine No. 3 was assailed by the "Old Slip Gang" who cheered & interfered with the Engine. When requested to desist they cheered again & threw stones at the firemen.

No. 8

S.C. P.C. Cases 7440 ⑩

fire  
outside

1828 - Mr. 26 (three)

NYC: A Greenwich Irish laborer died of tetanus. The attending doctor asked for the landlord, who had care of the man & his belongings, if he could do an autopsy. He said O.K. While the doctor & a colleague were dissecting the deceased a "robust countryman of the diseased" came in & started to argue with them. He left and returned with a mob which threatened violence unless the doctors ceased their barbarous handling of their countrymen. Luckily the doctors escaped unscathed. But the 1<sup>st</sup> doctor was harassed for several days thereafter.

✓ [Sir] Staferne (biweekly) Apr. 4, 1828

P.Y Gazette Mr. 29, 1828

sites Command

✓

(police)

~~1828~~ Mr. 30 (Sun)

1129

NYC: Three men committed for riot on Sunday afternoon in Third Ave. The riot was serious. "a number of turbulent fellows having congregated there and selected as their Sunday amusements, a general fight with bats, stones, clubs, &c."

N.Y.P Apr. 1, 1828

... cities Gazette(?)

1828, Apr. 6

NYC: Thirteen men indicted for riot. A house, which formerly belonged to R. G. Stayceant, ~~was~~ on 1<sup>st</sup> Ave was stoned & almost broken in to by a large crowd of 200 500 persons. There was talk of having the satisfaction of the Third. The watch was called to quell the disturbance & were resisted. The house opposite to ~~R. G.~~ Stayceant was partially demolished & fences were likewise torn down.

NYC General Sessions Apr. 11, 1828

1 MCC (7:200)

J [N.Y.] Statehouse (Sinking) Apr. 11, 1828

for YEP Apr 8 quotes Gazette v. noted in State Gazette Apr. 8, 1828

1828 - ca. Apr. 7

NYC: Owen O'connor charge Patrick & Robt Miller absent so others ~~came~~ had gone outside the Miller lodgings & dared them to fight. This became apparent from the Miller story which was told with their friends present as well as O'connor, his two brothers & about 20 others in the Police Office. One of O'connor's party became so heated that he challenged Miller to a fight with shillehails right there. The Millers gave bond for good behavior. The O'connors & 4 or 5 others were put in jail for want of bail.

P.L. Gazette Apr. 8, 1828

10 loc

Ap. 1828 Ap. 2

( NYC: Riot in morning at Cross st. Half dozen committed to Bridewell)

1132

(N.Y.) Statesman (Sav) Ap. 11, 1828  
quoted from Gazette Ap. 6, 1828

Gift

1828, no. 114

(1828 - Ap. 10 (Thurs)

PL

NYC: On the night of the 10<sup>th</sup> some persons willfully and maliciously broke + destroyed several stone stoops and iron railings.

N.Y. Gazette Ap. 15, 1828

1828 - Ap. 13

( NYC: Seven men were brought to the Police office in the morning for being riotous near the Cathedral. Four were committed to Bridewell, 3 were bailed.

N.Y. Gazette Ap. 16, 1828

Rec'd. 1828  
Mott

1828, Apr. 12

NYC: Laelot Seely was attacked by a number of men in the public street. This created a great noise & disturbed the peace.

4:20

11135

NYC General Sessions May 9, 1828

NY Gazette May 10, 1828

No loc

1828, Apr. 18

NYC: A large collection of people, some of them fighting were dispersed from the parade ground around midnight by a watchman. Shortly afterwards Bartholomew Granger led an armed gang in an attack at a party on Greenwich & 8th St. The door was broken open & windows busted.

NYC General Sessions May 7, 1828

St. 20  
1  
2  
00

1828, Apr. 19

Mobile, Ala.: Riot occurred when one party attempted to inflict a personal indignity on another party for some supposed slander. Shots were exchanged & several persons were wounded. It took a detachment of Cavalry to disperse the mob.

NY Gazette May 15, 1828  
sites Mobile Register

1828 - May 7 & 8 (cont'd)

NYC: Clarissa Moore, Little Water St., was harassed by the Grangers & others who struck her, presented a pistol, etc.

3 + others

S.C. P.C. Cases 7440 (A)

1738

10/11/11  
2060-

1828, May 18 (Sun)

NYC: Between 8 & 9 o'clock there was a fight between the Old Slip gang & the crew of a ship which arrived the day before near the corner of Front & Old Slip.

4+20

NYC General Sessions Re 4, 1828

N.Y. Gazette, May 19, 1828

Amer. May 19, 1828. cites 602.

X

~~May~~ 1828, May 19

NYC: Some sort of disturbance in a public street. There are few details. Two men indicted

3/18+20

NYC General Sessions Re 4, 1828

no loc

1828, My 26

NYC: Fist fight between Fishcroft & Shentor at  
the parade ground collected a large mob. The principals  
& their seconds were indicted + convicted of riot.  
Gru. 4/20

1141

NYC General Sessions Je 4, 1828

1828, Je 1

NYC: A Riot at the 9th ward. An affactor  
an unknown person. One indictment for Riot +  
A+B. He confessed.

1+20

NYC General Sessions Je 4, 1828

9/1/1828  
no loc

1828 - Je. 3

NYC: The Washington Blues militia company was  
harassed by a large mob led by a constable  
& an ex Blues officer. Horrocks were - Sloan etc.  
+ others

interior R.R. 17th St.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7440 .(16)

Taur. →

1828, July 1

5

1147

NYC: weavers' strike. Crowd coercion used. Mob of 40 to 50 visited non-striking weavers along 8<sup>th</sup> Ave. & destroyed the webs of Alexander Knox, cotton manufacturer. Knox's Son, Alex Jr. ~~was~~ was costed by a mob. Black Cat letter.

NYC GS July 14, 1828

Statesman July 5, Oct. 22, 1828

✓ cities & quotes Gazette July 2, Oct. 10, 1828

Evening Post Oct. 21, 1828.

1828

July 4

(

NYC: A young man stabbed a black woman in the back with a knife. He also stabbed his own nipple. The neighbor who was惊异了 claimed only a number of persons surrounding the house where he dwelt did not retreat for security, and after a good deal of parley, forced the door, proceeded, and found him in a wagon, on which he had a little while previously fled. He is Sullivan Street

NYC Evening Journal, July 11, 1828 ~

case under

trial

1828, July 4

(

NYC: Jones Moon, who kept a disorderly house, with a gang of men were in the street near the theatre attacking everyone who went by. They were convicted of riot. <sup>in 2<sup>nd</sup> and</sup> <sub>5<sup>th</sup> and</sub>

NYC General Sessions July 11, 1828

Street

1828, July 14

( 5 )

1150

N.Y.C.: Dockworkers Strike. Massive crowd action. Several ships attacked, ~~including~~ Many indictments for riot. In man-of-war wings at 10. billings & co.

N.Y.C.G.S. July 16, 1828  
" July 17, 1828

✓ Statesman July 19, 1828  
✓ cites Gazette July 15, 16, 19, 1828  
✓ Evening Post July 21, 1828  
✓ newspaper, news + Democratic July 14  
cites Ames July 14-16, 21, 1828; Com. Relv. July 15, 21, 1828

1828, July 14 (Mon.)

N.Y.C.: Massive crowd action along the waterfront during dockworkers strike. Several ships attacked including the ship Sally, lying at the foot of Carlisle St.; <sup>"success"</sup> or Murray Wharf, next to Coffeehouse Slip; at Whitehall Slip, & maybe others. Many indictments for riot

N.Y.C. General Sessions, July 16, 1828  
July 17, 1828

N.Y.C. Freedom's Journal July 18, 1828  
cites Ames July 14, 1828 p. 23 & 30 class  
✓ (N.Y.C.) Statesman (Sawley) July 19, 1828  
✓ cites Gazette July 15, 1828 also July 16, 17, 20, 1828

1828 : July 20? (Sun.)

N.Y.S.-Mohawk River: Between Troy and Albany the steamboat Matilda was disturbed by a fight which erupted into a riot when the captain & his crew attempted to separate the assailants. Six persons were arrested & it was noted that most of the passengers were "foreigners."

✓ Spqr's Statesman July 26, 1828  
cites ~~Albany Daily Advr~~ Albany Daily Advr

N.Y.C. Gazette July 24, 1828

N.Y.E.D. July 23, 1828

Library of Congress

71.121

PH3351.S503S88

72-288982

*Complex social dynamics, impact of violence*

rose... 84

Cites Amer. 14-16, 21, 1828

Contol. 4 15, 21

Gazette 15/1

14, 15, 16

1964

857 p. port. 21 cm. 28.00 Ft

Konyvkiadó, 1969.

Szabó, Pál. Szeplítlé Szegényseg; rege ny. Budapest, Szeplirodalomi

1828 Jy 21

NYC: Madame Johnson was supposed to ascend in a balloon from Niblo's Garden. However, technical difficulties prevented this and the balloon was sent aloft without her. About 20,000 spectators had gathered inside + outside the building. On hearing that no one was in the balloon a part of the crowd outside the gate grew unruly and attempted to force their way into the Garden. This was repulsed by the officers, several of whom were wounded in the endeavour. Mass was ~~hit~~ in the face. Brink bruised in several parts of his body, etc.

1153

N.Y. Gazette Jy 22, 1828  
- NYEP Jy 22, 1828

"beat"  
not to talk

1828, Jy 23

NYC: A race between two carmen's horse ended in a fight & probably riot. 2<sup>nd</sup> st & 8<sup>th</sup> ward  
32<sup>nd</sup> or

6<sup>th</sup> st  
NYC General Session Ag 13, 1828

✓ N.Y. Nat. Advo Ag. 1, 1828 (full account)  
✓ N.Y. Gazette Ag 1, 1828 (same)

Street  
police

1828 Ag ca.

Boston: Theater Riot - Towards the close of the play a fight erupted in the 3<sup>rd</sup> tier. 15 to 20 persons involved & the fight riot lasted 25 to 30 min. The Police quelled the disturbance. The French Company was playing.

N.Y. Gazette Ag. 25, 1828  
from Bos. Con. 602

1828 Aug?

New Haven Disturbances at Yale College

1156

✓ P.C. Gazette Ag. 20, 1828  
✓ NYEP Ag 7, 1828

1828 Aug. 1

Hudson River between NYC & Albany: Steamboat Henry Eckford had its passage from NYC to Albany by a riot. The steamboat carried or towed a number of freight barges which also carried passengers. A dispute between the Captain & two Irishmen over the amount charged to a female passenger led to a riot as the barge was cut adrift by the rioters and an attempt was made to board the steamboat. Several of the rioters were arrested.

✓ P.C. N.Y. Advo Ag. 5, 1828

from Mr. Hale.

✓ Eng. Advertiser Ag. 6, 1828

NYEP Ag 4, 1828

1828, Aug 1

Philadelphia: Kensington Weavers riot.  
Stephen Heiner, a watchman was killed. Heiner was off duty. He entered an Irish tavern, made noise as he had in the street, 3rd St above Poplar Lane, and called the owners "bloody Irish transports," hence he was attacked. He had been asked to be quiet because there was a dying woman in the house.

Scharf & Westcott I, 623

Matthews MS - note card  
Statesman Ag 16 & 20, 1828 Gazette, Ag. 15, 1828; C.V.P. Ag 23, 1828

1828 Aug 13

Philadelphia: Riot at corner of 3rd & George Streets caused by hanging out of a weaver's banner. Stones & brickbats thrown at the house with the banner. Guns were fired, some persons wounded. Sheriff called a posse ~~contingent~~ and major. Disturbance really an extension of riot of the 11<sup>th</sup>

1159

1828, Aug 15 (a)

Portsmouth Liberties: Irish weavers riot, leaving one workman dead. The rioters seized a building & hoisted a flag of the weavers' trade.

Sheriff, 17

1828, Aug 23 (a)

Glenster Point, N.J.: A camp meeting of blacks, which was held for several days, was broken up by whites. This was near Philadelphia.

✓ [unclear] ~~in~~ Statesman Aug 23, 1828  
cites Phil Daily Ch.

1828 (full)

Near Harrisburg: Canal workers for the N.Y. Manayunk Company rioted as their wages were in arrears — for some workmen it was as much as \$400. There was another riot three a half year later.

Sullivan, Ind. Worker of Penn. pp 151-152

f. Poulson's American Daily Advertiser Sept. 25,  
1828

1162

(1828 - S. 12

NYC: John Denison was attacked by several persons. one man held his horse while another dumped him out of his cart. Others threw mud stones & brick bats which hit. This occurred in the evening, 11<sup>th</sup> inst.

S.C. P.C. Cases 2840 (15)

1828. Sept. 15 or 16

NYC: Two U.S. soldiers were escorting a deserter through the city streets to the docks to ~~be~~ transport him to West Point when a number of citizens interfered & freed him. The N.Y. Ed. says this conduct was wrong & deserves to be punished.  
so add note

NYEP S. 13, 1828

1828 ca. Sept. 20

NYC: Murray, a black, was arrested for being concerned in a riot in Five Points.

1165

N.Y. Gazette S. 29, 1828

Street

1828, Sept. 20 ca.

NYC: Thomas Chick, a decent looking fellow, was taken up for promoting a riot in front of the Methodist Church in Forsyth St. The church did not want him fined or imprisoned but only bound to keep the peace. He was fined \$5 or put security up to keep the peace.

N.Y. Gazette S. 29, 1828

Felony

1828, Sept ca. 20

NYC: About a dozen Irishmen were called up for being concerned in a ~~mob~~ riot at the foot of Oliver Street. Some had black eyes, others bloody noses - lost hats, shirts &c.. Two were committed.

N.Y. Gazette Sept. 29, 1828

Ethnic

1828, Oct 2 (Thurs)

NYC: A large disturbance in the evening at Doctor St called for the attention of the watch. When it arrived there was resistance. Two men were convicted of riot + A+B.

3+20

1168

NYC General Session Oct 14, 1828

Street

1828, Oct 3 (Fri)

NYC: A gang, led by "butcher George" Messerue came + disrupted John Betts tavern. They did this frequently.  
14 Centre St. 6<sup>th</sup> Ward.

3+20

convicted:

NYC General Sessions Nov 14, 1828

NY Gazette Jan. 6, 1829<sup>21</sup>

Town

1828 Oct 31

NYC: A man was driven by a mob from Town Hall with his garments "torn into tatters."

NY Statesman Nov 5, 1828

pol

1828-29 (winter)

Near Harrisburg: Coal workers, taking advantage of an emergency caused by a breaker down at Clark's Ferry, struck for a pay increase from \$80 to \$1.00 a day. Work stopped along a large sector of the canal. One paper reported "All this appears to have been done with perfect coolness." The sheriff from Dauphin Co. with cavalry & troops from the Halifax militia rushed to the scene of the strike prepared to suppress it with musket & bayonet. The laborers armed themselves with clubs prepared to defend themselves. A catholic priest, Rev. Fr. Curran "used his personal influence with the rioters" & apparently succeeded in getting them back to work & avoided violence.

Sullivan, Ind. Workers of Penn. p. 152  
Balt. Amer. & Com. Adv. Ap. 9, 1829 Crawford's Messenger Ap. 1, 1829  
Penn. Reporter Ap. 7, 1829 Norristown Herald Ap. 8, 1829

1171

1828 (before now)

Portland Me.: Effort to destroy a 2 story house, after pulling down several houses of ill-fame, not that successful. So the crowd burnt the building.

HHD 448-449

1828 Nov.

P/C: During presidential election, second day, Adamsites claimed that the Jacksonians ~~had~~ for hours prevented Adams supporters from voting. They removed the ballot boxes from the inspection of the inspectors & those Adamsites who challenged the right of certain Jacksonians to vote "were knocked down & dragged out."

Wendover, Mass. - p. 12

American, N. 6, 1828 (administration paper)  
N.Y.P. N. 7, 1828 (Jackson paper)

1828 Nov.

Pittsburgh: Election riots were persistent and after the Mayor & magistrates attempted to put a stop to the "shouting, burning tar barrels, firing crackers, throwing fire balls, &c." they were created with desperation. In fact, their opposition made the riot worse and they were physically abused.

1174

N.Y. Nat. Advo N. 11/1828  
cited Pittsburgh Gazette N. 4, 1828

~~Re~~ 1828 Nov.

Philadelphia: riot against - Birns, publisher  
of the coffin handbills.

Matteson ms. Note CARDS

= Scherzer III, 438

Palto

Newspapers

- files

~~Re~~, 1828, N.S.

N.Y.C.: Butcher George is at it again, disrupting  
with several others, Willim Wright's house. (Massive con.)  
Here frequently. 157 Anthony St.  
2+20

N.Y.C. General Sessions D 9, 1828

1828 - Nov. 9 (Sunday) (

• Salem, Mass: 5 boys arrested for disturbing  
the congregation of the Tabernacle Church on Sunday  
evening

177

N.Y. Gazette Nov. 9 1828

1828, N 12<sup>th</sup> + 13

NYC: John Mitchell with 40 or 50 others came to  
William Shaw's house (Tompson<sup>or 4th</sup> St.) twice, acting "in a  
very disorderly and riotous manner" breaking his windows  
shattering his doors & took down his decorations & about  
the figures contrary to his express orders.

S.C. P.C. Cases 9440 (5)

1828, N. 20

NYC: The pit of the Bowery theater was  
disturbed by a number of rowdies the night  
of the 20<sup>th</sup>. One was convicted of riot (3 were  
indicted)  
3+20

NYC General Sessions D. 12, 1828

NYEP Jan. 14, 1829

taken from Journal of Commerce

1828, D.3

NYC: A gang of rioters led by William Small and others (Small is a repeater) entered Rachel Pruyne's house & broke & destroyed her property & beat & brutalized her. 21 Lawrence St.  
5:20 PM 8<sup>th</sup> June

1150

NYC General Session Jan 16, 1829

110<sup>th</sup>

2

1828 - D.21 (Sunday)

NYC: The Estate of John B. Murray, 36½ 8<sup>th</sup> Ave was vandalized by a gang of young men & a bell carried off. There were about 14 or 15 young men. Two gangs are reported as usually involved in this activity - the Holy Gang & Lafayette.

11 14 or 15 - number given in letter.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7441 ①

115

1829

B & O R.R. construction labor violence in 1829 caused one death & considerable damage before a militia unit arrived to quell the disturbance.

John R. Commons et. al.

Hist. of Labour in the U.S. (1966)

I 416-412

1829

Cincinnati: 3,000 free blacks were forced  
to leave.

1183

Kerfer "Abols... & Anabols" NYCC 1962 p.28  
cites J H Franklin from Slavery to Freedom 231-2

(1829)

Savannah, Ga: Riot among workers  
on the Ogeechee & Altamaha Canal

Wary, Common Labor, 288

1829

Boston: Group of Americans aroused a  
zealous preacher attacked the homes of  
Irish Catholics in Boston, stoning etc. for  
3 days.

Billingsley, To  
Billingsley "Burying the Carpet" 9  
Wm Leech, The Catholic Church, PE  
(Boston 1855), I, 53

1829

Lexington, Decr 29, (varia) : Assent of houses of  
Mass.

1186

H & D, 1828

1829 Jan.

N.Y.C. : Major Bowre had issued a proclamation which  
"together with the means taken to enforce it had the effect  
to prevent the riots and disturbances which have annoyed  
our citizens on New Year's eve for several years past."  
Note: From Evans' Synopsis (note is from Howe) of unpublished  
part of diary.

- ✓ The Diary of Philip Howe Proves, ed. Vol. I. p. 5.
- ✓ N.Y. Statesman Jan. 7, 1829

1829 Jan.

Political note: Andrew Jackson elected in office  
by a recall voting system

New York Times, T 7, 1829  
At: Cathedral St.

1829 - Jan 1

do  
not FCC

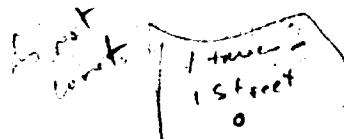
NYC: Elizabeth Dews,<sup>133</sup> Mulberry St., had her house disrupted with the front door broken by about 10-12 men.

2 + \$800.00

1.69

S.C. P.C. Cases 7441 (8)

(No. 13 Mulberry St. Jan 1, 1829 / nothing specified)



1829 - Jan. 4

NYC: In the evening several persons came to Higgs's house (a private house) <sup>corr Brownrigg's Ad & 13 st</sup> broke almost all the chairs, mirror & burst open the back door, swearing that they would go through the house  
1 + others

S.C. P.C. Cases 7441 (9)

to...  
0

1829, Jan. 7th.

Post D

NYC: Disturbances greeted Frances Wright's 1st lecture series in NYC.

Wendell, M+D 35 + Concord. Jan. 8  
A.S.G. Perkins + Rosa Wolfsen, Frances Wright,  
Free Enquirer. Study of a Temperament.  
(P.C. 1739) 231-232.

1829, Jan. 16

nl

NYC: Jailed Smith of Norfolk st frequently was drunk & disorderly & raised a mob with all his noise. This he did on the night of Dec 1822 when he kicked his wife & children out of the house. He was convicted of riot (AttB).

1142

NYC General Sessions Feb. 11, 1829

not wanted as arrest

1829 - F. 2 (Mar)

NYC: Michael Burke has a store the corner of Orange & Anthony sts. & reports that a large mob of persons assembled there & insulted & abused persons who were passing along in ~~throwing~~ throwing slights & throwing stones. About 9 panes of glass were broken in Burke's store.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7441 (2)

Acccts  
0

1829 F. 18

C

NYC: J.F. Ritter, master of arms of the Fulton, living at the Navy yard at Brooklyn, arrested a deserter that morning in Catharine St. He was opposed by two persons, both pensioners of the U.S. Gov't, raised a large crowd and enabled the prisoner to escape. One of the ringleaders, John Slover was later arrested & bound to the next sessions.

1 P.M.E.P. F. 18, 1829

File ~

1825, March

Waynesburg, Pa.: Riot over dispute between coal workers and locals. One person shot & the clerk.

1195

Way, Common Labour, 288  
175

~~1829~~ (1829 - Mr. 23 ca.)

Mr. 21 - [Sat.]

NYC: Stoneworkers at Ferris Marble Manufacturers stood out for wages. They used threats, violence & mob action to coerce non-strikers & scabs off the job.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7441 ③ ④

N.Y. Gazette Mr. 24

NYEP Mr. 23, 1829

Class

1829 - Mr. 23 (ca.)

Mr. 21

S

NYC: Stoneworkers at Ferris Marble Manufacturers stood out for wages. They used threats, violence & mob action to coerce non-strikers & scabs off the job.

N.Y.C.P.C.C. 7441 ③ ④

Gazette Mr. 24, 1829

Evening Post Mr. 23, 1829

1829 Mar. 29 (sun)

NYC: Two respectable young bakers were attacked & maltreated in Five Points by a gang called Forty Thieves or Highblinders!

1198

N.Y. Gazette Apr 2, 1829

Front

1829, Apr.

Pennsylvania Canal: Workers use violence in strike concerning wages.

Grinnell, "A L" 11, 23-40

1829 April.

Penn. Canal workers combine for higher wages. They not only refused to work, but also used violence to prevent others from working. They were put down, & the ring leaders were arrested. Most of the strikers were foreign.

Niles Wkly Reg Apr 11, 1829

1829 - Apr. 10 (Fri)

N.Y.C.: In the forenoon Mary Ann Davis' place  
was invaded by a number of rowdy firemen,  
harassing her & others who were there.  
6 + ?

12 01

S.C. P.C. Cases 7441 (5)

Andrew  
Augustus  
Linn 0

1829 - Apr. 11 (Sat)

N.Y.C.: There was a riot at a fire in  
Cross St. the morning of the 19<sup>th</sup>. The mob was  
throwing brick bats, cutting hoses etc.  
5 + others

S.C. P.C. Cases. 7441 (6)

Street

1829, May 3 (Sun)

Clark's Ferry, Pa: An Irishman refused to pay for  
his whiskey at a local saloon. After being kicked  
out he returned with a number of his countrymen to  
pull down the building and kill the innkeeper Martin.  
Finding the house secure they began pulling it down. Martin  
threatened to shoot them, and finally, in desperation commenced  
firing. No one was killed, but several were wounded. The  
sheriff ordered out the posse committatus to restore order.

N.Y.C. May 9, 1829  
Niles Whig, May 9, 1829

1829, Jy 15 (Su)

NYC: The African church on 6th Ave was disturbed during services by a number of boys - one of whom wore his jacket inside out. Stones were thrown & a cart ring was threatened to be used in hitting someone. This kind of activity occurred frequently. Timothy Duff & Michael Tuckey were indicted & convicted of Riot & A + B.

2120

1210

NYC General Sessions Jy 14, 1829

cont'd

1829 Jy 10

NYC: Allass Bouye was arrested ~~for~~ at 9:30 P.M. for robbing. Later that evening he stabbed a watchman. For this he was prosecuted in Gen. Sess. Ag. 13.

NYEP Ag 14, 1829

Street  
police

1829 - Ag 13 (Mon)

NYC: Sarah Thomas <sup>Elizabet St., back of Hunt</sup> was harassed in the evening by 12 to 15 persons who came to her door, sing, dance & made a great noise. The vesting <sup>lady</sup> was broken & they threw a handkerchief full of frogs about her room. One has several times threatened to come to her house & throw flour about it.

NYCC 1829 Box 7441 (1)

Jy 13, 1829

App  
0  
Lamarr

1829, Jy 16 (Thurs)

NYC: Religious assembly held at Christie St.  
between Muster & Walker sts. <sup>was</sup> was disrupted by Jacob  
C. Cauldwell & others. Cauldwell plead guilty to  
Riot & A.B.

1829

NYC General Sessions Jy 16, 1829

1813

Rel...  
[Redacted]

1829 Aug  
New Bedford: Citizens destroy a 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Ack - ship converted into a  
broken

26/3, Hist. of New  
Bedford

1829 Ag 1 [?] (Fr.)

Chambersburg Penn.: A demonstration <sup>took</sup> <sup>right</sup> upon the Market House which resulted in the prostration of the northwest pillars. This building has long been an eyesore to a portion of our inhabitants, but we had not supposed, that any of them were capable of evincing their displeasure to it.

N.Y.P.

Ag. 8, 1829

cites Chambersburg Reposition,

1829, Aug 7 (Tues)

26

NYC: A number of cowdies refused to obey a watchman's order to leave about two thirty A.M. in Third St between Worcester & Green Sts. The watchman was manhandled by two brothers - result: settled.

1216

2  
NYC General Sessions S. 11, 1829  
not counted as a riot

X

1829, Aug. 14-16

Baltimore: Several disturbances by laborers on B & O RR. On Friday Aug. 14 one man was killed near city, several wounded. On Sunday Aug. 16 rioters ransacked the dwelling of Thomas Elliott, one of the contractors. ~~etc.~~

Schart. Chronicles, 441  
Niles' Weekly Reg., Aug. 22 & 29, 1829  
Matthews, note cards cite (over)

1829, Aug. 19

26

NYC: A deputy sheriff trying an execution, was resisted by a number of persons who mobbed him. No "personal violence was used" but it was necessary for the High Sheriff to come to disperse the crowd. This probably occurred in Clinton St. Rose involved, and 2 or 3 were apprehended and posted \$100 and \$50 bonds were also involved with some one with swabbing & they opposed the officer because they thought he was acting illegally.

Con'td. Ag 20, 1829

Schart -  
Columbia Central

1829 (Ag. 22) (sat)

New Bedford: A riot occurred as a crowd dismantled a notorious disorderly house, the Act, after the occupants were legally forced to vacate. While doing so the building caught fire. Whether this was intentional or not, is unclear.

N.Y. Com. Adv. Ag. 26, 1829

1719

1829 ca. Ag. 22 (Thurs.  
Fri.  
Sat.)

Cincinnati: In an attempt to enforce an ordinance driving all blacks out of town a mob attacked the dwelling houses of blacks, breaking windows &c. on a Thurs. & Friday nights. On Saturday night a group of blacks armed themselves. When the whites attacked a gun was fired, killing Eliz. Herricks, a young man. Ten blacks & 7 whites were arrested that night & the Mayor on Sunday morning issued a proclamation calling all good citizens to assist the constituted authorities in preserving the public peace. Woodson, T.

N.Y. Com. Adv. Ag. 26, 1829 (black Negro)  
Cassan, See Black 104-105 cites Cincinnati Dailyader L.-S.P.K. (AS4)

1829 Sept. 20.

Port Antonio, N.J.: Between 400 & 500 New Yorkers & Staten Islanders raided the oyster beds off Port Antonio. To defend their crop a posse Comitatus and the militia were ordered out in Port Antonio. Shots were exchanged, but no one was killed.

N.Y.A.D.

S. 14, 1829

cites N.J. State Gazette

Morristown Enginner

Waukent Enginner

Com. Adv. S. 15, 1829

Niles' Weekly Register

S. 17, 1829

*R:1d-25, 34-5*  
West Publishing Company, St. Paul.

Massachusetts general laws annotated : under arrangements  
of the official General laws of Massachusetts : General index. —  
St. Paul : West Pub. Co., c1975.

4 v. ; 27 cm.

Kept up to date by pocket supplements.

1. Laws of Massachusetts—Indexes. I. Massachusetts. Laws, statutes, etc.  
Massachusetts general laws annotated. II. Title.

KFM2430 1958.A42 Suppl.

76-381511

348'.744'028

MARC

Library of Congress

76

1829 Sept. 3, 4, 5

(  
Marietta, Penn: Riots at the Banbridge Races between  
caval workers & the visitors to the races. A black was killed  
another man had his leg so battered by a musket shot that  
it had to be amputated. Others were wounded. A court  
case is to follow. Those workers involved are to be  
dismissed from further employment on the line.

1222

NYEP S. 15, 1829

1829, S. 27 or 1828 (1829-Su)

(  
NYC: An African church The Ebenezer church in  
Elizabeth st, probably for blacks, was disrupted  
during divine services. Some scuffle ensued. Two  
white men were in the church while more were  
outside. The result acquitted.  
2120

NYC General Sessions O. 13, 1829

Final

1829, Oct. 2

(  
NYC: Riotous meeting held at Park. Russel  
Clark, Liderst (he sells porter salt) had called it and was  
the speaker. He favored national schools where blacks &  
whites would be taught together, a law for putting the wife on  
par with her husband, and a law for abolishing all debts. The  
crowd appeared to enjoy all this entertainment, but the police  
magistrate summoned Constock, told him the meeting was riotous.  
It took some persuading but Constock finally agreed to disperse.

NYEP O. 3, 1829

1829, Oct 13

P.C.: Proposal made to build separate facilities  
for accused criminals & a ~~safe~~-protected passageway  
to the court through which persons committed for trial  
may be conducted without being exposed to the  
ragged rabble that invariably crowd & hoot around the  
heels of a supposed offender....

1725

States, Icarography - IV p 1687

N.Y. Eve. Post Oct 13 1829

1829, Oct 21 (wed)

NYC: A number (20) of "grows/<sup>white</sup> ~~black~~ boys"  
came to Rebecca Hilton's house on Pitt street, made  
a great noise, threatened her, & threw stones at  
her windows. Probably occurred during the day.  
Result, 4 persons indicted were convicted.

4+2

NYC General Sessions Nov. 12, 1829

1829 Oct 25 (sun)

Troy, N.Y.: In the lower part of the city,  
riot erupted when some Irish attempted to have a dance  
at a house. Neighbors thought that this was not right and  
threw some stones at the windows. Police assaulted the  
Irish and attacked eight first class, and the like. Nearly  
200 were arrested in the tumult. The police arrived and with  
great difficulty arrested 3 or 4 ringleaders and quelled the riot.  
Loud admonition against taking the law into one's own

N.Y.E.P. Oct 30, 1829

cites Troy Budget Oct. 27, 1829

1827 Nov 24.

Siwarska, Lebanon Co., PA: Coal miners at the Great Dam rioted. Shots were fired and shield clubs used. The riot is blamed on foreigners.

1228

Niles' Weekly Register N 28, 1829

Wau, Common Labor, 264

1829 (Nov)

Lancaster, Pa.: Two rival groups of Democrats, Wolfites & Buchananites, had decided to hold a victory celebration at the County house as soon as the court was adjourned. The Wolfites, with the Sheriff at the lead, determined to break up the Buchanan celebration. As soon as the court was out they rushed in, had the sheriff elected chairman by a general hand. He was dragged from the bench, the mayor then being reelected. The discord was general with the orators of the day, G. B. Poor, Jones Buchanan & Benjamin Thompson, making a general dive for the tops of the judges desks. There was a general scramble for the high places—window sills, pillars, tables, benches etc. & general fistcuffs ensued. The would-be speakers were shouted down & the target for flying fiststuds, glasses & pitchers. This lasted for two hours.

Klein, Penn. Politics 327-328

for Crawford Messenger Nov. 26, 1829

Buchanan to WOLF, Dec. 12, 1829, Misc. Coll., State Library  
through papers of Penn., Harrisburg.

1829 N. 13 (O: #13?)

Harrisburg, Virginia (western): The effigy of B. W. Leigh, Esq. was burnt in the public square for comments made during the recent U. S. House of Representatives' militia of the state convention. The effigy was mounted on a piece of paper, it was supposed, like the comments.

Niles' Weekly Register D 5, 1829

Editor, Virginia Free Press which reads  
The Hutchinson Register.

1829 - N. 14 <sup>(sat)</sup>

NYC: Masonic Hall broken up by a number of rioters, attacked some of the persons there & beat Thomas Siemons, keeper of the Hall & the barkeeper. The watch was called & the group pursued those secured by the watch. This is the 3<sup>rd</sup> fine this ~~one~~ kind of disturbance has occurred.

6t others

S.C. P.C. Cases 2441 ②

App'd  
LAW, O

1231

1829, N. 15 (Sun)

NYC: Elijah Archer with others engaged (20) disturbed the Methodist meeting house on 23<sup>rd</sup> St near 3<sup>rd</sup> Ave during public worship. Archer has done this before. Result, convicted.

NYC General Session D. 14, 1829

1 + 20

Per Cap.

1829, Nov. 22

Philadelphia: Whites & blacks fought in Cedar Ward following a local & emotional religious service

Wash., Forging Freedom, 275  
Winter, 187

1829 (Nov. 22)

Phila: "A riot between blacks & whites arising out of some personal quarrel in which others than the original disputants became involved ... ; some persons were injured on both sides and some were arrested. This was the beginning of a series of riots, in which white people generally, the assailants upon the blacks. They were inflamed by prejudice and strong opposition to the doctrines of the friends of the abolition of slavery, which about this time were beginning to be boldly pronounced."

1234

Short & Wescott, Hist. of Phila. p. 624.

Carrag, Free Black Toy

1829 to Dec.

Franklin, Penn. - Journeyman shoemakers tried for conspiracy to set prices & wages & compel owners to hire only members of their society. Ray also corresponded with the societies at Pittsburgh & elsewhere ... leave one ex-member out of town & two were convicted. See first to, the U.S. S.

Niles' Weekly Register Jan. 2, 1830

1829 D?

NYC: George Messerve & others harassed & rioted at Letitia Trethewell's (16 Grand st.) in the morning.

S.C. P.C. Cases 7441 (10)

1829 - D. 12

N.Y.C.: Bedford St. Church was often harassed by groups of young boys who came there, run about, laugh, holler & use indecent language. This occurred on Sunday, the 12th towards the end of the services.

1237

1 or 2 hrs

S.C. P.C. Cases 7841 ⑨

police

1829, Dec. 26

Washington Turnpike, Maryland: keeper of a turnpike was assaulted after he refused passage to two travellers on horseback. The attack was made by the two men and a whole wagon load of men. The lock was broken, the house wrecked and the turnkeeper & his assistant badly beaten. A posse later did not attack the rioters for fear of their numbers. This occurred at 8:00 AM.

N.Y.P. D. 29/1829  
cit'd R.L. Minerva & Emerald D. 26

1830s?

Willoughby, Ohio: ~~letter~~ trees broke onto Willoughby University of Lake Erie, broke furniture and found a missing body among the cadavers. G

cont'd

Edwards, "Body Snatching," 336

1830?

Lynchburg, Virginia: Residents housed a man they thought was an abolitionist; they later found out they were wrong

1240

Weaver, "Race Riots," 23  
cited Brothers, United Stats of America, Apr. 12, 353, 356

1830s

Maysville, Kentucky: Hustling frolic turned into brawl & riot. One man stabbed to death, 2 seriously wounded by knives, 1 severely beaten, others injured.

Weaver, "Race Riots," 32

cites  
Jones S. Buckingham, American Historical ...  
(London, 1841), III, 155

1830

N.Y.? : Delaware and Hudson canal workers - 150 men - seized gunpowder & threatened to blow up the property if they were not paid. Militia had to be ordered in to quell them.

Way, Common Labour, 22

1830 ca.

Jackson Co., Alabama: Justice of the  
Peace James Luther whipped by Capt.  
Slick's Company

1243

Bragg, "Capt. Slick," Ha Row  
" (1958) 131-133

1830:

NYC: celebration of French Rev in Washington  
Square a bit unruly. Debate over extent of  
support and how much oppression in U.S. Partio-  
of audience leapt to stage to seize podium which  
had collapsed.

Wiley, "Actions Républicaines Festivales"  
in French & German, Working Class America

53-57

is over

1830-31

NYS: Anti-slavery mobs disrupted religious  
services and harassed individual Saints.

Wise, Enslavement, 63  
See Joseph Smith, test. of  
The Church I: 66-687

Myer Moses, Full Account of the Celebration of  
the Revolution in France... (N.Y. 1830)  
Thomas Hamilton, his wife and daughters

Perris, ed., Haze Day 30~~88~~32

1830 Jan. 1 (Fri)

Portsmouth, Ohio: "Black Friday" whites compel eighty black residents to leave town.

1846

Werner, 230

1830 Feb 22 a.

<sup>NYC</sup>  
massacre: Riot following a

Weber, M+P, 37

fr. Con. Adm. Feb. 23, 1830

1830 Feb. 27, a.

NYC: Butcher Boys of Centre Market frequently set their dogs on the students of the African Free School in Mulberry St. On one occasion they had run off after the instructor's son. On another occasion they seized a black girl & held her fast until the dogs had almost torn her clothes off.

Con. Adm. F. 27, 1830

1830, ca. March

Williamsburg: Riots at Wm. & Son.  
A student had been suspended. Winslow's  
papers were destroyed.

1744.

C.A. Mr. 16, 1830  
from Richard Taylor

1830 Mr. 2

Rochester: Riot at 9 o'clock at Washington  
House. 15 men came in and demanded  
drinks without wanting to pay for them. They  
destroyed the bar furniture. Some persons who  
tried to stop the riot were wounded. 4 or 5 of  
them were arrested.

Can Adv. Mr. 11, 1830  
Contra

1830 Mr. 3

New Orleans: At least 80 sailors in a boarding  
house on Jefferson St. met & planned to attack the  
young man who shot James Martin who was out  
on bail. A spy for the magistrates was found  
among them & severely ill-treated. The mayor then  
arrested the sailors, releasing them with a lecture  
the next morning.

NYED Mr. 26, 1830.

1830 April

Newark: A mob attacked a Masonic  
lodge at night, doing considerable damage.

1752

Va., Anti-Masonic Party, 167  
f<sup>r</sup>-probably Diamond, ed.

Guide to U.S. elections  
266, 557, 562

Ap 1830 Ap. 16 (Sat.)

Pa. Easter, PA: Sat. evening riot at Sunnyside,  
opposite Easton between coal workers &  
raftsmen. 3 raftsmen were injured. Unknown  
how many coal workers were injured

NYEP Ap. 16 1830  
Fr. Phil. Ap. 15

1830, Ap. 16 (Fri)

Phila.: Riot opposite the Franklin Institute  
An escaped slave was to be returned to  
his master and a group of blacks attempted  
to rescue him. They were not successful.  
A rioter was shot by a Deputy.

Con. Collo. Ap. 20, 1830  
Phil. Chas.

NYEP Ap. 19, 1830

1830, ca. May

M. Hedgesville, George: Riot among gold diggers. 50 or 60 Carolinians attempted to drive off 20 or so Georgians from the area they were digging. The Carolinians were unsuccessful.

1755

Con't. May 12, 1830

1830, Je 1. ca.

Turkeyfoot, Pa.: Riot of sorts as 3 brothers & 2 cousins attack commanding Major A. Harvie at a training camp for a volunteer Brigade. Near Somerset.

C. A. Je 19/1830

1830 Je 7(?)

NYC: Meeting house for religious services disrupted by several young men. Address - 286 Spring

NYC LS (5) CC-6 (8) People v. Gould Je 11, 1830

1830 Je 14

NYC: There was fighting comes from 5th & 4th Ave. The fighters threatened the spectators and ~~other~~ John Dadday who lived near by house was stoned. Good info on Haggerty in

1258

PPCGS CC-6 (5) People v Haggerty Je 14, 1830

TC  
no loc

1830 Je 22 (Tues.)

(5)

NYC: Stonemasons objected to the use of granite pillars made in Sing Sing. In the forenoon they assembled "in a large body" in Broadway opposite construction site of the Amer. Museum or the corner of Ann St. They ordered the workers to desist from going on with their work and used threat to compel them to break off. The Police Office was notified & several of the most active were arrested.

NYCSPC cases

9442 (2)  
Amstek v Timmins  
et al Je 22, 1830

PTEP Je. 22, 1830

1830 Je 22 (Tues.)

NYC: Stonemason riot. Construction project on the American Museum, Broadway cor of Ann St, was using marble prepared at Sing Sing. About 200 stonemasons marched up Broadway and with threats & intimidation attempted to convince the workingmen to also slow the job.

PTEP Je. 22, 1830. NYCSPC cases 9442 (3)  
Amstek v Timmins, et al., Je 22, 1830

1830 Jy 1 (Rns.)

1<sup>st</sup> NTC: Hog cart riot in the afternoon at 1<sup>st</sup> Ave & North St. "Several hundred" involved. One hog officer severely injured, the other was dragged through the mud. After this, the crowd dispersed. Ringleaders recognized & arrests expected.

1261

NTEP Jy 2 1830

NTSCPC 2442 (2) <sup>for big info see & pop. support</sup> <sup>1830</sup> <sup>1830</sup> <sup>1830</sup>  
Nicochad u McCready et al., Jy 3, 1830  
~~and also Lance Egan for Comt's Jy 6, 1830~~

1830 July 6

NYC: After a dance at 17<sup>th</sup> St + 6<sup>th</sup> Ave early in the morning, a group of men broke into Patrick Lavor & Jones Scudamore's house, broke windows, etc. & did a lot of damage.

NYCSCPC 2442 (2) Lavor et al. v. Durgay et al.,  
Jy 6, 1830; Lavor v. Kingsland et al., Jy 7, 1830 + People v.  
Lavor, Jy 6, 1830

46

1830, Jy 17

Montreal: Riot at the circus triggered by the performance of the Tailor's Journey to Bantam. Journeyman tailors main actors in the riot. Not much damage done.

CA. Jy 28, 1830  
NTEP Aug. 7, 1830

~~NYC~~ 1830, Aug 23

NYC: About 3 o'clock (afternoon) at least 12 men came to Thomas Edgar's store, 366 Washington and "behaved in a riotous and disorderly manner." They assaulted & threatened Edgar.

1264

~~Presc PCC~~ 7442 (2) Edgar v. Riley et al., Aug 23, 1830

YC  
8

1830, Sept

Darwinstown, Pa.: Coal workers riot in dispute with local Germans over apple pickings. One killed.

Way, Common Law,  
288

1830 S. I

NYC: 12 men arrested for rioting about 2 or 3 A.M. in Water St near Moore St. They attacked a watchman with a club

~~Presc NYC 45 CC-5 (1)~~ People v. Mahony  
et al. S. I., 1830

YC

1830, Sept. 13<sup>ext</sup> (

NYC: Renewal of oyster war  
between Staten Islanders & Jerseyites  
over oyster beds.

1767

S.A. S. 15, 1830  
Gazette.

1830 S. 20 (Mon) (

Boston: Affair between whites & blacks  
on Belknap St. Blacks had frequently <sup>assaulted</sup> ~~assaulted~~  
whites here & this led to the riot. George Stearns  
suffered a broken leg & one black was severely  
wounded. Reportedly "Walker's Appeal" had instilled  
in the blacks a sense that they had extraordinary  
privileges.

N.Y.P. S. 24, 1830  
Rev. R. J. Advocate

1830 Oct.

Carbondale Pa.: Irish workers fight with  
native born workers.

Griswold, "Antislavery Labor"  
9. 21 p. 21

1830 Oct. 3 (Sunday)

NYC: Disturbance at the Mariner's Church is  
Roosevelt St. Some stone throwing

1270

NYCGS cc-6 (8) People v. O'Brien Oct. 12, 1830

1830 Oct. 4

NYC: Great mob & riot in Walnut St between  
11 & 12 o'clock at night. They refused to  
disperse when ordered.

→ cc-6 (8)  
NYCGS People v. Tucker et al. P. 11, 1830

46

1830, Oct. 12

Parkers Alabama: Band of slicks come to  
Woody Martin's house, dragged him out of bed,  
took him into the woods & beat him severely.

Bragg, Capt. Slick He. Re.,  
(1858), 125-126

1830, Oct. 12

Philadelphia: Kensington election riots. Rocks & brickbats involved. Citizens carried stones to the combatants in front across. The Sheriff & a posse were driven off - polls closed.

1273

C.A. Oct. 14, 1830  
Philadelphia Argus  
NYFD Oct. 15, 1830

1830 Oct. 16 (Sat.)

New Bedford: As militiamen were coming home from muster there was a quarrel with blacks in their settlement at Dartmouth, one  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile east of P.B. That was the 15<sup>th</sup> or the night of the 16<sup>th</sup> a mob assembled & burnt two of the black houses on St. night.

C.A. Oct. 20, 1830  
N.Y.P. Oct. 23, 1830  
P.B. Mercury Oct. 22

1830 Oct. 17

NYC: African Methodist Union Church harassed by a large mob. Stones were thrown and the door was broken open. The church is located 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  Ave bet 16 + 17 $\frac{1}{2}$  sts and the disturbance occurred during services at 3 o'clock in the afternoon.

N.Y.C.P.L. CASES 7982 (2) Oct. 18, 1830 A.M. Methodist Church in Park.

1830 Oct. 20 ca.

Porter's Bluff: James Martin shot Wm. Barker in dispute over sticks who had beaten James' father - Woolly. This led to a riot at the market house.

1276

Bragg, Capt Stock, Ha Rec,  
" (1958) (26)

1830 Dec. 20

NYC: Disturbance at the Chatham Theater  
In attempting to control the unruly crowd  
Bd. Marshal Joseph Thomas was assaulted. In  
the ensuing. The performance was disrupted.

NYCSCPC CASES (1) Thomas v. Wells, Dec. 21, 1830

1830 Dec. 20

NYC: Disturbance at Porter house of John P.  
Signor, 14 Laurens involving at least 12 men

NYCOS C487 (1) Jan. 11, 1831

dc

o

1830 Dec. 31

NYC: Methodist Church in Forsyth St. disrupted  
during evening services

1279

NYC GS CGG (8) People v Irving, Jan. 6, 1831

1831

Lowell, Mass.: Yankee day laborers attacked  
the unfinished St. Patrick's church to  
protest the employment of Irish laborers.

Mitchell, The Paddy Camps., 74

1831 ca.

St. Louis: Mob tore down brothels. Great deal  
of community sanction supporting it.

Memoir of Lovejoy, 172  
H & W 448

1831

New Haven: Riotous attack on black  
house owned by a black

128.2

Reidy "Negro Election Day," Harriet Beecher  
(Fall 1778), 162-117

62 Warner, New Haven Negroes 28-29, 58

Connecticut Journal, Nov. 1, 1831

Cat. Gardner Morse, Recollections of

1831

N.Y.C.: St. Mary's Church was burned

Tyler, Freedom's ferment 320

1831

Pope Co., Illinois: A mob of "honest" citizens  
attacked a fort erected by a gang of horse  
thieves, counterfeiters, & robbers, using small  
arms & artillery. Three criminals were killed, as  
was one vigilante.

Etcheson "Goodhue," Lectures on American History,  
151-152

new laws ... between 1825 and 1837. NHCS  
Papers, V(1898), 98-99

Platt, NHCS Papers, VI (1900), 335

1831

Hartford: Anti-black prostitute riot

1285

abolish - Disowning Slavery

1831 Jan. 1

NYC: A gang of men attacked 157 Anthony St, residence of John Rollison. Stoop destroyed windows broken, & everyone inside chased out. In the afternoon.

NYCGS CC-5 (2) People v. Cozzine et al. Jan. 7, 1831

46

d

1831 Feb. 5

NYC: Disturbance concerning sculptured busts. Aaron Leggett went to pick up some he ordered from John Brower. Brower didn't want to let him have it & ultimately appealed to the crowd in the street by calling Leggett "a Seducer and a Scoundrel, an oppressor of the poor and a damned rascal."

NYCGS CC-6 (2) People v. LaFoy <sup>et al</sup> Feb 17, 1831

1831

Feb. 20

(  
Charleston, S.C.: Riot between Americans & British sailors. Started as a challenge to a fist fight. Americans drove the Br. off of the Cutter, at Tridel's wharf. Some damage to property aboard the ship.

Spectator, Mr. 8, 1831

1831 Feb. 20 (Sat.)

(  
NYC: A man disturbed the services at the Methodist Church in Alter St. by walking up the aisle staring at the young women in the ladies section during the services. The officer in attendance asked him to leave & finally had to force him out. In the street a "gang scolded forward" and a cry for rescue was raised. The officer was knocked down & severely dealt with. Watchmen came to his aid & the disturber was secured. None of his would-be rescuers, however, were taken.

Com Adm F. 28, 1831  
From G. GFC

1831. Mr. 13

NYC: The Sullivan St. Methodist Church was disturbed during services. When one of the disturbers was arrested he was rescued by others.

NYCSCPC 7443 (3) Kayser u Linn Mr. 16, 1831

1832 Apr 14

Madison: N.Y.: "a large collection of men and boys" attack a house. "The cause of the disturbance was the marriage of a female of more than exceptionable character." Shots were fired from the house & several were wounded

129.1

Bruegel, Farm, Shop, Laundry  
187-88

1831 Apr. 25 /Mo. 1)

All Saig: At night a group of "Blackguards" attacked several people in the street. When a gentleman attempted to interfere he was assaulted. Some arrests were made.

Spectator Apr. 25/1831  
All Saig D. H. L.

1831 Apr. 30

NYC: Geo Johnson & his 143 Battery st/ house was attacked by 6 men and others. Stones were thrown & Johnson was knocked down.

7443  
NYCSCPC (2) Johnson v. McGauley Apr. 30, 1831

1831 Apr. 12

NYC: Disturbance at Chatham Theater, preventing the enjoyment of the show. Edward Ball, keeper of a public house, one of the principal disturbers.

12pm

NYCSCPC 7473 (2) Lyon Ball, Apr. 13, 1831

1831 ~~Apr.~~ Apr. 17

(  
Williams College: Students disrupted Methodist meeting of Daniel Eason's house. They made noise inside & when they left they threw a barrel & brass kettle full of water through the window. The family were notified & promised to do something.

NYEP May 9, 1831,  
Groton Gaz.

1831 April 22 (Fri)

Hartford: Race Riot. Blacks attacked a group of whites barking several black girls. Whites driven off, 7 or 8 injured

Worser, 273

1831, April 24

Jackson Co., Alabama: A Sort 20 slaves rode up to William Hall's house, took him to a swamp, held a mock trial for counterfeiting & sentenced him to 50 lashes on his back. Hall claimed personal enmity of his brother-in-law involved.

1297

Brassy, "Capt. Slick" ala Redo.  
cc (SS58), 128-131

1831 Apr. 26 (Thes)

Hartford, Conn.: Mob of whites invaded Black district inflicting minor damage.

Verper. 230

1831 Apr. 27

NYC: A large crowd gathered tumultuously outside John J. Heart's shop at 8 ~~Second~~ Chatham St in the late afternoon. G. Brown challenged him to fight

NYCGS cc. 6 (13) People v. Brown May 3, 1831

1831, May  
Lowell, Mass.: Riot among canal workers.

1300

way, Communal Labour, 288

May 3, 1831, May 3 (

NYC: J. cabinetmakers + or coachmakers strike. Lasts for over a month. Intimidate non-strikers. Beat one man up after he had gone to the police office.

Weisbann, Mass 64

cites American May 5 . NYC 300CC

✓ Com Advt, May 5 7443 (6)

not in revised  
table

S. & F. Com, May 5 Meeks a Yard  
Cour. & Engg May 5 May 1831

1831 May 3

NYC: Journeyman cabinetmaker (newspapers + Weisbann) or coachmaker (court records) strike lasted over a month. The strikers attempted to persuade + intimidate journeymen working for less wages for about a month. In the evening of May 3, they beat up Joseph M. Burge after he returned from the police office to notify the police. A dozen j. panel is court records, 4 were arrested. The issue was latter dropped.

Weisbann, 64: American May 5; ✓ Com Advt May 5; S. & F. Com May 5

(previous two reprint stories of I of C; Concrete & Engineering M's.  
NYC SCPC C 8443 (B) meets a yard, May 1831

1831 May 17 (Tues) ( + 18 ) Grinstead, "A.C." 9, 21, p. 21

Lowell, Mass: Riot between Irish & Americans. Irish went from shop to shop collecting wood & metal chips. Occasionally words were exchanged between the native Amer. Laborers & Irish. When an Amer. decided to chastise an Irishman on May 17<sup>th</sup> & probably beat him, the conflict escalated into a general melee on Tues night. On Wed., the Americans attacked the Irish hats. Several Irishmen were injured. One infant accidentally killed. Procurator interfered but refused to prosecute because no serious damage done.

NYC May 21, 1831 return part below May 21, 1831

1303

(1831 May 26 ca. (Thurs)

(S)

NYC: Turnout by J. carpenters on Thurs. morning they forced a procession & invited other carpenters to join them. They wanted a raise from 11 shillings to 12 shillings a day. No violence.

spectator

Saturday May 31, 1831  
(interesting comments)

1831, Jr

Baltimore: Strikers riot over cut in wages. & probably contractor according or taking wages.

Grinstead, 10, 11

p. 32 P. 23 n. 42

1831 Je.

(S?)

NYC: Printers demanding higher wages

1306

Contra Je 24, 1831

Spectator Je 24, 1831

1831 Je 5 a.

May 31

Wilmington Ut.: A group of men enter a house named Colchester's house with the purpose of "robbery" him. He and his family were in bed, but he pulled a knife and stabbed 3 of the men. One died instantly, another a little later. The rest ran.

Spectator Je 10, 1831      Prok-wolks  
    in Sunday Fall Herald  
NYEP Je 7, 1831

1831 Je 7

NYC: Peter Braisted's place, 118 Worth, was frequently harassed by Jacob Somervile & a gang of followers. They did this on the night of the 7<sup>th</sup> when the coatl was called the new baffled Recastel and escaped. 118 Worth

NYCSCPC 7843 (4) Braisted v. Somervile Je 8, 1831

1831

~~July 29~~  
JULY 29+30 (Wednesday)

Maryland: Baltimore-Washington F.R. riot  
 A contractor cheated the laborers out of their pay. The company wanted to settle by dividing up the remaining money due the contractors. This was less than the money owed to the workers. Some laborers agreed to this; others did not. When the company tried to pay off the laborers on the 29th objections were made, & the agent was prevented from dispersing them. The workers started to tear up the line - 26 mi. below Baltimore. The next day the militia was ordered out from Baltimore and 20 rioters arrested.

over P.T.P. Jy 5, 1831; Balt. Amer Jy 7, 1831

1309

1831, July

Jackson Co., Kansas: Slicks seize  
 Alanson Haff, tied him to a tree & flogged him. Haff reported that 500 or 600 men belonged to the Slick company

Bragg, Capt. Slick, A. & R.,  
 + (S.S.), 128-129

1831, July 12

Philadelphia: Battle of the Boys celebration riot. Protestant Irish Gidean Society held a procession in the southern part of the city, going to a large hall in 5th st. near Walnut. Irish Catholics resented this and attacked the procession. The horses & the police broke it up. When the Protestants left the hall the violence renewed. Some prominent people, including a Negro, registered involved. Order established.

Spectator Jy 17, 1831 cites Phil. U.S. Gaz.

Warder, Private City, 126 p. 1 —  
 cites Phila. Mayor's Court, A full Report of the Trial of

NUCOP

Conferences, secondary catalogues which do not appear as headlines in deposits may be to Library of  
Users of Depository catalogues should note that references may be to Library of Congress.

Kev

LIBRARY OF CONGRESSES REFERENCE

Linnstedt "Arkt.-Bellum (1850)"

Schart, Charles

457

Fracassato, Giro Lamo, 1478-1553.

See

Fracassato, Dshiro Lamo

44-204-207

1831 Jy 20

NYC: Riot at the wharf where the steamboat President lies. Four men and others were extremely hostile to the crew of the President.

1312

NYCSCPC 7443 (6) Dale v. Whitcomb Jy 23, 1831

yc

no loc

1831 Jy 24

NYC: Samuel Adams' corr Broadway & Pearl, door broken by Verry & others in the morning.

NYCGS CC-6 (11) People v. Verry, Ag. 8, 1831

yc

o

1831 Ag 14 (15<sup>th</sup> Sun (Mon))

New Market Maryland: White (Irish) & Black R.R. workers began fighting Sat. evening. The disturbance was easily quelled. At 3:00 P.M. riot broke out again. Local citizens interfered, dispersing the Irish, capturing 20. About 400 Irish grouped & marched into town to rescue the prisoners. Further violence prevented any intervention of Rev. M'Elroy & C.W. Weaver, Esq.. McRoy bailed the imprisoned rioters, felled the Irish mob down & led them out of town. Several persons injured.

NYCP Ag. 23, 1831 Grinstead "A L"  
Cited Frederick Md Pol. Examiner writer, 230  
9.21.1.23

1831 Aug. 15 ca.

NYC: Threats (maybe violence) followed.  
P. & T Magdalene Society's charge that the  
city was the home of 19000 prostitutes.  
Timed against the Society

1315.

Weinbaum M.D. 35-

For Lewis Tappan, The Life of Arthur Tappan (P.Y. 1871)

Mary Barbara "Arthur & Lewis Tappan: A Study in N.Y.  
Religious & Reform movements" (Ph.D. diss., Columbia)

1831 Aug 15

NYC: Great Row at 8 AlSauy St. 1<sup>st</sup> and 5  
persons arrested but others were also involved  
in the fighting & quarreling. At 4:00 P.M.

NYCSC 7443(8) O'Hagan v. Hor et al. Ag 15, 1831

4c  
no loc

1831 Aug 27

NYC: Great noise & disturbance between 8 & 9 at  
night at corner of 8<sup>th</sup> Ave & 20<sup>th</sup> St. There was  
fighting, quarreling & disorderly conduct by a gang  
of Yankees and others who wanted to "flag the  
damn yankee watchmen." Four men arrested.

NYCSC 7443(9) Blenwell v. Tuttitor et al., Ag 28, 1831

4c

1831 Aug. 28 (Sat.)

Charlestown Mass: Riot started by drunken  
tricksters & handcarriers from Boston. Few details,  
while attempting to quell the disturbance Dr. Kild  
& Mr. Austin, Postmaster, were injured. Sunday evening

1318

NYEL S. 2, 1831

1831 Aug 28

NYC: Disturbance;> Broadway as 3 defendants  
& others were in the street at 1:00 AM  
making a great noise ~~and~~ "beating & halloing  
in the most vociferous manner." in Broadway

Precinct 7443(?) Fisher v. Cassegrain et al. Aug 28, 1831

dc  
no loc

1831, Sept. 21-24 AKA Snowball Riot

Providence: Olney Street Riot - Began as a fight  
in a dancehall in which one black beats whites.  
Spilled out into street as black & white sailors  
fought one another, with the blacks driving the whites  
out of the neighborhood to the 2<sup>nd</sup> (night). Next night  
whites returned, destroying two houses. A black fired  
at a white, killing one. The rioting continued. On the  
23<sup>rd</sup>, 25 militia were routed by rioters. On the  
24<sup>th</sup>, two militia companies fired on rioters, killing 4.  
'Coffrol, Afric-Yankees, 56-57. over'

History of the Providence Riots  
From Sept 21 to Sept 24, 1831  
(Providence, 1831)

VVP 5. 24, 27, 28. 1831  
Curry, Free Blacks, 102-103  
Wendell, 231-233

Note - Property was owned by whites

1831, Oct. 5

NYC: At least 2 riders and others harassed Eliza Smith, 17 Thomas St. They did so in the evening, breaking a lamp & spilling oil or carpet. One, at least, was a butcher.

1321

NYCSCPCC 7443 (G Smith v. Garrison et al. Oct. 6, 1831)

4c  
o

1831 Oct. 6

PYC: Phoebe Doty, 167 Church, says her house was attacked by a gang of men, led by Butcher Harry Hartwell. In the evening. They do this often.

NYCSCPCC 7443 (122) Doty v. Hartwell, Oct. 7, 1831

4c  
o

1831 Oct. 3 (Mon.)

PYC: Riot started in afternoon & lasted until evening. Loc: 13 St & 8<sup>th</sup> Ave. A dispute between Cartmen moving paving stones blew up into a fight. Spectators gathered and soon joined the fray. About 40 persons involved in the fighting. No police ever broke it up.

NYEP Oct 8, 1831

1831 Oct. 7

NYC: A mob pulled down James Kirsey's new house on 41<sup>st</sup> & Bloomingdale Rd. They removed the building materials. He was hurt trying to stop them.

1324

NYCGS Occs (2) People v. Vassar, et al., Oct,  
16, 1831

1831, Oct. mid

New Haven: Mob stoned Arthur Tappan's house on Temple St.

Richards 38  
weaver 234.235

1831, Oct. 13, 15 + 16 + 17

Weisbar M + D

Sat

38-39

NYC: Theater riot - against English actor <sup>etc.</sup> John P. Anderson for having allegedly spoken against U.S. in an argument with an American citizen. On the night of the 13<sup>th</sup> the audience shouted so loudly as to prevent Anderson from acting. Oranges etc. were thrown too. On the 15<sup>th</sup> the audience refused to allow Anderson to act. He didn't still the second half of the performance was marred by the throwing of oranges apples, etc.. The riot remained for 2 hrs. When 2000 watchmen appeared, parts of other property were destroyed. The watchmen cut down recent right 1000 people gathered outside. At 9:00 P.M. 5000 were thrown & windows broken. The mayor & his council arrived but the mob dispersed only when the theater displayed the Amer. Flag, Amer. Eagle & tricolor.

Library of Congress

81

HD3450.A3N78

Society—NOVA SCOTIA—FRANCIS—FRENCHIES.

F23: Amer. 2 14/13 18 1631 Philip Koste

1951 11, 13, 18, 183  
Pecuaries 100'

P.T. Amer. Adm a 14, 17, 18, 1931

~4 Goshawks (probably 04-14 13/183.)

RECEIVED MAR 1, 1931

A. III. 21 x 36 cm. annual. (23/23) h. D. 3512

Halifax, Nova Scotia Sept. 20 Agricultural and Maritime.

H. H. Newell, G. E. Smith, and A. M. S. MacKenzie

## **Report of cooperative associations of Nova Scotia.**

**DOA SCOTIA. DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE AND MARKETING.**

NYCSCPC 24/3 (4/6)

Harter et al. v. Theater Owners Oct. 1927, Acct v. Broc

Reed in theater visitors 6.16  
Stevens 11/20/66 6.12

Shawna Ward 0.13

1831 Oct. 16 (Sun.)

New Haven, A mob tore down a black's  
shanty on "Sojourner Hill"

1327

Richard?, 38  
Werner, 23 ♀-235

1831 Oct. 18 & 19 (Wed. Thurs.)

Hudson N.Y.: Mob harassment of recruited  
Rev. John Maffit, Methodist. Mob surrounded  
church on two evenings. But no real violence  
reported. Later story minimized disturbance

NYC Oct. 28, P. 12, 1831

1831 Nov. 1 (Tues.)

NYC: Two shoemakers were assaulted on their  
way home from work by 4 men and others  
at cros. Bleeker & Mirella.

NYC 28CC 7443(1) Scott, Burgess et al. P. 5, 1831 &  
Forster v. Same, P. 5, 1831

1831 N. 3

Boston: Theater riot in Tremont Theater.  
5 persons tried - all acquitted

1330

N.Y.E.P. p. 16, 1831

1831 N. 13 (Sunday)

N.Y.C.: William Mott was obstructed by a mob from doing his duty as a peace officer (unclear what). When Mott arrested one of the rioters, the man was arrested.

N.Y.C.S.C.P.C.C. 7443 (1B) Mott v. Chase et al. p. 14, 1831

1831 N. 25

N.Y.C.: Disturbance at Richmond Hill Theater  
Five persons arrested. Attempted rescue  
of prisoners. Interrupted performance

N.Y.C.S.C.P.C.C. 7443 (6) Gore v. Hable, N. 28, 1831

1831 Dec. 1<sup>st</sup>

( ) Key West, Fla: Riot among shipwrecked passengers who objected to a contractor illicitly taking money from them.

1833

N.Y.P D. 29/1831

Key West Gaz. D. 7

1831 Dec. 21

(5)

NYC: Auction of furniture made outside of the city disrupted by cabinetmakers in the morning at No. 92 Broad St. They shouted down the auctioneer. Some defaced the furniture. They believed the competition would lower wages.

N.Y.P D. 24/1831

1831, Dec 21

NYC: Auction of furniture made outside city, disrupted by I Cabinetmakers in morning at No. 92 Broad. They shouted, made noise to stifle auctioneer. Some scratched & defaced furniture. They feared the competition would lower wages.

1831 Dec 21

(S)

NYC: Auction of furniture made outside of  
the city was disrupted by J. Cabinetmakers  
in the morning at No. 92 Broad St. They  
shouted & made noise stifling auctioneering.  
Some scratched & defaced the furniture. They  
sailed the competition would lower wages

NYEP D. 21<sup>st</sup> 1831

not o<sup>o</sup>  
a side

1336

1831 Dec. 23 (Fri)

Providence, R. I.: Greater riot when stage  
manager refused to allow the actors to  
proceed. Lamps broken, flats torn up &  
property destroyed. He promised to pay refunds  
later.

NYEP D. 31, 1831

Prove Riot

1831 Dec. 25

NYC: In Green St., between Brown &  
Spring, there was a general fight with  
flats, sticks, shards, etc. Five persons  
arrested.

NYCSCPC Case No. 7443 (18) Bennett v. Sagan D. 26, 1831

4c

\*

1831 (after, but before 1835)

St. Louis: Governor burst in effigy for  
acting against wishes of some.

1339

Memoir of Longfellow, 172-173

1832

Boston: Fire company riot at National  
Theatre, following minstrel performance

Lane, Policing the City, 27

1832 Jan. 2,

NYC: A gang of boys, headed by Peter  
Hardy (a black) came into the neighborhood  
of Washington & Cedar streets in the afternoon.  
They attacked James Moore, son of James F.  
Moore, Wash. & Cedar Sts., giving the boy a black  
eye. They were trying to drive Moore's boys out  
of the neighborhood.

MS. B. 74.84 (Rev. 1832) ST. Moore v.

P. Hardy 3 Jan. 2, 1832

TC  
X

1832 Feb 5, 7

NYC: Theater disturbance in 6<sup>th</sup> Ward at  
the Clarkson Gardens Theater. Stephen Hendrikson  
& Charles Archer & others were roughly, insulting,  
& threatening.

1342

NYSCPC David Lyon v. Hendrikson & Archer  
Box 7444 (1832) Feb. 8, 1832

1832 March

Ohio: Mob of 30 to 40, instigated by  
abstainers, tarred and feathered Joseph Smith  
and Sidney Rigdon.

Wm., Exiles, 63, 20, 83

1832, March 4

NYC: John Baker, Samuel Huston, & James  
Ducen and others were part of a gang  
roaming about the streets at 5 a.m. hollering,  
knocking over carts, breaking crockery etc. in  
the Bowery

Johnson v. Baker et al., March 4, 1832 NYSCPC  
Box 7444 (1832)

1832 March 5

NYC: A gang of boys came to John Wines, Sheriff & Delaney Streets, and beat him and two others about 9 o'clock. The watch came up. Smith Henderson, Silvester Davis, & Bustos Shaff were part of the gang & were arrested.

1345

Wines v. Henderson et al. March 6, 1832, N.Y.C.P.C.  
Box 2554 (1832)

4C  
X

1832, March, 1832.

NYC: Theater riot against Eng. actor John Anderson. The manager asked the audience if they would let him act. They agreed, but a crowd of 5000 objected & broke in, overrunning the stage & doing enough damage to keep the theater closed the next day.

Advertiser, M+D 38-39 L. 16-17, 21-23  
Com Adver Mr. 19, 20, 1832

Gazette Mr. 20, 1832  
Standard reprinted in EP Mr. 26, 1832

1832, Apr 19

NYC: 12-18 people, including Patrick Kelly, his wife, Ann McNamee & wife, beat Francis Dillon in the Bow Ward (Yorkville). No reasons given - form.

F Dillon v. Kelly et al. April 19, 1832, N.Y.C.P.C.  
Box 2554 (1832) + M. Dillon v. Kelly et al.  
{ same place }

4C  
no loc

1832, May ca.

Montreal: Election riot - There were fatalities -

NYEP May 28, 1832

1348

1832, May 2

NYC: Minor Riot at New York Protestant association meeting as Catholics & Protestant debate religion.

Billingham, sq.

1832, May 14

Albany, NY: Residents living near a house on Lodge Street, between Beaver + Howard became tired of the protest disturbances there. Both black + white families resided in the house. The locals tore down the house. The mayor, the high constable + several watchmen were at the scene, but were unable to stop the mob.

Crary, Free Black, 98

1832 Sc. I

NYC: ~~Aug.~~ Disturbance at Broadway house,  
Grand & Broadway. A gang of sons threw  
stones etc. at building. They attacked a  
carriage. When the watchmen attempted to interfere  
they attacked them too.

1351

NYC 88 cc 89 (2) People a Addington Je 11, 1832

4c

0

1832 July

NYC: Great disturbance on Greenwich  
St. Started with fighting between Thomas  
McGrath, John Folow, Dice Flays & many  
others. Probably near 352 Greenwich. John  
Warwick was also in the fray.

R. Busham et al. v. Thos. McGrath et al., July,  
1832 NYCSCPC Box 2847/1832

46

1832 July 19 am.

New Orleans(?): Affray between N.Y.  
Sailors & Spanish Stevedores. The stevedores  
had knives, but the sailors won.

NYEP Ag. 4, 1832

Louisiana Adm. 5, 17.

1832 ca. Jy 31

NYC: On the previous Saturday night several men came to Hatt Hall's house at Kips Bay, broke glasses, were rowdy, etc. They left, came back, tore down a fence, broke glass in the windows & did other damage. This about 11 or 12 o'clock.

Hall v. Barlow et al., Jy 31, 1832. NYCSPEC Box  
7844 (1832)

4c

so 10c

1354

1832 Ag. 13

NYC: John Arthur Stephenson, asst. Health Worker  
for smallpox was obstructed from his doing his duty by several people. One put a pitchfork to his chest & threatened to stab him.

NYCS 1188 (2) People v. Glassey et al. Ag. 16, 1832  
see also Stephenson v. McDonald, Ag. 21, 1832 NYCSPEC  
(1832) Barrerry & Ag. 21

1832, Ag 14

(S)

NYC: About 50 persons attacked John Elchrest & his workmen in 12th Ward, compelling them to leave off work on the Public Roads & threatening to break his carb if he did not quit.

NYCS 1188 (3) People v. O'Rorke, S. 10, 1832

1832 Ag. 14

NYC: About 50 persons attacked John Eldred & his workmen in the street, compelling them to leave off work on the public roads & threatening to break his carts if he did not quit.

1357

<sup>(CCB 3)</sup>  
NYCGS People v. D'Brian, S. 10, 1832

1832 Ag. 15

NYC: Hog cart disturbance in the street.  
 Dennis Dougherty & wife threatened John P. Hall, a Health Officer, because the latter attempted to collect hog. Good language threatening.

Hall v. Dougherty et al., Ag 15, 1832 NYCSCPC -  
Box 7444 (1832)

1832 Ag. 15

not com'd

NYC: Disorderly house kept by Hannah Corrigan, rear 70 King St, Lots of noise fighting etc. for which 12 persons were arrested the night of the 16<sup>th</sup>

Hall v. Jackson et al., Ag. 17, 1832 NYCSCPC & Box 7444  
(1832)

1832 Aug 21

NYC: Hog cart Riot. Probably 8<sup>th</sup> annual -  
16 hogs released from hog cart & threats  
uttered. NYCSPPC suggests 12<sup>th</sup> annual. Presently  
in 50's

1360

NYCGS CC-88 (6) People v. McDonald No. 16, 1832;  
Randolph v. McDonald, Ag. 22, NYCSPPC Box 7444 (1832);  
Stevens v. McDonald, Ag. 21, 1832 [same place]; Roberts  
v. McDonald ~~et al.~~ Ag. 22, 1832 [same place] (6<sup>th</sup>)

1832, Aug 21

NYC: Benjamin Robinson, constable, attempted to  
arrest James Barrytdl (if?) - and Barrytdl  
resisted & collected a large number of persons  
who behaved riotously & threatened Robinson.

NYCGS CC-88 (5) People v. Ben Barrytdl, No. 16, 1832

yc  
no co.

1832 Aug 28

NYC: Abel Cooklin, Marshal, went to arrest John  
Meawring in front st. However, when he  
tried to do this several people came & rescued  
him.

NYCGS CC-88 (3) People v. Harrington et al. <sup>9.5</sup> Ag. 28, 1832

yc

Robins & Glancy et al.; Ag. 22, 1832; Kendall v Carrigan,  
et al. Ag 21, 1832; Robbins v. Jas Bartle, et al., Ag. 22, 1832;  
[all same place]

1832, S. 2

PYC: Fight in Walnut st involving unspecified numbers. When the watch interfered Michael Lynch claimed that if the watch took one man they would have to take everyone. After Lynch was arrested the crowd ~~stop~~ followed the watchmen and stoned them.

1363

Maryland v. Lynch, Sept. 2, 1832 PYCSCPCC Box  
Box 7544 (1832)

4c

1832, S. 8

PYC: 12 men, at least 10 of them widow Catherine Rawlins of 17 Braone st attack. Not much or details except disorderly

Rawlins v. Aller et al., S. 10, 1832 PYCSCPCC  
Box 7544 (1832)

4c

o

1832, S. 11

PYC: Herman Howlett ran a school in the basement of the church in Forsyth or Walker St. On the 11<sup>th</sup> and other days the school a gang of boys harassed him and his school. They broke some windows. They do this sort of thing often.

Howlett v. Dwyer et al., Sept. 11, 1832 PYCSCPCC  
Box 7544 (1832)

1832 S. 23 ~~Langhorn~~

NYC: Watchman ~~had been~~ had a priavate  
Robert Restill encouraged a pos to attempt  
a rescue. No location given.

1366

Langhorn v. Restill, S. 24, 1832 N.Y.C.P.C.C. Box 7444  
(1832)

YC

no loc

1832 S. 26 ~~RR~~

NYC: Black Bob's tavern upstairs was  
disrupted by several men who pressed up  
the floor, broke windows, etc.

NYC G.C. cc 88 (1) People v. Sunders <sup>et al.</sup> ~~et al.~~ Q. 1. 12, 1832

YC

no loc

note - contestants  
not specified  
for trial

1832 S. 28

NYC: Riot in the evening on the corner of  
17<sup>th</sup> St. & 6<sup>th</sup> Ave. No numbers given. ~~and~~ Marshal John P. Raymond attempted to arrest one  
rioter when another pulled out a knife and  
threatened him.

John P. Raymond v. John Mulford et al., S. 29, 1832  
N.Y.C.P.C.C. Box 7444 (1832)

YC

1832 Oct. 7

NYC: Disturbance outside of the Park Theater around Charlton St. People shouting & acting riotously. Four persons arrested for rioting as a part of the mob.

1369

Fisher v. Brass, et al. Oct. 7, 1832 N.Y.C.C.R. Box  
7444 (1832)

1832 Oct 20 ca.

Maryland: Oyster Wars on the Eastern Shore as local oystermen & officials fight off interlopers from Penn. & D. C.

N.Y.E.P. Oct. 26, 1832

Balt. Amer.

1832 Oct. 21

NYC: A crowd of men attack Eliza Granger's dwelling, 144 Chapel, between 8 & 9 o'clock at night. Entering the house they broke down the doors broke windows, Oct.

Granger v. Stagg et al. Oct. 22, 1832 N.Y.C.C.R.  
Box 7444 (1832)

vc

o

1832 Nov. 7 & 8

NYC: Election rioting. Brawls at the 7<sup>th</sup> & 14<sup>th</sup> and.  
On the 1<sup>st</sup> day of the election a landlord evicted a  
member of the 5<sup>th</sup> and Pot Rep. Comm with the help of  
bully. During the disturbances at least 50 political  
battles involved. The riots occurred at the polls. Several  
persons prevented from voting.

1372

Weisbaum, 12: Conf. N. 8-9, 1832. P. 448 p. 28; Daily  
Advertiser, p. 8. NYCSCPC 7445 (S) Cox v Harrington, p. 10,  
1832 & Pelegia McDonnell et al. N. 8, 1832, Walker v.

1832 N. 8

NYC. A larger number of persons rioted at  
Patrick McCafferty's, corr Elizabeth Gravel. Not  
sure if connected to Election. Two persons named  
But Harrington was involved in election rioting. See type

NYCSCPC 7445 (S) McCafferty v. Harrington et al. p. 8, 1832

4c  
o

1832 N. 13

NYC: A large body of men came to Peter  
Browne's home he was an innkeeper and  
acted in a riotous & disorderly manner.  
5 persons charged in depo. 54 Ludlow

NYCSCPC 7445 (S) Browne v. Thompson, et al.  
p. 14, 1832

4c  
o

Harrington, p. 7, 1832; Brown v. Harrington; Thor, et al. v.  
Harrington et al., p. 8, 1832

1832 Nov. 13-15

NYC: Two blacks arrested as escaped slaves, while being taken between City Hall & Bridewell - Koit case still pending there was an attempt to rescue them. The two officers escorting them were struck & pushed aside, but several officers came to their assistance & the mob was soon repelled. 4 ringleaders arrested. No white persons involved.

1375

NYEP N. 14 1831  
cit. I of C.

NYCSPC c. 7445(1)  
Bardidet u Turpach  
12/15, 1832

(over)

1832 Nov. 28

NYC: In Chatham St. John Edwards set up the Spectaculum, which was some kind of transparency show. At about 8 o'clock in the evening there was a disturbance outside. Over 50 stores were known at the building, damaging the transparencies, breaking windows, & injuring 2 persons.

NYCSPC 7445<sup>(1)</sup> Edwards v. Rogers, N. 29, 1832

1832 Dec. 11

Cadet P. S.: nearby an attempt to recapture 3 escaped slaves was opposed by a crowd of both blacks & whites. The slaveowner from Haute de Grace & a friend drove off. At Cadet they got reinforcements & returned to arrest several of the assailants. Not sure what happened to the slaves.

NYEP D. 11, 1832



1835, July 4 ca.

Albany: Irish laborers rioted.

1586

Werner, "Race Riots," 27

Cities Jour. of Commerce 5, 18, 1835  
Rept. in Commons Hist. of Labor I, 412

1835, July 4 ca.

Boston: Irish laborers rioted.

Werner, "Race Riots," 27

Cities J. of Com reprinted in  
Commons Hist. of Lab I, 412

1835, July 4-6

Vicksburg, Miss.: Argument between gambler and citizens triggered action agst gamblers. When the gambler returned armed, apparently to kill the citizens, the crowd seized the gambler, tried him to a tree, whipped him, tarred & feathered him & banished him. Next day, citizens ordered all gamblers out of town. A search of gambling houses on the 6<sup>th</sup> led to more rioting. Besides last day, four fables etc., gone gamblers defecated one house - rest had been demolished. During the gun battle Dec. 18, two were shot & killed. The five gamblers were seized & hanged by the crowd.

H&G 450-453

1835, July 6-7

Hinds Co., Miss.: Slave insurrection  
Wheats County + several committees form. When two  
leading committee members allowed suspects to go free  
because of lack of evidence, one Willian L. Sharkey,  
came under mob attack. On night of July 6  
an armed band from Hinds Co. attempted to capture  
Sharkey. They fired again, but Sharkey defended  
himself, killing one.

Miles "1835. Slave Insurr."  
~~Issue of Negro H., 42 (1952) 53-~~  
55

1835, July 13-14

Philadelphia: Race riot. An assault by a black  
on a white triggered the violence. Mob invaded  
black neighborhoods, beat any black they found  
and set fire to buildings. Several hundred blacks  
had to flee for their lives. Rumor flat 50-60  
blacks were armed + determined to defend themselves.  
Feldberg, Phil Riots 4 helps quell riot.

Currant, Free Black 105-106

Weser 273, 202-205

1835, ~~Summer~~ July 29

Charleston S.C. - Mob headed by former  
governor Robert Y. Hayne entered Post Office  
+ destroyed several sacks of abolitionist  
literature.

Eaton, "Mob Violence" MULR (1942)

p. 358

McMaster, DJ 274-275

Miles, "1835. Slave Insurr." J. of Negro  
Hist. 42 (1952) 52

Riot beggs after a black servant killed his master.  
Firefighters attacked by mob.

Scharff & Wescott, 641-642

Warren, Private City, 130

1835, Aug  
Pittsburgh, Pa.: Minor race riot; desire to  
drive blacks out of community & probably  
abolitionism. Mob of 200 to 300 whites  
attacked barber John B. Vashon, a leader  
of the black community & friend of Garrison.  
Before much damage to his shop could be done,  
the Mayor intervened.

Wesder, 273, 285-286

1835, Aug.  
Burlington, N.J.: Minor race riot probably  
over vengeance. Mob destroyed home of  
black steamboat ~~operator~~ porter who had  
somehow offended whites.

Wesder, 273, 295

1835, Aug (~~1836~~)  
New Orleans: Riot against laborers organizing  
or protesting slave labor conditions.

Grinstead, A L " 23 N.Y.

1835 Aug.

P.Y.C.: Charges of rioting at a fire. As a result one company's engine was removed from the public yard by the city as punishment.

Griswold, "Above the Law", 170

1835 Aug.

Hamilton N.Y.: Factors fight among canal workers on Chenango Canal.  
Militia ordered in.

Way, Common Labor,  
289

1835 Aug.

Bethel? Military Company, celebrating anniversary of the destruction of the convent, ~~destroyed~~ Bishop or effigy of Bishop Fenwick.

B.U. 11/20 89-90

Samuel Smith, at age 83, led good citizens of Baltimore in vigilante action to suppress the anti-bank riot of 1835. Smith subsequently elected as Mayor and prided himself in law & order breaking up youth gangs.

Cassell, Merchant Congressman ... 258-262. Aug 13, 1835

has read  
Balt. Gazette Aug 8 & 10, 1835 reprinted in Am. Ad. Gaz.

Andrews, Hist. of Maryland p. 408 40

Scharf, Hist. of Maryland 3:179, 181-182

National Intelligencer Aug 12, 1835

(OVER) reprints of Balt. Patriot Aug 10 & 12  
Balt. Chronicle Aug 11 1835  
Balt. Amer Aug 11

1835! Andrews, Hist. of Maryland p. 459-460

Aug 6, 1835 + a few days afterward

Baltimore riot

triggered by the failure of the Bank of Maryland

Mayor Jesse Hunt was indiscreet & reckless in his actions & was latter compelled by public opinion. The houses of those held responsible for the bank's mismanagement were broken into & furniture destroyed. Afterwards the State Militia was reorganized. A special Act was passed to reimburse principal losses (Reverend Johnson, John Glenn & John D. Morris) and a law passed to reimburse future victims of riots.

1835, Aug 6-9

Baltimore: Bank riot. On the evening of the 6<sup>th</sup> only a few windows broken as crowd was angry at rich investors because of the apparent failure of the Bank of Maryland. Similar actions occurred on the night of the 7<sup>th</sup>. More serious rioting broke out on Sat. the 8<sup>th</sup> and the Mayor's guard, after fighting with clubs, fired into crowd, killing 5 & wounding many more. But the rioting continued & Mayor's guard left town. Six houses sacked between Sat & Sun. Voluntary guard under Samuel Smith finally gains control on Sun.

Grinstead, "Democratic Rioting" over

Schoef, Charles, 1914-1986

2t-1t 3J, 10502

xxviii, illus.

- Authors, Abstracts of Congress, 454-460  
- Crossell, Peter, Congress 256-262

Hof. & Co., 122-126

**Symposium on Tumor Virus Infections and Immunity, Philadelphia, 1975.**

Tumor virus infections and immunity / edited by Richard L. Crowell, Herman Friedman, James E. Prier. — Baltimore : University Park Press, c1976.

xii, 271 p. : ill. ; 24 cm.

"Proceedings of a Symposium on Tumor Virus Infections and Immunity held under the auspices of the Eastern Pennsylvania Branch of the American Society for Microbiology, in Philadelphia, April 2-4, 1975."

Includes bibliographies and index.

ISBN 0-8391-0115

A. M. I. I. D. B. R. G. O. S. S. M. H. A. H. 10, 1835, S. M. H.  
(Continued on next card)

76-10688  
MARC

(1835, Aug 10 (1834?))

Worcester, Mass.: While Rev. Orange Scott lectured on slavery, some people bore arms & threatened him.

31 Cong., 1 sess., Aug. 1059

1835, Aug 10

New Hampshire: Connor leading drives off for admitting blacks. Black students mixed with whites brought local criticism. In July town had voted to abolish school. His attempts to close school failed until Aug 10 when a large crowd gathered (300). They lined up 100 yoke of oxen, dragged the school building into a swamp, & dumped the other in the village. Connor. The Patriot applauded such mild and peaceful measures.

31 Cong., 1 sess., Aug. 1059

^ Cole, Jackson Dem. is PTS, np.  
over

1835, Aug. 10 a

Newburgh, N.Y.: Anti-Irish or Anti-Catholic riot

Wisban - 55

Con'td. Aug 10, 1835

fw. Liberator 0. 25, Aug 1, S.5, 0.3, 1835  
Patriot Aug. 17, 1835  
Cog. Globe, 2<sup>nd</sup> Congress, 1<sup>st</sup> sess  
(1835-1836) Appendix 90-91.  
Litwack, North of Slavery 72-74; 117-120  
Werder, 238-240

1835, Aug 11 + 12

Washington D. C.: Snow Riot - The arrest of Dr. Reuben Coddall for disseminating abolitionist literature excited local interest. As the day his trial was to take place a crowd formed outside city hall. Authorities delayed the trial. The crowd left to go to restaurantter Beverly Snow's. After several hours & a failed attempt to disperse the crowd, the attack was launched on Snow's & then expanded to Black homes in the area. A volunteer group of citizens broke up the mob.

1835 Aug. 15

Buffalo, N.Y.: Anti-Irish or Anti-Catholic riot.

Weisbarn, 55

Con Adm. Aug 15, 1835

1835 Aug. 15 ca.

Munford, N.Y.: Irish laborers fight with native-born workers.

Wm. Stannard (son),

Gristed, "Antislavery Labor

9, 21 ~ 21

Weisbarn, 55

Con Adm. Aug. 15, 1835

Curray, Free Block 58-100

Werner, 243-244

McMaster, DT, 277

1835, Aug 20 ca.

NYC: Irishmen attacked a watchman taking one of their number to the watch house.

Weirbaum, 55

Con Ad Aug. 20, 1835

1835, Aug 21 ca.

Nashville, Tenn.: Amos Dresser, a student at Lane Seminary & travelling through Tenn with antislavery publications in his carriage. A Vigilance Com. of 60 arrested him, tarred him & sentenced him to 20 lashes administered by a City Officer.

Eaton, "Mob Violence, HUHR (1842)

359 <sup>over</sup> see Dresser, Arrest.. (1835)

1835, Aug 21 ca.

Charleston, S.C.: man charged with "trafficking" - speaking kindly with slaves, given 20 lashes smeared with tar & cotton & lodged in jail.

McMaster VI 278

Charleston Patriot Aug 22, 1835

McMaster, VI, 272

Washville Banner, } Aug 22, 1835  
U.S. Gazette,

1835, Aug. 25

Phila: middle+upper class whites, led by mayor  
burned a crate of abolitionist literature  
to the Delaware

Felds. S., Phila. R. 73 4/

Schaff + Westcott 642

Werner 205

1835, Aug 25 ca.

NYC: two attacked black-owned barber  
shop.

Weisbaum, 55  
Can. Adv. Aug 26, 1835

1835, August (late)

New Orleans: 200-300 white mechanics  
assembled in the Place d'Armes to protest  
employment of slaves; "the mechanical arts."  
But before they could do anything militia &  
police interfered arrestedfig leaders & broke  
up the crowd.

Curry Free Black 96-97

1835 Aug. (late)

Hartford, Conn.: Negro racist probably over self-improvement. Mob burned down the African Church

Weeden, 277, 243

1835, Aug. 30

Maverick, Mass.: A crowd of 200 men + boys disrupt abolitionist meeting in a church led by S. J. May. They threw stones, shattering windows & even threatened to use a canon to scare the audience. The meeting broke up. Elizabeth Whittier (John Greenleaf's sister) & Harriet Martot escorted May through the crowd

Pirkard, ed. "Life & Letters of S. C. Whittier, I 146-148

1835, Aug. 30 ca.

Indiana: labor violence along canal.

Weisbann, 55

Can Adv. Aug 30, 1835

1835 Fall - winter

Geauga Co., Ohio: mob stored a house  
in which Theodore Weld was staying.

Richards, 160

1835 Sept ca.

Louisiana Co., VA; Vigilance Comm. took copies  
Rev. John Hersey's "An Appeal to Christians on  
the Subject of Slavery" from two gentlemen  
& burnt them in front of a court house

Eaton, "mob Violence," MUHR (1942)

p. 358-59

1835, Sept.

Florida: foreign workmen riot

Billingham, 197

1835, Sept. 4

Circus, ~~Mass.~~: John Greenleaf Whittier  
mistaken for R... abolitionist George  
Thompson. A mob therefore hurled eggs,  
mud & stones at him. At ~~that~~ the same  
time the rioters had attacked a Quaker believing  
he was Whittier. Mob continued to threaten Thompson,  
harassing the house where he was staying & burning  
an effigy of Thompson. There was also a threat of

Richards, 64 T & C

I143-153 Samuel T. Richardson, Life &  
Letters of S. G. W., 2<sup>nd</sup> vols., 148-153

1835, Sept 25 ca.

NYC: When an Indian attempted to  
take a horse away from two boys ~~the~~  
~~was~~ failed in rioting broke out:

Billingham, 196

1835, Oct. 12

Vergennes, Vt.: Bloody-house riot. 20-30  
men break into house run by local madame.  
She had been charged with keeping a house of  
prostitution & warned to leave several times.  
As the mob was breaking down the door, some  
one shot a gun from the inside. One man  
was killed. No other resistance. House quickly  
levied. Madam & male employee arrested.

Werner, "Race Riots," 424,

PS 3281 1.25 NYA  
B 061P1

326.8 /T3731

1835 Fall or winter

Greene Co., Ohio: ladies abolitionist meeting disrupted by mob that blew tin horns, had sleigh bells & drums & threw eggs & garbage at the women.

Richards, 160  
Emancipator Oct 29, 1835; Jan 836

1835, Oct. 21

Boston: "Broadcloth men's" harasses Wm Lloyd Garrison. At one point the mob had Garrison in its control & led him through streets with a rope around his neck. Mayor Lyman's efforts at getting aid useless & his office in City Hall stormed. Garrison placed in Prison for safe keeping.

Cause, Policing the City, 31-32  
Lyman, "Papers Relating to the Garrison Mob."

1835, Oct. 21

Utica, New York: Anti-abolitionist mob of gentlemen of property & standing break up abolitionist convenges, driving abolitionists out of town, tore up ~~abolitionist~~ anti-slavery literature & threw barrels they also destroyed the offices of a Democratic newspaper that supported the abolitionist right to sit.

Richards, 85-92  
Folgers, 16-42  
Sev. Tech, well planned R. of

1835, Oct. 21 ca.

St. Louis: Two men had helped blacks escape to Illinois. Missourians saw this as slave stealing. About 60 wealthy and influential citizens captured Ken & whipped the two with between 100 and 200 lashes each. Some of the group wanted to hang the men.

Memoir of Louvigny, 136-137, 153

1835, Oct. 23 ca.

Montpelier, Vt.: A abolitionist lecturer Samuel May attacked by a crowd which included the town's biggest banker.

Endless, Social Ferment, 148-151

1835 (winter)

St. Louis: Nob tears down a gambling house.

Memoir of Louvigny, 173

1836

Los Angeles: Vigilante actions taken under Harrison's rule to try & execute a man & a woman for the murder of the woman's husband.

Bless, "Vigilantism..." S. Cal. Recd.  
54 (1872), 14 —

1836

NYC: Copperplate & Ulster men fought over the allocation of jobs clearing the ruins of 1835 fire

Cook, Annex 21-22 (fug)

nc

1836

NYC: A mob drives from Joseph Wood (English) from stage. He had had a confrontation with a critic over his own refusal to sing at a benefit for an English actress. The critic's publisher James Watson Webb declared in his paper that Wood should never be allowed to sing for an Eng. audience. So the mob obliged, staining the stage.

Cook, Annex 24-25

1836  
Richmond, Ohio - mob <sup>destroys</sup>  
press of James G. Birney's Philanthropist.

Eaton, Mrs. O'Brien, MUFER (1942)  
359

26

1836  
Michigan-Ohio Border: Toledo War

Ora F. Statehood + Union, 88-108

1836,  
Zanesville, Ohio: Minor race riot over  
education.

Index 273, 246

1836

Utica, N.Y.: Mob broke into the courthouse, took a black who had been seized as a runaway slave & smuggled him to Canada.

Sevitch "Well-Planned Riot  
262

1836, Jan.

Toronto: Foreign workers riot

Billington, 197

1834 Aug 10 (Sat.)

Palmyra, N.Y.: Charles S. ~~Gillions~~ Gillions, working as a clerk in Washington, returned home to visit his mother. He brought a slave girl servant with him. Local blacks talked her into running away. They also attacked Mrs. Gillions house on Sunday, breaking some windows. Shots exchanged & with the town alerted, a dozen blacks were arrested.

N.Y.S.P. Aug. 18, 1834 Number 236-539  
Rochester Daily Advertiser

1836 Jan.

Dear Spring

Maryland C & O Canal: Faction fight  
between Cockshaws and Longford  
men. 2 shot holes buried & several  
wounded.

way, Conrad Leder,

218, 290

1836, Jan or Feb.

Mt. Gilead, Ohio: Mob used cowbells, bugles,  
horns, etc. to disrupt abolitionist William  
T. Allen. Allen asked the ~~congregation~~ audience  
if he should continue, they deferred to  
the congregation, which narrowly voted ~~not~~  
to have him stop.

Mayers' "Antislavery Activities"  
103

1836, Jan. 1

PYC: members of Fire Engine Company No. 10  
attacked Alderman Samuel Purdy. At least  
5 men involved. Later 7 men later dismissed.  
This occurred at a fire.

Grosberg, "Above the Law," 170  
Costello, Our Firemen, 97  
Lemons, Mistakes, 168

1836, Feb. ca.

Philadelphia: Democrats burn Jesse R. Barber,  
a representative in the legislature and another man,  
both were Democrats who voted for chartering  
the 2<sup>nd</sup>-<sup>4</sup> Bills at the state level. Effigies paraded,  
hang'd & burnt.

Schart & Prescott, <sup>~646~</sup> 647

1836, Feb. 4.

Bethel Field, Ohio: Anti-slaveryist riot  
was greeted John Watson Alvoord's talk with  
bell ringing, horns blowing, people running  
in and out of the house while pelting  
the windows with snowballs, apples, &  
blue dye. Alvoord continued to speak

Meyers, "Antislavery activities," 700  
Price, "Ohio A.S. Conv." 105

1836, Feb. 6

Hartville, N.Y.: A crowd of 500 to 700  
men assembled at Barnhart's Inn outside  
of town, marched into town and  
demolished the land office of the Holland  
Land Company. They took land papers with them  
to Hartville where they buried them in a bank.

Books, Frontier Settlement and Market Revolution

212-B

1836, Feb. 6

Mayville, Chautauque Co., N.Y.: mob broke  
into law office, seized the books & papers  
& took them onto the middle of the road  
& burned them.

Chesney, "Antislavery Movement,"<sup>2</sup> 298

1836, Feb. 8

Middletown, Ohio: antislaveryist pres. mob  
pelted abolitionist James A. Thome and  
his audience, including women, with eggs,  
glass & egg shells. Thome continued, only  
to be attacked with eggs again.

Meyers, "Antislavery Activities," 106  
Price, "Ohio A-S Cen," 105

1836, Feb. 23

NYC: Stevedores go on strike when employers  
would not promise to maintain wages for a year.  
Roan waterfront, beating men still at work &  
attacking new clearing debris from 1835 fire. Second  
ships loaded with canisters to repel boarders. Citywides  
battled strikers & mayor ordered out National Guard.  
W. says it was to raise wages

Cook, Arnes, 20-21, F.S.; Wrisban 77-78

1836, Feb. 23

NYC: Strike by laborers clearing rubbish from burnt out area of city (Dec. fire) ~~start~~ for wage raise from \$1.00 to \$1.25 a day. Coerce other workers to quit, + roughed up a police officer. They said they had a right to strike, but not to intimidate others + this quieted things down + ended strike.

Weis Sam - 78

1836, March

NYC: "Chicester Gang" composed largely of Butchers living near the Bowery rioted for several hours.

Weis Sam - , 157

1836, March

New Orleans, La: Canal Workers fight with Sailors, demanding the sailors required to share & bear the crew

way, Common Labour, <sup>180</sup> 250

1836, Mar.

NYC: Primarily Irish workers attack  
peace officer or company representative  
during strike.

Grinsted, "A.L.", 11, 23, -48

1836, March ca.

Mt. Vernon, Ohio: Anti-abolitionist mob  
on one night some of the audience made a  
rush at abolitionist William T. Allen. Others  
defended him. Allen continued his lecture. The  
next night there was another attack, and Allen  
agreed to leave if the mob leader pleaded  
to protect him.

Meyers, "Antislavery activities," 103  
Price, "Ohio A.S. Co." 105

1836, March

Atwater, Ohio: A mob pelted abolitionist  
Sereno W. Streeter with stale eggs  
during his lecture, but the meeting  
continued.

Meyers, "Antislavery activities," 109

1836, March or early April

Fairfield, Ohio: Crowd broke a window sash & 6 or 8 panes of glass at schoolhouse where abolitionist George W. Streeter was delivering a lecture.

Meyers, "Antislavery Activities," 111

1836, March 20 cm.

Hanover, Ohio: Mob threw eggs at window first night of abolitionist James A. Thome's lecture. Afterward he was able to deliver three lectures.

Meyers, "Antislavery Activities," 102

1836, April

Concord New Hampshire: Abolitionist George B. Clever visited town to deliver 2 sermons - one on abolition the other on temperance. At night about 14 persons breaking doors & carrying - steam effigies marched past the house where Clever was staying. They pounded on the door & were chased away by a peace officer.

Ward's "Race Riots," 48-50

1836, April

St. Louis: Francis L. Mcintosh, a black steamboat hand from Pittsburgh, killed a deputy sheriff & wounded another peace officer in resisting arrest. Overpowered McIntosh was placed in jail. But a mob took him from jail and burned alive. A judge excused those arrested saying they had been caught up in the "electric energy of abolition."

Curray, Free Black 98  
Memoir of Curray, 1652-178

1836, April 1

Maryland: On C&O canal 1,032 workers attack German workers.

Ways, Common Labor, 217  
290

1836, April 1

Argensburg, Geesee Co., N.Y.: Land speculators objected to the eviction of Sylvester Locke from his farm by the Holland Land Company. A crowd of about 60 went to the farm and threatened its current occupant with perch and a rail. Instead they threw his possessions in the road, let loose his cows and put Locke & his family back in the house.  
Broads, Frontier Settlement, 216

1836, April 1?

Vergsbury Genesee Co. N.Y.: Soon after placing Locke and his family in possession of his farm, the sheriff planned to re-evict him. The sheriff arrested Locke and fled dispersed a crowd of 50 "nullifiers" who planned to rescue him. The nullifiers fired guns in the air. The next day the sheriff ~~came~~ evicted Locke's family after facing down 25 armed men.

Braks, Frontier Settlement, 217.

1836, April 11

Cincinnati: Fist fight between black & white boys triggered riot. White mob invaded black neighborhood, set fire to houses, beat blacks & forced some to flee. Governor declared martial law, but not before several (how many?) blacks killed.

Carney, Free Black 125-106  
~~1960-50~~ ~~1960-50~~ 100-  
8 Wm 273,

1836, April 27 or 28

Lawrence, Ohio: During Anti-slavery Convention a mob of about 200 gathered. They were unsuccessful in disrupting the meeting, but did manage to bob-cut the tails of several horses. At the end of the meeting, the abolitionists proceeded through town. At the order "Egg the Squaws," the mob hurled eggs, etc. at the procession, which included women. Some scuffling ensued, but apparently, abolitionists were forced to withdraw. Later, James Bridgeman on his way out of town, rode his horse

horse slowly through the crowd while he  
threw eggs at them. Once out of reach,  
he spurred his horse & left town.

Hence, "Historic Gearville Riot," 180-80.  
Wenger, Race Riots, 50  
Price "Ohio At Law" 184-185

1836, April 28

St. Louis: Crowd (under Francis L. McIntosh) after his arrest for murdering and wounding two peace officers. Crowd, including many local big shots, watch as McIntosh, a black steamboat worker, was burnt alive.

Hercules, McIntosh affair.

1836 May

Batavia, Genesee Co., NY: 700 men march on Batavia to attack main office of Law Company, but found it guarded by 50 armed men. Militia called out, 50 to 60 arrested.

Clayton, Antislavery front.

2954-  
295

1836, May 15

Batavia, NY: A crowd of 300 men threatened to attack the Holland Law Office. Only 60 were armed. They dispersed when confronted by the sheriff and 120 armed men.

Brooks, Frontier Settlement - 217-12

1836 ca May - June

N.Y.C.: Tailors strike over wages & control over rotating work evenly among tailors. They attacked Kose who refused to join them. The Mayor called out the militia. 21 arrested & tried for riot. Fines of \$150 to \$50 levied. In reaction the workingmen held a rally & burned the judge's effigy. The rally was for "Mechanics Rights."

McMaster VI, 369-370; Grinstead, "A.L.", 25, p. 63

1836, May 26 & 27

N.Y.C.: Wood-Corduit Theater riot. Mr. & Mrs. Wood had refused to sing at the benefit for Mrs. Corduit. Instead they held a benefit for themselves. When next they appeared at the Park theater (the 26th), the audience refused to allow the opera to proceed until the manager promised to set another night for Corduit's benefit. On the next night, after the Woods refused to shake Corduit's hand, the audience drove the Woods from the stage.

(over) Wilson, Amer. Hist. of N.Y., IV, 476  
Ireland, Records of N.Y. Stage, II, 139

1836 Jc 14 ca.

N.Y.C.: After Judge Ogden Edwards found 25 striking tailors guilty of riot & conspiracy, a crowd of at least 1,500 formed at City Hall Park to protest the conviction. The crowd burned Edwards & another judge's effigies.

Buckler, 133

1836, June 28

Clay Co.: During day Kere was an anti-Norman meeting. That night a band of Missourians turned back a group of 300 Normans emigrating to the country. By so doing, one man asserted "we obeyed the call of our Country, the call of liberty & freedom."

Wirt, Exiles, 103

~~1836~~ 1836, summer

NYC: Big fight between Fire Companies No. 15 and No. 40. No. 15 won and captured 40's carriage. Some 500 men on each side fought including Hose Humphreys of 40. This occurred in Clark Square at the return from a fire. Buckley calls companies as "Lady Washington" + "Old Maid" and says it occurred in 1846

Costello, Our Firemen, 179-181

Lippens, History, 168-169  
provides date over

1836, July 2

St. Louis: After Eliza Lovejoy attacked Judge Lawless; closing of the hearing of McIntosh a crowd of 150-200 visited him and damaged his office.

Memoir of Lovejoy, 18,  
Kermaw, "McIntosh Affair."

140-141

Buckley "To the Opera House", 380  
note Cirpus 169  
" Harlow, Old Bailey Days  
203

1836 July 4  
Chicago

Illinois & Michigan Canal: Canal workers riot in dispute with locals. Irish workers assault boat full of dignitaries etc. who had celebrated the 4<sup>th</sup>. 50 killed & arrested 12.

Way, Concord Casow, 290, 13

1836, July 12

Cincinnati, Ohio: About 20 men broke into the Philanthropist office, tore up a feature issue, took apart the press & ~~had~~ carried smaller parts away.

Richards, 95-96

1836, ~~July~~ 21

Altos, Ill.: Crowd dumped Lovejoy's press into the river.

Hennan, "McIntosh Affair," 140-  
Memoir of Lovejoy, 180-183 '41

1836, July 30

Cincinnati, Ohio: Mob attacked the office of James G. Birney's The Philanthropist, an abolition organ, destroyed printed matter, threw type into the street & broke up the press. They threatened the home of the printer, Mr. Pugh, but did no real damage. They also threatened the homes of Birney, Mr. Davis, Govt & Dr. Colby. But attacked homes of blacks in the area of Church Alley. When two guns were fired upon them, they retreated. But another attack brought no resistance. Blacks had left their homes & had destroyed their contents. over

1836, Aug 1

Boston: Crowd of spectators at state supreme court - mainly blacks & abolitionists - rescue two colored blacks who were being claimed by someone in Baltimore. Police officers raffled a little. This occurred in the chancery of the supreme court courts.

Very "The Abolition Riot"  
NED 25 (1952) 85-92

1836, Aug. 11 ca.

Helena, Arkansas: Mob hangs a black for stabbing a white during a fight

verses "Race Rists, 23

Woodson, "Negroes in Civilization,"  
Tow. of Negro Hist., 8-9  
Richards, 92-100  
Werner, 173, 101-106

1836 Fall-winter

Trumbull, Co., Ohio: Violent opposition to  
~~abolitionist~~ effects of Alfred & Weld.

Richards, 180-160

1836 Oct. 10

Mansfield, Mass.: Pro-slavery mob.

Richards, 184  
cites Stear, Right & Wrong

1836 Nov. 11

Maryland: On the C&O canal 20 men  
burned down a contractor's office over  
a disagreement.

Way, Carrie Labour, 26

1837

Newburyport, Mass.: T. D. Greenleaf (Whittier) was to participate in an anti-slavery meeting held in the garden of Mrs. Charles Butler at Brown Sq. A rough crowd from the wharves disrupted it, beating his paws, blowing fish horns & hollering. Some clothing injured; the speaker's buttons cut off & eggs thrown Whittier & others ran.

Poet's Life & Letters of  
L. W. Whittier, 184-155

1837 ca.

Darby, Conn.: A abolitionist named Oliver attacked by stone throwers and barely escaped serious injury.

No. 2, Natura, 137

Beth., Darby, 160

1837

Morgan Co. Ind.: Regulators seize a man named Price who was believed to be a counterfeiter & horse thief & gave him 39 lashes.

Bra-Sarge, Reg Nov. 7-92

1837

L.-B. Phillips, ed. A Doc. Hist.  
of Amer. Ind. Soc. II :296-  
298.

Murray Co. Georgia: Election riot. Col Wm H. Bishop collected his "friends" to Spring Place, where the polling was to take place, and armed them. The day before the election some 15 or 20 country people came to town to find lodgings to await the election. Bishop's men charged upon this group before lodgings could be found & told them to leave. Reportedly unarmed, Bishop's men fired upon the group, wounding 4 or 5, one may be mortally. One of the Col.'s right hand men, George W. Wadsworth, overtly attacked two gentlemen in a carriage, brutally beating them. During the election several "travelers" were prevented from voting because the name Col. Alford was on their tickets. The result Bishop's "friends" were elected Justice of the Inferior Court which remained under Bishop's control.  
— News item in the Federal Union (Milledgeville, Ga.) Jan 24, 1837  
— reprinted in West's American Record Ja. 14

1837

Philadelphia, Race Riot

Schreiber  
"Community Order."

1837, Feb. 12

N.Y.C.: Flour Riot. - Meeting called by Loco Foco Democrats at City Hall. One speaker suggested visiting Eli Hart's warehouse & demand cheaper flour. A large crowd did so, broke in and took the flour for themselves. Two other warehouses also broken into.

Cook 27

Headley 97-110

Weisbar, 85-87

1837, March

Philadelphia: Negro ghetto attacked by white rioters.

Warren, Private City, 132  
Werder, 273, 246'

1837 April

Philadelphia: Negro ghetto attacked by white rioters. Some of the rioters were members of the Robert Morris Flock Company of Manganers.

Warren, Private City, 132  
Werder, 273

1837, April 12, 20

NYC: Blacks attempt to rescue runaway slave claimed by a Baltimore physician. Slave's escort + judge roughed up. But slave recaptured. Another attempt to flee in April 20.

Cook, 21

1837, June 11

Boston: Broad Street Riot. A fire engine ran into an Irish funeral procession. The resulting fight, estimates suggest, included 15,000. Irish took out of town carts & boats. 800 horses helped to quell riot.

Lane, Policing the City 33  
Beals, Bucc-Knuckle Crassle, 23  
Billings, 196

1837, Aug 21

Alto, IL: Collective violence prevents Lovejoy from printing a second ~~newspaper~~  
~~newspaper~~ ~~newspaper~~. At night a group  
of men of about 150 or 20 entered the office,  
after throwing stones, drove off the horses & ~~killed~~  
& destroyed the office. A large crowd watched.  
Some of the mob had met Lovejoy in the street, but  
after harassing Memor of Lovejoy, 187 - 231-234  
him, let him go home. Hernans, "Mcintosh & Co."  
Hinghouse.

Fobbs, T. E., 48-48 14-141

1837 Fall

Meriden, Conn.: During a talk by abolitionist  
preacher Mr. Ludlow, in the Congregational  
church, part of the crowd showered Ludlow  
with ~~rocks~~ rotten eggs and other missiles.

Noor, Native 137

~~Charles H. S. Davis Hist. of Meriden, Conn.~~ 504

1837 Sept ca.

Upstate New York: Irishmen stopped  
passersby and after finding if they were  
Catholic or Protestant, beat the Protestants.

Billington, 1837

1837 Sept 3d.

Altar, Ill.: Had destroyed Lovejoy's press  
a 3<sup>rd</sup> time. About 12 men with handkerchiefs  
over their faces did this. The mayor had placed  
a constable to protect the press & even his own  
efforts were to no avail.

Mosaic of Lovejoy, 256 -  
Kernow, "Anti-Sl. Affair"  
Follows, 1837, 78

1837 [Oct]

Vicksburg, Miss. Lynch law - "one man has been dragged  
from the bosom of his family and so maimed and mutilated  
as to become an object of horror and pity; another was  
forced from his house and hung upon the next tree; and  
on Sunday the 24<sup>th</sup>, an old man named Grace, formerly of  
Washington, Va., was tried & acquitted before a magistrate,  
charged with giving free passes to negroes. The lawful  
decision did not satisfy the mob. He was stripped &  
flogged within hearing of the shrieks of his wife and  
children."

Raleigh (N.C.) Standard Nov. 1, 1837  
cited in Philip's Doc. Hist. of Amer. Ind. Soc. II : 199.

1837, Oct. 2

St. Charles, Missouri: While visiting St. Charles, where his in-laws lived, and preaching a guest sermon, Lovejoy was harassed by a mob repeatedly. Indeed a mob visited him at his in-laws several times one night, and compelled him to flee the town and return to Alton.

Memoir of Lovejoy, 251-  
260

1837, Nov. 4 cc.

Alton, Ill.: Mob attacked Lovejoy's house, throwing bricks etc., etc.

Memoir of Lovejoy, 263

1837, Nov. 7

Alton, Ill.: Eliza Lovejoy killed while defending her press for a 4<sup>th</sup> time.

Memoir of Lovejoy 283-295  
Harmon, "Anti-slavery affair"

Richards, 100- 140-141  
Follett's T<sup>E</sup> 48-49

Baltimore

1838

Battle between Union Fire Company  
& New Market Fire Company led to two decks

Greeley, Course for a Slave  
88

1838

Texas-Louisiana border: Regulator or  
Moderator movement to capture criminals

Bruce, Violence + Culture, 109-110

1838

Ohio [?]: Canal workers on the  
Wabash and Erie at Flint's Falls burnt  
a shanty & stable belonging to their  
employers & then clashed with the law.

Way, Common Labour, 168

1838

Baltimore: Large riot between fire companies.

Scharf, Chronicles, 548

1838, ca.

Lancaster Co., Iowa: Hoss whipped James Town, an Irishman, accused of chain jumping

Black, "Lynchings: ITHAP,  
10 (1972), 120-171

1838, Jan 1

Maryland: Canal workers fight off English workers & scuffle with militia

Mass A.I. Strikebreak At 10 &  
Way, Commodity, 290, 219 69

Notes Registration

Wm H. Lowdermilk, Riot of Lancaster,  
First to Free Lancaster, Lancaster 342  
Feb. 5, 1838

1838, March

Illinois & Michigan Canal: Dispute over  
firing workers leads to riot. Militia  
ordered in. 10 killed.

Way, Common Labour, 290

1838, May

Maryland: Militia & Irish workers scuffle  
against as Irish workers threatens to slow  
up the canal because of non-payment.

Harris, A. J. strikebreaker

ATR, 549

65.

Way, Common Labour, 290

1838, May

Hagerstown, Md.: Slave labour riot. No Irish  
involved.

Grinsted "Arbeitskunst"  
9,21

1838, May

Illinois & Indiana Canal: Faction fight  
between canal workers. Militia ordered  
in.

May, Common Labor, 290

1838, May 2<sup>nd</sup>

: Irish fight among themselves,  
anti-slavery factions of ~~Robt~~ Corker & Longford  
and.

Gainesville, AL, 21

1838, May 17<sup>th</sup>

Phila: Burning of Phila. Hall. The hall had  
only been opened 3 days before and the meeting that  
night had been cancelled to avoid a riot. The  
mayor appeared, attempted to dissuade the mob,  
but he gave up in the face of the onslaught  
of the mob. On the 18<sup>th</sup> a mob attempted to burn  
the shelter for colored orphans but were beaten back by - over  
Fiddlers, Phila Riots & Gener + others

Schreiber Community & Order, Maryland

51774515-26

Schaeff Shescott, 651-65

On the 17<sup>th</sup>, a group of men attacked a black church, but were prevented from destroying it by officials & militia. Some fighting between blacks & whites,

Warren, 133-132

Feltham, F.E., 51-53

Warren, 233, 206-218

1838, May 20<sup>th</sup>

Petersburg, N.J.: Mob disrupts abolitionist meeting; in wake of destruction of Phila. Hall. Mob attacked a church during abolitionist meeting, smashed doors & windows & scattered the audience.

Wesley, 218  
McMaster ST, 493

1838, May 20<sup>th</sup>

Elmira, N.Y.: Mob disrupts abolitionist meeting in wake of destruction of Phila. Hall. mob broke up meeting of Preachers Anti-Slavery Society & Leavenworth Conference.

Wesley, 218  
McMaster ST 493

1838, June

Caldwell Co., Missouri: Mormons expel the settlers that Ray had excommunicated, forcing families to leave homes with only minimal household goods.

Bailey, Homes. 51

1838, Summer (JULY) Je 10+11

Philadelphia: In-sane black man killed a watchman.  
After the funeral a crowd gathered and  
threatened black neighborhood. Mayor succeeded  
in discouraging them. But that evening black  
houses were attacked. During fighting an other  
Whites was stabbed to death.

<sup>before white  
attack on</sup>  
Je 10

Schaff & Wescott, 654-655

Woods, 273; 218-219

1838, Aug 6

Gallatin, Missouri: Mormons attempt to vote  
in elections. Efforts to stop them lead to  
serious brawl involving approximately 200  
Mormons and many more Missourians.

Baily, Annals of God, 56-57

1838, Aug 7 ca.

Gallatin, Missouri: Joseph Smith and Mormon  
militia coerce local judge into promising to  
avoid further mob violence on the part of  
Missourians.

Baily, Annals, 52

1838, Oct. 1 ca. - 7

DeWitt, Missouri: Missourians lay siege to town holding Mormons, forcing them to surrender & leave

Baily, 59-60

1838, Oct. 14 ca.

Adam-ondi-Ahman, Missouri: Missourians lay siege to Mormons. Mormons reinforced & compelled Missourians to leave

Baily ~~comes~~, 61

1838, Oct. 20 ca.

Gallatin Missouri: Mormon force occupies nearly abandoned town. They looted and burned the place.

Baily, ~~comes~~, 62

1838, Oct. 20 ca.

~~Cottonwood~~ Missouri: Mormons under  
~~Hillpole~~ Lyman Wight raid and loot towns

Bailey, Armies, 62

1838, Oct. 20 ca.

Grindstone Fork, Missouri: Mormons  
under Seymour Branson raid and loot  
towns.

Bailey, Armies, 62

1838, Octo (late)

Crooked River, Missouri: <sup>to</sup> Mormons attack  
party of Missourians who had captured  
3 Mormons. Mormons charged and routed  
opponents. Part lost three dead - including  
leader David Paton and several wounded.  
Missourians lost 1 dead.

Bailey, Armies, 63-64

1838, Oct. late

Pocket's Missouri: Missourians retaliate by  
burning and looting Mormon homes throughout  
the area.

Baily, Armies, 62-63

1838, Oct. 30

Haw's Hill, Missouri: Approximately 220 men  
from several counties, including several big shots,  
attacked a Mormon community, killing 18 or  
19 people - largely men and boys. Missouri is  
the state militia. Baily says out of 38 men &  
boys, 17 killed + 15 wounded. Several of the dead  
were killed after capture & were wounded already

H + W 301-304  
Baily, 62-69

1838, Nov. early

Far West + Adam-ohi-Akin, Missouri: After  
the Mormons surrendered at Far West, the  
Missouri militia went wild. It looted &  
plundered Mormon property, raped the  
women, etc.

Baily, Armies, 34-35

1838 Dec. 4

Kansas: A hostile crowd assembled in the Senate chamber and intimidated the Whig-Masons, ~~thus~~ convincing the speaker, Charles P. Rose, and two supporters to escape out a window in a small room to the rear of the speaker's desk. This led to the bloodless "Buckshot War."

Vaughn, Anti-Masonic Party, 111

see fm 25 - Chap 8

Eagle "Buckshot War" Poor boy of Htch  
23(1899) 137-156

1839

Iowa, Co., Iowa: In Iowa Claims Club organizes to drive ~~William Sturgis~~ off of land he settled, but claimed by member William Sturgis. About 60 members of the club under the leadership of its marshal tore down Crawford's substantial log & clapboard cabin. Upon a second visit, the issue was "adjusted" to Sturgis' satisfaction - re-his claim was sought after.

Boone, "The Iowa Claims Club," MVR  
35(1956), 286-287

1839

Worthington, Ohio: Mos searched Worthington Reformed Medical College and found bodies that were missing from Potter's Field in Columbus. College was forced to close down. It moved to Cincinnati.

Edwards, "Body Snatchers," 334-  
335

Speaker had to escape through a window.  
Contested election the issue.

1839-1840

Bellevue, Iowa: Gun battle between sheriff and his posse against a gang of crooks. Good guys won, but lost 4 men. They therefore try captives (13 total, 2 had escaped, 10 others killed) "white beans for hanging" red beans for whipping - red beans won. This was an extra legal effort.

John L. Paris L "White Beans  
for Hanging," Palimpsest,  
(1920), 9-25

1839 or 1840 ce.

Johnson Co., Iowa: Two counterfeiters caught, tried by an ad hoc court; one was sentenced to 10 lashes, the other 15.

Black, C., class: I J & IP  
10 (1912) 171-172

1839, April 27

Pittsburgh: Interracial fist fight leads to whites attacking black population + houses. An interracial peace keeping force quells the riot.

Curray, Free Black 100

1839, May

Pittsburgh: Minor race riot. Resulted in the destruction of some black dwellings.

Werner, 273; 247

1839 June 14

Boston: Celebrated prosecution of grocer who violated 15 gallon temperance law led to a crowd attacking John Hardy's store in Dock Square. Hardy was a repeated temperance informer. Police arrested 18, and Hardy's store not seriously injured.

Still Sieged Daily in Working Classes  
& the Temperance Movement, John Miller  
Boston, Labor Hist., 19 (1978) 590.  
512-880 69

1839 Aug. 11

Little Orleans, Md: Irish workers fight with Germans. This involves canal workers. 1 dead. Militia ordered, arrests & imprisonments.

217, 223-  
193, 2241  
Aug, Common Labor 29,  
Grimsted, "Athenaeum Labor"  
9, 21, 22

1839

Aug 18-20

Baltimore: For 3 nights a mob gathered outside the Carmelite Nursery threatening greater violence because of the escape of a deranged nun. Rocks thrown & some property was destroyed. Police arrest about 20 a night & militia drove back mob with bayonets.

Maward, "1839 Balt.  
nun riot"

1839 Aug 28

Rensselaerville, N.Y.: Albany Co. deputy sheriff Amos Adams stayed the night at a tavern. About 10:00 P.M. a group of men rode up to the tavern, destroyed Adams' wagon and ruined the tail of his horse. Adams had no serving wrists that day.

Patterson, 84

1839 Fall

Maryland: Chesapeake & Ohio canal workers fight. Irish & Germans against each other. Troops called in and 10 rioters shot before disturbance quelled.

Billingford, 152

1839, Sept.

Marietta, Ohio: After a court decided in favor of a fugitive slave, the Virginians attempting to gain possession of him, seized the black and brandished pistols & knives at the spectators. A mob quickly formed & attacked the Virginians. In the melee, the black escaped.

Weedon, "Race Riots," 41

1839, Sept 3 ca.

N.Y.C.: Engine Companies 150 & 40 involved in major brawl, involving over 1,000 men & boys. Nose flumplum & Co. 40 & the Captain of Co. 15 led their respective sides. Later fight re-enacted on stage.

Weisbarn, 152-153

1839, Sept. 15

Brent, N.Y.: Deputy Sheriff Daniel Leonard met opposition in serving writs. A group of undisguised farmers captured him at Gellup's general store, threatened him and burnt his remaining writs in a tar barrel. They forced Leonard to buy them a drink, then returned with Leonard to all the farms he had served writs, forcing him to destroy these. After more drinks, treating Leonard when he ran out of money, then released him to walk 12 miles to Albany.

Pendleton 85-86

1839, Sept. 27

Cincinnati: Fewer than 50 persons  
destroy one building - the dwelling of  
"nigger doctor" John Woodward for allegedly  
misreating two women patients.

Curry, Free Black, 10y

1839 October (early)

Reidsville, N.Y.: Sheriff Achter + 3 deputies  
forced to turn back by "a wall of  
determined men"

Peddler, 86-87

1839 Oct. 15 ca.

Boston: About 20 men seized Asa Sawells,  
as he ~~were~~ deserted from Chelsea Ferry. The  
attackers had blacked faces + wore large hats;  
one had a mask on. They tarred + feathered  
Sawell, a paper hanger, because he was a  
temperance informer. Three men were later  
imprisoned.

Dodd, "Working Classes of the  
Temperance Movement," Labor  
HB 3023, 15, 510-531

1839, Nov. 2.

Detroit: Blacks attempt to seize runaway  
in the hands of officials.

Schneider, "Detroit," Li. H.,  
58 (1978), 6

1839, Dec.

Concord, N.H.: Mob burnt to  
ashes an anti-slavery meeting house.

Richards, 156

1839, Dec. 2

Reidsville, N.Y.: 1,500 anti-slave farmers  
force Sheriff Frederick Antcher & 500 men  
to return to Albany without issuing any writs

Pellegrino, 29-30, 87-88  
Chapman, "Anti-Slave War," 292-298

1839 Dec. 31

N.Y.C.: 50 firemen forced their way into a German tavern, broke bottles & a table. They were ejected, but returned with reinforcements. One fireman shot as he was breaking in the door. Other shots followed. Probably several wounded.

Weidman, 153

1839 late

Albany Co.: Helderberg War - crowds ranging up to 75 or 100 men attack sheriffs to prevent & serving of writs etc.

Cheney, Anti-Riot Law

292

1840?

Troy, N.Y. : Minor race riot over education.

Worster, 273

1840

Phila: Race Riot

Schreider, "Law & Order"

1840

NYC: Street battle between Bowery B'hoys and German musicians outside the American Hotel. The musicians had promised to serenade singer Fanny Elssler. The B'hoys intended to break this up.

Bentley, "To the Opera House" 513.  
note NYHS has a lithograph of the scene - (reg. no. 49221) 514

1840s

Shelby Co., Texas: regulators to limit criminally taken over by bad elements.

Bruce, Violence + Culture, 110

1840s

New England: Mass frequently harassed eccentric abolitionist Stephen Symonds

Richards, 156

1840s

Pope County, Ill.: Regulators attack stronghold of counterfeiter by the name of Studevant. Some sort of battle erupted. As many as 3 counterfeiters & one regulator killed.

Brundage, "Reg Mov."  
29-30

1840s & 1850s

U. S. A.: "In nearly every state armed conflicts between native and Irish or German workers were common."

Billi-Glow, 335.

Congregationalist Aug. 11, 1854; N.Y. Observer, Nr. 9, 1850.  
F. 7, 1852; American Union, Feb. 23, 1850, Aug. 19,  
1850 No. 5, 1851; Native Eagle F. 13, Nr. 28, 1856.  
Fredon's Journal S. 6, 1851

1840 Jan.

Rossclerville, N.Y.: Anti-slavers seized a Deputy Sheriff and prepared to tar & feather him, but before they could do so, the d.s. was rescued.

Pendleton, 92

1840, Feb

Rossclerville, N.Y.: Tovants tarred & feathered & seriously injured a deputy sheriff attempting to serve a process.

Pendleton, 31 Nov, 92

1840 March 9-12

Philadelphia: Kensington residents opposed the building of a R.R. link from the Philadelphia & Trenton R.R. through their neighbourhood. Crowd forced workers to leave & then replaced paving stones. On 2<sup>nd</sup> day workers & children forced workers to leave. On 3<sup>rd</sup> day crowd also tore up rails.

Feldberg, 62-65

1840, July 22

Phila: Frost St. resident, Kensington, riot to prevent construction of R.R. Tear up rail at night that had been laid that day, & burst dam.

Feldberg, Phila. Riots, 1  
Feldberg TE 68-69

1840, July 27

Philadelphia: More resistance to R.R.. Crowd with paving stones drove sheriff, posse & workmen away. That night crowd broke into 3-story tavern that had been headquarters for workmen & sheriff, drove off the proprietor, and torched the building.

Feldberg, TE, 68-69

1840, Aug.

Lockport, Ill.: Canal office destroyed by strikers. Offence or slight to workers triggers action

way, common labour Grinstead, "Antebellum Labor"

291

10, 23

" 23

1840 Sept.

Philadelphia: Brick factory partly destroyed by fire by strikers. Strikers objected to destruction of machinery

Grinstead Antebellum Labor, co,

22

11, 24

1840 Oct.

St. Louis: Ethnic fighting lead to the death of at least one person

Billingham 178

1840 Nov.

Baltimore: New Market & United Companies attack Whigs in the Patriot Office

Greenglass Cause for Alcorn, 81

1840 Nov. 1 ca.

NYC: Report of the "Spartan Guard"  
Paraded the streets with short clubs to  
disrupt elections. They invaded the Whig campaign  
headquarters, pulled down posters & handbills,  
assaulted the dozen Whigs, the poor & took  
over the bar.

Worthington, 151-  
152  
Concord, Nov. 1, 1890

1840? Nov. 14 ca.

Charlottesville, Virginia: University of Virginia  
Riot. Student shoots & kills J.A.G. Rawls,  
an eminent Virginia legal scholar.

Bruce, Jobcock + Calfee 63

1840, Dec. 26

NYC: Group of German Americans  
fought a street battle ~~with~~ agst.  
Police

Missouri, Battle, 96

1841 Co.

Polaski & Conder Co., Missouri: Slackers organize to purge community of ~~gutters~~ bootleggers, horse thieves & criminals.  
They succeeded

Vincent, "Slacker Coop":  
Missouri Hist Rec, 2  
(1912-1913) v. 38 - 145-

1841

Detroit: Rapid depreciation of bank notes brought 100's of protestors to the steps of the Bank of Michigan. City officials called U.S. troops to protect the property until the crowds dispersed

John F.

Schroeder "Urbanization... Detroit 1824-1887" Mich. Hist 6  
p. 269

to Days of Com Council 1824-1844 551, 563, 567, 572 146

Journal of Com Council 3d 11, 25, & 3d 16, 1839

Jack F. Kilfoil "C.C. Trowbridge: Det. Barber.. 1820-1845"

Ph.D diss (Loyola Graduate School 1969)  
246 247

1841

Greeenough's Ford, Ogle Co., Ill.: White Rock Company of Regulators capture horse thief by the name of Daggett & administer either 36 or 96 lashes

Brunson, "Reg. Nov.", 13

1841

Ogle Co., Ill.: Regulators capture Daniel  
Ross, torture & whip him.

Brown v. "Reg. Men", 14

1841

Ogle Co., Ill.: Regulators administer  
96 lashes to a "fallen" Baptist minister.

Brown v. "Reg. Men", 14

1841

Phila.: Race Riot

Schaeffer, "Conc & Order"

1841, Feb 9

Philadelphia: Attempt to build RR through  
Kensington again resisted. Crowd repaired  
work done that day & made a bonfire of  
rails.

Feldberg, TE, 69

1841, March 18

Rensselaerville: Albany County Sheriff Amos  
Adams attempted to hold a distress sale.  
But "Indians" with two deeper horses  
drove off the landlord's friends who  
had come to bid on items. 1<sup>st</sup> appearance  
of Indians.

Pendleton 9293

1841 Mar. 25

Philadelphia: Kensington crowd resists  
RR construction. Replaced previous stones &  
made bonfire out of rails.

Feldberg, TE, 65-71

1841, April-June

Ogle Co., Illinois: Regulators act against horse thief gang, warning them out of the community. If they refused, they were whipped. In one case a man was given 500 lashes.

Jones, "Three Days" Jour. of  
Ill St H.S., 132-134

1841, June 25

Cincinnati, Ohio: A man by the name of Burgett hid a fugitive slave. Although brought up on charges, a mob gathered to destroy his home, but was prevented from doing so by officials.

Woodson, "Pioneers of Cincinnati's  
J of NH (1916)

Richards, 124  
Werner, 107-108 13.

1841, June 29

Ogle Co., Ill.: Regulators take 3 captured horse thieves and suspected murderers - Wm. Dixell & 2 sons - out of jail. The Dixells were accused of shooting the Regulator captain Silas Campbell. They held a trial, sentencing 2 to death. At the prisoners request, they shot the men instead of hanging them.

Jones "Three Days" 136-137  
Jour. of Ill St. H.S., (1916)  
~~over~~ 237-238

Brunsga "Reg Nov. 15-22

1841, July

Shelby Co., Texas: Regulators under Charles Jackson attack homes of men they accused of being slave stealers, burning them. Moderators subsequently formed to get revenge.

Sorrells, 10 Texas Feuds, 25<sup>22</sup>

1841, July 3 ca.

Ogle Co [Rockford], Ill.: After an editorial against lynching, following Regulators' murder of two horse thieves, the paper's post office was destroyed - probably by Regulators.

Jones, "Three Days". Jour. of Ill. St. Hist. (1966) 190

1841, ca. July 13

Carrollton, Louisiana: Mostly German ropewalk workers beat manager to death & severely injured two others while they investigated charges that the workers had treated brutally a crippled worker.

Grindrod, "Aubebon  
workers, 10, 23  
11, 27

Bearseage, "Reg. Nov." 22-23  
name of the paper was Rockford Star,  
a article appeared July 1,

1841, Aug.

Evansville, Ind.: Minor Race Riot; to  
attempt to drive blacks out of community.

werner, 273, 112

1841 Aug & Sept.

New Almaden, Calif.: Minor race riot to  
drive blacks out of community, to over-  
education & self-improvement. Mob burned  
building housing black church & school.

werner, 273, 112, n.

1841, Sept.

Marysville, Ky.: Minor race riot to drive  
blacks out of community & over self-improved  
Free blacks attacked & church built for slaves  
burst down.

werner, 273, 135

1841, Aug. 29 - Sept. 5

Cincinnati: Several days of fighting & rioting between whites & blacks. Blacks wounded several whites. On the 2d as many as 1800 whites invaded black neighborhood. Blacks fire on them, and the whites used b蘸e cannons to get back blacks. At 2:00 p.m. militiamen establish base here. Officials convince blacks to surrender arms, and, after promise that their homes & families would be protected, 200-300 black men surrendered to authorities. Mob ignores officials & press over

1841, Sept. 20

Berea, N.Y.: Local ~~law~~ constable seized Bill Snyder, a deputy sheriff and then turned him over to anti-slavery Indians who brutalized him. When he escaped down a ravine, the "Indians" fired shots over his head

Pendleton 93-94  
Christians, 42-75-

1841, Oct.

<sup>309</sup>  
Shelbyville, Texas: Regulators under Watt Norman hold "trial" for 3 members of McFaddis family for murder of Charles Jackson (McFaddis house had been burnt by Jackson earlier.) Two oldest McFaddis charged. Other murders committed by regulators at this time.

Sorrellson, 10 Texas Feuds  
31-33

Philanthropist office also attacked. Probably only one  
death, several severely wounded, 20-40 less seriously.  
Woodson, "Negroes in Cincinnati"  
S of N. H. & L. 1916, 13-14

H&W, 207-210

Richards, 122-129

Worrell, 273, 113-137

1841 (late)

West Manor, Albany Co., N.Y.: Palmer Bonbor, well-dressed and a group of "Idiots" kidnapped a "Dutchman" from his farm because he did not support Keerti-rest movement. They intimidated him, and forced him to jump up & down 3x and shout "Down with the rest." After about 5 hours he was released.

Pedler, 103-104

1872

Schuykill River, Penn: Irish workers fight with blacks

Grinstead, A-C  
9 21 - 23  
Slavery. Blacks down 35

1842

Baltimore, P.C. — Black abolitionist Lumsford Lane lynched. He had been a coat of far — and presumably Cattlers. Both mechanics & rich people involved.

Eaton, "Mrs. Winslow": MULP (1842)  
Lumsford Lane, Parricide of Lumsford Lane ...  
Boston, 1845

1842

Phila Race

Schaefer,  
"Community & Order"

1842 ca.

Boston: Black crowd fails in effort to free George Latimer, escaped slave, from his captors.

Curry, Free Black  
230-231

1842, Jan. 11

Cincinnati - When the Miami Exporting Company Bank suspended & closed its doors, followed by payment suspension by the Cincinnati Bank, a riot occurred.

A crowd inside the Cincinnati Bank seized desks, counters &c., throwing them into the street & property taken. The sheriff was forced out of the building when he attempted to interfere. Later the NEC Bank & Exchange Bank were broken into. The mayor & officers were beaten off with clubs & bricks. Two other bank offices were broken into & \$50,000 taken.  
McMaster 7:6-7; Cincinnati Jan. 12, 1842 Ross, which  
is 50-51

1842, April 13 ca.

NYC: "Sparked Board" contested the right of Catholics to share in educational funds & policy making. They attacked the regular Democratic headquarters :: Dunn's hotel, smashed windows & destroyed the baron's furniture. They also attacked Bishop John Joseph Hughes' home & damaged it. Police & militia restored order.

Weisbecker, 152

1842, May 22 ca.

New Orleans: Depreciation of municipal notes created a panic. At a public meeting in the street someone shouted "Down with the banks" (in French) and a rush was made to sack the offices of the exchange brokers. Volunteers broke up the crowd.

Melchester 7: 9-10

New Orleans 8: Aug 22, 1842

1842, April 16 ca.

NYC: Passage of a bill giving control over public education to the state, and hence sympathetic to Catholics led to some rioting the night the bill was passed. Mob chased away Irishmen that came into their park and stoned the windows of Bishop Hughes house. The militia was ordered out to guard the city's Catholic churches. Orangemen involved in rioting

Billingham, 158  
Cook, Annex, 22 v.9

1812, Summer

Plainville, Mass.; Rowdies tore down tent  
of black worshippers, sang obscene songs  
on horses off. Next day evangelists  
ambushed rowdies & flogged several up.

Turpentine Ten Hours, 74-75

1842, Summer

NYC: Fight between Fire Company No. 33 and  
Engine Co. No. 5 & Truck & Hose Co. No. 4.  
Fight lasted almost an hour and was caused  
supposedly when No. 33 splashed water on  
No. 4 & 5 during an earlier fire.

Costello, Our Firemen, 175

1842, ~~Summer~~ July

NYC: "Battle of the Boots" - Fire Company 27  
ambushed No. 34 led by Dave Broderick. This was  
in revenge for an earlier fight Kat No. 34 won.  
In the signal "boots" No. 27 & its followers  
attacked No. 34 on Madison St. This was one  
of several such fights No. 27 took Broderick's hat  
in triumph. The next day, when Broderick went to  
saloon to get it back, he, Mike Walsh & others were beaten.

Costello, Our Firemen 176-178. "jus."

Linden, History, 165-170  
Bucklin, 340

1842 July 9

Minesville, Pa.: Miners marched along the Norwegian RR, with clubs and other weapons, compelling workers along the line to quit work. The strikers were largely Irish. That night 150 soldiers arrived, but things had quieted down by then.

Anecdote from MM 68  
Palladio, Another Civil War, 49

1842 July 15 ca.

Wadesville, Pa.: Striking miners compelled others to join them. Sheriff intervened and arrested a few ringleaders.

Palladio, Another Civil War  
50

1842 July 22

Wadesville, Pa.: Striking miners threw stones at houses ~~as~~ of strikebreakers. A foreman broke up the crowd by firing a few shots.

Palladio, Another Civil War, 50

1842, Aug.

Cincinnati, Ohio: Rioting broke out after a parade of German military companies when one of the officers killed a boy who was annoying him.

Billington, 197

1842, Aug. Aug.

Philadelphia: Irish RR workers who had wages docked retaliated by burning a bridge.

Grinstead "A.L." , 10, 11  
22, 23

1842, Aug 1 - 2

Phila: Blacks march to celebrate emancipation > W.T under Black Temperance auspices. Whites (possibly Irish) attack the parade. They followed this with assaults on blacks & the destruction of some buildings, including the Negro-Presbyterian Church & black-owned assembly hall. Initially sheriff & posse pointed by mob; but militia + additional police quell the rioting.

Lancaster, Free Black Reg <sup>(over)</sup> over

## Feldberg, Phila Riots, 4

Whites invaded black houses, broke doors, destroyed furniture, and beat blacks. On the 2<sup>nd</sup> Irish laborers from coal yards attacked black workers in their neighborhood (Schuylkill River) & more attacks on blacks and their housing.

Schart & Coescott, 660-661.

Werner, Private City, 140-141  
Werner, 233; 220-225

1842, Sept. & Oct.

Phila: After violent weavers' strike, strikers attacked & manhandled a posse & sheriff. They also cut webs out of looms, etc. Several incidents occurred.

Feldberg, Phila. Riots 4

Grinstead, "Antebellum Labor," 10, 23

1842, Nov.

New Orleans: Workers use col. violence in reaction to sabs.

Grinstead, "A.L." 11, 2.48

1842, Dec 19

Philadelphia: Fight erupts between the Franklin Hose and Washington Engine companies. Franklin's fire fighters claimed that Washys had a suspiciously large number turn out for false alarm. While Franklins had 6x to 8x their normal number (300-400 men), hoses, wreaches & brickbats, etc. used to clear winner.

Feldberg 78-79

1842, Dec. 20

Philadelphia: Washington Engine Co. set a false alarm & ambushed Franklin Hose Company as they passed Callowhill & Broad Streets. Dick Tracy, gay leader of the killers there. Washngs drove the Franklins off, firing them to a stand their hose carriage & hewed it.

Feldberg, T<sup>E</sup>, 79

1842, Dec. 26

Philadelphia: Washington fire company set a false alarm & ambushed Franklin Hose Company as they passed Callowhill & Broad Streets. Dick Tracy, gay leader of the killers there. Washngs drove the Franklins off, firing them to a stand their hose carriage & hewed it.

Feldberg, 79

1842, Dec. 27

Philadelphia: 400 angry Franklin supporters stormed Washington Engine house. They captured the Washng's engine, dragged it out & dismantled it.

Feldberg, 79-80

1843

Pendleton, Indiana: Mob clubbed & severely  
injured Frederick Douglass

Richards, 156

1843

Phila: Ether Riot

Schreider, "Conn. + Order"

1843 Jan 1st & 9+10

Philadelphia: Kensington weaver's strike. Strikers entered houses of non-strikers, cut warps, destroyed looms and stuff being manufactured. They beat some non-strikers. Afterward they occupied "The Navy-Goat Market" from which they beat back the sheriff and a posse. The next day they paraded through the streets, beat any one obnoxious to them and prepared to defend Navy-Goat Market again. But news that the militia was called up dispersed them.

Schroff Throckmorton. 661

Waver, Private City, 171-143  
Crinstead, State. Wallen's labor, 10.23

1843 March

NYC: Fight between Engine Companies No. 34 and 27 led to the disbandment of No. 34. (temporarily)

Costello, Our Firemen, 107-108

1843, March

Jackson Co., Iowa: Competition over land development between Col. William Johnson & William Bennett. Bennett & his comrades seized Johnson at his house & gave him a whipping, ordering him out of the country. Johnson swore out warrants driving Bennett & his men away, but then he himself had to leave the country.

Black, Lynchings 175-  
176

1843, May

NYC: Tracks of Harlem RR at Centre Street torn up ~~flat~~ after train ran over a little girl

Cook, Armies 22

1843, May

Philadelphia: Strikers cut cloth & loans

Grinstead "Artsellian labor, 10, 22

1843, July 31 - Aug. 1

Cincinnati: Anti-abolition or anti-black riot. Target, as in earlier (1842) riot, was an English confectioner. 9 yr. old slave girl brought from New Orleans with master escaped with help from Abolitionists. Owner incites crowd, who throw stones at B. Cornelius Barrett's home. But mayor's prompt show of force + arrests, especially on 2<sup>nd</sup> night, limits violence.

Richards 42, 69  
Werner, 137 - 138

1843, Aug. 27

Boston: A group of sailors assaulted 4 blacks. When the blacks defended themselves, a crowd appeared that beat every black that appeared. This occurred in North Square. Several were injured. Of those arrested, all were Irish. Police & fire fighters quelled the riot.

Free Black  
Carney, 100-101

1843 Fall

NYC: Several fights & riots among different fire companies.

Costello, Our Firemen, 107

1843 Dec. 24

NYC: Battle outside Black Joke's engine house (Engine No. 23) at Government & Henry Sts. When members of Beau-Soup, Old Maid, & Old Turk Engine Companies attacked, number 600 strong. Black Joke greeted them with guns and a carriage loaded with slugs, chains, bolts, ~~and~~ Police arrived & arrested several Black Jokes. Subsequently the company was disbanded.

Lima, History, 181-182  
Buckley, 340

1844

Baltimore: After a false alarm two fire companies fight & fight one another

Grocerburg, Cause for Alarm 90

1844

NYC: Riot at Olympic theater between supporters of Mrs. Tamm and Mrs. Taylor.

Buckley, "To the Opera House"  
193

1844

Louisville: After a German newspaper advised its readers to go to the polls armed during an election, nativist mobs forced the editor to flee and other rioting followed.

Billingham, 1877-98

1844

St. Louis: Election riot involving Irish & Native Americans

Schneider "Riot & Reaction"  
175-176

1844, Jan.

Hinsdale, N.Y.: Between 100 and 150 armed men, some in paint and Indian blankets, attacked Gutteranges Co. Sheriff George W. W. White and other officers when they attempted to evict Jacob Bear from his farm.

Rewlefor, 122

1844, Feb 17 ca.

Philadelphia: Rev. Charles Sperry, a member of the anti-Catholic Protestant Reform Society, was mobbed by a hostile crowd.

Billingtoe, 162

1844 Feb. 22

St. Louis: Mob attacked medical college of St. Louis University because of use of cadavers by students. Nativeist feelings involved. Rumors held that the Jesuits were renewing the Spanish Inquisition. Mayor & militia protect the school. But agree to leave if mob left. Both depart. Mob later return & destroyed

Schroeder, Riot & Reaction

Billingtoe 237 175-176  
252

Faherty, practice of Mr. Dwyer Esq.  
61st of Feb. 18, 81 (1868), 402-  
453

all the equipment of the medical College.

1844 March

Philadelphia: Unknown group of raiders  
breaks into Good-Will Hose Company's<sup>s</sup>  
headquarters, stole their engine, drove it  
to the outskirts & burned it.

Felchers, T<sup>E</sup>, 80

1844 Apr. 11 a.

Brockton: On the homebound march from  
bearing a native boxer, a group  
of native passed a Catholic church. A mob  
probably gathered to defend their church,  
attacked the rear of the nativist party. A  
street battle lasting several hours ensued.

Filinger, 232

1844 May 3

Philadelphia: Patriot meeting at the New York  
Market disrupted by hecklers & fights. In  
retaliation for this disturbance, patriots called  
for a meeting on May 6<sup>th</sup>.

Warren, 144-145

1844, May 6-7

Phila: Anti-Irish violence. Riot over Bible dispute. Riots in Kensington. Nativist meeting after rainstorm attempts to use local market. Irish resist, & a neighborhood battle erupted. Death of George Shiffner angers nativist crowd. Mayor's attempts to quell disturbance failed. Militia + special police used.

Federal Phila. Riot

Schaeff (Wescott, 663-668)

Bellinger 220-237 Warner 184-188

1844, June 7, ca.

Nauvoo, Illinois: Joseph Smith ordered Nauvoo Legion to destroy William Law's newspaper + press, the Nauvoo Expositor. Law was a Mormon who hoped to reform the church. He + his family were also driven from town.

Burke, Annies, 124-125

1844, June 12

Dutch Hill, N.Y.: The Sheriff attempted to evict the Lear brothers from their Holland land purchase farm. The sheriff and 6 or 7 men were confronted by 100-150 men, wearing Indian disguises, had to leave the premises.

Brooks, Frontier Settlement, 226

1844, June 12 ca.

Illinois: Outlying settlements of Mormons harassed by mobs.

Baily, Armies, 126-127

1844, June (late) 25 ca.

Philadelphia: Weccacoes attempted to attack Amer. Rep. Weccacoes Fire Company's enginehouse. Their rivals were waiting for them and fired upon the attackers. The watch then started and corp corps defeated attackers gun.

cause, "Fire Companies", &c

1844, June 27

Carthage Ill.: Mob broke into jail and shot Joseph Smith and his brother Hyrum. Wounded another Mormon leader. They had been arrested for the destruction of the Nauvoo Expositor.

Baily, Armies, 136-132  
Haw 302

1844, Summer

Roxbury, N.Y.: After John B. Gould refused to use the tree house for dinner call local Indians visited him, and threatened tar and feathers. But his neighbors came to his rescue. On their retreat the Indians tarred and feathered a regular neighbor, Hiram Moore.

# Pendleton, 107-  
108

1844, Summer

Rensselaer Co.: Sewickley Indians robbed district attorney (Gideon L. Golds) of legal papers & threatened him.

Pendleton, 128  
note: Christmas cover 1844 movement 72-91

1844, July 5<sup>th</sup>

Phila: Anti-Irish violence - Deaths & injuries. In Southwark. Starts with flight to Catholic church. Militia attempts to defend. Battles ensue with mob & militia. Mob has cannons at times. A total of 14 killed on both sides.

Fobley, Phila Riot

Scharf & Wescott, #665-677

Billing, 220-232 Warner, 148-152

1844, July 16

Stephentown, N.Y.: "Indians" intercept Rosselair Co. Sheriff Cridleau Reynolds and 2 deputies attempting to serve process on a Van Rosselair tenant, forcing them to withdraw.

Peddlers, 125

1844, July 23 a.

Alps, N.Y.: Sheriff's party <sup>f35</sup> encountered over 100 men, forced to dismount & walk back to town. After searching the officials, the anti-renters found distress papers upon George B. Allen, a deputy. They tarred and feathered him.

Peddlers, 126

1844, August.

Rosselair Co., N.Y.: Indians captured deputy sheriff Jacob Lewis and burned his papers. When he persisted they tarred and feathered him and placed him across the village of Nassau where he lived.

Peddlers, 126

1844 ~~Beginning~~ Aug.

Louisville, Kans.: After the editor of the German paper Beobachter, advised his readers to go to the polls armed & prepared to defend their right to vote against nativist poll watchers, a mob, after reading the warning translated in the Louisville Journal, gathered in front of the Beobachter office & forced the editor to flee. This occurred during the Presidential election.

Desroes, "Know-Nothing Riots"  
(over) 122

1844, Aug. ca.

Albany, N.Y.: Two dressed like Indians stopped the carriage of Mrs. William P. Van Rensselaer, wife of heir to the East Manor, & whittled her horses & bar left her unseated.

Prestleton 108-102.

1844, Aug.

Pennsylvania: Drunken Foreigners attacked & damaged a Lutheran Church.

Billingfor, 192

1844, Aug.

Stephentown, N.Y. (Albany Co.): Indians surround old man & attempt to stimulate him into renouncing rent. When he refused they dragged him out of town, scaring the worst, he relents

Pendleton, 106

1844 August

Stephentown, P.V. (Albany Co.): Anti-rent Indians attempted to bar & batter Samuel P. Rollo & his father because Key did not sympathize with the anti-rent movement. Other acts of intimidation also occurred at this time.

Pendleton 105

1844, Aug. 8-9

near Shelbyville, Texas: Big Texas battle involving at least 100 men on both Moderate & Regulator side. Estimates vary. Some say Regulators lost 15 - killed & wounded, Moderates 6 wounded. Regulators say 16 Moderates killed, 2 Regulators

Someday, 10 Texas Feuds  
4780

1844, Aug 16

Sand Lake, N.Y.: men whose faces were  
painted black shot at Albany Co. Sheriff  
Christopher Butterman, then ~~hit~~ the sheriff's  
horse, but he was able to capture two  
of them.

Puddletown, 129

1844, Aug 30

Pensacola, N.Y.: About 60 "Idiots"  
oppose Albany Sheriff Christopher  
Butterman. When the sheriff went for his  
revolvers, 12 of the group attacked, hit him  
a few times & knocked him from his horse, &  
stole his papers. He refused to give up,  
so they tarred and feathered his legs and feet,  
and dumped him in a wagon, ordering his  
deputies to return to Albany.

Puddletown, 129 / over

1844, Sept

Connecticut; Foreign workers riot

Billington 197

This & other activity briefly covered on  
Chesney, Activist movement, 302-303  
Christmas, 89-90

1844, Sept.

Stephentown, N.Y. (Albany Co.): Two non-resident law-dowers captured 12 miles from Albany & forced to return to Stephentown because they had accidentally torn down anti-slavery signs. After a painful confession, they were allowed ~~to~~ to leave.

Paddleton, 106

1844, Sept. (early)

Roxbury, N.Y.: "Indians" stole and burned legal papers of Deputy Sheriff Timothy Corbin and then tarred and feathered him when he attempted to serve a process on Daniel Squires, a tanner.

Paddleton ..

Christensen, 90-91

1844, Sept 4 ca.

NYC: Efforts to control pigs running loose on the streets triggered riotous resistance by the Irish owners.

Billingham, 196  
Cooke, Activities, 22

1844, Sept 9-20 ca.

Western Illinois: Raid and counter raid  
between Mormons and opponents. Several  
Mormon homes & farms burned. Mormons  
retaliate, including gun battle where one  
anti-Mormon was killed.

Winn, Exiles, 227-228.

1844, Sept. (late)

N.Y.C.: Contention between Democratic &  
Whig parades prompts Whig paper to advocate  
getting arms.

Johnson, 137

1844, Dec. 7 ca.

Philadelphia: Fire Company fight

Warder, 151 n. 33  
Post Ledger - Dec. 9, 1844

1844, Dec. (18) 12 or 11

Gowanus, N.Y.: Sheriff Harry C. Miller prevented from holding a sale of Stephen Decker's property by 200 "Indians" led by "Big Thunder." Decker had refused to pay rent. In front of 1,500 sympathizer Miller's papers burned.

Christman, 102-104

Pedellton, 62  
105-107

Chase, "Indian  
movement  
302-303

1844 Dec. 18 ca.

Near Claverack: Arrest of Dr. Smith A. Boughton "Big Thunder" resisted by anti-renter, till Boughton agreed to go. Earlier a boy had been killed accidentally at an "Indian meeting."

Christman, 105-112

1844, Dec. 19

Grafton, N.Y. (Roosevelt Co.): A group of 50 "Indians" obstructed Nathan Lamb Martin w/ 3 workmen from transporting lumber on land Martin had obtained at the landlord's terms. 21 yr. old Elijah B. Smith threatened the "Indians" with an ax and one "Indian" shot and killed him.

Pedellton 113-115, 136  
(Christman, 105-107)

1845, Jan. ca.

Arcan, N.Y.: During big crackdown on anti-slavers there was little opposition. However, "Indians" partially destroyed a vital bridge near Arcan iron mines minutes before state militia arrived.

Pendleton, 140

1845, Jan. ca.

Lake Delaware, N.Y. (Delaware Co.): Deputy Steele & escort ambushed by "Indians" & held captive for several hours until Sheriff Moore rescued him.

Pendleton, 146

1845, Jan. 20

Dutch Hill, N.Y.: The Sheriff and some deputies sought to arrest isolated band robbers. After arresting one man, a group of armed Indians drove them back. The sheriff called out the militia. With 1100 militiamen on Jan. 26, the opposition melted away.

Brooks, Frontier Settlement 228

(3) 1845, Jan. 20 1844

Hinsdale, P.Y.: Efforts to arrest 11  
whisked men for riot at Lear's farm resisted  
by groups of armed farmers. Only one successfully  
arrested

Pedleton, 123-124

1845 Feb. 15

Middleton, P.Y. (Delaware Co.) 9 Indians  
threatened Deputy Sheriff T.A. Berson  
if he returned to the area on legal  
duties.

Note - A total of 346 anti-renters  
arrested in ~~January~~<sup>1845</sup> crackdown in  
Delaware Co.

Pedleton, 127

1845 Mar. (cont)

Hinsdale, P.Y.: A group of farmers again  
resisted Sheriff White of Cattaraugus  
Co.

Pedleton, 129

1845, March 7

Coopers Lake, north of Bearsville, N.Y.: "Indians" attack 3 men cutting timber for the Livingstons as disputed land. In scuffle two "Indians" are masked. Two of the lumbermen escape, but the 3rd John Lasher, was captured and forced and flogged.

Christmas 185

Pendleton 109

Pound, "Down-Roller" p 46<sup>23</sup> (1842)  
472

1845 March 10

Asdes, P.C.: Indians attack sheriff's men Osman Steele & Charles Parker at a tavern, but Sheriff Moore arrived the next day from Delhi to rescue them.

Christmas, 150

1845, March 12

Roxbury, P.Y.: Osman Steele and about 80 men engaged in hand-to-hand fighting with about 100 Indians. They captured 60 & took them to Delhi. Rebels go off reserve, however, come to assault.

Christmas, 151

1845 mid-late March

Bearsville, P.Y.: Sheriff officers arrested  
2 identified "Indians", who were then  
rescued by their friends.

Pedler, 105

Pound, "Down-River War" N.Y.H.,

23 (1942) 4/14

1845, March 24

Bleisham Hill, P.Y.: About 150 Indians attack  
Sheriff John S. Brown & Under-Sheriff Tobias  
Bouck at a tavern in the evening. That day,  
the sheriffs had been serving papers on behalf  
of Brown & Bouck were beaten & their papers  
burned. The Indians discussed Tar & Feather  
but decided against it.

Christman, 137 - 139

1845 March (late)

Bearsville, P.Y.: Efforts to arrest  
Indians thwarted, etc. by "Indians"

Pedler, 105

1845 April ca.

African p. Y.: After eviction of anti-slave  
a mob attacked the house of the new  
tenant, pulled it down & razed the  
remainder of it.

Pendleton, 161

1845, June

Philadelphia: Weccacoes Hose Company  
members attempt to storm Franklin Fire  
Company's house, but watchmen intervened.

Laurie, "Fire Companies," 75

1845 [Ex]

(

Texas-Louisiana border fracas over stolen slaves.  
A gun battle ensued.

W.B. Phillips, Doc. Hist. of Am. Ind. Soc. II 42-43

cited New Orleans Bee Jy 28, 1845  
& from Western Democrat (Alexandria) Jy 23

1845, July 19

NYC: During the great fire at 14th St. a fireman went into a German grocery at the corner of Beaver & Pearl Sts & had some refreshment. He told the proprietor to charge it to his company. When the proprietor attacked him, demanding payment, both firemen rushed in & demolished his store.

Gastello, Our Firemen, 183

1845, August 7

Audubon, N.Y.: Sheriff Greene more of Delaware Co. attempted to hold an auction at the Earle farm in a rent related controversy. A large contingent of "Indians" - anti-renters - opposed him. In the ~~REBELLION~~ of scuffle & shuffle that ensued, an "Indian" shot and killed Osborn Steele, a deputy sheriff.

Christians, 175-196

Pandolfo, 1-9  
Cheney, Antirent Movement, 304

1845, Aug 18

Louisville, Ky.: MoS suppresses Cassius Marcellus Clay's newspaper True American & vigilance Com. disrupted the press, boxed the parts & sent her to Cincinnati.

Eaton "MoS Violence", AHOR  
(1542)

361-362

1845, ca. Oct.

Arcan: Antirenters pulled down  
"Up-entr" house of William H.  
Bogardus.

Bellefontaine, III.

1845 or 1846, winter

Keokuk Co., Iowa: Two men were accused  
of preempting land claims. Convicted by a  
(rough) jury they were sentenced to be tied to  
a pole & ducked through a hole in the ice in  
mill pond. They knew they were to be tarred & feathered.  
After one man attempted to commit suicide on  
the way to the pond, the sentence was changed.  
They tarred & feathered the other fellow & saved  
~~the lead of the one who tried to kill himself.~~

Black, "Lynchings" 175

1846

NYC: Theater riot at Palmo's Theater against  
a Scottish singer named Templeton.

Beckley, "To the Opera House,  
192

1846 ca.

Lee County, Iowa: mob almost hangs a Dr. Walsworth for a murder he didn't commit. At last minute posse arrived & at the supposed victim was still alive & not dispersed.

Block, "Lynchings": 177-178

1846 ca.

Parkersburg, VA (W.V.): Workers faction most numerous, but when Rev. John Dillon from Ohio arrived to assume the pulpit a vigilance com. of 60 ordered him out of town.

Eaton, "Mob Violence", b VHR

(1972) 363

1846

Guildford, Accomac Co., VA: Rev. Jones Hargis prevented from preaching at local church by a mob because he represented the southern faction of the Methodist Church.

Eaton, "Mob Violence" VHR

(1972)

363

1846-1860

Iowa: Variety of Vigilante movements  
toll some 70 victims.

Graham, "Vigilance Com"  
Palingsest 6  
(1725)  
366

1846, Feb.

Pittsburg, Penn.: Strikers briefly took-over  
an iron mill. Some strikers arrested & convicted  
but either pardoned or let go. Women participated  
& four women convicted along with 2 men. Issue  
concerned wages.

Griswold, "Antebellum Labor," 10, 22  
11

1845, March?

Dutch Hill, N.Y.: About 100 men again  
opposed the sheriff attempting to evict  
or arrest men in the area. Eventually,  
both sides compromised

Brooks, Foster Supplement, 229-30

1846, Mar.

NYC: Workers use col. violence during strike

Grimsted, "A-L", 11, 23,  
n. 40

1846, March

(see Birmingham)  
Nashville: After E. Z. C. Judson shot and killed  
a Mr. Pottersfield — whose wife he may have had an  
affair with — & a lynch mob pursued him.  
Judson had to be placed in a jail for safe-  
keeping.

Buckley - "To K. Upperhouse,"  
n. 25

1846, Apr.

NYC: Irish workers fight with  
Germans

Grimsted, "A-L"  
9, 21, n. 22

1846, Apr. 14

St. Louis: Anti-Catholic lecturer attacked by foreign mobs. This occurred elsewhere too (check for.)

Billingham, 198.

1846, May 1 ca.

Brooklyn: Unskilled Irish laborers demand raise from 65¢ a day to 87½¢ a day with longer daylight hours. Employers ordered the strikers out of their shanties - built on nearby land - and replaced the strikers with newly arrived German workers. The Irish refused to go, attacked the Germans & would have driven them off the militia had not been called out.

Factmaster, VIII 99  
cites New York Weekly Tribune, May 2, 1846

1846, July

Philadelphia: Workers on strike use collective violence in reaction to scabs.

Grinstead, "A-L", 11<sup>28</sup> 41

1846, July

Salon, Virginia: When Rev. Valentine - a  
man of the Rockham Methodist Church  
attempted to preach at local Methodist  
Church he was dragged from the pulpit  
by his hair & clothes.

Eaton, "No. 3 Disclosure" (HCR  
(1922)

363

1846, July 26

NYC: Big fight involving Fire Engine Companies  
Nos. 1, 6, 23, 31, + 36 over return to home along  
Canal & Hudson Sts. All the companies were  
subsequently disbanded.

Costello, Our Firemen, 173-174  
Linpus, History, ~~150~~ 150

1846, Aug 20.

Morgan County, Illinois: Extensive Regulator  
activity torturing suspects is an effort to  
get them to ~~sue~~ confess and implicate  
the local sheriff.

Etclesas "Good hen" is  
Legal Immigration, 152.  
53

1846, Aug + the Oct

Massac Co., Ill.: Conflict between Regulators and Flatheads. Regulators duck Captives till they confessed + used other tortures

Brunswick "Reg. Nov. 38-39

1846, Fall

Massac Co., Ill.: Regulators, aided by men from Pope Co + Kentucky, drove out the Sheriff, the County Clerk + representative elect. All had supported the Flatheads. They also whipped several people + threatened anyone who spoke against them. They even tarred + feathered some victims.

Brunswick, "Reg. Nov. 39-40

1846, Nov.

Massac County, Illinois: <sup>20</sup> Regulators visited the rural home of an elderly man named Mathis, believing he was about local criminal activity. When he + his wife resisted the Regulators, accidentally shot her and purposefully hit him. Once taken away — "arrested" by Regulators, Mathis was never seen again.

E. Tolson, "Good News." Leta  
Imagination, 149

1846 Pos. or Dec.

Massac Co., Ill.: Party of 20 Regulators attempt to force a man named Mathis to testify. Mathis, who was elderly, resisted, so, too, did his wife, who was shot during the scuffle. Later 10 Regulators arrested. About 150 Regulators逼迫 officials to release him. Some flatboats subsequently seized by Regulators.

Brownings, "Big Men" 58-59

1846, Dec. ca.

Petropolis (Massac Co.) Illinois: Posse of 60 to 70 men confront Regulators, who took prisoners away from them & also captured several of the posse, probably drowning them in the Ohio River.

Ethesan Woolber -  
Lethal Injunction, 155-56

1847

Port Jervis, NY (near): Battle between Far Drovers & Corkoran RR. workers about having one group discharged. Other battles occurred

Widmer, Irish America, 38

cits Stewart H. Holbrook

The Story of Jones. R.R. 58-59

1847

Harrisburg: Crowd flat (blasted peacefully)  
to Garrison, threw eggs, firecrackers, stones,  
garbage, etc., when Frederick Douglass began  
to speak.

Richards, 156

1847, Feb.

Port Jervis, N.Y.: Irish workers fight  
with Germans

Gainesdale "A-L", 9,  
21 or 22

1847, Spring

Pittsburg: Local blacks rescue an  
escaped slave captured by former master  
& wish the black to Canada.

Craig, Free Black, 23,

1847, May

New London, Conn.: Free Riot - no details

Lancaster, 233, 247

1847, May

Philadelphia: Weccacoe Hose Company  
captured & destroyed Franklin Fire Co.  
tanks.

Lancaster "Fire Companies" 79

1847, June 3

Carlisle, Penn.: Crowd of blacks rescue  
two fugitive slaves taken to the Court  
House by slave catchers. Attempts were  
made in the court house & in the street.  
Stones, clubs, axes used. Slave owner knocked  
down by stones, injured & subsequently died.

Katz, Resistance at Christiana 505)

1847, July 5

Annapolis: A pleasure steamer from Baltimore put in to Annapolis because it was too crowded to cross the bay. A fight erupted between some of the Baltimore men & Annapolis men. It soon escalated as Annapolis men bombarded the vessel with rocks etc. Those on the steamer broke into a rifle cabinet & fired at those on shore, wounding five. The Annapolis men then procured 2 canoes & were ready to fire when officials intervened & the steamer sailed for Baltimore.

Schart, 524-B25

1847 Sept. 25

Baltimore: Large battle between competing fire companies. New Market & United fire companies fought against Watchmen fire company for 1½ hours along Light St. from York to Charles and along Bienville St from Light to Sharp Sts. The companies were on their way to a fire in Federal Hill. Bricks & pistols used. Some of the Newmarket equipment captured & thrown in Harbor Police eight watch & fire officers quelled riot. Many fires lit by such fights occurred at this time  
Schart, Chosire, 523-824

1847, winter

Pittsburgh: Local blacks rescue and escaped slave captured by former master & with the black to Canada.

Centry, Free Black, 23,

1847, Dec. 17 ca.

Philadelphia: Fire Company First

Warren 151, p. 33  
Public Ledger Dec. 17, 1847

1848

Jasper Co., Iowa: Two tortured John & Nathaniel Franklin into confessing killing a man named Nicky from Missouri who lived with Ken. Then they stretching had been used on both men, a noose on John. When Nicky showed up, legal charges were dropped.

Black, "Lynchings" 175-180

1848

Northampton, Mass.: Irish workers on the railroad struck for better pay. They assaulted a sheriff trying to disperse them and dragged him off his horse.

Clark, Roots of Rural Capitalism, 253

1848

California: Oregon Yankees clashed with naturalized & native Cal. formers

Pitt, "Beginnings of Activism," 25

-1848

Los Angeles: Special tribunal organized to try some counterfeiters.

Blew, "Violent," S. Cal. Q.,  
54 (1972), 15

(1848)

New Orleans: Bloody election. Democrats imported Ch. B. Lillie and Gen. N.Y.C. Tamm to help rough up opponents

Ashley, French Quarter, 288

1848, Jan.

Springfield, Mass.: Striking workers use collective violence over blacks.

Grimsted, "Antebellum Labor"  
11, 23 & 24,

1848, Apr.

Baltimore: Striking workers at Brick Factor, riot over introduction of machinery.

Grimsted, "Antebellum Labor"  
11, 24

1848 - Apr.?

NYC: Contest at 6<sup>th</sup> Ward polls between Whigs + Democrats. Police break up fighters

Anbinder 5-PTs, 153-  
54

1848, Sept. ca.

Madaska Co., Iowa: Jacob Majors not only refused to join the settlers' Mutual Protection Association, but also entered the claims of 3 of his neighbors. Supposedly he had money. The association men went to his farm & burnt his barn to force his return. When he did he deeded the contested land away.

Black, "Lynchings," 179

1848, July 6 ca.

Knoxville, Marion Co., Iowa: Jacob Majors had warrants issued for the arrest of some land claims protection people. They captured him, forced & beat him naked, dressed him & forced & beat him again.

Black, "Lynchings," 179

1848, July 31

Allegheny City, Penn.: Strikers broke some machinery in a cotton mill when some of their co-workers went back to work. Hours are one of the key issues in strike. Women participate. Hours also an issue. Riot began in earnest after owner opened steam valve on ~~water~~ s. strikers

Grinstead, "Antebellum Labor

African Democratic 6-2  
Calvert "Allegheny,"

"O," 22  
11, 23 & 41, 43

1848, Aug. 9

Allegany City, Penn: mob pelted owner  
of Gray's Allegany Mill on his way to work  
during cotton mill strike

Calvert, "Allegany--"  
116-117

1848, Aug. 14

NYC: Bowery theater riot. Jealousies and animosities between actors and actresses carried over to audience. Miss Turbott and Mr. G. W. Smith had a misunderstanding and Turbott apparently was jealous of Signore Ciccare. The audience refused to allow the Signore to appear, pelted Smith from the stage and destroyed a great deal of theater property. A large body of police intervened & broke up the riot.

Ireland, Records of the NY Stage, II  
504-505

1848, Sept 3 ce

Cincinnati: Angry native tailors attacked a German tailor working at lower prices, cutting his hair and may have forced w'd feathered him in his shop in the German Over-the-Rhine area.

Ross, workers ... 184

1848, Oct. 4

Baltimore: After election for sheriff a gang of rowdies carrying Cass & Butler banners attacked the newspaper offices of the Patriot and of the Clipper. They did the greatest damage at the Clipper office. They also smashed the windows of several other individuals, probably politicians.

Schart, Chronicles, 528

1878, Oct. 10

Baltimore. Members of the Watchmen Fire Company attacked the tenets of John Appleby, at the corner of Caroline and Hanstead Sts., demolishing every window in his house, and wounding Appleby. They also fired pistols. Appleby fired back, wounding several, and drove the rioters off. Seven men were shot.

Schart, Chronicles, 528

1829

St. Louis: Firefighters attack Negro neighborhood.

Greeley, Cause for  
Alarm, 94

1849

Maine: Crowd of hostile Protestants prevent Catholics from laying cornerstone of new church, after previous one had been destroyed.

Billing, 305

1849

St. Louis: Irish + American fire companies fight + riot during a sheriff fire at the levee.

Schneider, "Riot + Reaction"  
175-176

1849, Jan.

Buffalo, N.Y.: Riot ~~began~~ with Welland ~~and~~ Canal (Canadian) workers

Way, Common Labor, 259

1849 Jan.

near Buffalo, N.Y.: Workers use col. violence  
during strike over wages.

Grinnell, 11, 23 p. 40.

1849, April

Sutter's Mill, California: Yankees purge  
the area of all Chileans, Mexicans &  
Peruvians

Pitt, Beginnings of Native  
25

1849, May 7

NYC: riot at Astor Place Theater occurred  
when Edwin Forrest supporters drove  
Macready from the stage.

Resnick, 148-150

1849, May 10 + 11

N.Y.C.: Astor Place Riot. Long time feud between  
William C. Bratt Macready (Eng) & Edward Forrest (Am)  
led to major theater riot. When Macready attempted  
to act Macbeth he was not only shouted off stage,  
but the crowd outside began to riot. Troops  
were brought in. Fired over heads, but then had  
to fire directly into crowd. 22 died, 48 wounded.  
50 to 70 police injured. Next night protest against  
force easily quelled. Some 300 police & 200 state  
troops, Accrues 24-27 (000) militia involved

1849, June

Philadelphia: bogganising gangs fight  
nearly all day from 8<sup>th</sup> to 11<sup>th</sup> Sts & from  
Christina to Fitzwater Sts. Fight was with  
biscuits, stones & fire arms.

Scharf & Wescott, 691-692

1849 June 4<sup>th</sup>.

Philadelphia: Fire purposefully set so a gang could  
attack Franklin Hose Company on its way to the  
fire. But night the Franklin Hose retaliated, attacking  
the bogganising Hose. Shots exchanged; one  
man killed, 90c 10 wounded

over Scharf & Wescott, 691-692  
Werner, Pringle Lib., 151 p.33

Bewster, 128-150

Johnson, Policy 30-37

1849, Summer

Philadelphia: Killers ignited at least four fires & ambushed the Shifflers, before capturing the Shifflers' carriage.

Lancaster, Fire Companies ... '81

1849, July

Rose Bar, California: Miners evicted a party of white Texans & their blacks

Off "Beginnings of Activism";  
26

1849, July

Charleston, S.C.: Mob assembled planning to destroy new Episcopal church of blacks. But authorities stepped in & with some difficulty, broke the crowd up.

Carey Free Black, 92

1849, Summer (July 15)

San Francisco: Company of veterans  
called "the Howards" attack hispanics  
from Chile, Peru, & Mexico. At least one  
killed

Riff, Beginnings of  
Nativism  
Beale's Br. K. Consul, 26-212

1849, July 28

Massac Co., Illinois: Flatheads and  
Regulators (60-70) fight at Liss Farm.  
Two Flatheads killed & 4 wounded. One  
Regulator and two wounded.

Echesor, "Good news" in  
Loyal Opposition 161

1849, July 28 Co.

Massac Co., Ill.: Regulators and Flatheads  
battle it out about 150 men engaged.  
Three men killed: 2 Flatheads, 1 Regulator.

Burnside, "Reg Rev." 55-56

1849, Aug.

Philadelphia: At least one, probably more,  
of gang violence & fights.

Ghosts, Policies, 31

1849 - Aug - Sept.

Marirose, Stanislaus & Tuolumne counties,  
California: Hispanics harassed in the  
Southern diggings & driven to low sights

Pitt "Beginnings of Platinium"

26

1849, Sept.

Massac Co., Illinois: Mob of 120 surround  
courthouse & threaten to remove the judge  
if a ~~per~~ jury they didn't like were  
impaneled.

Etcetera "Goodies",  
Lectal Implications 161

1849 Sept

Cairo, Ill.: After several cases of robbery & theft, locals caught, beat, & ran out of town the culprits.

Paris, "lawlessness"  
mid Am. (A.S.I.)  
85

1849, Sept. 3

Philadelphia: Germans celebrating in an upper floor of a house on Front St. attacked by the Shufflers. They stabbed one German & beat 3 more. The Shufflers then wrecked the inside of the house.

Lancaster, "Fire Companies..." 80-8

1849, Sept 6-9

Lowell, Mass.: Irish riot between the Acre "Cockroaches" and the Lowell Street "Connaught men" over unspecified "old national prejudices". The riot occurred at the tail end of a cholera epidemic & during famine migration. Began with sporadic fights. On the 5th (Sunday) hundreds fought on either side of the Western Canal which had historically separated the two camps. Women supplied bricks & stones. Major called general to quell. Hill owners fired all involved. Rum was to blame. (over)

Bruce Mitchell, B The Paddy Camps 105-110

1849 Oct. 9-10

Phila: Postelection riot at the California  
House pub led to race fighting leaving  
several blacks & whites dead. Fire set to California  
House spread to several other buildings. Rioters fight  
firemen. Two firemen killed, one Fisher, and one  
black boy. At least 9 whites & 16 blacks injured. Blacks  
attempted to fight back at California house & descended  
militia called out to quell riot. <sup>over 350</sup> ~~over 350~~ killed (one)  
Feldberg Phila. Riots <sup>over 350</sup> ~~over 350~~ Feldberg T E 59  
Selby & Wescott, 692-693; Warner 155

1849, Nov.

Philadelphia: 40 cordwainers savagely beaten at old Northern Liberties meet. This helped precipitate cordwainers' movement.

Goldsboro, N.C. 32

1849, Oct. 30

N.Y.C.: 65<sup>th</sup> Ward - Supporters of our  
Democratic politicians - Kelly - March  
Kingsland Street and Barbara ~~Kelley~~ opposes  
sales & s

Austin, Sept. 162

Whitson, Polk - f, 31-32  
Worrell, 233; 225-227

worrell says 3 white farmers & a black killed

1849 Nov.

Mazeac Co., Ill.: About 120 Regulators ~~gathered~~  
surrounded the Court house & threatened  
the judge if he did not impanel  
a jury suitable to them.

Brownings "Reg Rev." 83

1849 December

Rise Bar, California: Yankee miners drove  
a Chinese party out, hanged the major-domo,  
whipped several others & cropped the  
ears of still others. At one point before  
these punishments, an American had been  
killed.

1849-1850 winter

High Falls, N.J.: Faction fights  
among Delaware and Hudson Canal  
workers. Arrests made.

Way, comes Labor, 25y

1850

Newark: 1203 attempts to stop speaker  
during anti-Catholic rally.

Billingham 266

1850

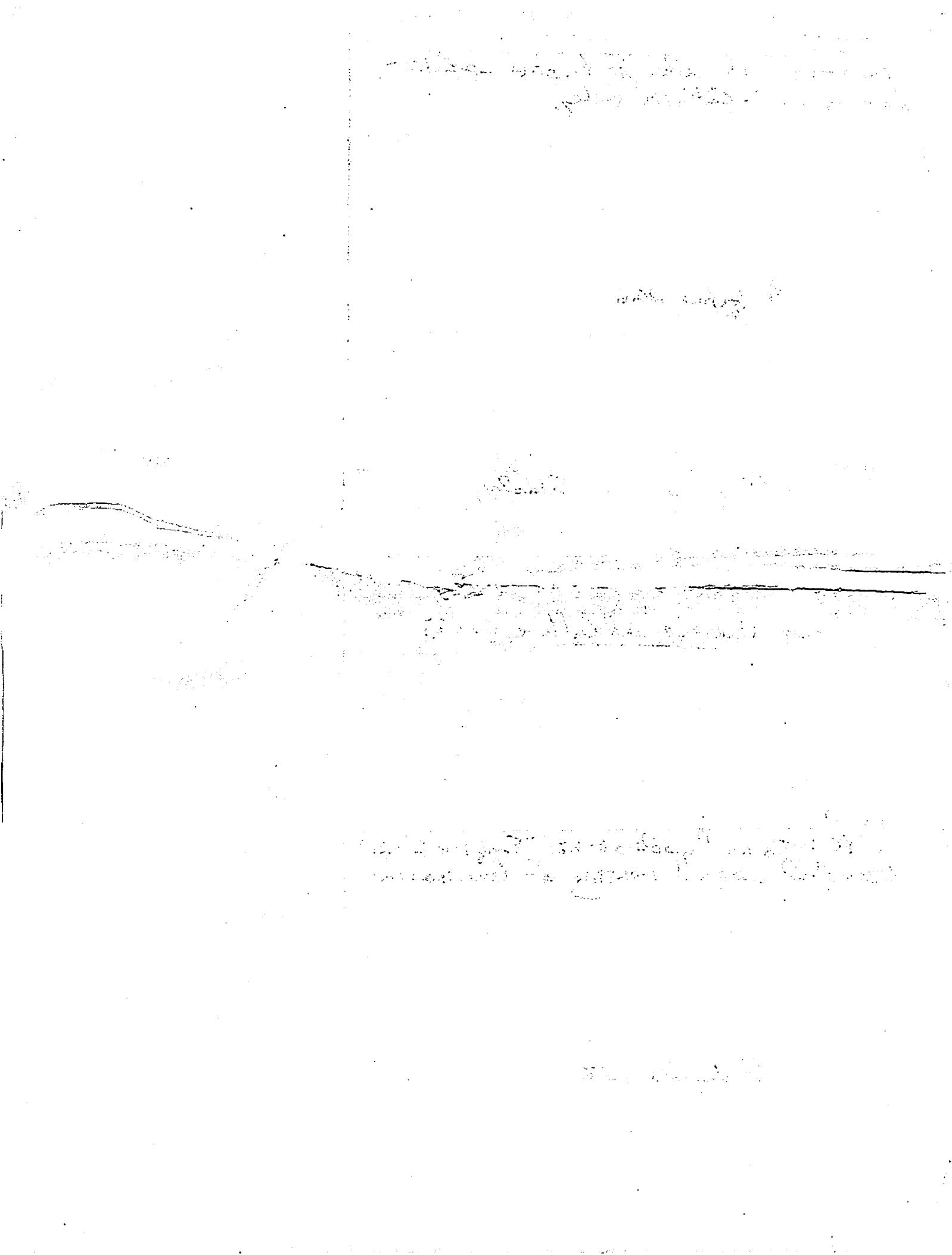
Columbia College, S. C.: Student Riot

Race, Violence and Culture 62-63

1850

NYC: Tisich Ryndorff & his "Empire Club"  
disrupted annual meeting of Garrisonians.

Richards, 156



1850

Culpeper, Virginia - A black named William Grayson was accused of murdering a white. He was convicted by a local court, but while awaiting appeal, a mob seized him & hanged him. He turned out to be innocent.

Eaton, "Mob Violence," MVR

(552)

368

1850

St. Louis: Mobs ransacked row of brothels in vicinity of 3rd & Almond, just south of heart of city.

Schneider, "Riot & Reaction"

173-126

1850

Troy, N.Y.: Riot against houses of ill fame.

H&W, 448

1850

Los Angeles: Com. of five organized to  
warr out men who helped blacks in their effort  
to establish their own freedom.

Blew, "Vigilantes" S. Cal. Q  
57(1972), 75

1850s

New Orleans: Mob attacked a convent  
shouted insults, etc. But police prevented  
serious damage.

Biloxi, 311

1850s

Galveston: Mob attacked a convent  
shouted insults, etc. But police prevented  
serious damage.

Biloxi, 311

1850s

Charleston: mob attacked a convent, shouted insults, etc. But police prevented serious damage.

Billingham - 311

1850s

Palmyra: Anti-Catholic excitement led to the burning of a convent.

Billingham, 293 + 315 → 14

1850s

Thomas Watkins Higginson, (Gov. of Maryland 1854-1858) was upset over Know-Nothing Party's violent electoral practices. A Democrat, in his final message to the legislature in Jan. 1858 Higginson reviewed what he regarded "a state of society verging upon the fiercest anarchy" and went on to describe an election which had "outrages almost insatiable in a civilized community ..." He added ~~to~~ a defense of his own actions and declared an unwillingness to use force & appear ~~to~~ to usurp his own powers.

Frank White Jr. The Governors of Maryland p. 150

cited. Message of the Executive of Md. to the Gen. Ass' of Md., Jan. session 1858 (Annapolis 1859, p. 23)

1850s, Middle

USA - Billings says that ~  
dozens churches were burned & countles  
more had their crosses stolen, desecrated,  
etc.

Billingham 381 - no. 81

Pilot. Jan 1, Sc 16, 1851, Sy 22, 1854, Sept. 2, 16  
T, 1854.; Amer. Union, N.Y. 12, 1851; <sup>Frances T. Dur. 1853</sup>

1850, Jan.

Philadelphia: Killers set fire to carpenter  
shop & attacked Shifflers. But when  
Shifflers reinforced & armed with muskets,  
they held their ground. Rumshires  
Raid dispersed the crowds.

Lamore, "Fire Companies," &c

1850, March 1-2

Pittsburgh: Women, about 60-100 drove  
strikebreakers from a rolling mill and  
destroyed the day's work. A mixed crowd  
did the same with more force, setting  
several, the next day at another  
factory.

Lisberg "Rolling Hill..."  
WPHM (1964)

1850, April

Philadelphia: Moymensing Hose arrived at a fire near Irish Protestant neighborhood. The Franklins, already there, attacked with guns.

Johson, Policing, 87-88

1850, April

Philadelphia: "Killers" - a gang associated with the Moymensing Hose Company - set a blaze to ambush the Shifflet's Hose Company. However, the Shifflets caught the killers by surprise and with a musket volley, drove them off.

Johson, Policing 87  
Laurie "Fire Companies" 81

1850, June 21-22

Sacramento, Calif.: men who had bought property from Sutter demolished several houses built by squatters.

Hittell, History of California,  
III, 672-673

1850, July 7

Pittsburgh: Fracas between female  
workers at the Eagle and Hope cotton mills

Calvert "Allegheny..."  
131-132

1850, July 20 ca.

New York: Tailors strike for 50% wage. English,  
Irish & Scotch tailors participate; Germans did not.  
The result was several attacks in the streets on  
German men & women & their work taken from them. 40  
strikers arrested & Germans joined the strike. Degler  
portrays the fight a little differently. Strikers included  
Germans who fought with workers at Longstreet tailor shop  
over

McMaster, VIII, 101, 105

and P.P. Herald July 2 (Aug 5, 1850)  
Degler, "Labor", 80-81

1850, July 25 ca.

NYC: Striking tailors attack tailors for  
working less than the demanded scale

Degler, "Labor", 81

Clubs, sticks & fists used. When arrests were made  
strikers attacked police, who with reinforcements  
beat them off.

1850, July 29

NYC: Striking tailors attack priest and a church because the priest distributed work to his tailor parishioners.

Degler, "Labor," 81  
Cook, "Arrows," 21

1850, Aug 1.

: Irish fight among themselves,  
catholic factions of Corkians & Longford  
men.

Grinstead, AC 9, 21

1850, Aug 5

NYC: Striking tailors ransack a store that made non-union clothing. Police intervened and a general battle ensued. Two strikers fatally wounded (killed), others seriously injured. 32 German tailors arrested & ultimately plead guilty to A + B. Fines (cured) ranging from \$5 + \$50.

Degler, "Labor," 81  
city's Tribune, Aug 6, 7, 7 D. 2, 4, 16, 26, 152  
also Herald, 5, 23, 25 + EP, 5, 25, 31  
over

Cook, Acme, 21  
Grimsted, "A-L",  
"10, 22~35  
"1, 23~40

1850, Aug 7

NYC: Engine Co. No. 34 detached hose  
of Hose Co. No. 35 at a fire.

Costello, Our Firemen, 115  
Linnes, History, 190

1850, Aug 14

NYC: At a fire in University Place Engine  
Co. No. 34 detached Hose Co. No. 35  
from attaching to a hydrant. Some personal  
assaults took place.

Costello, Our Firemen, 115  
Linnes, History, 190

1850, Aug 14 + 15

Sacramento, Calif.: A party of 40 squatters  
attempted to regain possession of property, one  
of their number had been evicted from. The sheriff  
& his men opposed them. A gun battle ensued. At  
least 2 died and several wounded. On the next day,  
when the sheriff attempted to arrest several of these  
riders at a hotel, another gun battle erupted. The  
sheriff was killed, while 2 squatters perished.

(over)

2

Hittell #673-676  
H & W 730-132

Mayor wounded; city assessor killed.  
But mayor later died of cholera during reconv.

1850, Aug. 16

NYC: Hose Co. No. 16 assaulted Engine Company 19 & injured their apparatus while No. 16 went to a fire. No. 16 probably played a false alarm to ambush No. 19 on 3rd Avenue. This incident, in which several members of No. 19 were seriously injured and others led to the disbanding of No. 16

Costello, Our Firemen, 185-116  
Lippes, History, 190

1850, Sept.

NYC: Fire Chief Carson attempted to have William M. Tweed expelled as foreman of Engine Co. No. 6 & the company suspended for an attack on Hose Co. No. 31.

Costello, Our Firemen, 17  
Lippes, History, 187-188

1850, Sept.

NYC: Fire Chief Carson complained of various gangs attacking fire companies, especially "The Old Hail Boys," who seized Hose No. 14 and along side Hose No. No. 26 attacking the Firemen.

Costello, Our Firemen, 118-119

1850, Nov.

St. Louis: Members of fire  
company fight with the Liberty Hose Co.

Groesberg, cause for Alarm

SC

1850, Nov. ca.

: Terrible fight among themselves,  
Catholic factions of Cockeys & Longford men.

Greinsted, AL 9, 27

1850, Dec. 20 ca.

NYC: Women clothing workers, probably  
German, physically assault another group  
of workers for having taken over their  
jobs. This occurred at 34th Street 11<sup>th</sup> Ave  
Strike caused by cut in wages.

Degler, "Labor," 81, 115-116

1850 ca.

Lancaster, N.H.: Attempted rescue of William Dorsey, a fugitive slave. A large number of blacks participate. Fight with officials, etc.

Katz, Resistance at Christies

36-37

1851

Clinton County, Iowa: Regulators use torture, including hanging, to elicit confession of horse stolen from members of Clinton family. Later legal prosecutions take over.

Black, "Lynchings" 181

1851

N.Y.C.: Provosts attack a Greenwich St. house where Hungarian offices were located. The Hungarians ~~were~~ represented Catholicism. Police fight provs.

Father,  
Headley 310

1851, Jan. 10 ca.

Culpepper Co., Virginia: At Hazel River Works a riot between white and black workers left one black. The whites later fought among themselves.

Wesley, Negro Labor, 75

1851, Jan. 24

Columbia, Penn.: Attempted rescue of fugitive slave in custody of officials. A lot of noise, but not too much violence

Katz, Resistance at Christians

62

1851, Feb. 15

Boston: Blacks rescue fugitive slave Fred Wilkins (or Sharack). Officials put up no real resistance. About 20 blacks involved.

Katz, Resistance at Christians

62-63

1851, Feb. 22

San Francisco: Mobs attempted to seize two prisoners, accused of murder, but held off by militia & police. As many as 1,000 individual. The prisoners were Australians.

Seckewitz, Vigilantes, 3

1851 April

Calaveras Co., California: An organized company of French soldiers forcibly ejected by 900 Americans storming their encampment. 2 French & one American killed.

Pitt, "Beginnings of Nat'lism"  
34

1851, April

Boston: Crowd unsuccessfully attempts to free fugitive slave Thomas Sims.

Weeser, "Race Riots," 41

1851, May  
New Jersey: Riot against hired aliens by  
city gov't.

Billing for, 335

1851, May 26  
Hoboken, N.J.: Rowdies assault large body  
(12,000) Turnverein Germans celebrating Pentecost  
with a picnic. Germans counterattacked, and  
drove the rowdies off. Germans demolished furnishings  
of house where rowdies hid. Rowdies destroyed a  
German's house. Reinforced, the rowdies continued the  
battle and tried to prevent the Germans from  
returning to NYC. At least one killed, maybe  
as many as 8. Plenty more wounded.

H&W 309-312

1851, June 10  
San Francisco: After a merchant caught an  
Australias thief robbing his safe, a group of  
merchants (about 30), held a vigilante trial,  
found the man guilty & hanged him. One of the  
leaders cried, at the moment of execution:  
"Every lover of liberty and good order lay hold  
of this rope."

Szczewicz, Vigilantes, 5

1850, Summer

San Francisco: Committee of Vigilance examined  
91 people - most from Australia. 41 were  
discharged, 15 handed over to authorities,  
14 deported from California, 14 advised  
strongly to leave, 4 (including Watkins - he  
was executed in 1850) were charged. One man,  
a boxer was flogged.

Seckewitz, Organizes, 84-

1851, July

Doverville, California: trappers lynched a  
Mexican woman because she was an  
"evil baba who corrupted innocent young  
American men."

Pitt, "Beginnings of Nativism"

34

1851, July 8th.

Hartford, Conn.: Crowd outside the Congregational  
Church where Jerry Lillard was performing became  
unruly. They were unhappy because of the  
favoritism shown during the selling of tickets.  
When the police intervened, a small riot ensued.  
Stones were thrown, fist fights broke out, &  
the concert had to be abandoned.

Buckles, "To the Opera House"

530

newsp., Conn., Courier, July 9, 1887

1851, July 20 ca.

NYC: Striking cartmen attack other  
cartmen who insisted on working.

Degler, *Labor*, '82  
Tribune, Jr 21, 1851

1851, Aug 8

Benton Co., Iowa: Alfred Moore entered the  
claims of three squatters. The locals decided  
to discipline him. A mob seized him, stripped  
him, whipped him & forced & forced him.  
He later began prosecution against some  
of the crowd, but when the first effort  
failed, he left the area.

Black, "Lynch-ss, 182

1851, Aug 21

New Orleans: News of the execution of American  
filibusters in Cuba led to rioting against the  
Spanish. Mob sacked the office of the Spanish  
newspaper La Unio, wrecked a cigar shop kept  
by a Spaniard, and attacked the Consul office,  
tearing down the signs, burning the flag & looting  
the Consular office & at least 10 Spanish owned  
coffee houses & tobacco shops.

McMaster, VIII, 140 - 142

1851, Aug 29

San Francisco: Vigilantes "rescue and murder two prisoners. (part of count is summer card)

San Francisco, Vigilantes, 89

1851, Aug 29

Baltimore: Crowd of several hundred parade & burn bldgs as effigies of A.T. Owings, Adm. Conrad in however at Federal Hill because of the execution of 50 Americans in Cuba for participation in a revolution there.

Schaff, Chronicles, 532

1851, Sept

Graysburg, Co., Virginia: A vigilance com seized John Corbett for being a backer of a Northern anti-slavery preacher in the neighbourhood. A mob of 200 stripped Corbett, tied him to a tree & severely whipped him till he promised to sell his property & leave the state.

Eaton, "1855 Vol. 2," MVR  
(1942) 367

1851, Sept 11

NYC: German celebration forced into  
Catholic-Protestant riot

1851, Sept 11

Christiansburg, Penn.: A marshal, a posse and a slave owner attempt to get fugitive slave, at Willim Parker's. 15-25 blacks engage in a gun battle with them. One white—the slave owner—killed, several others seriously wounded

Katz Resistance at  
over Christiana Penns

1851, Oct. 1

Syracuse, N.Y.: Crowd of whites and blacks forcefully rescue captured fugitive slave Willim Henry or Jerry. Some prominent people, including Gerrit Smith, encouraged the riot with their ~~secret~~ opposition to Jerry's arrest. The first attempt to rescue him from the Court house succeeded temporarily. But that night a crowd busted into the Court House to whisk him away.

GALP.2, "Jerry Rescue.  
NYH (1855) 19

Pash, "Christians Riot"  
Pash, "William Parker"

1851, Nov.

Chicago: Irish workers fight with  
Hungarians.

Grinnell, "A-L"

9, 21, -24

1851, Dec.

Massachusetts: Riot against foreign aliens  
by city govt.

Billingham, 335

1852

Whitfield Co., Georgia: 35 men prosecuted  
for riot - some sort of brawl.

Ayers, Vergennes ... 185-116

1852

St. Louis: Union Fire Company fought  
Liberty & Phoenix Company.

Greensburg Cause for  
Alarm 9C

P 1852 a.

~~Baltimore~~ Cincinnati: Volunteer firefighters  
cut hose of steam fire engine.

Greensburg Cause for Alarm, B8

P 1852:

Baltimore: When steam engine failed  
crowd attacked it.

Greensburg, Cause for Alarm

1852?

Pittsburg: Jerry Ladd concert led to some sort of riot.

Bentley, "To the Opera House"

537

1852 Jan 1

NYC: New Year's Eve - Celebrations are riotous. 150 men break up a fashionable restaurant on Broadway

Pisetsky, Battle, 58

1852 Feb

Cleveland, Ohio: Father suspizes that his daughter's grave had been desecrated, led a mob to an attack on the Cleveland Homeopathic College. They demolished furniture and equipment, but didn't find the body. Police had been brushed aside in the assault.

Edwards, "Body Snatching"

338

1852, June 20.

Tedro Bar, California: Americans expell all foreigners, & flogged some Hispanics

P.H., "Beginnings of Racialism"

35

1852, June or July

Mariposa Creek, California: Self appointed ranger company led by "Captain" Reynolds arrested a Mexican operator & 20 workers in defiance of 1,000 outraged Mexicans and French. They sold off the miscreants and distributed \$1,000 to the American crowd as payment for their time.

P.H., "Beginnings of Racialism"

35

1852, July 4

NYC: Catholic-Protestant riots involving knives, shovels, pickaxes. Police quell

Bradley, 310

1852, July 28 ca.

NYC: A group of building workers attacked some laborers who agreed to work at low wages.

Degler, "Labor," 82  
Tribune, Jy 28, 1852

1852, Oct. 22 ca.

NYC: During longshoremen strike, strikers threatened and assaulted those who worked. Germans and blacks used as strike breakers & had to be escorted to their homes by police. Most strikers were Irish.

Degler, "Labor," 82, 130  
Trib. Oct. 23, 1852

1852, Nov.

Los Angeles: Mexican-American bandits kill local judge. Some bandits apprehended. Several taken from court house and hanged.

Breen, "Vigilance," S. Cal. Q  
57(1972), 17

1853

NYC: 3,000 people sacked apothecary's shop because of a rumor that human bones had been found in cellar

1853

Cincinnati: Blacks failed at rescuing an escaped slave recaptured by authorities

Curry, & Free Black, 23,

1853 Feb ca.

Baltimore: Iron workers on strike at Wm. W. & S. Works attack strikebreakers

1 Baker, Ambivalent Amer. 16

Baltimore Chopper Feb 2,  
M. 11, 22 Ap. 15, 1853

1853 Feb.

<sup>Anglo</sup>  
Los Angeles: Vigilantes seize horse thieves  
and gave them 78 lashes.

Bleas, "Vigilantes" S. Col A,  
54, 11972, 12-18

1853 March

Baltimore: "desperate riot by a gang of  
fellows and abandoned women"

Bates, Am. Sivalent Amer., 16

1853 March 1 a.

Boston: Larceny for an Irish Catholic girl who had  
been converted to protestantism & her disappearance  
led to crowd action. militia was called out to  
prevent an attack on a catholic church, but  
one Irish home was fired down.

Billings, 312-313

Beales, Br. & Am. Crossed, 127-  
128

1853, ca. Ap.

Cincinnati: Reverend L. Giustiniani caused so much animosity with his anti-Catholic pronouncements that a mob destroyed the church he was speaking in.

Billingham, 308

1853, April 20 ca.

NYC: During a strike called by the Laborers' Protective Association, strikers beat some building employee's who continued to work. The police intervened and arrested two strikers.

Degler, "Labor, 82"  
~~Fleming~~, Apr. 21, 1853

1853 May

St. Louis: Bloody riot erupted at a corner dog fight in French community between Green & Cherry Sts near the levee.

Schweizer, "Riot & Reaction"

175-176

1853, May 17

Concil Bluffs, Iowa: Mob seized Baltimore  
train, forced him for the murder of a fellow  
traveler as a wagon train & hanged  
him.

Blacks, Lynching, 182-183

1853, July

Milwaukee: Strikers riot over cut in pay. German  
workers involved. Also contractor took pay or savings

Grimsted "A L", 10 ~ 32  
11, ~ 42

1853, July 4

NYC: Hibernal Riot involving  
Catholics & Protestants; 9<sup>th</sup> Ward. National  
Guard quelled.

Headley, 310

Horst Kovitz 39-40

1853, Aug.

San Francisco: Two rival factions scuffle during Democratic primary.

Saskiwicz, Vigilantes, 11

1853, Aug.

Illinoistown, Ill.: Ethnic labor riot. No Irish involved

Cincinnati, "Antebellum Labor  
9, 21

1853 ca. pm.

(

Lancaster, S.C.: At a militia muster a personal struggle between Archibald Fleming and Jackson Gregory which is a riot w/ a club swinging, rock throwing, knife stabbing mass mêlée.

J. K. Williams, Vagues to Utterance - p. #2

Lancaster Ledger Nov. 9, 1853

1853, Dec. ca.

Cincinnati: Sted Printers threw out some of  
the type of the Cincinnati Gazette when it  
failed to meet workers' demands, unlike  
other city papers

Grinstead, "Astabellian labor,  
"

1853, Dec.

LaSalle, Illinois: Irish Canal workers, angered  
by a 20% cut in pay, attacked the contractor's  
house and beat him to a pulp. Before order  
could be restored, authorities killed one  
rioter.

Grinstead "Astabellian labor," <sup>"1,24</sup> 10,23  
NY Tribune, D. 15, 1852, etc.

note: text says 1853; notes cite 1852 source.

1853, Dec.

Louisville, Ky.: Jeering crowd burnt Bedini's  
effigy during the papal nuncio's visit to the  
city.

Hutchins, "Louisville Riots, 153  
McGraw, nation, 53-54

1853, Dec. 7+

Erie, Penn.: the mayor, sheriff, 150 special police officers and a huge crowd ripped up track and destroyed bridges of the Erie and North East RR when it began to move to a standard gauge that might lead to bypassing Erie. This action was repeated on several nights.

McMaster, VIII, 92

Griswold, Erie's RR War,

18

Kent, "Erie War"

1853, Dec. 11

NYC: Daniel Parsons arrested for inciting a riot with his activist speeches. A mob swarmed the the mayors' home & Parsons was soon released.

Beales, Bress-Knickerbocker  
Billings, 357

12c

1853, Dec. 27

Erie, Penn.: confrontation between Erie "rippers", those who destroyed the standard gauge RR track and RR men "tinkers," that includes much shoving and pushing and one shooting, as RR men attempt to prevent rippers action.

Kent, "Erie War"

Griswold, "Erie's RR War"

19-20

1854 ca.

Fort Leavenworth, Kansas: Pro-slavery members  
of the Scattlers Elm Association try to  
frighten & rail ride willin Phillips, Free  
State lawyer.

Rister "Defenses of Vigilantes"  
in UHR 19 (1932), 551

1854

New Orleans: Election riots. Steve O'Leary,  
Police Chief shot while trying to eject reformers.  
Police commissioners Moellis stabbed to death while  
leading rowdies in an attack on reformers

Ashley, French Quarter, 295

1854

Washington, D.C.: Opposition to a gift  
of marble from the Pope to be used in the  
building of the Washington Monument had  
a mob to break into the shed where  
the marble was held and throw it into  
the Potomac.

Billingham

~~Oct~~ 1854

Whitfield Co, Georgia: 14 men prosecuted  
for riot - some sort of brawl.

Ayers, U + J, 116

1854-1852

Macon Lawrence Jackson, & Brown County  
Regulator movement against counterfeitors,  
petty thieves, & lead types.

rose  
Plan, white caps, 64-65

1854, San. Ca.

Boston: Large crowds burn Redies; ;  
effigy & threatened the home of the bishop  
where he was staying.

Billing 302

1854, Jan. 2.

NYC: Bedini was so large waiting to attack him at the dock, that police struggled Bedini aboard his ship after it left and was on its way out of the harbor.

Billingham, 303

1854, Jan. 4.

Pittsburg: Group of rowdies mobbed Mr. Bedini as he entered The Bishop's carriage.

Billingham, 302

1854, Jan. 4.

Wheeling, (West) Virginia: Anti-Bedini rioters threatened him. Several hundred Irishmen armed themselves and protected Bedini & the Catholic churches.

Billingham, 302

1854, Jan. 4

Baltimore: Bedini burned; & effigy  
by crowd. Bullets fired into his room.

Billingham, 302

1854, Jan. 4.

Cincinnati: 2 wks after Bedini riot,  
not successfully burned Bedini's  
effigy.

Billingham, 303

1854, Jan. 4.

Cincinnati: Bedini riot. Bedini was a papal  
nuncio sent to settle contested voting over church property.  
Bedini had also been active in suppressing resolutions  
Babylonian. Cir. Germans remembered this & planned to burn  
Bedini's effigy. The police interfered & a fight ensued.  
Effigies of Bedini were burnt later in Cir. ~~Day~~,  
~~2-10~~. Twenty persons injured.

McMaster, 8: 79-81

Billingham, 302-303

Cincinnati Gaz., Jan. 16, 1855 states

1854, Jan. early

Cairo, Ill.: "Free for all" fight at the Delta House involving many men. One badly hurt with a poker.

Briggs, "Lawlessness, Midterm (1854)

72

1854, Jan. 17

Erie, Penn.: Erie Ripper's busy tearing up standard gauge bridges. Ripper's wore women's clothing as a disguise.

Kent, "Eric War"

Grindle, "Eric's War"

21

1854, Feb. 23

NYC: Democrats called a meeting of Germans to obtain support for the national administration's Kansas policy. One thousand showed up, but the pro & anti-slave groups led to fist-fights between factions.

Degler "Labor" 302

Tribune F. 24, Herald F. 27, 1854

1854, Feb. 26

NYC: Riot at Dance Hall

Hadley 310

1854, Feb. (late)

Boston: Stephen Douglas hanged in effigy  
Inscription called him "the Benedict Arnold  
of 1854". Unclear if this a singular or  
crowd action.

Masterson, 211, 208

1854, March

Providence, R.I.: mob threatens a convent  
after charge that an American girl was held  
there against her will. Authorities, aided by  
armed Tribune prevent the destruction  
of the convent.

Pillsbury, 310.

1854, March 15, ca.

Portsmouth P.H.: Stephen Douglass hanged  
in effigy from a tree.

McMaster III, 208

1854, March 25

Ansbury (Mass?): Stephen Douglass hanged  
in effigy for "treason" - Kansas-Nebraska  
Act.

McMaster III, 208

1854 May - Nov?

Ellsworth he: After an irate Catholic killed  
the state for the education he provided his daughter  
because public schools used a Protestant Bible,  
hostile mobs scattered openly in the streets.

Billingham, 293-294

1854, April 14

Chelsea, Mass: Protestant Preacher, John S. Orr the Angel Gabriel, incited a crowd to break windows of R.C. & burn down cross. There was also a fight with Irish laborers & a face off with police. Troops prevented the destruction of another church.

McMaster, E., 86-87

Washington Daily Union, Apr 23, 1854  
Beale, B.C. Crisis, 122

Billings, 305-306

1854, May 26

Boston: Large crowd attempts to break into the Court House to free fugitive slave Anthony Burns. During the attempt, some shots fired, killing one of the demonstrators.

Magizes the Case of the Court House Riot.

over

J. P. Nease, 56 (1871)

31-42

1854, May 28

N.Y.C.: Street Preacher named West incited a crowd at Grand St. & East Broadway against Catholics. They marched on City Hall where they assaulted two that looked like Irishmen. The police dispersed the mob, arresting two, both carpenters.

Mayers, Hist of Bigotry, 196  
Headley, 310

Morris, Free the ALA, 1666  
Slepico "Re Revolution  
Barry Beyer's  
44 (1959) 34-51  
Lane, Policing the City, 90-91

1854, June 20.

Westfield, Mass.: After passage of Kansas-Nebraska Act Douglas, Pierce, Halleck + Long were hung in effigy. Public funeral held for each effigy, save that of Dougles, which was burned.

McMaster 200, 208

1854, June 41

Brooklyn: New York preacher with body guard went to an Irish neighborhood to harangue about Nonresistance. A crowd of 1000 had followed him. Soon numbers swelled to 2000. Irish began to object, blows exchanged, bricks thrown, pistols fired. Many <sup>injured</sup> arrested & sixty arrested. Preacher had left soon after fighting broke out. Nat. Guard called out, but by the time they arrived fighting was over.

Times, First of Bigotry, 196

1854, Je 4

NYC: Anti-Catholic speaker Samuel G. Moses triggered several riots on Sundays. Most serious occurred the 4th, when Irish broke up the meeting. Pistols were fired & several injuries sustained. The militia had to be called out to quell the disturbance. Native guards called "Wide Awakes" involved.

Billingham, 319 n62  
Cook, Armies, 21-25

Cooke, Acres, 2128

1854, June 11

Brooklyn: "Angel Gabriel" (J.S. Orr) & Rev. John Booth speak at Atlantic Avenue frost. St. to crowd of 19000. As Orr started to go over the Ferry afterwards, two Irishmen attacked him. Those were arrested, but other Irish came to ~~rescue~~ him. A battle ensued & the militia had to be called. :-.

Myers Hist. of Bigotry, 185-57  
Billingham, 306 over

1854, June (late)

Lowell, Mass: Know Nothing / Irish Riot. Yankees parade militia through Irish neighborhood along Lowell street followed by Yankee boys. Irish threw stones etc. at them & general disturbance broke out. A few evenings later Irish again in the streets ignore mayor's efforts to disperse them. The Irish reacted this way because they believed there would be an attack on ~~Peter Jones'~~ St. Patrick's Convent School. Mitchell, Re. Raday, 135-  
~~140~~

1854 June (after)

Nashua, New Hampshire. Hector Orr (Angel Gabriel) excited a mob to attack Irish neighborhood.

Billingham, 306

Beale, Br-K.-Consule, 123

1854, July 4

Manchester, P.H.: Nativist mob in which houses  
of Irish Catholics sacked & R.C. church  
windows broken.

McMaster 8:87

Nat. Hist. Sc 22

Washington Union, July 7, 1854

1854, July 6

Baltimore: Street Preacher Desecrates  
Catholics, Jesuits & foreigners. That evening  
crowd of 1500 rushed to Old South Church  
used by Catholics, gathered the place & set it  
on fire. Street preacher probably Angel Brazil -  
It was. Was displayed an Amer. Flag from  
the church.

Bibliog., 306

Myers, Hist. of Bigotry, 197

Brake, Br. Am. Crusade, 123

1854, July 7.

Pelham: Nativists burn Catholic Church

Bibliog., 306

Brake, Br. Am. Crusade, 123

1854, July 11

Lawrence, Mass.: Claiming that the Irish had flown an Amer. flag upside down, know - nothing's marched to Irish neighborhood firing pistols & shouting abuse. Some fighting erupted and the nativists wrecked about 20 Irish houses. Some 1500 nativists involved

Billingham, 421  
Myers, Hist. of Bigotry, 196-197

1854, July 13 ca.

NYC: Mob attacked cathedral of St. Peter & St. Paul, but building saved by arrival of police.

— Billings, 309

1854, July 13

Buffalo: Street Preacher opposite America Hotel attacked Romanism. Some Irish attempted to interrupt and a fight ensued using fists, bricks, bats, & clubs.

Myers, Hist. of Bigotry, 177

1854, July 25<sup>th</sup>.

NYC: Group of German turners attacked by some Irish.

Deglor "Labor" 130 n.s.  
Tribune, Sy 26 1857

1854, Aug. 10<sup>th</sup>. <sup>7-8</sup>  
~~20<sup>th</sup>(?)~~

St. Louis: Patriotic riot lasting several days. Claim that an Irishman had stabbed an American in the back led to activist attack on Irish neighborhood. 50-60 houses destroyed with axes etc. Irish fought back. 8-10 killed, many injured. began Aug 7-electoral day

Methaster, 8:87 Bill. & Gov., 921

St. Louis Republic Aug 10, 1854

Myers, Hist. of Bigotry, 58-199

Schreider, "Riot & Reaction" 176-185

1854 (~~Aug~~) late Aug.

Charleston, S.C.: Officials arrest Angel Gabriel for distorting landmarks as Sunday. He attempts a re-enactment but is dispersed.

Bills-gov., 306

Beales, Br. & Cr. Crusade, 123

Gathering "Pontiviz & Sidaner-Ech."  
H. of Ech. Q6 (1968) 456

1854, Sept.

San Francisco: Democrats and Know Nothings fought each throughout 2<sup>nd</sup> ward election. Some thing occurred at 6<sup>th</sup> ward. At least 200 Irishmen came to help Democrats there.

Seneca Falls, Vigilantes, 112-113

1854, Sept. 6<sup>th</sup>.

Newark: 1<sup>st</sup> Amer. Cong held. While a procession of American Protestant Association Lodges passed through the streets, stones were thrown. Nativeists attacked a R.C. church, destroying windows & an organ.

Manchester 8: 88-89

P.Y. Tribune S. 6, 1854

1854, Oct 1<sup>st</sup>.

Elswoth, Ia: Priest tarred & feathered and riddled from house on a rail.

Billington, <sup>305-</sup>  
<sup>310</sup>

1854 Nov. 20

Los Angeles: Two murderers sentenced separately to hangings. The Anglo was given a stay; the Mexican hanged immediately. Mexicans angered at this difference in treatment, stormed the jail & lynched the Anglo.

Bear, "Vigilance"; S. Cal Q  
54, (1772), 20-21

1855

NYC: Mob attacked Bunker Hill Engine Company No. 32 at its Foster St. quarters.

Costello, Our Firemen, 134  
Linans, Pt. Story 214

1855

NYC: Rowdies attacked Engine Co. No. 41 on its way to a fire. They used clubs, slingshots, & stones, injuring several.

Costello, Our Firemen  
134

1855,

NYC: Bowdies attacked Hose Co. No. 15 while at a fire, driving them away, & upsetting the carriage.

Costello, Our Country, 34  
Linney, History, 214

1855, Jan. 8

Erie, Pa.: After the Erie and N.E. RR failed to locate a terminal in the city limits, "rippers" destroyed tracks & buried bridges. Mayor refused to intercept dinner party to deal with the disorder.

Kent Erie war  
Grisdale, "Erie's War"  
21-22

1855, Jan. 17 ca.

NYC: Longshoremen's strike. An Irishman attacked a Black man who wanted to work. Most blacks had been intimidated off of the docks by the Irish Longshoremen's Society. Armed, the Blackmen struck at the Irishmen. Hundreds of other strikers immediately appeared. ~~and drove off~~ But the black managed to escape.

Berkeley, 119-  
Wesley, 120  
Wage Labor, 79-80

Wesley says the Irish war &

1855, March

Parkville, Kansas: After editor Jeb Patterson complained that border cross voting would hurt the Southern cause in his Parkville Union, a mob visited him, dumped his type into the Missouri River & threatened to hang him.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 27

1855, Apr. 2-3

Cincinnati: Nativist election riots. On the 2<sup>nd</sup> a mob of 300-400 nativists invaded German area and destroyed 1,300 German ballots because of reported ballot stuffing. Intermittent attacks on Germans & Irish followed. Germans barricaded the streets in the Over-the-Hill area. When 400 nativists invaded on the night of the 3<sup>rd</sup> the Germans, well organized and armed, beat them back, killing two. Scattered violence continued through the 4<sup>th</sup>.

Ross, Workers, 188-189

1855, April 21

Chicago: Demonstrations against laws (isceneries). Germans objected to the measure. Police broke up 1<sup>st</sup> demonstration, but when the Germans returned prepared for a confrontation a riot broke out. One German killed; one peace officer had his arm blown off by a shotgun.

Gibson, Religion, 32

1855, May 4

Leawood, Kansas: Because William Phillips had signed a protest over pro-slavery elections a public meeting ordered him to leave Kansas. When he refused, a mob seized him, took him to Weston, stripped him, shaved his head on one side, tarred & feathered him, rode him on a rail, & then sold him at an auction held "by a big buck Nigger." Purchased for "the equivalent sum of one cent and a half" the purchaser gave him his freedom.

Hastings, D.C., 227 (cont.)

1855, May 5

Louisville: Ethnic rioting during municipal election. Several brawls occurred. In one case 3 Germans were chased from the polls & took refuge in a tavern on Market St. Gun barrels appeared from the upper windows & the activists broke in, destroyed furniture & baron fixtures & beat down owner Peter Merkel. Fighting limited to 1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>nd</sup> wards.

Deaser, "Know-Nothing Riots"  
136-137

1855, May 12

Louisville, Ky.: The American Fire Companies sounded a false alarm & ambushed the German Hook & Ladder Company at Main & Eighth Streets. They demolished the German wagon & threw it into the Ohio River.

Deaser, "Know-Nothing Riots"  
137

cited Kasson's Herald May 4, 1855  
& May 25, 1853

1855, July +

Los Angeles: A ~~Minister~~ deputy  
Constable shot a Mexican while seizing his  
gunbarrel for arrest. Natives rose in revolt, so  
Anglos organized their own committees.  
Some 11 prisoners given death sentences by  
summary court.

Blew, "Vigilantism" S. Cal. Q., 54  
(1572), 22

1855, July 19 ca.

Louisville, Kew.: Know Nothing held a  
rally in the pre-dominately Irish 8<sup>th</sup> ward.  
During the speaking, some disturbances  
& rock throwing erupted.

Dessler, "Know-Nothing Riots"  
~~1572~~ 139

1855, Aug.

Balt.: Fire company battle; 2  
men killed.

Greensburg, cause for Alarm

1855, Aug.

Montgomery Co., Alabama: A slave clubbed his master to death, a Dr. MacDonald, for it retaliation for punishment. The slave gave himself up. The whites in the neighborhood, however, became so agitated that they spared the slave alive the next day. Subsequently the whites took up a collection to reimburse the MacDonald family for the cost of the slave.

Kearington, "Violence" Alabama Rec

27 (1874), 227

1855, Aug 5<sup>th</sup>

Louisville, Kentucky: Nativists met with knives, muskets, & canes & sought to attack a Catholic church. The Mayor dissuaded them, but the nativists attacked Irish neighborhood, burning down houses. In the fighting between the two sides, at least 20 killed. ~~Report~~

Billinggs, 421

Myers, Hist of Bigotry, 195

<sup>Aug</sup> (1855) H & W 312-315  
Denver, "Cross-Polling Riots," 122-142

1855 Aug. 18

Baltimore: Fire company riot. Peacock Market & United Company planned an ambush of Mount Vernon Hook and Ladder Company. After a false alarm set by Peacock Market, that company followed the Mount Vernon on its return. Some skirmishing occurred. But on Franklin St. between Howard & Eutaw Sts. the United attacked from the front. Pistols, bricks, axes, picks & shovels used as Mount Vernon aided by the police drove off the assailants. Two mortally wounded, several others hurt. Schaff, Baltimore, 548

Hutchess, "Lexington Riots..."

McGraw, National Guard Kentucky 86-113

Note - Hutchess describes some excessive acts of personal  
savagery, as well as the destruction of much  
property, including a brewery. He also notes that  
the riots occurred in two different areas - German  
& Irish.

1855, Sept ca.

Cairo, Ill.: crowd "shampooed" & shaved  
shaved) tarred & feathered & set adrift  
as a log a boor who had attempted  
to set fire to B. S. Harrell's house  
on the night of Aug. 14.

Briggs, "Lawlessness"  
Mid Am. (1951) 85

1855, Sept

Cairo, Ill.: Probing school of rowdies  
attack & mal treat Free State Irishmen

Briggs, "Lawlessness" Mid Am. (1951)  
23

1855, Oct.

Baltimore: Election rioting

1855 Nov.

Cairo, ILL.: Crowd dragged by a  
rope a gambler through the water  
until he was nearly dead.

Briggs, Lawlessness: Mid An.  
(1851) 86

1855, Nov.

Cairo, ILL.: Crowd seized and "soused  
in the Ohio" and almost drowned a man  
for robbing a black of money & then sent  
him to Kentucky.

Briggs, Lawlessness, Mid An.  
(1851), 85

1855, Nov. 21

Cairo, Ill.: "Cairo Justice" inflicted  
on two gamblers who scammed a black  
out of \$240.

Briggs, "Lawlessness"  
Mid Ann. (1851) 72

1855 Nov 26<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lawrence Kansas: Free soilers burn homes of  
3 pro-slavery men; > retaliation for the murder,  
by one of them, of free soiler Charles Dow

Pichols, Bleeding Kansas, 51

1856 Nov 27<sup>th</sup> 15-50

Blewett's Bridge, Kansas: Free soilers rescue  
Jacob Branson from pro-slavery sheriff &  
posse.

Pichols, Bleeding Kansas, 52

1855, Dec. 24

Nashville: Crowd of rowdies gathered outside  
Catholic church to disrupt Catholic midnight mass.  
Remained there for several hours disturbing the peace,  
but local Bishop had cancelled service so  
greater violence avoided.

Graham, Pol. Nat. & Temp., 126

1856

Cedar Co., Iowa: mob whipped Charles  
Chute for horse theft. He had been arrested  
& released for lack of evidence

Black, Lynching, 184-185

1856

Chapel Hill, N.C. - Prof. Benjamin Sherwood Fletcher  
drives from his professorship because of his ardent  
sympathy for Fremont.

Eaton "Mob Violence" MUHR

(1942)

365

1856

Carter Co., Virginia: J.W. C. Underwood, originally  
from N.Y. drives from his farm for attending  
the Rep. National convention.

Eaton "Mob Violence", MUHR (1942)

366

1855

Whitfield Co., Georgia: A man prosecuted  
for riot - same sort of brawl

Ayers V & S, 116

1856

Ellsworth Mass.: Rev. John Bapst, a  
Priest from Bangor was tarred and feathered  
and ridden out of town on a rail.

Ayers, Hist. of Bigotry  
Piles' Weekly Register, for 1856,  
p 367

1856, Jan. 15th

Kikapoo, Kansas: When local pro-slavery  
rangers heard what happened at Easton they  
captured free-soil captain Reese Brown. While  
debating whether they should flog him before killing  
him, one of the rangers put an axe into ~~Brown's~~  
skull. They deposited his body at his farm  
door.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 82-83

1856, Jan. 15

Easton, Kansas: ~~forsteally~~ Free-soil election disrupted by pro-slave forces. Towns led to streets & exchange of shots. A soldier was killed.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 82

1856, Feb. 14

Los Angeles: Crowd took took man -  
Quibbles - one concerned a bandit involved  
in 1855 raid & - out of jail & executed  
soft-hanging.

Blew "Vigilants" S. Cal. Q.  
57(1972), 22

1856 (Feb. 17-18)

Columbia-S.C.: the "guard house riot" - When an intoxicated & quarrelsome student was arrested by the Columbia police the rest of the Univ. of S.C. Student body decided to liberate him. That evening (the 17th) they were rebuffed, after a short scuffle. The following day they returned, armed from raiding the College armory & the police, with citizens joining in and the students forming opposing battle line. Only the intervention of Prof. James H. Thawell who persuaded the students to go back to the dormitories prevented greater bloodshed.

Williams, Vigues vs Villains - 71

Fr. Hollis, South Carolina College 1951  
David W.

1856, April

Erie, Penn.: A mob of rippers gutted the newspaper office of the Constitution, destroyed the press, & tore the building down. The Constitution's apparently supported the RR's in the Erie War and had been the scene of a fight between J. R. Cochran and John H. Walker, so of a railroad <sup>riper</sup> and Cochran had beaten several months earlier.

Trot, "War of the Loaves"

1856, April ca. 24

Cairo, Ill.: About 50 ruffians on their way to Kansas from Alabama & Georgia fell upon 3 men, shot & beat them at the levee.

Briggs, "Lawlessness" Mid Am. (1751)

72

1856, May ca.

Atchison,<sup>Kansas</sup>: Reverend Purdee Butler seized by pro-slavery men and after discussing killing him, tarred and feathered him

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 102

1856 May ca.

Santa Fe Trail, Kansas: Eight Free-Soilers ambushed  
18 pro-slavery men, killing several

~~~~~

Nichols Bleeding Kansas, 111

1856 May ca.

Kansas: Invasion of California & Fort Scott
Roads. Free-soil gang looted John Brown's
store

Nichols Bleeding Kansas, 111

1856 May - July

San Francisco: Vigilantes organize, they hang
four men, expel many others, breaking up
Irish Democratic political machine.

Seskewicz, Vigilantes -
156-188

1856, May 17 - Aug.

Saw Gravelsco: Organization of S. F. Vigilance Committee by middle + upper class Protestants to counter Irish-Catholic political machine + violence. On May 12 Com seizes two accused murderers, tries + executes them. Com. then active in arresting + banishing others. Conflicts governor's forces + wins. Trials execute 2 others and disbards in August.

H & W 458-462.

1856, May 24

Pottawatomie Creek, Kansas: John Brown and ~~20~~ 8 followers visit three homes and execute 5 pro-slavery men (two were boys) is brutal massacre.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 8110-119

1856, May 25

Lawrence, Kansas: Under Sheriff Sam Jones, and after a Federal Marshall had obtained the arrests he came for, pro-slavery forces sacked the town, burnt down the Free State Hotel (attempts to blow it up failed), and burnt Free State Governor Robinson's house.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 103-105

1856, May 28th

Kansas: Pro-slavery forces burn John Brown's home & Theodore Weimer's store for John Brown's S^r & massacre. But were held as captives & turned over to federal authorities.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 120-121

1856, May 30 continue

Prairie City, Kansas: Pro-slavery men, after capturing local minister road into town, to be met by 20 or so free-soil men, who fixed upon them. Two men ^{pro-slavery} killed. Next day free-soil men, with John Brown & co. attack Captain Pate's pro-slavery force of 50. Although free-soil men outnumbered, they capture Pate & half his men. Two opposing forces in area almost collide, but federal troops arrive and restore order.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 120-121

1856, June 1st

New Orleans: Great deal of election rioting, mostly by known Pathogens. At least two men killed and a score wounded. - May 5 4 men killed

B'lings, 721
Asbury, French Quarter, 295-296

1856, Je or Ju

Kansas: Free Soilers attack a half built fort & a proslavery man killed

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 130

1856, Je or Ju

Kansas: Major Henry Tites of the Law & Order militia went to Captain Samuel Walker of Free State militia at the fork of the Leavenworth & California Roads. Tites had 15 men, Walker, 30. After free-soil men drove the proslavery men off in a late of battles.

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 130-131

1856, Summer

Leavenworth Kansas: Captain Ewing's Regulars rounded up free-soilers sent them down the river by the boatload.

Nichols, Bleeding K 135

1856 August

Otter Creek, Lucas Co., Iowa: mob seized
William Davis & charged him with burning the
bars of Alexander Lamb's. He denied the
charges, but they whipped him anyway.

Black Lyon, 185-186

1856, Aug 14

Kansas: Eight miles from Leavenworth skirmish
fought between Sam Walker's free
soil & Henry Titus' pro-slavery men.
Walker's men

Nichols, Bk 137

~~Aug 15~~, 1856, Aug 15

Kansas; Fort Tabor: Free-soil men capture
Fort Tabor. One Free-soiler killed, 2 proslavery
A cannon used. Titus captured & sent
to Lawrence.

Nichols, Bk 132-133

1856, Aug 15 ca.

Franklin, Kansas: Free-Soilers under Jim Lane capture Fort Franklin (pro-slavery) after 3 hour gun battle

Nichols, Bleeding Kansas, 135-12

1856, Aug 30

Osawatomie, Kansas: Missourians under the leadership of Gen. John Reed, at the invitation of pro-slavery interim governor attacked the free-soil town. Forty free-soilers and about 100 resulting gun battle led to 5 free-soil less killed, 3 wounded; and 2 killed and 3 wounded pro-slavery. After driving off the free-soil forces, pro-slavery men ran into Frederick Brown, John's son, & killed him. They then sacked the town. Shortly thereafter 2 large guns (300 each) fired a

Nichols, BK, 141-142

1856, late August:

Tecumseh, Kansas: Free Soilers from Lawrence pillage homes of pro-slavery settlers.

Nichols, BK, 137

Few volleys at each other + separated

1856, late August ca.

Leavenworth, Kansas: Pro-slavery men under Sheriff Sam Jones burned houses of 7 Northern families in pro-slavery capital.

Nichols, BK, 142

1856, Sept. 1 ca.

Kansas: Pro-slavery forces called regulators attack William Phillips' house. He and his Shaker-in-Law killed two, but Phillips was killed, too. Regulators also shipped 150 free-soilers down river flat and the next day.

Nichols, BK, 149

1856, early Sept.

Alexandria, Kansas: About 150 ~~pro~~ free-soil, attacked & pillaged the town.

Nichols, BK, 150

1856, Sept 10 a.

^{Harve}

Haskellville Kansas: Free soilers under John Swift attacked and captured the town. One defender had been killed. Brass four pounder used. Later gov't troops capture free-soilers.

— Nichols BK, 154-155

1856, Sept 10 a.

Oskawee: Free soilers devastate the area.

Nichols, BK, 154

1856, Sept. 12

Baltimore: "Rip-Rap" and "War parades" clubs attack 17B Ward House kept by Tom Clark or Light St. opposite Warren. Bricks used & some shots fired. One man killed, several wounded during half hour battle. Police eventually disperse rioters; National Guard

Schaff, Chronicles, 549
H&W, 93

1856 (cont.)

SE. Kansas: George ("butcher of Barber" Clarke led a raid that destroyed crops, stole horses + cattle + burned free soil homes.

Nichols, BNC, 2m

1856, Oct. 8

Baltimore: Local election for mayor city council triggers rioting. ~~most~~ Most serious affray was a gun battle between "Rip-Rap" Club and New Market Fire Co. in Lexington Market. New Market's driven from field + "Rip-Raps" enter + sack their engine house. ~~over~~ ~~sacked~~.

~~17 dead, 67 wounded.~~

Schart, Chrosicles ⁵⁴⁹⁻
~~Baker, A. Standard ⁵⁵⁰⁻
etc~~ 25

1856, Nov. 4

PNC: Elections riots. Bullet boxes + ticket stand destroyed => several yards. Police called in

Arch. Rev. 277

Andrews, Kist. of Hld, 475-477
Tuska, Know...n, 229-230

1856, Nov. 4.

Baltimore: Serious election rioting throughout city, especially at 2nd & 8th ward polls. Eight killed, about 150 wounded as Democrats & Know-Nothings square off. Some lawmen brought into play as Know-Nothings, despite strong Democratic resistance, carry the day. Other reports (New York) say 17 dead, 67 wounded. (note over)

Schaff, Chronicles, 550-552
Andrews, Hist. of Md., 925-472

1856 Dec. 3

Cairo, Ill.: "Plug mess" battle in which knives, brick bats, clubs, & bottles used by rowdies.

Briggs, "Lawlessness" Gilder
(1851), 73

1857

Polk Co., Iowa: Vigilantes capture & hang J. W. Thomas - a murderer

Graham, "Vigilance Com."
Palingest 6, (1825)

Myers, Hist. of Bigotry, 208
H&W, 93-94
Feldberg, 59-61
Tuska, 231-236

(some confusion over date; Scherf lists
Nov date, other sources say this
occurred Oct. 8 - go with Nov.)

1857

Detroit: half dozen bawdy houses destroyed
=> c. 1850. Officials tacitly approve a/c

Schneider, "Detroit" Mitt.
58, 1929,

Nolan, "Urg. Lawless," 173

6

1857

Red Wing (upper mid west): Mass attack
of bars houses of prostitution.

Nolan, Urg. Lawless, 173

1857, Jan. 16

NYC: 173L + Native American not

Headley 310-311

1857, April 11

Jackson Co. Iowa: Two Hills Vigilance Com.
broke into jail & seized accused murderer
Alexander Gifford. They forced him to confess.
He claimed he had been hired to do the killing.
He had barged Gifford anyway.

Black, "Lynchings" 183

1857, May 1-3

Baltimore: Striking RR workers use violence to
prevent trains from running. On the 1st they
ambushed a train leaving Baltimore - at a deep cut
at Jackson's bridge. Shots were exchanged with
police. One train got through, 3 others did not.
A similar confrontation occurred Sunday. Several
strikers wounded both days, and on the 2nd one
was killed. The rioters also spiked tracks. After
3rd some settlement was reached. Strikt
to workers Scharf, ~~Patt~~ Chronicles 555-57.
started trouble.

1857, May 9

Bakersfield, VT.: Crowd fires into house
of Salmon Stebbins; he returns fire
& kills Peleg Childs. The crowd were
involved in a Chacivari - At least 25
involved.

Rotk, "Notes"

Grinstead, "Autobellum Labo-

10, 23, X, 24, 2.41

1857, May 11

Johnson Co., Iowa: mob seized Boyd Wilkinson at his farm - actually he surrendered on the promise of being turned over to the authorities - for harboring Phile Clark's horse. After Clark & he had argued over land claims. Placed in a wagon, he was drowned while crossing a river. 15 were arrested.

Black, Lynchings 187-189

1857, May 29

Andrew, Jackson Co., Iowa: mob seized 3 negroes from Delwitt jail in Clinton. Ray represented a Vigilance Committee. Ray took the 3 to Andrew, the home of headquarters. The mob quickly hanged William P. Bassett, one of the negroes. Ray held the other two for trial. After trial they were whipped. One, Michael Lincoln was surrendered over to authorities, the other was banished.

Black, Lynchings 68-190

1857, May 30

Ft. Madison Landing, Lee Co., Iowa: The crew of a steamboat was about to whip a black crew member. Locals, who supported abolition, attempted to intercede. A fight broke out with the crew. Rose on shore threw stones etc. In the boat they fired salutes. Six men on shore wounded. The boat escaped.

Black, "Lynchings," 190-191

1857, June

Cairo, Ill.: Fight at Upper Depot,
RR station left several participants
cut & bruised.

Briggs "Lawlessness, Midway
(1751) 23

1857, Je.

Cedar Co. Iowa: Regulators attacked
the cabin of a man by the name of
Giby. He was shot & killed apparently
because Alonzo Page, one of the
Regulators, had a personal grudge.

Graham "Vigilance Com":
Rulings 6 (1925)
~~3667~~
365

~~1857~~

Chicago: Elite ~~as~~ volunteer companies (ed
by Mayor Sol) Westwork burnt down a
whole district of tenement houses

H&W, 448

1857
Pearl, Ill.: Mass attack & burn houses
of Free Blacks

Polk, Vol. 1, 173

1857, June 16

NYC: Battle between Municipal Police and
Metropolitan Police outside City Hall that
was quelled only with the arrival of 7th Reg.
This gave the edge to the Metropolitans.

Linpus, History, 212
See also Caliobern's article

1857 Je 18 co.

Florence, Nebraska: Local vigilance
committee sentences a man to 10 lashes
on his bare back plus compells him to
pay \$50 to another man he beat up.

Shull, ed., "Minutes of Vigilance":
Nebraska Hist. 58
(1977), 86

1857, June 19

Cedar Co., Iowa: Regulator organization against horse thieves active. One member of the Regulators argued with Alonzo Page. Jerry told the Regulators that Page was associated with horse thieves. The Regulators urged Page to leave the country. When he didn't they came to his house right off of Ic 18 & when Page resisted, he was shot. He died from the wounds.

Black, "Lynchings" 192

1857, Je. 24

Clinton County, Ia: Lawes seized Charles Clark & Bennett Warren. They tried Warren, convicted him, & hanged him. After intimidating Clark they let him go. He left the area.

Black, "Lynchings", 192-193

1857, Je 25

Warren's Settlement, Cedar Co., Iowa: Mob seized Jacob A. Warner & accused him of being connected with a gang of outlaws. They tried him in a lynch court & then hanged him. At least 350 involved.

Black, "Lynchings", 193-194

1857, Je 27

Cedar Co., Iowa: Band of Regulators capture Peter Cooklin, chased & shot & killed him. They also caught & shot him dead.

Graham "Vigilance Com."
Palingest 6
(1925) 3'66-\$62
Black, "Lynchings", 194

1857, Je. 28 ca.

Florence, Nebraska: Riot in town.
Probably a large scale barroom brawl. Vigilance committee arrested several individuals & acted to restart Bars & Saloons.

Shull, ed., "Minutes of Vigilance":
Nebraska Hist, 58 (1777) 84-83

1857, Je 28

NYC: Irish & native American riots

Headley 310-311

1857, Je 25

Jones Co., Iowa: MoS of a Soat Co took
convicted horse thief from - & flogged & hanged
him.

Black, "Lyddings," 197

1857, Je 29 ca.

NYC: Irish attack & eventually beat up
some German picnickers.

Degler, 130-131, p. 2
Tipton Je. 30, 1857

1857, July 2

Tipton, Cedar Co., Iowa: Regulators numbering
about 200 broke into jail and took accused
horse thieves Alonzo Glasgow & Edward Speer.
They held a trial for them. Speer confessed.
Both were hanged from a tree.

Black, "Lyddings," 195

1857, July 4th

NYC: Bowery Boys and Dead Rabbits battle it out in the Gt. Ward. Arrival of Metropolitan Police had little effect. Beaten by the Dead Rabbit, only the arrival of a crowd of Bowery Boys enabled the Police to retreat. Twelve were killed, including 2 policemen, 41 injured. More fighting continued the next day & two regiments of militia needed to quell the disorders.

Cook, Armies, 4c

1857, July 5

Jones Co., Iowa: 18-year-old horse thief caught in the act. Given 20 lashes. Some say he was killed.

"Black, Lynchings" 155

1857, July 6

Lacrosse, Wisconsin: Crowd of 200 to 400 visit 4 houses of prostitution. They burned the first two, driving the inhabitants out of town. In the 3rd (residence about to be rained upon) also searched. The mayor interceded hereafter, & most left houses alone after promises promised to leave town. Vigilance committee organized & functioned to Aug. 1857 - 1860.

1857, July 8

Jones Co., Iowa: Vigilance Committee arrested a man named Treadles. They forced & hung him. But he was not dead when his friends cut him down. The V. C. wanted to hang him again, but since he told them he knew about a gang, they let him go.

Black, "Lynchings," 196

1852, July 10

Jones Co., Iowa: Vigilance Committee went to a Dr. Longs' believing he was connected to horse thieves. They found his brother & another man, whom they hanged. Long, however, escaped.

Black, "Lynchings," 196

1857, July 12

NYC: Two Germanos fighting collected a great crowd on the corner of 3rd St & Ave B. With the fight over two policemen arrived to disperse the crowd. When one man refused to move, a policeman clubbed him. The crowd became threatening. Sergeant Lockwood arrived in the German area with 2 more policemen & asserted his authority. He & the police were driven back under a hail of brickbats & rocks. More police arrived & cleared their way through the crowd. They began to shoot. Crowd dispersed. 1 man killed

Cook, Armies, 44-45 over

Degler, "Casor" 175
Tribune, Herald, Times, May 6, 13 & 14

1857, July 14

Cedar Co., Iowa: Vigilance Committee
captured a man named Kelso & co accomplice.
They tied him & hanged him. When one
of the crowd, a young female named
Felix came home & told his mother that he could
fix bargains, she made him feel so sad that he
went & hanged himself.

Black, "Lynchings": 192

1857, July 14

Monkton, Poweshiek Co., Iowa: During
trial of Wm. B. Thomas for murder - Mr. & Mrs.
Castell, the defense lawyers got the judge
to agree to a change of venue. A mob
raced into the court room, took Thomas, hanged
him & forced him to torture - confess in
out of him.

Black, "Lynchings": 192-194

1857, July 14

NYC: German target company attacked
by Irish & some boys on 39th

Dessler,
Times, Jy 15, 1852

1857, July 21

Cedar Co., Iowa: Nos. of 400 free - Negroes -
ville seized a man charged with counterfeiting
& horse stealing & held a lynch court. They
had hanged him. Search for another
horse that proved futile.

Black, Lynchings 198

1857, July 31 ca.

Leavenworth, Kansas: 25000 citizens, over
protest of proslavery Justice Compton & Free Soil
mayor Adams, broke into the jail, took out
2 murderers and hanged them.

Nichols, Bk, 192

1857, Sept 3

Pyc: Irish Potato Famine Riot

Hadley 310-311

1857, Sept. 13 co.

Mountain Meadows, Utah - Massacre
of 120 emigrant whites by Mormons
and Indians. Men, women & children
killed. This occurred during the so-called
Mormon war.

Boars, Mountain Meadows
Massacre.

1857, Oct. 14

Baltimore: More elections rioting as known.
Nothing prevents immigrant (naturalized citizens)
from voting and wins local elections 11,858
votes to 3752. In the 8th ward. Ser. William
Jordan of the police killed.

Schart, Chronicles, 558-563
H&W, 93 Tiska, 236-238

1857, November, 3 co.

NYC: Young boilermakers, tinsmiths, &
brassfounders riot during elections against
protection. Some arrested.

Rochester, 110, 102
note - Morning Express, N.Y., 1857

1857, Nov. 11

NYC: Bread riot - "old fashioned"
large "hunger-meetings" held in Tompkins Square
with as many as 10,000 men & women. Free
bakers' wagons passed.

Berastia, 78, 140
McMaster, VIII, 300 cites Eighty N.Y. 12, 1853

1857, Dec. 4

Oskaloosa, Mahaska Co., Iowa: A mob
seized Wm. Redman, an overseer of a house
of ill fame, forced & flogged him, broke him
on a rail & expelled him from town. The
womans in the house were told to leave.

Black, "Lynchings" 158

1857, Dec. 4

~~Cass~~, Jones Co., Iowa: Regulators numbering
about 400 strong captured Hiram T. Roberts,
forced him to confess to counterfeiting,
then hanged him in a barn. Six of the
mob were later charged, but case dropped.

Black, "Lynchings," 198-199

Dec. 10th 1857, ca. 60

Jones, Co., Iowa: Regulators captured young
loose black, stretched his neck & whipped him
to give confession. He did so, implicating
Wm. T. Roberts who had already been hanged.

Black, "Lynchings 1857-1859 -
200

1857-1858 (winter)

S.E. Kansas: A lot of raids by Free-soilers or
pro-slavery people.

Nichols, Bk 2 15-222

1857

Minneapolis: Mobbs attack and burn
houses of prostitutes.

Powers, Vigilantes, 193

1857, June 3

Linn Co., Iowa: A man raped the daughter of John Schubert. When he attempted to sue he was warned to leave the country. When he identified some of the instigators, a mob came to his house, loaded his goods on a wagon & forced him to leave.

Black, "Lynchings" 191-192

1858

Detroit: Black mob unsuccessfully attempted to seize a black man known to have aided masters in obstructing their runaway slaves.

Schreider, "Detroit," H:K
58(1978), 6

1858

Whitfield Co., Georgia: 13 men prosecuted for fist - so-called "sort of brawl"

Ayers V&J, 116

1858,

Tampa, Fla.: Vigilantes lynch two horse
thieves.

Isbell, "Lynching..." J. of So. Hist

(1983) 6:5

1858, Jan.

Montgomery Co., Tenn: Andrew L. Hillsdale
had an affair with a Mrs. Wilson, while
living with her & her husband. A mob came to
farm & beat him, but he defended himself.
Shots were exchanged. The mob tried to burn
him out. Finally he succeeded when the
mob promised to turn him over to authorities.
He was tried in regular court & sentenced to
10 years - for what is unclear.

Black, "Lynchings," 200-201

1858, March 18

N.Y.C.: Americans & Catholics fight

Readley 311

1858, March (late)

S.E. Kansas: After murder of two free-soilers, free-soil guogs sought the tellers destroying as they went.

Nichols, BK, 223-24

1858, April 1

NYC: Workers strike at water works.
Refuse to let others work. Irish-Americans
split. Sheriff assaulted.

Headley 311

1858, April 1ce.

Fort Scott, Kansas: Gun fight between free-soilers and federal troops. No real casualties

Nichols, BK 224

1858, April (late)

Dear Ft. Scott, Kansas: Eight free Soilers led by James Montgomery, five upon dragoons, killing two, and wounding four.

Nichols, Bk 224-225

1858 May

Durleville, Illinois: Local Vigilante Com. seized 6 men suspected of being river pirates. The crowd voted on a punishment. The minority were for hangings; the majority wanted flogging & fumigation. This apparently was done & the men were put in a boat in the river & told not to return.

Polar, Vigilantes, 211-214

1858 May

Prairie du Chien, Illinois: Opposition to river pirates and houses of ill repute led to vigilante action. 30 to 40 men seized about 12 men. They arrested the men at a negro saloon that was then burst down. The men were turned over to authorities. The men were ^(and) given a vigilante trial. Several

Polar, Vigilantes, 200, 201-204

were sentenced to whippings & head shaving

1858, May 1

S.E. Kansas: Montgomery and his free-soilers plundered store of James Wells at Willow Springs.

Nichols, BK 225

1858 May 1

S.E. Kansas: James Montgomery and free soilers attacked house of pro-slavery Charles Hamilton. Dagoons came to drive off Montgomery.

Nichols, BK, 225

1858, May 19

S.E. Kansas: Charles Hamilton led an attack on free-soil blacksmith Eli Snyder at the smithshop. The pro-slavery shot Snyder, but were driven off by shotgun blasts by Snyder's son.

Nichols, BK 225-226

1858, May 19

S.E. Kansas: Masses des Cygnes massacre.
Proslavery forces under Charles Franklin rounded up
free-soil men. They take nine, formed a firing
squad and shot them. Five were killed, four
wounded, but pretended to be dead.

Nichols, BK, 227

1858, May (late)

Fort Scott, Kansas: James Montgomery led a
band of free-soilers in an attack on Ft. Scott
at night. Securing the sentinels, they set fire
to the town. As the townspeople came out of their
houses they were greeted by a fusillade
from a nearby ravine. Shots were exchanged &
the free-soilers rode off.

Nichols, BK, 230

1858, June 1

New Orleans: know nothing ruffians
invade the Reg. 3 floor of voters & seized
registration lists. They held them for several
days, striking off names off the list.

Ashley, Foxworth Quarterly 297

1858, June 3-8

New Orleans: A Committee of Vigilance backed by pro-slavery men seized the state arsenal, the jail and large sections of the city. Well armed and with artillery fire, crowded local know-nothing officials. The Com. wanted orderly elections. Know-Nothing crowds wanted more action, and attempted an assault on the Com.'s force with no success. After the election, which was peaceful, the Com. disbanded its forces although many leaders & some followers left the city. Some 11 people died during the action.

1858, Sept.

Wilmington, Ohio: Slave catcher had kidnapped a black man from Oberlin and brought him to Wilmington a town 9 miles away. On hearing this a crowd of men from Oberlin joined by some Wilmington folk rescued the black & sent him to Canada. 37 were subsequently arrested, including 1 Oberlin professor & several students.

McMaster, VIII, 356

1858 or 1859, Sept. 1+2

States Island, N.Y.: Quarantine Riot: States Islanders saw quarantine station as a threat to their health, especially after an outbreak of yellow fever. On the night of Sept. 1 a mob attacked & burned part of the buildings. The next night a mob again attacked, and burnt some more buildings. Marines & militia ordered to guard the quarantine grounds were on duty for 3 months. The metropolitan police did nothing about the riot.

Ketchum, Municipal Police Reform ... 1096/10

at least 5 accidentally or by accidental fire.
The known nothing was the election. The Corn was made
up largely of creoles & foreigners.
Assay. French Quarter 298-314

Note -
Newell, Strong's Dise II, 412
Also Wilson Mem. Hist., IV, 285
Affion, Rise of the Port of N.Y.

1856, Sept 5 ca.

Cincinnati: Irish and German laborers
fight over the tram: local when
Germans agreed to work for less wages
than the Irish, thus threatening Irish
jobs

Ross, Workers ..., 104

1858, Sept. 27

Baltimore: Party of rowdies attack
newspaper office of the German paper
Correspondent, corner of Baltimore & Gay Sts.,
storing the building & breaking windows.

Schart, Chronicles, 565
Tuska, 238-240

1858 Oct. 3

NYC: Irish-Italians riot

Steddy, 311

1858, Oct. 13

Baltimore: Free-Soakers prevented
their opponents from going near the polls
during municipal election

Schaff, Chronicles 565-566
H&W '93

1858 Nov (?)

NYC: Election Day fighting. Mayor interfered
in fighting to reward Devil Rabbits fire into
the crowd. Police fought partisans elsewhere
as well.

Cook, Annals 19-20

1858, November

S.E. Kansas: James Montgomery and other
free-soilers go as jayhawkers, robbing
house after house

Nichols, Bk, 234-235

1858, Nov. ca.

S.E. Kansas: Pro-slavers out of Ft. Scott go capture Benjamin Rize, who had been indicted for murder. But they turned him over to authorities in Ft. Scott.

Nichols, BK, 235

1858, Dec.

Ft. Scott, Kansas: James Montgomery leads free-soilers in jail rescue of Benjamin Rize. Only one pro-slaver resisted, S.H. Little. After he fired on the rescuers, he was killed by the return fire. The Jayhawkers then plundered \$7000 worth of goods from his store. John Brown participated in this raid.

Nichols, BR, 235.

1858, Dec.

Los Angeles: Bandit Pancho Daniels hanged by vigilantes. He was taken from jail before a change of venue was to take place.

Blew, "Vigilants..."
S Cal Q., 55 (1972)

1854, Dec. 23

Western Missouri: John Brown leads a raid from Kansas along the Little Osage River. Captures 11 slaves, belonging to 3 families, and all other removable property - horses & clothing taken from about a dozen families. They killed only one man in the process.

Nichols, Bk, 235-236

1859

Newport, Kentucky: Excitement over John Brown's raid led a mob to destroy the press of antislavery paper, The Free Soil Party, a Radical named William S. Bailey.

Eaton, "Mob Violence," MUHR (1922)
366

1859

Berea, Kentucky: A mob of respectable citizens rode to antislavery colors at Berea where there was an integrated school & ordered the Bereans to leave for the North; in the wake of John Brown's raid at Harper's Ferry. (266-267)

Eaton, "Mob Violence," MUHR
(1942)
368

1855

Montgomery, Alabama: Some sort of vigilante action by "a company composed of some of our most respected and worthy citizens" took the law into their own hands.

Hawkins, "Violence," Ala. Rev.,
27 (1974) 228

1855, Jan.

Kansas-Missouri border: Captain Eli Snyder leads jayhawking raid into Missouri, attacks a Rubbin headquarters. When they refused to surrender, Snyder had the building burnt. Four men perished in the flames.

Nichols, BK 238

1855, Jan

Kansas-Missouri border: James H. Montgomery leads jayhawking expeditions into Missouri to discourage immigration to Kansas.

Nichols, BK 232-233

1859, March - Sept.

Attakapas Country, Louisiana: Cajun Countries
of Calcasieu, Lafayette, St. Landry, St. Martin &
Vermilion organize Vigilance Committees to
stop crime wave. White men execute accused
criminals in a number of incidents. Bloody
massacre.

Griffis "Early Louisiana Justice
Proc. L. Vols., 8/1914-1915
146-155

1859, May or

Wesker Missouri: John Dorn arrested &
convicted for slave stealing, but was
rescued and sent by underground to
Iowa.

Nichols, Bk, 242

1859, Fall

Baltimore: Riot aboard steamer bringing blacks
to Baltimore. Know-Nothing, about 12, with
handkerchiefs around their necks, attacked
blacks, robbing & stabbing them, violating some
women. They were tried - 3 convicted & fined
\$500 by sympathetic judge.

Tuska, "Know-Nothings". 2416

1859, Sept.

Hudson, P. J.: Strike~~s~~ riot over cut in wages. Also contractor stole or took savings & wages.

Crimstch, "A.L" 10, 2.32
11, ^{P.23} 7,

1859, Sept. 3

Lafayette, Louisiana: Anti-vigilantes gather force estimated as large as 1800 men to attack town. Vigilante strike 12th, attack with a census driving out vigilante criminals in retreat, capturing 200. All but 80 released. Remaining 80 whipped.

Giffen, "Early Louisiana
Justice" Proc. LSHS 8
(1914-1975) 158-159

1859, Nov.

Barnville, District, S.C.: Vigilantes seize T. A. Salup, a worker piano tuner, accuse him of being an abolitionist, fan & feather him, shave part of his head, and ride him through town on a rail.

McCarty, Masters of Small Worlds

1860

Whifford Co., George : 29 men prosecuted
for riot - some sort of brawl

Ayer, V+J 1/6

1860s.

Manhattan, Kansas: newspaper editor James
Humphrey organized vigilantes who kill scatter
bandits in a morning raid, killing one, arresting
15.

- Rister "Outlaws & Vigilantes.
MUHR, 19 (1932) 552

1860s

Topeka, Kansas: Vigilantes kill outlaws
named Edwards

Rister, "Outlaws & Vigilantes .."
MUHR, 19 (1932)

1859, Nov. 2

Baltimore: Election disturbances for the 2nd
Delegates elections. At least one person
died. Voters beaten & intimidated. Slaves
captured & forced to vote repeatedly.
Good description of procedures in Schaff.
vote-rubber candidates in bad election O. 10, 1860 -
Political class held monster meetings with (e.g.)
banners depicting bleeding heads & labeled "reformers".

Schaff, 570-574

K & W, 53

Tuske 242-244

For George Clinton's ideas on rioting
see Lincoln, ed., messages from the Governor

II, 319

Young, Jr., 206

Clinton called Shays' rebellion "the horrid
and unnatural rebellion" & acted decisively
to capture escaping rebels in 1745.

Lincoln messages from the Governor, II,

269

p. 55

over

1860

Americas, George: Riot against laborers trying
to organize or protest Slave competition.

Grinnell, "A-L," 11-23, 2-47

The Whigs reacted harshly to the Tenant rising
of May 1777, arresting 300, hanging 2. Clinton
said he wished more had been hanged

974.7 ✓ Sabine, ed., ^R Memoirs of William Smith,
Sam II 127-28, 132-34, 136, 280, 308
68h Stoughton Loyal, "The Tenant Rising at
Livingston Manor, May 1777" NYRS,
p.26 after Journal, 88(1964), 163-77

p.13 ^L Journals of Prov. Congress I 910, 912, 918-19
The Whigs were indifferent to the Tenant uprising
of 1766 - even serving as judges against him
Mortcoffer Journals NYRS G 113 18, 363
Dillon, N.Y. ~~Tercentenary~~, 164-165

1860s
Western Kansas: Vigilantes hanged "Dad Smith", long S.W., > "Ratbe Jake is killed, too.

Rister, "Outlaws & Vigilantes"
N.Y.H.R., 19 (1937) 552

1860, Jan. 2nd
Tampa, Fla.: Lynched a black slave convicted of murder, but whose execution had been delayed by court actions.

Irigalls, "Lynchings..." S. of So. H.
(1987) 616

1860, Feb.
Lydon, Mass: Minor acts of violence during strike after outside authorities called in to put strike down.

Grinnell, *Anteseller Pass-*

1860 March 27

Philadelphia

Fugitive Slave law riot where blacks attempt to rescue slave in question outside court house. Some white support in Court house. 10 arrested

Leave, Roots of Violence

49

Schaff & Wescott, 734

1860, May 22 ca.

Jacksonville Ill.: After John Sprague was found guilty of molesting a child and fined \$100, before the child's father took a carriage whip and flogged Sprague in the town square before a crowd of 200 to 300.

Day & Social Order, 211

1860, Summer

Texas - Over 30 whites & blacks mainly blacks killed in the wake of a Dallas fire. Stoned as abolitionists and slaves. Vigilance committees from all over state to do this.

Reynolds, "Vigilante Law"

1860, Aug

San Francisco: Riot for Co-pers fight

Greeley Cause for

Slam, 65

1860, Sept.

Silver Hill S.C.: Vigilantes attempt to kill P. Smith because he had taken in and protected a free black woman and her family. Accusing Smith of being an abolitionist, they, after failing to a first attempt, seized Smith, took him to the RR depot, & told him to leave town and never return.

McCrary masters of
small tools

1860, Sept. 17

Leavenworth, Kansas: no attempts to take murderer James Gordon from officials. Although Kay roughed him up, ultimately their efforts failed. Gordon had murdered a German in Denver & there were many Germans who knew the victim in Leavenworth. A judge had ordered Gordon's release because of jurisdictional questions.

Gower, "Vigilantes" *Colorado* 44
(ser.-5) 1981, 93-12

1860, Sept. 29 & Oct. 6

Denver: Vigilante Court tries, convicts
& sentences to hang - murderer Jones
Gordon. A marshal took Gordon from
Leavenworth to Denver for this purpose.
Gordon was hanged on Oct. 6. The
court had no legal basis.

Gower, Vigilants - Col. Mo., 41
(1861) 53-104

1860, Oct. 15

N.Y.C.: Gang of ruffians about 100 strong,
attack as border passed Engine Co. No. 19
on its way to a fire. The attack occurred
at 19th St. The gang drove the firemen off,
wounding several and upset & damaged the
engine.

Castello, Our Firemen, 182-183

1860, Nov. 12

S.E. Kansas: Jayhawkers try and hang
border ruffian Russell Hards for "moo
stealing". He had hunted down and returned
to Missouri a fugitive slave.

Nichols, B VI, 243

1860 Dec. 3.

Boston: Public meeting commemorating
the 1st anniversary of John Brown's
execution attacked by a Mrs. Frederick
 Douglass, among others fought against
the attack.

Katz, Resistance at
theatre

1861

N.Y.C.: Race between No. 31 & No. 6 fire companies
led to upsetting of No. 3 carriage. Next week
not occurred? No. 31 fired back upon No. 6.
Bricks & stones thrown & some shot fired.

Costello, Our Firemen, 162

1861

Midwest: Economic panic accompanied the
beginning of the Civil War. Many midwestern
banks had invested in Southern bonds &
failed. Bank riots & public protest ensued.

Clement, Copperheads, 5

1861 ca.

La Crosse, Wisconsin: When a resident refused to blow the South for all of the nation's ills he was seized by a mob & led around town with a rope around his neck & then told to get out of town.

Klener, Copperheads, 22

1861, April 12

Baltimore: Pro-Union & Pro Secession crowds gather as news of Ft. Sumter arrived. Some jostling & hustling & when P.C. was confronted by an angry pro-Union crowd.

Schart, Chronicles, 586

1861 April 15

Philadelphia: Large crowd gathers outside 337 Chestnut St. believing that a secessionist paper, The Palmetto Flag was published there. Despite mayor's entreaties, they would not disperse until large American flag was displayed from the building. The demonstration convinced the Palmetto Flag publishers to suspend activities. Crowd also threatened a hotel for continually displaying flag upside down and visited several locations branding display of flag.

Schart & Wescott, 753-754, 756

1861, Apr. 19

Canton, Md.: Mobs waited for troop train from Philadelphia, stopped it, forced passengers off & then took over train & went to Baltimore destroying bridges along the way. Other R.R. lines also cut.

1861, April 19-21

Baltimore: Union troops on their way to Washington and marching between train stations were attacked by mobs led by "Plug Uglies". Shots were exchanged. Casualties on both sides.
7 soldiers killed; 12 citizens killed

For citations

Andrews, Hist of Maryland 511-525

Everett, "Baltimore Riots" (over)

1861, April 20

Baltimore: Pro-secession mobs active in attacking local targets. One group sacked the German Turner Hall because it was reported that some German Turners had volunteered to go to Washington in defense of the capital. Another group attacked the German abolition paper The Wrecker at Frederick or. Gay Sts.

Schart, 60 Chronicle, 600-69

Scharf, Chronicles, 582 - ~~586~~ 614

1861 April 25 ca.

Shelby, Indiana: mob breaks up saloon
owned by John Frakes, ostensibly for his
pro-Confederate opinions. Frakes shot at the
mobsters, and they fled the town.

Turbulent Times, 79-80

1861 May 4 ca.

San Gabriel, Calif: Vigilantes Lynch Claudro
Alvite for murdering his wife.

Blow, "Vigilantism"

S. Cal. Q, 54 (1772)
23

1861 May 22 ca.

Blacklick Co., Ohio: white mob forced and feathered
3 blacks for making comments that "they did
not relish very well." They also asked
several families to leave the area with 6
months

Vogeli, Free B.t... , 9

1861, May 25-27

Baltimore: Pro-union mobs beat outspoken secessionists upon arrival of the retreat of Gen. Banks & rumor of Col. Key's death at Front Royal, Virginia. The crowd also beat those they suspected of being pro-secessionists, and on the 26th & 27th sacked some houses belonging to suspected individuals & beat other people.

Scharf, Chronicles, 622-624

1861, June 16

Philadelphia: Thomas Young declared in public that privateersmen should not be considered pirates & justified the shooting of Col. Ellsworth. For this a crowd attacked him, and eventually struck him & took him to the police. He was released afterward.

Scharf & Crescott, 770

1861, June 19 ca.

Ogle Co., Illinois: Mrs. Haward a woman who was suspected to be sympathetic with the Confederacy. She was also believed to be an assassin.

Gerry, Holiday Civil War, 68

cited

1861, June 25 ca.

Gazzetti: Brawl between Irish & black
stevedores, supposedly over the favors of
an Irish girl (caused two days in Rockton
Mayor called out State Guards to quell
it.)

Heldring "Civ. Rists" 230 n.s.

1861, July 29 ca.

Indianapolis: Was forced editor of the
Sentinel to take public loyalty oath

Corany, Kidder Civil War 68

1861, July 30 ca.

Moscovia, Rush Co., Indiana: At a picnic
someone shouted huzzah for Jeff Davis.
This irritated a riot as Union supporters
attacked those they thought were
Southern in sympathy.

"Turbulent Times...," 82

1861, Aug 17 ca.

Wayne Co., Indiana: had forcefully broke
up ~~Pro~~ ^{Anti}slavery Democratic rally

Gray, Hildes Civil War, 68

cites

1861, Aug 28 ca.

St. Louis, Mo.: Fight broke out between
Germans and Americans at a ~~black~~ dance
at the Tivoli Hall. Two Germans were
stabbed; one American stabbed

"Turbulent Times," 83

1861, late Aug.

Canton, (Ohio): had quit office of
the Stark County Democrat because of its
opposition to the war.

Gray, Hildes Civil War, 68

1861, Sept. 9 ca.

Milwaukee: Mob lynched a black prisoner
in jail accused of murdering a white.
The crowd shouted: "Down the niggers
and abolitionists!" & tried to Lynch another
black, but he escaped.

Joeegli, Free, But ... ?

1861, Sept. 14

Shelbyville, Indiana: A mob shouting
lynch for Jeff Davis, the ~~Shelbyville~~ marshal,
arrested him for protecting when his
friends attempted to rescue him, a riot
broke out. At least 50 involved.
Several seriously injured.

"Turbulent Times" 83-84

1861, Oct.

Terre Haute, Indiana: Democratic newspaper
office of Journal and Herald, gutted by
Republ. mob. Other newspapers threatened.

Gross, Middle Civil War, 68

1866 Oct. 19 cu.

Los Angeles: Young Francisco Cota takes from police officers & lynched. He had shot an Anglo shopkeeper & his wife.

Blew, "vigilantism"

S. Cal. Q., 54 (1972)

23

1861 Nov. 9

Stockton, Calif.: Anti-slavery forces attempt to evict a ^{black} ~~white~~ Bakewell from land that A. Drallard had bought from a Mexican claim. A gun battle ensued with the attackers using a cowboy or one well-armed man. When the sheriff arrived he arrested the attackers for riot.

Tottell, III, 689-650

1862

Toledo: Race Riot

[First strike one day ago 8 cu.]

Schneider, "Detroit" in K.o.P

58 (1972), n

1862, March

Cecissati: bros pelted Wm Dell Phillips
with eggs & stones during his attempt
to give a speech. He was whisked
away when the crowd threatened to
lynch or tar + feather him

Voegeli, Race Riot ... 18

1862, March 28

Lake Elizabeth, Calif.: 5 persons allegedly
lynched for cattle rustling.

Blew "Vigilantes"
S' Cal. Q, 54 (1972)
23

(1862, Apr?)
Chicago: Race Riot

Schoenleber: Detroit "big 4"
58 (1974), 4?

1862, May
Cass, Schuylkill Co., Pa: Strikers at the
Deckerville Colliery stopped the pumps
that kept the ~~mine~~ mines free of water.
In the Swatara district miners marched to
neighboring mines & stopped the engines
drawing the coal. The sheriff & a small
force failed to ~~stop~~ disperse the crowd
& the governor ordered a battalion to the
area. Before it arrived the strike was settled.

Pelladias, Another Civil War

1862, May 16 con.

Jacksonville, Illinois: Constable and 6 man posse
enter Portuguese section - called Madiera - to recover
a stolen horse. They were attacked by about 100
armed Portuguese (protestants). Later they returned
with white flags. But bloodshed avoided. This
was referred to as the Battle of Madiera.

Dodge, Social Order, 129

1862 July

New Orleans: 40 slaves attempting to enter
the city fought the police & were only
subdued by the arrival of Federal troops

Messer, "Black Violence", 22

1862, summer July

New Albany, Ind.: white mob beat,
shoot & vandalize black section of
town after a blacks shot two
white. One black killed. Many injured.

Voegeli, Free but ... 34

1862, July

Racine, Ill.: Crowd of whites break
into local jail & beat a black
prisoner who had slashed a policeman
with a razor.

Voegeli, Free but ... 35

1862, summer July

Toledo, Ohio: racial strife over wages
left one man dead, several wounded &
~~several~~ black shanties torn down.

Voegeli, Free but ... , 34

1862, July

Detroit: Protestors violently interrupt military rally in protest over draft.

Schweid, "Detroit" bid (foot)
58 (1978), n

1862 ca July-Aug

Lebanon, Ohio: Mob destroyed office of Democratic Citizen because of the paper's Democratic sympathies
espoused

Gray, The Hidden Civil War
85
has cites

1862 ca. July-Aug

Bloomington, Illinois: Mob destroyed office of Bloomington Times because of the paper's
Confederate sympathies

Gray, Hidden Civil War, 85
has cites

1862 July 8 ca.

Toledo, Ohio: Employees of grain & produce firms rioted over use of black workers

Grey, Helded Civil War, 99-100
has cited

1862, July 10, 13-17

Cincinnati: Rioting between white black bontre triggered by competition over jobs and wages. Black Irish workers attacked blacks, their homes (setting some on fire) & beat blacks. Some blacks retaliated by attacking & burning Irish houses.

Lefter, "Worked Labor"

J. of Am. His., 24 (1949) 257-69 over

1862, July 15 ca.

Chicago: Daring riot. A bus driver refused to let a black ride the bus. Mob threatened to attack blacks.

Vogeli, Free but ... 34

handing "The Cincinnati Riots"

Bull. of Civ. H. Soc. 25
C(967)229-235

1862, July 15 ca.

Cincinnati: Irish dock workers, angered by blacks working for less, rioted for 2 days, including attacks on black homes.

Ross, Workers 195

1862 July 28 ca. (Sat.)

Shelbyville, Indiana: crowds had rallied about town all day. In the evening a heckler called out to a soldier that "he would not go and fight to free negroes" a general fight broke out.

"Turbulent times," '87

1862, July 30 ca.

Danville, Illinois: crowd attacks man believed to have Southern sympathies & giving him 25 lashes, forcing him to take a loyalty oath.

Nolan, Vigilantes, 105

1862, Aug.

Cass, Schuylkill, Pa.: Miners stopped a Harrisburg-bound train loaded with recruits and draftees, releasing those who did not want to go to war. Later a court upheld the release by saying the township had met its quota.

Around, Fr. 11, 97

1862 Aug 6 con.

Brooklyn: White workers attack black employees at a tobacco factory and attempt to burn the building. Blacks were women & children.

Loftas "Workers Labor"

J. of P. Hist., 34 (1949) 261

Pittsburgh, Aug 6, 1862

1862, Aug 25

Cincinnati: Irish dock workers attack black dock workers.

Loftas, "Workers Labor"

J. of P. Hist. 34 (1949) 260-61

Wesley Negro Labor, 100

1862, Aug. 29

Philadelphia: Crowd of men and women attacked deputy marshals who were making the enrollment of citizens liable to the draft. The marshals arrested one man and soldiers dispatched to guard the streets (After a time (1^{1/2}) & disperse the mob.

Schaft & Wescott, 801

1862 Sept 9 ca.

Mauch Chunk, Pa.: 25 women stoned two enrolling officers working for the draft. 4 women were ~~arrested~~ arrested & jailed without bail

Palladio, American Civil War
99

1862, Sept. 22

Archibald, Luzerne Co., Pa.: Irish women drove off enrolling officer & 2 U.S. cavalrymen guard from "Shanty Town." The Irish women attacked a German shoe store & beat people there. When the officer later entered the coal mining offices they joined the attack, & broke into the direction store & threw things. But agent enroller escaped. From 150-500 sisters involved.

Palladio, American Civil War
100-101

1862 Sept. 23

Philadelphia: Quarrel among troops en route for Washington erupted on Washington Ave. Approximately 20 soldiers wounded. Provost marshals made some arrests & restored order.

Seal & Wescott, 803

1862 Sept 29 ca.

Archbald, Luzerne Co Pa: Enrollment officer & armed guard & Catholic priest at 1st successful in evading 1000 men. Some scuffling occurred & some women arrested. In the evening, a crowd attacked the hotel with the enrollment officer in it. In the ensuing riot stores were broken & the military fired into the crowd, fatally shooting one man & wounding several others.

Palladium, American Civil War, 101

1862 Oct ca

Blackford Co., Indiana: Draft riot comes, delay of draft for 3 days.

Groves, Hildred Civil War, 11

1862 Oct. 1 ca.

Cass, Schuylkill Co., Pa.: Women heating
stores impeded draft rollers. Women
probably Probs.

Pittsburgh, Another Civil War 10,

1862 Oct. 2 ca.

Cleveland: Mrs. broke box containing names
of individuals to be drafted

Greay, Middle Civil War, 11.

1862 Oct. 14 ca.

Indianapolis [?], Indiana: After Democrat
John R. Elder challenged the votes of
soldiers whose names were not on the
roll lists about 20 soldiers attacked
him with fists and clubs, forcing him to
flee.

Honest, Copperheads, 164

1862 Oct. 25

Port Eastern Pa (Schuylkill, Luzerne & Carbon counties) : Miners & others opposed to conscription stopped a train on the way to Harrisburg loaded with draftees. They offered protection to anyone who left.

Pa (Carbon, Luzerne Co.) War

Cooksey, Post, 232-233 4, 102,

1862, Nov. 9 cc.

Keweenaw Co., Wisconsin: Mob drove draft commissioner temporarily away.

Gray, Middle Civil War, 110

~~Cooksey, Post~~, 235

Nov

1862 Oct. 10

Port Washington Wisconsin: Draft rioters, mostly foreign born, storm the court house, destroyed enrollment records & drove the commissioner away. The rioters beat the county judge, the A.A. & registrar of deeds. The crowd vandalized several homes & wrecked a local factory. 600 troops sent to the area + 50 arrests made.

Gray, Middle Civil War, 111
Lanso, "Draft Riot," ↑
more than
(over)

Klement, Copperheads, 22

Conkles, Pole, 234-235

1862, Nov. 11

West Bend, Washington Co., Wisconsin: Mob
stones houses of prominent citizens &
abolitionists in opposition to the draft.
300 troops sent to area.

Cochrane, Rose, 234

1862, Dec?

Randolph Co., Alabama: Armed force took keys
away from jailor & let free & captured deserter.

Tatum, Disloyalty, 58

1862, [Dec 4th.]

Indiana: Mob surrounded house of a Farmer
who had hired a "contraband" - a nearly
freed black from the South. They captured the
black & ordered him to out of the community.

Klement, Copperheads, 18

1862 Dec. 18

Forestville, Pa.: 200 Molly Maguires attack collieries of William Guyse, stopping production & beat at least 15 men. They also closed the colliery store.

Deweese, HM 51-52

1862, Dec 23 ca.

Industry, Texas: Confederate draft resisted. Draft resisters drove recruiting captain away and beat a friend of his wife with sticks and iron bars.

Tatum, Disloyalty ... 46-47

1863?

Galveston, Texas: Soldiers riot over meager provisions. They turned their guns on the town and forced commandant to give them what they wanted.

Tatum, Disloyalty, 52

1863?

Galveston, Texas: Soldiers took their meager rations and buried them in the street.

Tatum, Disloyalty, 52

1863

Women may have been involved in bread riots in North Carolina, Alabama, Texas & Virginia.

Tatum, Disloyalty, 2 > our
Sara Agnes Key or Penitences of Peace
and later (N.Y., 1907) 237-39
American Annual Cyclopedia (1863) 6, 21, 818

1863 ca.

Waterloo, Iowa: Soldiers as leave seized an agent of the Dabique Herald and repeatedly dunked him in the river.

Klement, Copperheads, 222

1863, Jan. 11.

Madison Co., P.C.: Brought a dozen men loyal to the
Confederacy attack two dozen men resisting the draft.
In the gun battle that followed 4 killed, 20
each side.

Tatum, Dabney, 115

1863, Jan. 11

Cass Township, Pa.: 40 Molly Maguires
attacked the house of John McDowell
breaking his windows & doors & threatening
to kill him. He escaped.

Deweese, b/w 52

1863, mid Feb.

Hamtramck, Michigan: Gang of blacks
assaulted a white man

Schaefer, "Detroit" Mid. Hist.
58 (1974), 13.

1863, Feb. 22 ca.

Keokuk, Iowa: About 75 convalescing soldiers from a nearby military hospital attacked the offices of the Keokuk Constitution (a Democratic paper), wrecking the presses, & dumping the type out of the windows.

Grover, History Civil War, 142

1863, Feb 23

NYC: Hook + Ladder Co. No. 18 attacked Engine Company 26 - Firefighters

Cook, Armies, 30

Feb 1863, Feb 24 ca.

NYC: 28 deserters arrested & a small riot occurred when sympathetic citizens attempted to rescue them.

McCay, NY Civil War + NYC
185

1863 [March]

Richmond [I(1.?)]: Mob ~~attacks~~ newspaper office.

Klement, Copperheads, 162

1863, March

Bellefonte [I(1.?)]: Mob ~~attacks~~ newspaper office

Klement, Copperheads, 162

1863, Mr. 5

Columbus, Ohio: Party of 100 or so destroyed newspaper office of Samuel Mudd; Gr. 13. Mob probably composed of soldiers who opposed the paper's position on the war. Armed with sabres & revolvers & they were prepared to beat back any opposition. They proceeded in a workmanlike manner office - police dispersed them.

Roseboom, "Mobbing of the Crisis
over Ohio St. Arch. & Hist Q 5:5
(1950) 150-153"

Klement, Copperheads, 85

1863, March 5 & 6

Detroit: Trial of black man, Wm. Faulkner, for molesting a white & black girl elicits a great deal of attention. At one pt during trial, when court visited the scene of the alleged crime, crowd hurled stones at Faulkner. After was convicted (he was innocent) as the 6th Proost Marshal was used to guard him on way to jail. Guards fire on threatening crowd killing one man. Angered, whites later attacked black neighborhood, burning houses, assembling blacks of both sexes. ^{over} Carrying over draft also in Detroit.

1863 March 9

NYC: Hose Companies No. 9 & No 50 slugger it out

Cook, Armies, 30

1863, March 29 con

Cartersville, Indiana: Mo's of soldiers & KKK League men seize Democratic politician Harrison H. Dodd while he was changing trains on a trip from Danville to Indianapolis. They jostled & insulted him, some threatened to hang him others far & further. However, some federates managed to get him released.

Schaefer, "Detroit's Michigan Host
58 (1778) 4-24
Katzman, Before & the Ghetto 44-48

1863 March (late?)

Salisbury, North Carolina: Successful
Bread Riot by women.

Tice, "Bread or Blood":
Civil War Times Illustrated
12 (474) 12-191

1863, Spring

Harvest: Democratic party rallies
sometimes broken up by Republican rowdies
or by soldiers on leave.

Klenger, Copperhead 3/62

1863, April

NYC: Irish longshoremen's strike. For
3 days strikers beat up blacks along the
docks in an effort to enforce an "all-white"
rule & enforce a standard wage. Metropolis Police
also fought with strikers & when they
attempted to protect blacks.

Bershtkin, 19-120

1863 April 2

Richmond: Women lead bread riot. First
March on governor's mansion, then go to markets,
break into stores & take various items like
shoes etc. Little if any bread involved, although
that was their basic demand. Crowd break up
with the arrival of officials. Note how
Jackson charged with misbehavior (ca. D. 12) &
Mary Johnson, ^{Tice, Bread or Blood.} _{Civil War Times Illustrated}
^{Genes. Sgr.} _{12 (1978), 12-151 over,}
service.

1863, May 10 ca.

Cincinnati, Ohio: Democratic supporters of
Clement C. Vallandigham outraged by his
arrest by the Army gathered outside pro-Democratic
newspaper office - Enquirer. A short 200' stretch of ^{of Reps. & Cons.}
they threw stones & fired pistols at windows. They
also hurled fired "explosive balls". These
caught on & destroyed the Journal building &
half a block more. Rioters prevented firefighters
from doing their duty. Soldiers arrived. One rioter
killed while cutting fire hose. Was dispersed.
Klement, Copperheads, 92

1863, May 20

Indianapolis: 20,000 attend Democratic meeting
to protest Vallandigham's arrest. Some Democrats
& soldiers engage in fistfights as soldiers
interrupted the meeting. Arrests were made.
Later soldiers stop trains carrying Democrats
from meeting & confiscated weapons. Reps.
later referred to this as battle of Pogue's
Run.

Klement, Copperheads, 98

Gutman says this fits moral economy, i.e.
"Work"

Wm. Kinsall has short article in Civil War Hist
notes isolate

- Wm. J. Kinsall, Richmond in Time of War
Also Sally Brook Putnam, Richmond During the War
Virginia Howell Davis 113-116
Jeff Davis... A Memorial, 324-326
Mrs. Roger A. Poor H. B. Wilk. 113
Ernest Taylor Wallbridge, Reminiscences of Peace & War 238
Jadis D. McGuire, Diary of a Soldier 1861-1865 124
U.S. War Dept. War of Rebellion (1861-1865) 203
Ser. I, XVIII, 758

1863, June

NYC: Continuation of longshoremen's
strike turns violent. Irish strikers drive
blacks and others willing to work from
the piers.

Bernstein, 119-120

1863, Je.

Isabel, Fulton Co., Ill.: Draft Protestors
seized ~~re~~ enrollment books claiming that
only Democrats were listed.

Sterling, 256-257

1863, Je 1

NYC: Hook & Ladder Co. No. 8 & Hook &
Hose Co. No. 1 & Hook & Ladder Co. No. 3

Cook, Armies, 32

1863, June 5
Newburgh, N.Y.

Mobslynches African American
for assaulting and Irish Amer.
woman.

Ansider 312

1863, June 3 a.

Shelbyville, Indiana: Rioting broke out
between supporters of abolition and
Pro-Southerners on Saturday or what
was probably a market day. Several
houses torn down & cattle & swine allowed
to enter a garden.

Turbulent Times, 95

1863, June 10

Rush Co., Indiana: About 12 new
unbiased enrolling officers for draft &
killed a U.S. marshal.

Cookley, Role, 240

1863, Je 22

Pleasant Township, Fulton Co., Ill.: Mob harassed
Provost Marshal B. F. Westgate during
enrollment.

Sterling, "Civil War Draft
Resistance" 256
Klement, Copperheads, 25

1863, ~~June~~ June 26 ca.

Chicago: Mob pelted Provost marshal A. H. Carter
with bricks, etc. & left him unconscious &
dead in the street. Rioters were Irish & acted
after two Irishmen had been arrested for failing
to give names to enrolling officers. Several hundred
involved.

Sterling, J. of Ill. St. Hist. So.
259
Klement, Copperheads, 25

1863, Je 28

Hancock, Co., Ill.: Bands of armed men
visited enrolling officers in the middle of
the night demanding enrollment lists.

Sterling, "Civil War Draft
Resistance" 255

1863 Summer

Buffalo, NY: Slave owners riot when their bosses tried to fill places of ~~the~~ white ex-workers with blacks. 12 blacks injured, 1 killed, & 2 wounded as a result of the fighting.

Spart & Harris, The Black Workers, 197

1863, July ca.

Boston: Draft riots quickly quelled

Lofto, ~~Draft~~
Northstar, 272

Boston Herald July 1863

1863, July

Clark Co.: so mounted was terrorized
the family of enrolling officer C. F. Andrews,
searched for enrollment books & threatened
to kill him.

Sterling, 258

1863, July

Franklin Co.: Armed band of 100 deserters disrupted draft enrollment.

Steeling, 258

1863, July

San Antonio, Texas: Mob hanged Ben Franks, a local cattleman, outside jail after officers had arrested him. Frank was charged with murder & robbery.

Someplace, 10 Texas Fandr., 81

1863, July - Aug.

NYC? After the Draft Riots, beatings of by blacks by gangs of white boys continued throughout the summer.

Bernstein, 66.

1863, July 2

Ocotoe, Shelby Co., Ill.: Sixty armed men
threatened to seize recruitment books.

Steckley, 257

1863, July 6

Buffalo, N.Y.: Irish stevedores attack
black stevedores for supposedly taking
white jobs. Shots exchanged, some
blacks & whites wounded. Whites attacked
black neighborhood called 'Dug's Dike'

— Lof 60 "Porters Labor (ans)"

J. of N. Hist., 34 (1989) 262
NY Tribune 34/18, 1863; Com. Ed., J. 8, 1863

1863, July 19-17,

N.Y.C.: Draft Riots. Start is protest of \$300
exemption clause of draft. Includes attacks on
homes & shops of the rich, but quickly blacks
become the main focus of rioters wrath. Blacks
strung up from light posts, homes and institutions
destroyed. Concerted fight with authorities.
Army ordered in and massive street battles ensue.
At least 105 died

Cook
Brewster

Keadley, etc.
The Weekly Worker

Wesley, negro labor.

1863, July 14

Boston: Draft riot began when crowd of
angry women attacked 2 provost marshals
who had come to serve papers in the North End.
Idle men soon joined the women & beat a police
officer. At dusk fire the crowd swelled & the
police were forced to retreat & barricade themselves
in the north station house. The mayor called upon
the militia who repulsed an attack on the armory
using cannon fire. Police & militia turned back the
mob from Dock Square, where they had hoped to obtain
weapons. Soon after the riot ended. over.

1863, July 14-20

State Island, P.Y.: Draft Riots. Mob burns
carbarns of C. S. I. RR. at Vanderbilt's Landy.
Attack homes & businesses of blacks. Beat
& maybe kill some blacks.

Ruekstir, "Draft Riots"

1863, July 15 a.

Troy, N.Y.: Rioting against the draft & blacks
started at Rosenthal Foundry & Albany
Mail Works. Blacks threatened

Loflin, Northern Labor 272

N.Y. Tribune Ju 17, 1863

Lane, Policing the City, 133-134
Kawra "Boston Draft Riot"

At least 8 persons died

1863, July 15

Troy, N.Y.: Draft riot - 300 to 400
laborers from local foundry marched
through town, demanded an end to the
draft, stormed & gutted the office of
the Troy Times, threatened a black church &
released 80 prisoners from jail. Several
houses gutted, too.

Cookley, Role ²⁵⁶⁻, 257

1863, July 15

Newark, N.J.: Minor draft riot

Coffey, "Workers Labor..." 272

N.Y. Tribune, July 16, 1863

1863, July 15 ca

Jersey City, N.J.: Minor Draft riot

Coffey, Workers Labor, 272

N.Y. Tribune, July 16, 1863

1863, July 15 ca.

Portsmouth, P.H.: Draft riot. Local police manage to quell it.

Cookler, Role, 258-255

1863, July 15

Lancaster, Pa.: Mob of German-Americans gathered around the court house & prevented the provost-marshall from drawing names for the draft. A group of soldiers arrived & the mob broke up.

Shaw, "Draft Resists"
195

1863, Aug. 6-7

South English, Keokuk, Co., Iowa: Battle between local Copperheads & soldiers led to several deaths. Governor ordered in 11 companies of home guards to restore order.

168-
Gray, Kidder Civil War, 165
Cookler, Role 261-262

1863, Aug 24-25

Dawville, Illinois: Town of about 400 besieged ~~about~~ office of local provost marshal over the draft. ~~about~~ 15 people killed before military put down the riot.

Cookley, Rule 262-263

1863, Aug 27

Cap Philadelphia: Conflict between conscripts & neighboring farmers over trespassing. One farmer shot and killed.

Scharf & Beckett, 805

1863, Sept 9-10

Raleigh, N.C.: Georgia troops attempt to capture unionist editor G.W. Holden. When they couldn't find him they raided the office of his paper, the Standard and threw the type and some papers in the street. Two hundred of his supporters retaliated by attacking the office of the State Journal, the Confederate paper, completely demolishing the office.

Tucker, Disloyalty, 122

1863 Oct. 14

Springfield, Ohio: Republicans rally and
harass the Democrats. The Reps visited
the homes of prominent Dens "kissed,"
"goaded," & threw stones at the
windows breaking many. Blacks &
whites did this together.

Klement, Copperheads, 221

1863 Nov. 6

Andrews, Pa.: Mob of miners broke
into the home of George K. Smith and
killed him. Smith, a mine operator,
had apparently given a list of
employees to a draft officer.

Turner, Fremont, 97-
98

1863 Nov - Jan. 10, 1864

Montana: Vigilantes active throughout the
area to punish robbers & murderers who had
likewise been protected by the corrupt officers
of the law. Thirty men charged.

H&W. 462-465

1863, Nov. 21

Los Angeles: Crowd of 200 arrested
5 Anglo drifters who allegedly murdered
a prospector & resisted arrest. All 5 lynched.

Blew, Vigilantes—
S. Cal Q. 54 (1972).
23)

1863, Dec. 12 ca.

Los Angeles: Suspected murderer of a
Koylo rancher ^{Convicted} Manuel Cereceda, seized
a small steamer taking him to San Quintin
& hanged from a yard arm.

Blew, Vigilantes—
S. Cal Q. 54 (1972).
27

1863, Dec 15 ca.

Los Angeles: Charles Wilkes, convicted
of murdering John Sanford merchant, was
dragged from the court room & hanged
in a nearby corral.

Blew, Vigilantes—
S. Cal Q. 54 (1972).
29

1864, Jan. 8

Minesville, Pa.: A crowd of Molly Maguires armed with clubs attacked Tomes' rear & Mr. Bessemer.

Deweese, 64, 52

1864, Feb. 6 a.

Missouri: Mo's seized captured guerrilla John F. Bodie and hanged him.

Fellows, Beside War, 120

1864, Feb. 7 a.

Aurora, Nevada: Vigilante take 4 men out of jail who had been accused of murder and hanged them. Subsequently they ordered out local toughs from the community.

McGrath, Gangfighters... 94-97

1864, Feb. 22

Paris Ill.: 6 soldiers & 14 Copperheads
shot as soldiers attempt to capture
cache of arms. 2 soldiers wounded,
1 Copperhead killed.

Clemens & Spence
"Charleston Riot", 12

1864, March 2

Paris, Edgar Co., Ill.: Group of furloughed
soldiers kicked violence, convincing Democratic
congressman John H. Edger to cancel speech.
Democratic supporters however got into brawl with
the soldiers

Bacon, Fiddler Civil War, 165

1864, March 8 a.m.

Henderson, Calhoun Co., Ill.: Fatal encounter -
does that mean someone was killed - after a
soldier shot a man who cheered Jeff Davis.

Bacon, Fiddler Civil War, 165

1864, March 28

Charleston, Ill.: Riot occurs on count day between local copperheads & soldiers returning from furlough. Nine killed in gun battle that started as an argument between copperhead & soldier. 6 were soldiers, 1 a Republican Sys tanker.

Clemens & Speer "Charlest. Riot"

1864, April 27 (Mo.)

Selbyville: Fight between soldiers of 52nd & 33rd Regiments over bragging rights. Some injuries. Serious weapons shown, but not used. A Indianapolis paper reported that the riot was between Copperheads and soldiers. Local paper denies this.

"Turbulent Times" '96

1864, July 31 (Sunday)

+ 23rd 52.
NYC: Lager-beer saloon at Test Ave. Burned traced into a battle with police. 1 man killed
Arrested

Cook, Ames, 19

1865

San Francisco: Fire fighters riots

Greeley, cause for alarm

105

1865 ca.

Lamar Co., Texas: Provost marshal assaulted
by 200 to 300 men during military trial
of local desperado.

Rable, B. 11
cites House Report 39th Cong
(5th sess, no. 30 P. 1 S)

1865-66

There was resuscitation of N.Y. antirent
agitation in 1865-1866 with use of old
rituals (Indian dress etc.) very unsuccessful.

Ellis,

Landlords & Farmers 304 - 306.

fr. Albany Evening Journal

July 17, 19, 20, 22, 25 Sept. 11, 24, 1866

Oct. 4.

1865, (Jan 1 ca. ?)

Augusta, Georgia: Some black soldiers, joined by local blacks fought with whites over "a widow lady ... who at the time had several young ladies staying with her." Other Union soldiers quelled the riot, but not ~~after~~ until six blacks had been killed or fatally wounded. The riot followed rumors that some Yankees had attacked blacks.

Garrison & O'Brien, 247

1865, April 27

Philadelphia: An attack on Edward Ingessall (not sure by one or more persons) for a speech he made in N.Y. He defended himself with a cane & drew a pistol. He was arrested for A & B. At the Spring Garden Hall a crowd gathered & threatened to lynch him. His brother arrived & attempted to offer bail, but the charge was enlarged to treason. Dr. Levi, Ch. Ingessall was attacked & injured by the crowd. Edward was set elsewhere to avoid further disorder.

Sargent & Wescott, 825.

1865, May

Berea, Albany Co., N.Y.: Farm of Nixon Secor sold under Supreme Court decree for Van Rensselaer. Band of masked & disguised Indians ejected new occupants. Efforts to put them back in were resisted & sheriff had to use armed force.

Providence "Closing Phases..."
Proc. of N.Y.S.H.S., 8 (1905)

1865, July

Hancock & Roughton, Michigan: Upper Peninsula copper miners riot & strike. Military intimidates them back to work.

Rodgers, "Deliverance"
M.H., 16-21

1865, July

Bronquette, Michigan: Upper Peninsula iron miners strike over wage cut & riot, destroying property. Military brought in two fines to intimidate the miners back to work.

Rodgers, "Deliverance"
M.H., 16-21

1865, July 8+

Charleston, S.C.: Troops from New York Zouave regiment fought with black soldiers in the 21st U.S. Colored troops. Fighting began with a ~~race~~ shooting skirmish at the Market Place on the 8th. Ended with Zouaves ordered out of the city. At least one black killed.

Williams, After Slavery, 258
Hernandez, "Race/Violence"
102

1865 Sept.

Springfield, Tenn.: Ex-Confederate guerrillas killed one black, tortured some, & robed others.

Garrison O'Brien, 247

1865, Sept. 14 Ca.

Chapel Hill p.c.: College students & other whites attacked a black meeting. The blacks counterattacked with sticks & stones & the combatants fled.

Rush, 29

1865 (Nov - May 1866)

Louisville, Ky.: Race Riot

Holmes "Memphis Race Riot"

197

(1865 [Nov - May 1866?])

Chattanooga, Tenn: Race Riot

Holmes, "Memphis Race Riot
192

1865, Dec.

New Orleans, La: Black & white longshoremen strike for higher wages. They marched along the levee in a procession & beat up some men still working. The police then intervened, breaking up the strikers.

Somers, "Black & White," 30

1865, Dec.

Clarksville, Tenn: Riot broke out when a policeman attempted to arrest a ^{black} soldier. Battle between whites & blacks; several wounded

Garrison & O'Brien, 242

1865, Dec. 25

Alexandria, Virginia: Riot on Christmas Day between whites & blacks. 14 blacks, 2 whites killed.

Garrison & O'Brien, 242
H. C. H. P., 17

1866

Pitkew's Co., Alabama: Group of regulators called the "night owls" proscribed blacks whose landlords complained to them.

Trelease, 81

1866 Co.

Pitt Co., P.C.: Group of former Confederate soldiers met a black man on the road, castrated & later killed him.

Rash, 28

1866

Texas: Mobs attacked blacks for not removing hats while a white man passed; for carrying letters for Freedmen's Bureau; & for resisting whippings to themselves or wives.

Rash, 28-29

1866

Mobile, Ala. Riot

Gowde, "Violence," 1902

1866

Knoxville, Tenn.: John Wesley Park, a portrayer, interfered in a crowd beating a slave & successfully dispersed the mob. A friend later advised "never in this country interfere in behalf of a nigger." Etc

Fox 121

1866, Feb 12 con.

Knoxville, Tenn.: After a black soldier shot an ex-Confederate officer & killed him. A mob seized the black man, hanged his feet off the freedom's Bureau office & then cut him down & hanged him again in front of the local commander's office. They placed a placard on his body that said "Huge to show biggers w/ Freedmen's Bureau Nigga Officers what it takes to make a free Tennessee and whether they'd be run over or not."

Postle, 25

1866, April

Charleston, S.C.: Soldiers went on a spree, burning down house of a prostitute (color unknown), a school for blacks, & beating several blacks.

All Slaves
Williamson, 258

1866, April 16

Norfolk, Virginia: Blacks planned a parade to celebrate Congressional passage of Civil Rights Act. Whites harass parade. A policeman shot a black. Generally shooting on both sides follow. Three whites & two blacks died in rioting. Police & firemen joined rioters.

Hessessey, 13-21
Courtney, Rule 273-274

1866 May
Vicksburg, Miss.: Race Riot

Holmes, "Effects of Memphis
Race Riot"

22

1866 May (- 4)

Memphis, Tenn.: Starting on the 1st a street brawl erupted into extensive fighting between whites & blacks. The whites were led by Irish policemen. The blacks were reinforced by black soldiers. Both sides fought each other, but the police & whites swarmed through black areas, searching houses, destroying, raping, & killing. Soldiers gutted things down by the afternoon of the 2nd, although sporadic attacks continued to file & $\frac{1}{2}$ 4/6 blacks & 2 whites killed; 70 to 80 people wounded; 5 black women raped; 4

1866 May 6 ca.

Meridian, Miss: Mob burned the Freedmen's Bureau office

Holmes "Memphis Reaction"

213

black churches, 12 black schools & 91 homes & business
burned.

Ragle, 33-42

Holmes, "Underlying causes..."
Floyd H. Q.

Foxer, 262-263

Hernssey, # 21-32

May 9 1867 ca.

Richard Va.: Police & blacks fight; riot.

Richmond Dispatch, May 9, 1867

1866 Iowa.

Burgett Plantation near Cat Island, Tenn.: Disturbance in which 2 blacks killed & several wounded over labor contracts.

Holmes "Memphis Race Riot"

203

1866 June 6 ca.

Memphis, Tenn.: A uniformed black attempts to steal a piece of meat at a South Memphis market. When police attempted to arrest him, his fellow soldiers interfered, putting the police to flight.

1866, June 24 con't.

Charleston, S. C.: more than a week of sporadic attacks by gangs of blacks or whites. The blacks beat several whites using phrases like "Kill the rebels son of a bitch".

Williamson, After Slavery,
Henderson "Race" 258-259
Volence, 102

1866, summer.

S.W. Missouri: Vigilance committee killed & burned out many deemed disloyal.

Fellman, Inside War, 238

1866, summer

Springfield, Illino.: Vigilantes forced the register of deeds, the marshal, & the police to resign & intimidated a grand jury to retribution for disloyalty during the Civil War.

Fellman, Inside War 238

1866 Summer

Prairie du Chien Co., Mo.: Vigilantes force lawyer James F. Hardin to flee to St. Louis because he had brought suit on behalf of a mob victim.

Fellman, Inside War, 238

1866, July

Knox, Albany Co., N.Y.: Military expedition of 100 men sent to serve process. Opposed by a body of men who fled or approached with sedition. Nine arrested.

Rosedale, "Class, Please."
Proceedings of PTSKHS, 8
(1905), 239

1866, July 4

Newtown, Pa.: Trishman & Welshman fight. The Trishman later gathered a crowd of 25 men & attacked the Welshman & his friend. Shots were fired & the two men escaped. Later another man was shot.

Deebley, M 55-60

1866, July 6

New Orleans: Riot quelled by the police triggered by a little white girl who commented "Oh! here goes a nigger with a flag." At which the black man kicked the girl, starting a general brawl between whites & blacks. Clubs, stones, knives & firearms used.

Vandal "Origins . . ."

Louisiana Hist 22 (1781)
155-156

1866, July 7

Charleston, S.C.: Blacks & soldiers engage in Saturday night brawl. Shots fired; one policeman & 2 blacks injured.

Hawessey, "racial violence"

Hawessey 3¹⁷⁰³

1866, July 19 ca.

Greenville, S.C.: when a blackman walking with a woman refused to make way for a group of whites, they attacked him, stabbing him 2x. Violence increased as black roamed city with clubs, etc.

Rable, 22

1866, July 30

New Orleans: Black parade supporting Republicans
convention - to draw up state const - met w/ a scuffle.
Shots fired by blacks and whites. Police & whites
attack marchers, forcing them to flee to the Convention
hall (Pertuis Institute). Here the police & rioters kept
up the attack. The rioters surged in, were forced back,
but eventually drove the Republicans (both white & black
most) out, beating & shooting all and away in their
way. Whites thereafter continued to attack blacks elsewhere
in the city. ~ 34 blacks & 3 white Unionists killed

1866, Aug. 30

Shipley, New, Land: Whites, shouting
"What about New Orleans?" attacked
a Methodist camp meeting - the Methodist
were associated with antislavery &
prosuffrage positions.

Gerson & O'Brien, 288

1866, Sept. ca.

Albany Co.: Teparts committed excesses
upon negroes holding property of tenants
ejected for non-payment of rent. Two
companies of militia ordered in; 14 arrested

Prosekale, "Losing Pleasos"
Proceedings of AYSKS, 8
(1909), 239

17 + 17 wounded. There are reports that 42
police were killed, but that is not substantiated.

Rolle 43-58
Reynolds, "New Orleans Post"

M.

Foster, 263-264

Toddell, 105-106

Hesssey, 37-53

1866, Oct.

Shelby Co., Tennessee: Blacks revolted
over Burgett Plantation near Cat Island
over dissatisfaction with labor contracts.
Two ex-slaves killed, 4 wounded; 1 battle.

Holmes, "Effects of Memphis
Race Riot" ...

76-22

1866, Nov.

Orangeburg, S.C.: Mob of whites lynched
2 blacks for allegedly murdering a widow
or 8 yr. old daughter with an ax.

Williams, Afro Slavery 259

1866, Nov. 7 a.

Clay Co., Mo.: Armed mob of 100—
Confederate sympathizers—killed
the sheriff while he was arresting
a man for a breach of the
peace.

Fellner, Inside War

290

1866, Nov. 8

Lexington, Mo.: About 1000 armed
Confederates rode into town, shot
guns in the air and forced the
election of a slate of officers
sympathetic to their cause.

Fellow, Tropic War

28

1866, Dec.

Bell Co., Texas: ^{shoots} mob ~~takes~~ father & son,
Jonathan & DeWitt C. Lillard, while in jail,
awaiting trial. Ray had been accused of
murder.

Sorrells, Tex Texas Facts, 28

1866, Dec. 17 ca.

Chapel Hill, N. C.: Rowdies attacked an old
black man for showing pro-magazine
pictures that had abolition themes.

Rash, 28

1866, Dec 25 ca.

Nashville, Tenn.: Union soldiers drinking in a saloon attacked a policeman who cheered Jeff Davis. A fight ensued; one soldier shot to death.

Rabk, 12

1867 Feb. 12 ca.

San Francisco: Mob of 400 whites attack Chinese working on Potrero St. railway. They rolled rocks down on the Chinese, injuring at least 12, destroyed barracks + sheds at the job site + burned shanties. They also threatened to attack a ropewalk + the Mission Woolen Mills because they employed Chinese workers. Several riders arrested.

Saxtor, Telegraphic Every ⁶ 72-73
Wyo., "Reacts to the Chinese, 13-4

1867 Feb. 11

Tuscarora, Pa.: A sort 25-trolley wagon attack the home of coal operator John C. Norkall. The trolley's shot guns hit the house, were attacked by neighbors. In the battle one trolley was killed.

Dewees, hr 60

1867, March 17

NYC: St. Patrick's Day Riot - Some injury
to police

NY Times Dec. 4, 1888 (story about riot relief fund).

1867, April 1 ca.

Richmond, Virginia: Black crowd resists
the arrest of a drunken black by 3 white
policemen, physically assaulting the police.

Rabinowitz, "Conflict," 70-71

1867, May

Brownsville, [Texas]: Riot occurred at a
radical convention. Three blacks & 2 whites
shot.

Garrison & O'Brien, 249

1867, May 9

Richmond, Virginia: Blacks rescue a comrade who was kept in jail after the white man with whom he had been arrested with (for fighting) had been released. Blacks also stoned the police.

Garrison & O'Brien, 249
Hennepin, 12
Paxson, "Conflict," 71

1867, May 12 ca.

Richmond: When a policeman attempted to arrest a drunk & disorderly black he was attacked by a mob of blacks throwing brickbats & clubs at him. Reinforcements held off the mob. Several were wounded as shots were fired.

Richard Dispatch May 13, 1867

1867, May 14

Mobile, Ala.: Hecklers at a speech given by Congressman Dr. T. Kelley from Penn. leads to minor disturbance & scuffling, ending the speech. Shots fired. One black & one white killed.

Rush, 88.
Wiggins' "Dr. T. Kelley
Riot."
A. A. Raw.

Hennepin, 53-63

1867 July

Rogersville, Texas: Southern newspaper
claims Radicals started a riot at a
meeting where the Conservative candidate
for governor was speaking.

Garrison & O'Brien, 248

1867 July 6

Cochleate veterans

Franklin, Tenn.: white ~~and black~~ conservatives
attack members of Union League who had
paraded, etc., two days before Blacks were
released. One white killed, many wounded.
27-30 League members wounded.

Garrison & O'Brien, 248

Cockley, Rule, 295-296

1867 October July 7

Franklin, Tennessee: Members of the Loyal League
(blacks) and conservatives fought shot at each
other for about an hour.

Page 85

1867, Fall

Harpicutt's Crossing, S.C.: Union League Club (blacks) fought with whites in a local Desiring Club. They killed one white, seized control of the neighborhood & arrested whites they claimed participated in the riot. This lasted several days.

Williamson, After Slavery, 259

1867 Nov - 1870

Blount Co., Ala.: KKK active in night riding beginning in Nov. 1867. Bands as large as 75 reported. White Republicans as well as blacks harassed. Personal feuds, deviant Methodism as well as politics important.

[Release]

1867 Dec.

Marshall, Texas: Democratic mob disrupted a Republican meeting. Mob led by sheriff & chief of police. Forced Justice Charles Caldwell to seek protection of army

Release, 105.

~~1867~~, Dec. - Aug. 1868

Middle Tenn.: A lot of night raiding by
the KKK, whipping & hanging blacks,
burning schools, etc. 200 blacks fled
to Nashville abandoning their crops.

Release, 29-30

1868

Seymour, Indiana: Vigilantes marched
to jail to lynch members of the
Klux. They carried a banner with
words Salus Populi Suprema Lex.

Vig. Party
Polk, 22c.

1868

Pawnee Co., Texas: white jungs kill
3 blacks & wound four others.

Couch "Spirit," 22s

1868

Colombia, Texas: KKK hanged white man & mulatto for preaching racial equality.

Trelease, 106

1868

Macon Co., Tenn: KKK seized black veteran of Civil War from his house & hanged him, threatening to treat all Union veterans similarly

Trelease, 25

1868

Fayetteville Lincoln County - KKK very active. Took state senator William Wragg & beat him at night. They killed at least 2 men.

Trelease, 35

1868

N.Y.C.: Irish & German immigrant fight on
Ward's Island.

Wittke, Irish in Amer., 188

1868-1869

Kentucky: KKK active in raiding - In
July 1869 Cincinnati paper reported that
within a 20 mile radius of Harrodsburg
more than 25 persons hanged, about 100
severely whipped etc.

Release, 124-125

1869-1870s

York Co., S.C.: KKK night riders
disarmed black militia, whipped several
hundred blacks, & murdered 11.

Rasle, 96

1868-1871

Jackson Co., Florida: As many as 150
died in racial & political violence.

Release, 96

1868, Jan.

Walsh or Giles Co.: Argument over black
girl erupted into violence. A white man
fired at some blacks & was quickly joined
by 18 other whites who fired upon some
blacks in a store. They returned the fire.
One black killed before peace restored.

Release, 33

1868, Jan. - more

Marshall Co., Tenn.: KKK active in intimidating
blacks for political reasons.

Release, 35

1868, Feb (late)

Columbus, Gray G. Tex.: Black man arrested & charged with robbery & murder. About 20 KKK took him from jail & were going to lynch him, but he escaped. Officially recaptured him. The next night, after returning to the wine, 60 KKK took him from jail & hanged him.

Trelease, 30

1868, March

Tuscaloosa, Ala.: KKK took black state legislator & whipped him. They did this to other prominent blacks, too.

Trelease, 85

1868, March 17

Nashville [over], Tenn.: KKK came to visit veterans Bob Anderson's house. He resisted & killed one KKK, the & his friend subsequently were forced to leave the area.

Trelease, 38

1868, March 30

Columbus, Georgia. About 30 or 40 disguised KKK broke into the house where George W. Ashurst was staying. Ashurst was a Republican organizer. Five of the KKK shot & killed Ashurst.

Trelease, 77

1868 Spring[?]

Millican, Texas: Blacks fire into group of 15 KKK, marching to intimidate them.

Trelease 106

1868, Spring

Gadsden Co., Alabama: KKK disrupted local Union League, intimidated local judge into revoking Republicanism, tried to drive out 2 Jewish shopkeepers whom they accused of overcharging, liberated two supposed murderers, destroyed the court house, rifled Freedmen's Bureau office, drove agent off, & harassed blacks

Trelease, 83-84

1868 (Spring?)

Nashville, Tenn.: KKK lynched a white man accused of murder.

Trelease, 36

1868, Spring-Summer

Kentucky: KKK bands active intimidating blacks, threatening school teachers, etc.

Trelease, 90

1868 Spring or Summer

Henderson, Kentucky: KKK broke up a religious meeting

Trelease, 90

1868, Spring - Summer

Moultrie, Alabama: KKK hanged 1 black, whipped
an older man to death, while driving away all the
Northerners in the area.

Release, 87

1868, Spring & Summer

Georgia: Armed bands of KKK committed
degradations on blacks in several counties.

Release, 79

1868, Spring - Summer

Red River Countries, Texas: KKK very active
in night raiding & killing blacks.

Release, 106

1868, April

St. Landry Parish, Louisiana: Groups of white men roamed the parish at night terrorizing blacks during an election campaign.

De Latte "St. Landry Riot"

C.W

1868, April

Rutherford Co., Texas: KKK drag Sheriff J.S. Webb out of his home at midnight & threaten to lynch him if he did not resign. He refused. On another occasion they kidnapped his brother.

Trelease, 35

1868, April

Camilla, Georgia: whites shoot & ran from town blacks who attempted to vote.

Foxwell, "The Camilla Massacre,"
Geo. Hist. Quart. 71 (1987)
8 283-302 (over)

Wylock & St. Valier
"The Canilla Race Riot", 5-32

1868, April-May

Florida: KKK type activity, sporadic; but
outright violence minimal

[Handwritten signature]

Release, 79-

80

1868, April-Nov.

Louisiana: Congressional Com. later enumerated
1,081 persons killed, 135 shot + 507 otherwise
outraged.

[Handwritten mark]

Release, 135

1868, May

Owen Co., Tenn: A band of c/o KKK beat
up a Unionist clergymen & forced him to
leave.

Release, 90

1868 May ca.

Clarksville, Texas: KKK attacks a black school party

Trelease, 106

1868 May

Woodruff Co., Ark.: KKK whipped black man & woman taken from their home. Their employer feared they were going to leave him.

Trelease, 101

1868 May

Woodruff Co., Arkansas: KKK take black named Blufkins, held for vagrancy, from jail & hang him.

—

Trelease, 101

1868, May - summer

Louisiana? Armed white bands harass blacks
in many parishes across the state. In
Brewville an active black Republican was
dragged from his home, shot & beaten?

Trelease, 95

1868, May 6.

Claiborne Parish, Willard R. Deadlow, a
black politician who attended the recent
constitutional convention was murdered

Trelease, 95

1868, summer

southeastern Kentucky: tactic active, attacking
Union veterans — at least ~~several~~ ^{several} assassinated.
Blacks attacked & driven away.

Trelease, 90-91

1868, summer

Warren Co., Georgia: Negro riding KKK became
almost a nightly occurrence.

Trelease, 227

1868, June 25

Pulaski, Tenn.: About 100 KKK rode ^{at} night
into town & lynch black charged with
rape held in jail

Trelease, 33

1868, July

Columbia, Tenn.: 50-60 KKK took a 20 yr. old
black man, garrotted him & dumped his body
into Duck River.

Trelease, 29

1868, July 4

Columbia, Marion Co., Texas: About 20 or 30 blacks crusaded KKK gathering at night & for 4th rally to celebrate the 4th. 1 KKK & 300+ wounded. Blacks retreated to protection of army.

Trdease, 31

1868, July 4

Shelbyville, Bedford Co., Texas: About 50 white seized 2 men; one was black who soon left the area, the other was a northerner leading blacks.

Trdease, 36

1868, July 4

Jefferson, Texas: Democrats disrupt Republican celebration. 300 whites took possession of town, arresting & shooting blacks.

Trdease, 103-108

1864, July 4

Shelbyville, Tenn.: ~~KKK~~ KKK whip
Dewlap, a school teacher.

Release, 177

1868, July 8

Homer, Louisiana: A white man was whipped
& then a mob destroyed the newspaper office
of the Homer Standard.

Release, 9c

1868
July 1 mid

Franklin Co., Tenn.: KKK hurt down 2 blacks
involved in July 4 ambush. At least 3
lynched. On one occasion a party of 200
rode in to Columbia & took a black man
from his home & lynched him.

Release, 31

1868, July 14 - Aug 28

Lewisville, Lafayette Co., Arkansas. 20
Unionists killed; 7 blacks & 1 white on
a single day.

Release, 102

(1868, July 15)

Millican, Texas: After a murder of a black man & the officials dragged their feet, blacks complained. The KKK stepped in & in the subsequent affray the KKK killed several more leading blacks. Although blacks initially fought back successfully, whites came from neighboring areas. At least 5 blacks killed

Cranch, "Spirit" 322
Herzensey 78-81

1868, Aug

Atlanta, Georgia: Riot erupts when a group of blacks attempted to rescue a prisoner taken by two policemen. In the ensuing fight, 1 policeman was injured, a black killed & 2 others injured.

Rasiorwitz, Race Relations

1868, Aug

Independence Co., Ark.: 25 disguised men made a nocturnal raid on blacks who had just been mustered into the militia - driving them from their homes + shooting at them.

Release, 102

1868, Aug

Bradley & Columbia Counties, Arkansas: KKK bands very active. See At least 10 blacks killed in 20 days.

Release, 101

1868, Aug

Conway County, Arkansas: KKK broke up a county court + disguised bands systematically disarmed, robbed + drove Unionists from their homes.

Release, 104

1868, Aug - Oct

Georgia: Outrages throughout state:
Freedmen's Bureau reported 142 major
outrages - 31 killings, 43 shootings,
5 stabbings, 55 beatings, & 8 whippings
of 300 to 500 lashes.

Trelease, 117-118

1868, Aug 15

Wayne Co., Tex.: KKK attempted to drive off
black mine workers to oilfield jobs. Blacks
form militia. Whites disarm. Repubликian Sheriff
confronts whites, exchanges gun fire.

Trelease, 39

1868, Aug 18 ce.

Atlanta, Georgia: Riot escalates as
group of blacks attempted to rescue a
disorder from police. One police man was
injured, a black killed & 2 others wounded.

"Conflict"
Reisowitz, 7-22

1868, Aug 26

Mississippi Co., Ark: Mob murder Dr. D. L. Johnson, member of the legislature. Total of 6 freedmen killed in county by S. 20.

Release, 102

1868 Fall?]

Nicholsville, Kentucky: 72 mounted and disorganized men raid the jail & took two men & hanged them.

Release, 124

1868, Fall

Homer, Louisiana: Mob sacked office of Homer Sept a 2nd time

Release, 130

1868, Fall

Workers Louisiana: At least 10 counties
overran by night-riders intimidating blacks.
30 blacks killed in Caddo Co. in Oct;
probably 162 killed in Bossier

Release, 130

1868, Fall

St. Helena Parish: KKK burned 2 black
churches & a school house. Several
blacks killed

Release, 131

1868, Fall

Lafayette Co., Arkansas: KKK ambushed
200-200 men - shot 10 to 15 blacks

Release, 150

1868, Fall

Rocky Comfort, Arkansas: when a Negro
militia was raised to meet white threat of
depredations 300 armed whites appeared,
disarmed them & did what they wanted.
Hereafter.

Release, 150-157

1868, Fall

Jefferson & Marion County, Texas: Bands of
hooked KKK whipped blacks, killed some
etc.

Release, 139

1868, Fall

Paris, Texas: KKK attack blacks, driving
them off their jobs & homes, etc.

Release, 139

1866, Fall

Opelousas, Louisiana: Riot over elections

Kennessey, "1868 Riot"
Con. Hist., 9.

1868, Fall

St. Bernard Parish, Louisiana: Riot over elections

Kennessey, "1868 Riot"
91

1868, Fall +

Tennessee Valley, Ala.: Bands of whites go night riding, threatening, cobbling, beating & killing blacks

Trelease, 122

1868, Fall

Santer, Co., Miss.: KKK active in intimidating Republican Carter Gerard Chatelan & even burned his door, whipped his black etc.

Release, 227

1868, Fall

Hawthorne: Klan rides through Republican valley. No real violence until KKK started to depart. Shots were fired & ~~one~~ small riot broke out. Two killed. Many others, wounded.

Howard Death at Cross Plains

136 - 38

1868, Fall

New Orleans: At least twice speeches by black Democrat triggered attacks by other blacks.

Leveson, "1868 Riot"
Le H.

1868, Sept.

Warren Co., Georgia: KKK murdered a black man.

Tr. release, 227

1868, Sept.

Benton Co., Arkansas: A band of Klansmen visited a black settlement & ordered the residents to leave the state. Most did so the next day. One man refused & he was killed.

Tr. release, 151

1868, Sept.

Tuscumbia, Ala.: 150 KKK lynched 3 blacks held in jail, held for arson

Tr. release, 122

1868, Sept.

Stonewall, Kentucky: Blacks fought back
against - kkk band, killing. 3

Release, 124-125

1868, Sept. ca.

Ashville, S.C.: Gang of raiders kill
James Martin, an Irishman radical member
of the state's house

Williamson, After Slavery,
260

1868, Sept. 10

Northport, Alabama: Disguised kkk raided
o Slack's home & killed his wife as he
escaped through the chimney.

Release, 120

1868 Sept. 19

Comilla Georgia: White Democrats attack a black Republicans rally that had arrived in town. Whites, heavily armed, killed about 8 or 9 men & women. Some blacks fought back & were armed. Most fled & were pursued. Latter Democratic propaganda claimed blacks intended to loot the town.

Foxworth "The Comilla Massacre."

Geo. Hist. Assoc., 71 (1889)
375-4722

1868, Sept 22

New Orleans: White and black political processions clashed. Blacks charged a building containing a heckler and fired guns. A Democratic club counterattacked with rocks, knives & pistols. One black killed, several on both sides injured.

Rush, P
Release, 132

1868, Sept. 25-28

St. Bernard Parish: Armed whites take control drove out white Republicans & shot blacks. In four days 38 persons were killed. Other reports say only 9 blacks dead & 2 whites.

Release, 133
Hesssen, 10⁴, 11⁴ - 121

Rasle, 73-74
Fitzsimons 35 { Canille Riot Geo Hist Recount
Release 1951 116-125
Hercska, 1970
> 123-130

1868, Sept 28-29+

St. Landry Parish, Louisiana (Opelousas): After two ~~state~~ Democrats beat a white carpet bagger, both blacks & whites ^(Dems) converged on Opelousas. A gun battle ensued. Whites captured 25 blacks, took them to jail, but later executed 27 of them. Re 25 ft.
Dems then began a night riding campaign, killing many blacks. Republicans say at least 200 killed. Dems admit 25-30. Dams win election. Dems also destroy Rep. press.

Rable, 75-76 over

1868, Sept. 28-30

Bossier Parish, Louisiana: Armed & "dreaded" blacks tied up & beat an Arkansas cotton salesman who had snapped a pistol at one of them. Later, on Sept. 30 blacks killed 2 other men. A body of whites from Arkansas invaded, surrounded blacks at a plantation & murdered at least 100; Trelease says 162 killed

Rable, 75

Trelease with Terror, 130
Hearst 399 94-99

1868, Sept. 30

Jefferson Co., Georgia: A white man seized a black man for allegedly raping a white woman, bound him at a stake and burned him alive.

Rable. 74

DeLatté "St. Louis Riot," L.H
Trichasee 128 - 129
Tunzell, ~~16~~¹⁶ 155-157
Kennessee, 81-93

1868 Sept 30th.

Near Salem, Arkansas: Band of 50 disguised men stop Sheriff, sheriff & party escorting four captured KKK prisoners. The disguised men took Uriah Bush & shot him to death. Democrats claimed this act was committed by Col. Wm. Marks, a Missouri Unionist who had been sworn into the Arkansas Militia. But Bush had previously been a prisoner of Marks. Reps. claim KKK murdered Bush because he had talked to authorities.

Release, 158-153

1868 Oct ca.

Alexandria, Louisiana: KKK parades nightly include attacks on houses of "obnoxious" district & parish judges, cat calls etc.

Release, 129

1868 Oct.

Rapides, La.: Band of men partially destroy press of the Rapides Tribune - a Republican newspaper.

Release, 129

1868, Oct.

Warren Co., Georgia: Shortly after a black man received 900 lashes from the KKK, he died.

1868, Oct.

Mortecello, Arkansas: Band of 15 or so disguised men took Deputy Sheriff Willim Dollar from his home, tied him to a rope, tied a black man or the other end & shot both. They then entwined the bodies together in an embrace & left them in the road.

Release 150

1868, Oct.

Alabama: KKK took Senator B. Lentz & Rep. R. E. Harris from a train & whipped the Republican legislators.

Release, 122

1868, Oct.

Tuscaloosa [?], Alabama: By law Randolph leads
party of 20 or more is breaking up Republican
rally attended by Senator Willard Ward &
Congressman Charles Kays.

Trelease, 120

1868, Oct - Nov

West Tennessee: KKK active, raiding &
whipping, Slaves & Republicans.

Trelease, 176

1868, Oct - Nov 2

Middle Tenn.: KKK active; intimidating
black & Republican voters

Trelease, 176

1868, Oct 1, - Doc. 3

Shady Grove & Calcas & Bossier parishes, Louisiana
An Arkansas trooper shot at a black. He was
later captured by other blacks, roughly handled
& tied to a tree. Some whites rescued him,
with killed & wounded on both sides. The next
day about 75 whites from Arkansas attacked
Shady Grove, killing black indiscriminately. A
Another group of whites from Shreveport were
persuaded to turn back, but had killed 9 blacks
along the way. This began a series of attacks

1868, Oct. 2

Searcy Co., Ala.: Party of 25 to 30 men raided
home of Rev Brown, local black political leader,
& killed him.

Trelease, 121

1868, Oct. 4, + 5

Jefferson, Texas: About 70 knights of the
Rising Sun attacked the jail holding four blacks.
These men were held because in a failed attempted
assassination they recognized their attackers. The
knights killed ~~about~~ three, including an
ex-Union officer & Republican leader - a white -
George W. Smith, who was also the target of the
previous night's attack & held in jail. Subsequently
the town was purged of Republicans.

Trelease, 140-148. over

or blacks in the area that left between
150 and 200 dead.

Turcell, 155-58
Hedgesay, 94-59

The Times deplored such proceedings in general
but proclaimed that in this case "nothing
had become... as unavoidable necessity. The
sanctity of honor, the peace and safety of society,
the prosperity of the country, and the security of
life itself demanded the removal of so base a
villain." (143-144)

1868, Oct. 15

Mississippi River below Memphis: Steamboat Keeper, Capt. Sam Houston, was carrying arms for Arkansas militia, overtake by a tug with GO to DO KKK, threw guns overboard & let Keeper go.

Release, ¹⁸⁶⁸⁻ 157

1868, Oct. 15 con.

Doraldsville S.C.: Unknown parties assassinate B. F. Randolph a northern born black Methodist clergymen while on speaking tour.

Wilmington, A.S., 260

1868, Oct. 17

St. Mary Parish, La.: Band of armed men publicly assassinate Sheriff Henry H. Peet & Judge Valentine Chase.

Release, white Perron, 128
Tunsel, 159

1868, Oct 20 aa.

Newbern, S.C., Band of mounted white
kill the President of the ^{long} Union League
Club in his front yard.

Wilkinson, A.S., 260

1868, Oct 20 - Doc. 3 ca.

South Carolina: KKK very active in night
ridings, shooting is to homes of blacks &
intimidating would be Republicans voters.

Release 115

1868 Oct 23 - 25

Jefferson Parish, Louisiana: KKK provoked
blacks into an attack. Whites then drove
out Metropolitans Police, broke up loyal leagues
& Republican etc. In Gretna at least 5 blacks
killed, 9 shot & 33 maimed. In nearby
Algiers, 7 blacks killed.

Release 134

1868, Oct. 26-28

New Orleans: Democratic class called the
Procons - composed of Sicilians, Italians, Spanish,
Portuguese, Maltese, Latin Americans, & Creoles,
lived into Republican class. The fire was
retaliated, killing as innocent. The club/gang
then ransacked black homes & Republicans
club, killing at least 12. Some estimates
say as many as 100. Riot lasted several days
as blacks & whites settle each other. ~~Blacks~~
At least⁶, probably 7 white Rabble, 78 -
killed.

1868, Oct. 25

New Orleans: Democratic Working-class Class
disrupted a Republican procession killing several
blacks. Blacks used guns & fought back.
Soldiers needed to restore order.

Rabble, 77.

1868, late Oct.

Franklin, Washington Parish, Louisiana:
Blaoded kick, raided homes of 3 black
Republicans, beat one & destroyed their
ballots

Trclosure 130

whites lost black bones etc.

Hanover, "1868 Riot,"
Lans. Hist.

Release, 134-135
Towell, 154-155
Hanover, 99-114

1868, Oct. 29

Toussipachoa, St. Helena Parish, Louisiana:
About 80 disguised KKK broke into the
home of John Ray a black Republican &
county coroner. They killed him & ~~beat his~~
wife destroying his papers. Ray visited
several other friends warning them &
harassed 2 white Republicans.

Release, 131

1868, Oct. 31

Huntsville, Ala.: Parade of 150 KKK at same
time as Republican meeting. Argument later
between black & white led to shooting -
a freedom had refused to surrender his gun
to a white. Two deaths & several wounded

Release, 123

1868, Nov.

Asheville, N.C. : minor racial skirmish.

Kennebunk, 18

1868, Feb 20

Savannah Georgia: Election day violence. Armed whites drove would be black voters from the polls. Negroes who whites attempted to drive off blacks who were waiting to vote. Shooting broke out. Two blacks and two white policemen killed. Several on both sides wounded. Democrats won election

Rable 74
Lyon U.S., 162-163

1868, Feb 20

Franklin, Louisiana: GO KKK ride
on 5 successive nights before election
intimidating black voters. On election day
KKK whites herded blacks to the polls compelling
them to vote Democratic.

Trelease, 130-131

1868, Feb 20

Martinsville, Arkansas: Right before election
KKK took two black preachers - Republican
leaders - & whipped them. One received
400 lashes.

Trelease, 150

1868, Nov.

Center Point, Arkansas: Approximately 360 mounted
militia attacked the town, dispersing resisting
KKK - about 400. Militia men killed, 5
wounded, but 60+ prisoners taken & town
searched for weapons, etc.

Treleash 161-163

1868, Nov.

Rock Hill, York Co. S.C.: 50
Republicans forced from the polls.

Shepico, KKK, 38

1868, Nov.

Lawrence Co., S.C.: Democrats lined up
before the court house & prevented
Republicans from voting.

Shepico, KKK, 37-38

1868, Nov.

Savannah, Georgia Co., S.C.: Was permitted
only those with Democratic tickets
to vote.

Shapiro, "KKK," 32

1868, Nov.

Greenwood, Aiken Co., S.C.: Groups
of whites drove blacks away from polls.

Shapiro, "KKK," 32

1868, Nov.

White Hall, Aiken Co., S.C.: Groups
of whites drove blacks away from
polls. Two blacks killed.

Shapiro "KKK," 32

1868, Nov.

Kosciusko, Louisiana: Office of the Illinoian,
newspaper, mobbed & destroyed a 2nd time.

Trelease, 98

1868, Nov. 2

Pulaski County, Tenn.: Disguised bands
raided Franklin County before election
are slack numbered.



Trelease, 175

1868, Nov. 3

Pulaski, Tenn.: When a Confederate veteran
cast a Republican ballot a crowd took
him, put him on a block & offered him
for sale as a "white nigger."

Trelease, 175

1868, No. 3

South Carolina: Whites - armed & ready - protected polling places against black voting in large sections of the state.

Trelease, 117

1868, No. 3

Savannah, Georgia: Elections riot. Whites & blacks scuffle at the polls. Shots exchanged in brief & deadly encounter. 3 blacks killed, at least 17 wounded; 5 white men and one woman by stander wounded. 2 of the wounded white policemen died shortly thereafter.

Hennessee, 130-134

1868, No. 3

Ogeechee, Georgia: Whites & blacks exchange gunfire as blacks returned from local polling place. One white killed.

Hennessee, 134-135
Shapiro, 11

1868, Nov. 5

Warren Co., Georgia: Dr H. J. Percy Jeffress & his sons, beat back a KKK raid held by 6 men, killing 1 & wounding 2 others. Four days later 50-100 KKK raided his house, burned, but did not kill his wife shot a bedridden son 11 times & destroyed his fence, etc. Later Mr Jeffress tried to leave the area by train. A party of 6 KKK took him off the train. One son escaped, the rest were

Released, 229 - 230

1868, Nov. 5

Florida: KKK organizes a raid or train from Jacksonville to Tallahassee to destroy gun shipment for govt.

Release, 119-
120

1868, Nov. 15

Rapides, La.: ~~Press~~ Office of the Rapides Tribune sacked for a 2nd time.
Editor attacked.

Release, 129

1868, Nov 20 ca.

Florence, Ala.: On Sat. night about 150
Klux murdered one black & whipped
several others

Trelease, 262

1868, Dec?

Marksburg : Editor of the Marksburg
Village-~~er~~ed a mob attack that destroyed the
office of the Marksburg Register. The latter
~~editor~~-paper's editor was also the clerk of
the 7th Jud. Dist. Court.

P. G. Times Dec. 1, 1869

1868, Dec

Near Memphis: KKK whipped black RR
construction workers for taking "white
men's jobs";

Trelease, 177

1868, Dec.

Alarance, P. C.: KKK seized Caswell Holt, a black boy suspected of robbery. Taking him from his house at night they tortured him to elicit a confession. He later brought charges against 12 of his 16 assailants - but got no where in court.

Release, 193

1868, Dec. ca.

Livingston, Tenn: 200 KKK took over the town & disarmed Union men

Release, 178

1868 Dec - 1869, Jan

Oakland Co., Tenn.: Several KKK raids. Blacks sometimes fired back. This led to casualties on both sides.

Release, 178

1868, Dec. 3

Clarksville, Texas: Ku Klux band broke up
a black school & forced the teacher to flee.

Trelease, 138

1868, Dec. 11

New Albany, Indiana: About 100 scarlet hooded men arrived by train from Seymour, overpowered the Sheriff at the Floyd County Jail & hanged John, Frank & Simon Reed as well as Charles Anderson. All four were responsible for over 100 robberies.

¹¹⁰⁶
~~Reed~~ "White caps"; 8-3

1868, Dec. 18

Pulaski, Tenn.: At night, disguised men took a slave out of jail & lynched him.

Trelease, 178

1869

Rensselaer Co., N.Y.: Attempt to oppose
incursion of William Witback led to violent
confrontation & shooting. Witback joined by about
a dozen farmers. One deputy sheriff
killed.

Christiansburg, 301-303

1869

Virginia City, Nevada: Whites marched out to
an encampment of Chinese RR workers,
defied the Sheriff & drove the Chinese
into the sage brush. This was more to demonstrate
to the owners not to use Chinese labor in the
mines.

Saxtons, Indispensable Events, 55-60

1869.

Jacksonville, Fla: 2 skirmishes before
blacks & Federal troops

Herrigessey "To Live & Die",
10

1869

Kinston, N.C.: Constitutional Guard rescued a black accomplice from jail, but he executed him for fear he would talk

Release, 190

1869

Kinston, N.C.: 35 to 40 Const. Guard rescued a colleague who had been arrested for illegal debilling.

Release, 190

1869

Knox Co., Mo.: A mob threatened to hang the County Court's judges if they voted any more aid to R.R.s.

Release, Part 2, Res.

64

~~1869~~ 1869

Moore County, N.C.: Klans commit several
raids on blacks, including an episode where
Klan shot a black woman & her 5 children
& burned their house down around them

Release, 192

1869-1870

Morgan Co., Ala.: Klan active in most areas,
some 12 murders committed. Klan broke
into circuit court clerk's office & destroyed
papers.

Release, 266

1869, Jan. (and earlier)

Palacios, Texas: Masked parties active
showing heads, whipping, shooting, burning houses
down against blacks

Release, 138

1869 Jan.

Nicholsville, Kew: Klansmen kidnap
stage coach driver.

Release, 280

1869 Jan.

Georgetown, Kew.: Klan broke into a
black's home & shot him several times.

~~~~~

Release, 280

1869, Jan. - early

Huntsville, Ala.: 32 disguised night riders  
entered town in search of 2 white Republican  
legislators. Warned, the two were in hiding.  
The Klan broke into the home of a northerner  
now, took him into the country, threatened to  
hang him & demanded he leave the country.  
Afterwards they visited a local barbershop house.

Release, 262

1869, Jan.

Jonesboro, Arkansas: Col. Will Tiddale fought  
skirmish with several hundred kkk, but  
dispersed them.

Trelease, 162

1869, Jan.

Shelbyville, Tenn.: Band of 25 KKK rode  
into town at night & treated blacks &  
school teacher. Raise flag over the KKK,  
killing one & driving the - from town.

Trelease, 177

1869, Jan. 11

Columbia, Tenn.: About a dozen KKK boarded  
a train & took Detective Segour Barnard off,  
took him 4 miles, hanged & shot him & dumped  
his body in Duck River. Barnard had been collecting  
information on the KKK.

Trelease, 178.

1869, Jan. 24

Kinston, N.C.: Members of the Constitutional  
Klux Guard took 5 prisoners, <sup>were</sup> "blacks", from  
jail, took them to a bridge outside town &  
killed them.

~~~~~

Release, ¹⁸⁹⁻
190

1869, March

Stanford, S.C.: Klans kidnapped a man.

Release, 280

1869, March

Watervliet, Warren Co., Georgia: After Dr. G.W.
Darder, a Republican shot ^{tried} Democratic editor
Charles Wallace - Key had a long standing
personal feud, the Klan wearing black regalia
broke into jail, took Darder, and after allowing
him to write to his family, shot him to death.

~~~~~

Release, 230-232

1869, March

Graham, Alamance Co., N.C.: At least 40  
KKK galloped into town at night, shooting  
up the homes of blacks.

Trelease, 194

1869, March

Alamance Co., N.C.: KKK gave 150 lashes  
to the bare back of Joseph Harvey, a black,  
& clubbed his baby to death.

Trelease, 194

1869, March 12 ca. (Sunday night)

Barrett Station, Warren Co., Georgia: KKK beat  
11 blacks almost to death, shot & killed another &  
4 of them raped a 16 yr. girl

Trelease, 232

1869, April ca.

Alamance, N.C.: KKK visited Caswell Holt  
for a second time. Shot him, roughed up his  
daughters & seized his possessions.

Trelease, 193

1869, ~~April~~ Apr. 1

Graham Co., N.C.: KKK lynched a  
black

Trelease, 280

1869 May

Rockingham Co. N.C.: Several incidents of  
disguised men whipping blacks. At least  
62 incidents, including the forcing of a black to  
have intercourse with a black girl. The placing  
of a firebrand in a woman's mouth for having  
yelled orders when the Klan attacked her husband

Trelease, 195

1869 May-Aug.

Huntsville, Ala.: Klan night riders harass blacks, whipping them & warning them to stay away during the election. A few were killed.

Release, 263

1869 May?

Piedmont, Utah: Union Pacific RR delegation on the way to Promontory for RR fans - continental RR celebration, way laid by a mob of angry tie-cutters who demanded their unpaid final paycheck. When the cash arrived the digitaries were allowed to proceed.

\* Starti, Incident, 19-20

1869 June

~~Wm. H.~~ Lincoln Co., Kas: Klan visited the home of a Union man. He was away, so Klan whipped his wife & burnt his house down.

Release, 280

1869, July

Goochland, Kentucky: Riot result of a  
anti-rent war. Rioters resisted sheriff's  
posse & several persons wounded

PY Times July 26, 1869

1869, July?

Washington D.C.: Two black men indicted  
& tried for complicity in an election  
riot in D.C.

P.Y. Times July 26, 1869

1869, July

Wayne Co., Ky.: Regulators holding  
their own courts, supplanting ordinary  
courts

Release 280

1869, July

Lawrence Co., Ala.: 8 KKK had been arrested for hanging a man, burning in disguise, burning houses, etc. A few days before their trial they were rescued, but those who had confessed were executed. Late 3 more were recognized, tried & convicted.

Trelease, 262

1869, July 14

Athens, Alabama: Rescue of 3 convicted KKK members from Lawrence Co.

Trelease 262

1869, July 25 ca.

Dawson, Terrell Co., Georgia: John Lee had murdered Capt. R. H. Fletcher. Disguised men later entered the jail & slit Lee's throat.

Smith, "Violence in Georgia"  
63-89

1869? Aug?

Grove Co., Georgia : About 40 blacks,  
angered when a white man killed one  
employee, surrounded the white's house  
& fire indiscriminately into it, injuring  
the white man.

Agcs, U & J, 157-158

1869, August

Sumner, Wilson & Rutherford Counties, Tex. : Extensive  
night riding by masked raiders: two persons killed,  
many more raped, ~~robbed~~, whipped, & robbed of guns.  
Both blacks & whites attacked.

Trelease, 184

1869, Aug

Hillsborough, P. C. : 75 to 100 disguised men  
took 2 slaves - accused with barn burning -  
from jail & killed one.

Trelease, 155

1869 Aug - Sept

Dyer & Weakley Cos., Tex.: A white man shot  
& killed by masked men; County Commissie  
threatened with hangings.

Release, 185

1869 Aug - Sept.

Dyer & Weakley Cos., Tex.: Two black teachers  
& a minister whipped by masked men.

Release, 185

1869, Aug - Sept ca.

Dyer or Weakley country, Tex.: A black taken from  
jail & lynched by masked men.

Release, 185

1869 Aug 1 ca.

Huntsville Ala: 300 kkk visit town, driving blacks from Sat. night religious ceremonies & otherwise intimidating them.

Release, 263

1869 Aug 3 ca.

New York City: Blacks at a picnic in Roseville Park were attacked by soldiers & a riot ensued.

N.Y. Times, Aug 3, 1869

1869, Aug 5

Hopalee, Ala: Riot: Political rally celebrating Republican victory led to rioting with white Democrats who were there as well. Guns fired & brickbats thrown. Rally crowd estimated at 1000. 3 blacks & 1 white killed & at least 2 wounded. Violence. 1902 blacks & 8 whites wounded.

Herzensey, 135-18

1869 Aug 12

Livingston, Miss.: KKK raid town. Attack home of Gerard Chouteau. Gun battle ensues, one defender killed & one Klan member. On the same raid KKK wounded black legislator George W. Houston in his home.

Trelease, 248

1869 Aug mid (ca.)

Hillsborough [N.C.], N.C.: Families & wreaths of lynched blacks taken from their homes at night & hung by 25 to 30 Klansmen.

Trelease, 195

1869 Sept ca.

Chapel Hill, N.C.: Klan active in intimidating blacks & others. Groups of 20 or 50 together. A party of 75 to 100 seized a man they suspected of being a detective & whipped him.

Trelease, 196

1869, Sept ca.

Chapel Hill, N.C.: KKK whipped & mal-treated inmates at poor house - most of whom were blacks.

Release, 196

1869, Sept.

Blancance Co., N.C.: Klans beat a white man at Haw River for the way he voted in August election.

Release, 202

1869, Fall

Blancance County, P.C.: Klans attacked at least two bawdy houses. They warned Jerry Gaffins out & tore his house down. At Sallie Holt's place they forced one of her daughters to expose herself while they beat her private parts.

Release, 202

1869, Oct.

Gwinnett Co., Georgia: Democrats offered Alfred Colby, a black legislator, to resign. When he refused a mob of 65 KKK came to his house, dragged him into the woods, & beat him.

Release, 235  
Aug. 15 1869

1869 late - early 1870

Richmond & Madison Co., Tenn.: Regulators (KKK) busy whipping blacks & white Unionists - bands more than so active, hangings some.

Release, 281

1869, Oct.

York, S.C.: Klansmen whipped a black man, Mr. Wright, & burned his house.

Release, 349

1869, Nov. 26

Burlington, P.C.: Several disguised men called Alonzo B. Corliss out of his house at night, drugged him into the woods & gave him about 30 lashes. Corliss taught a Quaker support school for blacks & was a partially crippled Negro.

Release, 202

1869+ (late)

Hillsborough: A Slack man charged with rape of a white girl was hanged.

~~~~~

Release, 196

1869 Dec.

Pulaski: 50 disguised men galloped into town to rescue a barrel of whiskey confiscated by a federal revenue agent.

Release, 185

1869, Dec.

Obion Co., Tenn.: KKK attacks plantation of Willim Jones, who with his black workers, beat off the attack, killing one & wounding others. The KKK convinced authorities to arrest Jones & several blacks. As they were being taken to jail, the KKK attacked, killing 2 blacks & wounding 3 others.

Release, 278

1869, Dec. ca.

Alamance Co., N.C.: After fighting with a white woman who had tried to beat her grand daughter, a black woman about 60 was whipped by the KKK

Release 202-203

1869, Dec. ca.

Alamance, P. C.: KKK whipped a black man, forced him to mutilate his own penis. The man died soon thereafter.

Release, 202

1869, Dec. ca.

Alamance Co., N.C.: KKK whipped a black
man that he soon died thereafter.

Release, 202

1869, Dec.

Alamance Co., N.C.: KKK raided a black
home where about 20 persons were having a
felic. They so abused a 4 month old that
he died a week later. They also whipped
three men.

Release, 202

1870s.

Old Fort Griffin, Texas: Vigilantes active
in hunting horse thieves.

Rister, "Outlaws & Vigilantes"

MVHR, 19 (1932) 553

1870 ca.

Chowan Co., N.C.: An elderly man who had distributed land to his former slaves was whipped & forced to walk barefoot naked in the cold.

Trelease, 332

³³⁶

1870 ca.

Otibbeha Co., Miss.: Disguised party took black out of jail & lynched him.

Trelease, 288

1870 ca.

Winston Co., Miss.: Disguised party of whites took black from local jail & lynched him.

Trelease, 288

1870 ca.

Winston Co., Miss.: Black backed Sq
disguised party of whites

Trelease, 288

1870 ca.

Tishomingo Co. Miss.: Disguised Party,
backed black man.

Trelease, 288

1870

Marion Co., Miss.: Several prominent black
Republicans withheld till they promised to
vote Democratic. Included Taft Decree.

Trelease, 287

~~1870~~

St. Louis Co., Mo.: Klan active against
blacks & against northern employees on RR.
After a fight between white & a black boy,
8 to 10 black fired on whites near church.
In retaliation whites the next day the whites
had 5 blacks arrested. That night 50-60
KKK came into town & lynched the
blacks

Trelease, 269-270

Cross Plains

1870

Greene, Sumter, Tuscaloosa, Pickens Counties, Ala.:
Klan very active whipping blacks, burning
churches & killing some blacks.

Trelease, 271

1870 ca.

Brown, N.C.: Klan visit a black man. He &
his wife resist, killing one.

Pesle, 101

1870 ca.

Daville, Kew.: Regulators visit home of
black man, murdered his wife. Then
he attacked her with a gun, killing
several

~

Probk, 101-102

1870-1871

Wilkinson Co., Georgia: KKK castrated
3 black men accused of connection with
white women.

Probk, 97

1870-1871

Saint & Greene Counties, Ala.: Klan attacks
blacks working for R.R.s.

Trelease, 303

1870-1871

Mississippi: Many schools closed down by Klan & teachers whipped. Indeed here is where wearing the Bloody shirt came from — one (Confederate) set long. Ben Butler the Bloody shirt of school superintendent A.P. Huggins.

Release, 254

1870-1871

Mississippi: Several (mass) Klan actions against economic independence of blacks — including R.R. laborers, independent householders, workers who changed employer without permission.

Release, 288

1870, early

Greene Co., Ala.: Klan murders 7 in 3 months, burns schools & forced teachers to quit.

Release, 252

1870 Jan. 24.

Summerville, Georgia: Officials jailed a man named Attridge for being involved in rebellion. ~~The court~~, soldiers guarded him. But a mob of at least 100 convinced the judge & the lieutenant in charge to release him.

Trelease, 239-240

1870, Feb.

Lexington, K.C.: KKK hanged a black man on Tates Creek Pike, 9 miles from Lexington. The black had been acquitted in court of hog stealing.

Wright, "Lexington's Suppression"
266

1870, Feb. 26

Graham, Monroe Co., N.C.: 75 Kansans rode into town, seized Wyatt Outlaw - a black town councilman & organizer of the Union League - and hanged him from a tree close to the courthouse.

Trelease, 205-206

1870 March

Jacinto, Miss.: A 100 or more KKK broke into the local jail & lynched 2 inmates, 1 black, 1 white

Release, 275

1870, March 31 [?]

Eufaw & Greene Co. Ala.: A band of 30 to 40 disorganized men road into Eufaw at night & killed white Republican county solicitor, Alexander Boyd. Some night a prominent black Republican killed in county,

Release, 252-253

Louissey, 196-142
Harrison, Pol Rec, 36-34

1870 April - Nov.

Fayette Co., Ala.: Klan started activity, whipping and not treating blacks. 5 blacks & 1 white murdered. In the meantime an anti-kuklux regulators formed called Mossy-Sacks. Fights between the two.

Release 268

1870, May 21

Ceswell, N.C.: KKK murders John W. Stephens, a Republizan leader who had close ties to blacks through ~~gestalte~~ at a political meeting.

Use "KKK" 356-
' 355

1870, June

Philadelphia
uptown & downtown blacks rioted over neighborhood rights, originally at a dance.

Law, Roots of violence.

1870, July 1ca

Waseca, Iowa: Vigilantes capture ~~two men~~ two men suspected of being horse thieves. They rough them up & no effort to gain a confession. Before more serious damage was done, local justice intervened & the suspects released.

Nolan, Vigilantes ~ 9~~2~~ 89-94

P.33

Sailors - Meeting of
1807 & 1808

1870, summer - Fall

Lake City, Florida: Armed bands rode repeatedly into town intimidating blacks forcing the sheriff to resign

Release, 245

1870, July

Oquawka, Illinois: Vigilance Committee attacked gambler - gambling/prostitution barge burning it & seizing two prostitutes whom they turned over to authorities. This occurred after a man was murdered in a brawl. Kane

Play, Vigilantes, 110

1870, July

Beloit ^{Aug.} Republicans rally broke up & other aggressions committed. About 200 blacks thereafter organized to defend themselves. Whites armed & prepared to disarm blacks - which they did under sheriff's auspices. One black killed in this process

Release, 250-57

1870 Aug - Oct.

Cross Plains & Co., Alabama: telegraph on rampage during investigation of murder of Luke and 6 blacks. Includes attack on R.R. and intimidation of witnesses, & harassment of blacks. This activity occurred despite presence of Federal troops & court of inquiry.

Howard Death 93-110
Hershey, Pot. 37-38

1870 July 10

Cross Plains, Ala.: A fight broke out between a white & a black. The white's friends helped to beat up the black. Later, the black man - Green Little - gathered about 10 friends at ~~a~~ nearby Patosia. Rose men went in search of the whites. At Cross Plains they exchanged gun fire with the whites. Innocent bystanders - white - leaving church caught in crossfire. Blacks later arrested & implicated.

(over) Howard, Death, 63-65

1870, July 10

N.Y.C.: A gang starts 3 fights; 2 at bars where they ordered drinks & were refused to pay; last is an attack on a party of Germans. 1 man killed 2 critically injured



Cook, Am. 19

Hesses, 188-189

1870, July 11

Cross Plains, Ala.: KKK, unsatisfied
with court proceedings against William
~~Lake~~, a white teacher of blacks, and
a group of blacks who fired upon white
KKK before, take Lake and 4 blacks
from officials' and hang them. They also
kill two other blacks that they captured.
At least 60, maybe over 100, induced.

Foxes, 428 Powered, Death 75-52
Grande, "Violence..." 1907

1870, July 12

NYC: Orange men celebrating Battle of the
Boys attacked by Irish during parade
on 8th Ave. In battle that followed, shots
were exchanged. At least 3 killed.
Orange men driven off.

Mays, Hist. of Bigotry 212-213
Benske, 230-231

1870, July 12

NYC: Brooklyn & NYC Orange lodges march up
8th Ave with bands playing etc., celebrating the
Battle of the Boys. They were going to picnic
at Elm Park at 1903st. Catholics followed &
joined by local laborers, about 1000 attack. The
battle lasted an hour before police broke it up. 3
people killed, 17 injured.

Cook, Annies 22

1870, Aug.

Versailles, Ky.: Klan invaded town,
& killed two blacks

Release, 282

1870, Aug.

Louisville, Ky.: Black protesters march
down Main street singing "John Brown's
Body", firing pistols in air. Police
attempt to disperse. Fight erupts & one
policeman killed. Crowd then quickly
dispersed, the murderer was caught &
official moved to protect Black section of
town.

Wright "Louisville's
Suppression," 26c

1870, Aug. 18

~~Brownsville~~, Ala.: Band of armed whites
shot and killed Rev. Richard Burke,
a black legislator.

Release 251-252

1870 Fall

Murfreesboro, Tenn.: Lynchings & murders reported.

Release, 277

1870 Fall

Hale Co., Ala.: men lynched a black 'suspect' of burning big houses.

Release, 304

1870 Fall

Manchester, Tenn.: Lynchings & murders reported.

Release, 279

1870, Sept.

Columbia, S.C.: Local whites + blacks
involved in a political disturbance

Release

1870, Sept. 13

Browne Co., Ala.: Band of KKK took
Guilford Coleman from his home, beat
& mutilated him & threw body down a
well. Coleman was killed because he
was one of the few blacks in the
area to attend the Republican Convención

Tennessee Rel Ters

38-39

1870, Sept. Late.

Lancaster, Pa.: Klan kidnapped a
Republican named Hanks. Some of his
friends pursued ~~the~~ them, fired upon
the captives, driving them off & freeing
Hanks.

Release, 283

1870, Oct.

Pecos Co., Tex.: After circuit judge ordered an investigation of the KKK, the Klan paraded in town. This precipitated a riot in which 2 Union men were beaten & driven from town.

Release 279

1870, Oct.

Sparksburg Co., S.C.: KKK raids intimidate black & white Republicans during elections - including raid at Limestone Spring.

Release, 359-360

1870, Oct.

Limestone Springs, S.C.: 40-50 Klansmen harass & white & black Republican election official. They whipped both & the black man's wife & forced the white man to kill the bare rear ends of the two blacks & attempted to force the white to have sexual relations with the black woman. They cut off part of the ear off the black man.

Release 358-359.

1870, Oct 2-9 + (?)

Marianna, Florida: Up to ten, 125 black & whiteans killed one another. The shooting attack on Col Coker, a KKK leader, that wounded him & killed his daughter led to a Klan takeover of the town. At least two black men and their wife and child, one of these as well as a Jewish merchant were killed during this reign of terror.

Release, 243-28*

1870, Oct. 13

Philadelphia: A crowd of toughs invaded the meetings of judges of election returns. One of the judges, Alexander Crawford, shot John C. Polk, a Democratic politician in the affray. Polk died 3 days later. Violence frequently occurred in elections.

Schoff & Wescott.

1870, Oct. 20

Lawrenceville, S.C.: Street fight between white conservatives & Radicals escalated into a gun battle between blacks & whites. Blacks drove from town. Posse roamed the country killing unknown numbers of blacks. Foster says 13 blacks killed.

Williams A.S.
262-263
over

Rash, 94
Foster 427
Sharp, "KKK" 40-41

Hawesey, 139-146

[1870, ~~April~~ November?] Oct. 20

Laurenville, S.C.: Two days before an election armed whites & blacks faced each other, but were dissuaded by the appearance of the military. That night, after the military had withdrawn a brawl between a conservative & a constable led to an all-out man hunt for blacks & white Republicans. As many as 2,500 white Democrats converged on town. Over the next day or so 12 men were killed, including a black legislator & a white judge - all Republicans

Release 351-352

1870, Oct. 25

Eutaw, Alabama: Armed Democrats broke up a Republicans meeting (bi-racial), held by Long. Charles May. Other leading Rep. candidates here, including Gov. Wm. Smith & Senator Werner. 54 blacks injured; 4 or 5 died.

Waukesha, ~~1447~~
149-158
Wisconsin "Pol. Tr."

Rash, 110
Release, 21 in 272-273
Sloan, "Vicks & Ala Elec. of 1872."
Alaska

1870 Nov.

Douglasville, Louisiana: Election Day. Soldiers guarding polls light fires to keep warm. Democrats who had planned to seize the ballot box found blacks were guarding the polls. Armed blacks arrive to prevent Democratic action. Clash between blacks & Rep. leadership leaves the mayor & a local judge killed by their own partisans.

Rash, 85

1870 Nov.

Sparta, Hancock Co., Georgia: Electors not allowed
Democrats attempted to prevent blacks from
voting

Trelease, 241

1870 Nov. con.

Union Co., S.C.: Klan very active,
murdering a white Rep. J.P., whipping a
probate judge & murdering several
blacks.

Trelease, 356.

1860s (late)? 1870 Nov - 1871 Sept.

Orange Co., Florida: Local "crackers" attacked
camp of black workers brought in to clear
land for Orange groves. They feared the
labor competition. 4 or 5 black schools &
churches destroyed

Ragle, 9.
Trelease, White Terror
365

1870 Nov - Sept. 1871

York Co., S.C.: Perhaps the most active
Klux is S.C.. Almost nightly raids
occurred leading to at least 11
murders & 600 cases of whipping,
assaults etc. & countless threats.

Release, 365

1870. Nov - 1871, Summer.

Cooke, Co., Ala: Kluxers in bands after
disguise visited plantations around
Nashville after elections demanding to
know how blacks voted & intended to
vote is the future. Republincans were whipped
shot or hanged (decapitated) or how the
whites felt. They also burned a black
church.

Release 306

1870 Nov 2

Baton Rouge, Louisiana: Attempt by Dems
to steal ballot box led to riot. Several blacks
killed & wounded. Troops restore order.
At least 2 dead.

Paste, 89

Messesey 158-164

1870, Nov. 8

Lake City, Florida : KKK rode into town
disrupted a black parade & drove blacks
out of town without voting.

Release, 245

1870, Dec.

Charleston, S. C. : Raiding began in Oct., ent
outsiders Segars to note it after the
murder of Tom Roundtree by 50 or 60
KKK

Release, 363-
367

1870, Dec. 25 cu.

Charlotte, N.C. : Essie Harris, black
beat off an attack by KKK, was nearly
2.

Release, 332

1870, Dec. 26

Floyd Co., Georgia: KKK raids plantation of a man Jane Waltham - a Democrat Union veteran from Tenn. - whipping 2 blacks, an old woman & raping 2053 girls. They also took a gun from Waltham & made him dance for them.

Release 325

1870, Dec. 31 + Jan. 1, 1871

Kenosha: Black militia murder white bootlegger & Confederate veteran. Next day crowds of whites seize blacks & weapons. At one black house gun battle occurred and a man on either side killed.

Release, 358-352

1871

Putnam Co.: Race riot during an election to replace a murdered black official.

Release, 319

1871

North Florida: KKK night riders forced several Republican leaders to resign.

Rusle, 96

1871

Fayette County, Ala: About 30 Klansmen visited a plantation, drove the men off & raped the women.

Trelease, 306

1871

Hancock Co., Geo.: Election day riot during which black legislator defeated.

Trelease, 32,

1871

Chattooga Co., Georgia: whites opposed building of school & burned a church used by blacks for a school.

Trelease, 329

1871

Dade Co., Georgia: Board of 25
concocted a trap. They attacked
a telegraph operator at one station for
anti-black sentiments & kidnapped at least
2 blacks.

Trelease, 330-331

1871 - early

Clarendon & Sumter Cos., S.C. - rich in
active harassing merchants dealing with
& helping blacks & occasionally whipping
& murdering blacks

Trelease, 354

1871, Jan. ca.

Mount Carmel Pa.: mob of striking miners attacked boarding house containing 29 scabs. They shot into the windows & exploded a powder keg on the 1st floor.

Aurand, Fran AM, 80

1871, Jan. ca.

Scranton, Pa.: ~~mob~~ attacks on scabs became so intense that governor ordered out the militia. The mob dispersed the 1st company sent here. In a second confrontation, someone shot a gun and the 2nd company of militia fired a volley into the striking miners, killing 2 and wounding others.

Aurand, Fran AM, 80-81

1871, Jan.

Milledgeville, Geo.: Organized crowd rescued James Oxford, convicted murderer & K.K.K. member from jail after he had been sent there from Sandersville for safekeeping.

1871, Jan.

Sandville, Washington Co., Geo.: 18 or 20
hooded men seized Major John G. Gallagher
a one armed Confederate veteran, & carried
him off. He escaped. He had been
singled out because he had abandoned a
wife & children in Kentucky & cohabitated
with a woman from Alabama.

Release 322-323

1871, Jan.

String Ground, Kew.: KKK attack;
seats off, one Klansman killed.

Release, 312

1871, Jan.

Greensboro, Blount Co., Ala.: 60 or 70 disguised
men raided county seat, sacked Judge
Wm T. Blackford's house & rescued one
of his friends from jail.

Release, 305

1871, Jan. ca.

Tryon Factory Chattooga Co., ~~N.C.~~ ^{Geo.}: KKK
from Georgia & the same rescue Klowsaw
jailed for minor offense.

Release, 329

1871, Jan. 4

Union Co. S.C.: About 40 blacks attacked
and murdered a white Confederate veteran who had
lost an arm during the war. Subsequently 13 were
arrested. The ^{KKK} removed ~~the~~ 5 prisoners from jail ^(they)
~~and killed them.~~ ^{They} ~~had~~ ^{been} released. When the remaining
8 were about to be shipped to Columbia, between
1000 and 1500 disguised mounted seized the men
& shot them to death. [see F. 12]

Paper, Tracy, 299-300 ^{Showing a "KKK"} L11-42

1871, Jan. 7

Shelbyville, K.C.: KKK band shot &
whipped a white man.

Release, 312

The KKK shot all 5, left them for dead, but
3 lived through their wounds.

(Release 357)

1871, Jan. 7
Lexington, Kentucky: KKK shot &
killed a black man.

Trelease, 312

1871, Feb. 24
Chattau Co., Ala: Band of 15 or 20
organized for raided plantation of Judge
Luther R. Smith & since he was not
there, burnt the cotton gin & other
structures.

Trelease 303-309

1871, Feb. 6
 Rome, Georgia: About 20 KKK raided
from Alabama harassed a white Republican
beat one black, shot another & beat his
wife - a mulatto believed to be an ex-
mistress of one of the kidnappers. They
also forced a local editor (pro-KKK) to
dine for them.

Trelease, 325

1871, Feb 10

York Co., S.C.: KKK is known to be
from 40 to 50 seized stocks of arms
belonging to local black militia.

Release, 364-365

1871, Feb. 12

Charleston, S.C.: 500 masked & robed KKK
rode into town at night. They showed
great discipline. They broke into jail -
seized 10 blacks charged with murder.
The next day 2 blacks were found hung
from a tree & 6 blacks tied to trees &
bodies riddled with bullets. Two escaped,
were later captured by authorities, tried,
convicted & executed.

Release 357-358

1871, Feb. 24

Frankfort, Kentucky: 25 KKK rescue
a fellow known held in jail on Federal
charges.

Release, 312-313

1871, Feb. 26

Yorkville, S.C.: 50 rebels rode into town after midnight to attack county treasurer E.M. Rose. Rose heard of it 1st & got out of the way, but the KKK gutted his hotel. They also searched his veins for a black County Commissioner. To forestall the arrival of troops, the KKK had fired up some RR tracks.

Trelease, 366-367

1871, March

Savannah, Washington Co., Geo.: Group of 200 entered the town & lynched a black held for arson.

Trelease, 323

1871, March

Charles Co., Georgia: About 50 KKK took Charles Clarke out of the jail — he was charged with raping a white woman — and hanged him. Local blacks had earlier organized to prevent KKK action but had been persuaded to disband by assurances of protection by local officials.

Trelease, 322

1870 1, March

Spartanburg Co. S.C.: 40 KKK raiders
Dr. John Wrensmith's house. He engaged
in a gun battle with them. Although he
was wounded, he drove them off.

Trelease, 360

1871, March ca.

Walthow Co., Georgia: As part of overall
campaign of terror, KKK announced they
would whip any child who went to school.
They burned books belonging to one
teacher.

Trelease, 320

1871, March & Oct.

Gwinnett Co. Geo., Some women
whipped 22 by KKK for being too
upright.

Trelease, 320

1871, ~~Feb~~ March 4-~~7~~

Chester, S.C. : On two successive night blacks drove off white attacks. On the day after the 2nd night the blacks about 80 strong marched to Chester, obtained more arms. Large numbers of armed whites gathered & convinced blacks to disperse.

Instead they retreated to a church 5 miles away the next day. There a short battle was fought that drove the blacks off, some seeking asylum with federal troops; ^{arrested by} ~~arrested by~~

Release, 355-358

1871, March 6

Meridian, Mississippi : At court hearing for 6 blacks arrested or trumped up charges of arson, shooting & a melee broke out. The judge & 2 of the blacks killed. This irritated a purge in the town in which whites killed as many as 30 blacks.

For., 428

Registers, 164-182

Reb., 97

Release, 290-293

Wells, Ch. 3 in Mass., 72-79

1871, March 6

York Co. S.C. : 40-50 white raided black militia captain Tim Williams home. Took him outside & hanged him from = tree.

Release, 362

Wheeler 185~ Rd

1871, March 8 ca.

York Co.: About 20 to 30 KKK shot
black militiaman Alex Leech & threw
his body in the creek.

Release, 368

1871, March 22

Spartansburg, S.C.: KKK paid home of
the son of local militia brigadier searching
for arms.

Williams, LS 263

1871, Spring

Eskill Co., Tenn.: KKK whipped a
woman for criticizing their policies.

Release, 316

1871 Spring
Estill Co., Ky.: KKK whipped a
trustee of Berea College for associating
with blacks.

Release, 316

1871, Spring
Estill Co., Ky.: KKK rescued a
man from jail.

Release, 316

1871 Spring?
Winchester, Ky.: 75 to 100 disguised
men rescue ~~one~~ prisoner in jail

Release, 316

1871, Spring⁵
Stanton, Kans.: White now lynched.

Release, 316

1871, Apr.

Washington Co., Geo.: About 100 KKK
in disguise came to ~~at~~ Scipio Eager's
cabin. They shot his brother because he
could read & write & had tried to establish
a school. They took Scipio out into the
woods & whipped him.

Release, 321-322.

1871, April 18

Putnam Co., P.C. ⁵⁹ KKK raided
Aaron Bigerstaff's home at night — a
strong Unionist — whipped him & his
married daughter

Release 341-342

1871, April (late)

Chowan Co., N.C.: KKK harasses ^{RR} contractors
camp run by a Republican & using blacks.
40-50 KKK raided the camp, whipped
several men & women & did other abuse.

Release, 336.

1871, May

Newberry, S.C.: KKK attacked home
of black County Commissioner. He fought
back wounding one man who was later
captured. After he was sealed
out, & fearing he talked, the KKK
assassinated the man.

Release, 354-35

1871, May

Affalla, Ala: Klansmen from St. Clair
& Etowah Counties commanded a train,
came to town & beat a number of
blacks.

Release, 305

1871, May

Estill Co., Tenn.: KKK reportedly killed three men during local election

Trelease, 316

1871, May

Hancock Co., Tenn.: Black man killed for consorting with white women.

Trelease, 319

1871, May +

Gerrard Co., Ky.: Large campaign of terror, including house to house searches, seizure of guns & whipping

Trelease, 320

1871, May 1-2

N.C.: Quarryman's strike uses violence to intimidate others to join them. Police use guns to infiltrate ranks, and there were several confrontations with the police.

Berkeley, 229-230

1871, May 5

Yorkville, S.C.: KKK ~~attacked~~^{whipped} Elias Hill, a crippled black Republican leader.

Release, 371

1871, May 12

Pontotoc Co., Miss.: Warned that the KKK was coming, superintendent of schools Robert W. Flournoy & 8 friends met a party of 30 Klans at night. After the Klan opened fire on Flournoy, his friends returned the fire, driving the Klan off.

Release, 295

1871, May 21

White Co., Georgia: A black woman who witnessed an earlier murder was seized, with her husband, to scathing & other abuse. All the worse; her horse had to stand & be poked & prodded by Klansmen.

Trelease, 331

1871, May 26

Hinds Co., Miss.: KKK raided plantation belonging to ex-Gov. R.C. Powers to kill a black man living there. The superintendent resisted. In the ensuing gun battle, one attacker was killed.

Wells, Chrisltn Gross,
55-56

1871, July

Jackson Co., Ga.: J.R. Holliday promised to protect his black workers. Because of this about 30 KKK attacked his house. He fought them off & claimed to have killed two. But his mill & ~~his~~ cotton gin were subsequently ~~burned~~ burned & his black workers driven off.

Trelease, 321

1871, July
Marion, McDowell Co., N.C.: Klans forced
Klux members held in jail.

Trelease, 346

1871, June
Bartow Co., Ga.: 3 Klansmen convicted
to August for killing a slave during
a raid in June

Trelease, 330

1871, July 1
Barrowell Co., S.C.: 25 armed blacks
attacked the house of a white man they believed
had wronged one of their number. The white
man, his wife & mother were all wounded but
white, visiting, was killed.

Williamson, After Slavery, 265

1871, July 1 ca.
Baldwin Co., Georgia: Troops of whites gave
Sam Young, a black, over 200 lashes
because he filed an assault charge
against one of the whites

Smith, "Violence in Georgia"
67

1871, June 11
Rutherfordton, N.C.: Close to one hundred ~~black~~
private towns at night to intimidate local
Republicans. They beat James H. Justice, a
state legislator, very severely, whipped one
anti-klan witness, & got the office of
the Star newspaper. But they failed to
capture Aaron Biggersstaff & George W. Logue,
two leading Republicans they were after.

Trelease, 342-344

1871, July 12
NYC: Orange men again celebrate battle
of Roanoke, protected by National Guard. Between
29 & 35th streets on 8th Ave some fired a
shot at the parade. Other items thrown,
some more shots fired. Two of the regiments
fired onto the attackers. The militiamen
cleared the streets & Orange men went home.
54 dead, many wounded. 2 police killed.

Myers, Hist. of Bigotry, 23
Bernstein, 232

1871, July 12

NYC: Threats led to the burning of the Orange Hall.
But the Governor stepped in and ordered 12 regiments
of National Guard to protect the Orangemen. Only 160 paraded
on 8th Ave. They had not gone a half block before they
began. When a private was wounded with a bullet, the
militia fired away. This at 24th St. By the time the
battle was over 3 soldiers were killed, 7 wounded,
22 police injured, 2 orangemen. 41 in the crowd
killed, 56 wounded.

Cook, Dennis, 22-24 (for 12)

1871, July 14

Louisville, Jefferson Co., Geo.: Band of
whites raided the jail & seized 9 black
prisoners. They cropped the ears of 7 —
accused of various misdemeanors — and
released them & one other. They took the 9,
charged with arson, back to jail & shot him.

Release 322

1871, July 23

Goldsboro, N.C.: Whites broke up an
excursion & political meeting.

Henssler, 10

1871, Aug

Wilkeson Co., Georgia: KKK constable floury Lawker for alleged corrections to a white woman. Lawker was also a Repub & successful in business. Lawker was arrested on trumped up charges & had his hands for jail & given choice, death or castration. He choose the latter & lived to tell the tale.

Release, 323-324

1871, Aug?

Frankfort, Ky.: Race riot broke out during elections. Fighting between blacks & whites; 2 whites killed, several wounded on both sides. Militia called out. Black accused of starting shooting placed in jail. Militia dismissed - a band of 35 to 40 men appeared took the black and another black & 130 were charged with rape charged them. ~~to~~

Release, 312

1871, Fall

Harrison Co. Geo.: A number of blacks attacked for attending school. KKK constabularies open.

Release, 319

1871, Fall

Harelson, Co. Georgia: Persons of both
races whipped by ticks for stealing.

Trelease, 319

1871 Fall

Harelson Co., Georgia: 2 or 3 black
women whipped to make them stay
home

Trelease, 319

1871, Sept.

Santa Fe Co., Ala.: Whites lynched black
man named Zebulon who was held in
jail for killing a night rider.

Trelease 302

(1870, Sept)
Belmont, Ala.: Black man held in jail
as a result of 1870 crisis over blacks arming.
He was taken out & lynched by KKK.

Release, 250-251

(1871, Sept)
Lowndes Co., Ga.: Disguised men
burned down the courthouse, destroying
records & evidence against KKK

Release, 321

(1871, Oct)
Winchester Town.: Town lynched 3
blacks led to public meeting against
it.

Release, 279

10

1871 Oct 10 ca.

Philadelphia: Election Riot in which several black leaders were killed.

Lowe, Roots of Violence, 75-95

Schaff & Wescott 837

1871, Oct. 10

Philadelphia: Election rioting broke out in several wards as whites strove to prevent blacks from voting. At least 4 blacks killed. Democratic police did nothing to prevent these attacks. One victim's head was smashed in by whites, another was shot in the back on his way home from work.

Chapter White Violence

10-17

1871, Oct. 24

Los Angeles, Calif.: Contest between two rival Chinese gung leaders over a prostitute led to a gunfight. When a policeman and a citizen interceded, they were shot. The citizen died. Whites then began a general attack on Chinese in Chinatown, bottling up several in one house, driving others out of the area. They would looted empty dwellings, eventually broke into the Chinese stronghold, hangred at least 85 Chinese. Several others were also killed.

Start, Incident at Bitter Creek, 28-

27

1871 Oct 24

Los Angeles: Mos of white attacked
Chinese community, killing 15, leaving
15 suspended from scaffolds. Begins with
Chinese Toogs fighting each other. Police intervention leads
to murder of policemen. Riot ends in retribution

Pinkney, Jane. Way of Gloucester, 73

Blew, "Vigilantism, S. Cal R., 54 (172)

25-26

1871, Dec. 15

Chicot Co., Arkansas: 300 blacks break
into jail & seize 3 whites accused of
murdering a black leader. The blacks
take the men to the edge of town &
shot them. They then returned the
carcasses to jail.

Hesseler, 11

1872, March 26a.

Nashville, Tenn: Mos of whites lynch
Davy Jones, a black charged with murder
& burglary. The mos shot Jones in his jail
cell, took him into the streets and
dragged to a long post and hanged him.
Police then interceded rescued him, but
Jones died the next morning.

Rabinowitz, Race Relations, 52

1872, Apr. 24

Grinn City, Mo.: 50 Cass Co. men, clad
in white cloths, fired into a train carrying
3 public officials charged with corruption
in issuing RR bonds who were attempting
to escape from Harrisonville to Kansas City.
They derailed the 3 men off the train &
overdrew them. Crowd swelled to 200 as
they battered the bodies with bullets.

Release, Pills of Resist, 65

1872, June 6-10, ca.

NYC: Eight hour strikes. Among railroad
workers threats & some violence used against
those willing to go back to work for 8 hours
a day. Other acts of violence occur

Cassier, 251-252

1872, Sept.

Wilkeson, Mo.: Klan rides again,
flogging black organizers Republcn chbs.

Release, 325

1872, Oct 2

Macon, Georgia: Fight between blacks and whites over who was to vote first.
First blacks threw their pistols fired.
One white and four blacks died. Seven
on both sides wounded.

Henderson, 182

1873

San Francisco: Willin T. Colman headed
the "Pork-Haddle Brigade" a coalition of
merchants & shopkeepers also beat up a
fringe group of Know-Nothingites near the
coastal front.

Sawker 1873, Vigilantes, 198

1873 ca.

New Orleans: Riot between white & black
longshoremen as whites try to drive off
strikebreakers during depression.

Somers, "Black & White";
30-31

1873, March 5

New Orleans: Contested election led to two sides claiming control of the governorship. Democratic forces attempted to capture a police station, after having broken into a gun store & distributed arms to 600 men. U.S. troops dispersed the mob.

Rasle, 125

ca 1873, April 1

Colfax, Grant Parish: Blacks battle with whites over public office. 50 blacks killed

ca During Reconstruction, 1873

An Annual Cyclop 1873 p. 450
House Reports, 43 Cong 2 sess, no. 261, pt ii, pp 11
etc

1873, April 5 ca.

Colfax, Louisiana: whites supporting the Democrats attempted to recapture the town that had been seized by black Republicans, but were driven off. Fifteen of this force shot black farmer as he was leading a force.

Rasle, 127

1873, April 13

Colfax, Louisiana: A force of 100 whites attacked the black stronghold, held by 250 to 300 blacks. The whites sent a force of 30 men to a gap in the black lines. This flanking maneuver worked. Blacks were driven off in disarray. About 150 held up in the court house. Whites surrounded it, fired into it, burned it, shooting those fleeing. The whites captured at least 40 or 50, and executed many of those. Total casualties about 100 blacks dead; at least 2

1873, May 3 & 7

St. Martinsville, Louisiana: Republican police capture Democratic stronghold. Some resistance offered, including the firing of two carbines. But Republicans gain control. Federal troops helped.

Rasle, 130

1873, June

Crawford County, Indiana: Large body of disguised men broke into county clerk's office & mutilated records concerning a railroad's suit against Patoka township.

Pogge
~~Patoka~~, white cons., 95-9,

whites killed.

Rasle, 122-128

Turwell, 189-193

Hewesey, ~~204~~, 205-245

1873, Aug

Kenner Co.: Disguised men seized
Charles Robinson, a teacher at a
free white school, & staked him to the
ground telling him to leave the country.
He left. That same night a black
school was burned.

Wells, Chisolm Pass

58

1873, Sept or ?

Charleston: During strike among mill
workers at Huddig's Lumber Mill and West
Point Rice Mill, strikers attacked a
store near Huddig's Mill & later assaulted
2 whites.

William C. Kline, "Black Organized
Labor in Reconstruction Charleston,"
Labor History 25 (Spring 1984),
515

1874

Key West, FL: Fight between black &
white workers; labor dispute

Kerelsky, 10

Jan. 13

1874 ~~345~~ 347

NYC: Tompkins Square - About 2,000 workers, wives & children crowded the park to demonstrate their dire straits. Police, fearing some sort of communist conspiracy attacked the crowd, many of the police were on horseback. Many workers, etc., crowded. Some workers fought back

H & W, 345-345

Gratnow

1874, Jan. 14 ca.

Devil's, Texas: horse thief lynched & another punished by vigilantes

Rister, "Outlaws & Vigilantes"

MHR, 19 (1932), 553

1874 Feb

St. Clair Co., Ill: 300 striking white miners visited the mine of Robert W. Lones to persuade 25 black miners to stop working. When they refused the whites destroyed the shanties and the belongings of some of the blacks and drove so few out of the country

Kreiser, "Black strikers"

315